



**VOL. 1**

# FAIZAN E SUNNAT

## Blessings of Sunnah



Shaykh-e-Tariqat Amir-e-Ahl-e-Sunnat  
the Founder of Dawat-e-Islami  
Allamah Maulana Abu Bilal

**MUHAMMAD ILYAS**  
Attar Qadiri Razavi کاملاً مستوفی  
الافتاء

فَيَضَابِ سُنَّت

# Faizan-e-Sunnat

*Blessings of Sunnah*

VOLUME-1

Shaykh-e-Tariqat, Ameer-e-Ahl-e-Sunnat,  
Founder of Dawat-e-Islami, Allamah Maulana Abu Bilal

Muhammad Ilyas Attar

Qadiri Razavi دَامَتْ بَرَكَاتُهُمُ الْعَالِيَهُ



*Translated into English by*

Majlis-e-Tarajim (Dawat-e-Islami)

## **Maktaba-tul-Madinah**

**PAKISTAN:** Maktaba-tul-Madinah, Alami Madani Markaz, Faizan-e-Madinah,  
Mahallah Saudagran, Purani Sabzi Mandi – Karachi.  
Contact: +92-21-34921390 – 3548292

**UK:** 80-82 Bordesley Green Road, Birmingham, B9 4TA.  
Contact: 07989996380 – 07867860092  
Email: uk@dawateislami.net

**USA:** Faizan-e-Madina, P. O. Box 36216, Houston, Tx 77274.  
Contact: +713-459-1581, 832-618-5101

**INDIA:** 19/20 Muhammad Ali Road, Opposite Mandvi Post Office Mumbai – 400 003.  
Contact: +91-022-23454429

**BANGLADESH:** K.M Bhovan, 1<sup>st</sup> Floor, 11, Andar Killa Chittagong.

**HONG KONG:** Faizan-e-Madina, M/F-75, Ho Pui Street, Tsuen Wan N.T.  
Contact: +85-98750884 – 31451557

**SOUTH AFRICA:** 163 – 7<sup>th</sup> Avenue, Mayfair, Johannesburg, South Africa.  
Contact: 0027-82699-1168

**KENYA:** Kanz-ul-Iman, Near Al-Farooq Hospital, Tonoka Area Mvita, Mombasa.  
Contact: +254-721-521916

**TORONTO CANADA:** 1060 Britannia Road Unit 20, 21 Mississauga ONT Canada.  
Contact: +141-664-82261

**MOZAMBIQUE:** AV Joshina Machel, No 275, Maputo, Mozambique.  
Contact: +258848426112

**SOUTH KOREA:** 574-19 Ship Jeon Dong Bupyeong Gu, Incheon, South Korea.  
Contact: +821091696392

**AUSTRALIA:** Faizan-e-Madinah Community Centre, 64 Karrabah Rd, auburn, Sydney Nsw 2144.  
Contact: +61423694117

**C-LANKA:** Faizan-e-Madinah no. 10 Messenger Street, Colombo no. 12, C-Lanka.  
Contact: +94773726622

## Blessings of Sunnah

An English translation of Faizān-e-Sunnat



### ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

Copyright © 2013 Maktaba-tul-Madinah

No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system or transmitted, in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording or otherwise, without the prior written permission of Maktaba-tul-Madinah.

**Edition:** First  
**Date of publication:** Ramadan-ul-Mubāarak, 1434 AH (July, 2013)  
**ISBN:** 978-969-579-529-3  
**Publisher:** Maktaba-tul-Madinah

### Sponsorship

Feel free to contact us if you wish to sponsor the printing of a religious book or a booklet for the Isal-e-Sawab of your deceased family members.

#### Maktaba-tul-Madinah

Alami Madani Markaz, Faizan-e-Madinah Mahallah Saudagran, Purani Sabzi Mandi,  
Bab-ul-Madinah, Karachi, Pakistan

✉ **E-mail:** maktabaglobal@dawateislami.net – maktaba@dawateislami.net

☎ **Phone:** +92-21-34921389-93 – 34126999

☎ **Fax:** +92-21-34125858

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 أَمَا بَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ ط

## Du'ā for Reading the Book

---

Read the following Du'ā (supplication) before you study a religious book or an Islamic lesson, you will remember whatever you study, إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّ وَجَلَّ:

اللَّهُمَّ افْتَحْ عَلَيْنَا حِكْمَتَكَ وَأَنْشُرْ  
 عَلَيْنَا رَحْمَتَكَ يَا ذَا الْجَلَالِ وَالْإِكْرَامِ

### Translation

Yā Allah عَزَّ وَجَلَّ! Open the doors of knowledge and wisdom for us, and have mercy on us! O the One who is the most Honourable and Glorious!

*(Al-Mustaṭraf, vol. 1, pp. 40)*

**Note:** Recite Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ once before and after the Du'ā.

## Contents at a Glance

---

### Faizan-e-Sunnat

Commendations from Honourable Muftis and Scholars .....	x-xiv
23 Intentions for Reading this Book .....	xv-xvi
Foreword .....	xvii-xviii
Gift from Attar .....	xix
Translator's Notes .....	xx

### **Blessings of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ .....**

**1-112**

### **Islamic Manners of Eating .....**

**113-414**

Manners of Eating .....	113-215
Foods of Jinns .....	217-226
99 Parables .....	227-366
Madani Muzakarah .....	367-397
Letter from Attar to his Beloved Son .....	399-405
Haji Mushtaq Attari .....	407-414

### **Excellence of Hunger .....**

**415-522**

52 Parables .....	481-522
-------------------	---------

### **Blessings of Ramadan .....**

**523-905**

Excellence of Ramadan .....	523-568
Rules of Fasting (Hanafi) .....	569-656
Blessings of Tarawih .....	657-676
Blessings of Layla-tul-Qadr .....	677-702
Blessings of I'tikāf .....	703-768
Blessings of Eid-ul-Fitr .....	769-796
Excellence of Nafil Fasts .....	797-848
Twelve Parables about Fasting People .....	849-870
41 Inspiring Parables of Mu'takifin .....	871-905
40 Ahadis about Excellence of Salat-'Alan-Nabi .....	906-913
22 Madani Pearls of Giving Dars from Faizān-e-Sunnat .....	914-916
Method of Delivering Dars from Faizān-e-Sunnat .....	917-921
Glossary .....	922-926
Transliteration Chart .....	927-928
Bibliography .....	929-936
Index .....	937-950

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 أَمَا بَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ ط

## A Brief Introduction to the Author

---

In every era, Allah ﷻ sent such holy personalities to the Ummaḥ of His Beloved Prophet ﷺ who excellently fulfilled the obligation of ‘أَمْرٌ بِالْمَعْرُوفِ وَنَهْيٌ عَنِ الْمُنْكَرِ’, i.e. *calling people towards righteousness and preventing them from evils*. These righteous individuals inculcated other Muslims with the mindset: *I must strive to reform myself and the people of the entire world*, إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ ﷻ.

One of such spiritual and scholarly personalities is Shaykh-e-Ṭarīqat Amīr-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat, founder of Dawat-e-Islami ‘Allāmaḥ Maulānā Abu Bilal Muhammad Ilyas Attar Qadiri Razavi Ziyāee دَامَتْ بَرَكَاتُهُمُ الْعَالِيَةِ. He was born on a Wednesday on 26<sup>th</sup> Ramadan-ul-Mubārak 1369 A.H. (12<sup>th</sup> July 1950) in Bāb-ul-Madīnaḥ (Karachi), Pakistan. Since his father had passed away when he was an infant, he had to face financial problems but he did not lose courage and earned Ḥalāl sustenance to meet the needs of his family. From an early age, he was fond of going to the Masjid for offering Ṣalāḥ and for reciting and listening to Na’ats. When he became rather mature, he acquired the great treasure of religious knowledge by keeping the company of the scholars of the Aḥl-e-Sunnat and by studying religious books. After some time, he became the Imām of a Masjid and struggled hard to promote ‘the call to righteousness.’ Impressed by his good manners, humility, sociability and a passion for religious preaching, a large number of people, especially the young became his sincere companions.

In September 1981, he launched the Madanī campaign of Dawat-e-Islami with the help of the devotees of Rasūl. Allah ﷻ has blessed him with enthusiasm for the protection of Muslims’ faith and reforming of their character. He would travel by bus and train to far-flung and remote areas and cities where he would deliver speeches. When he used to go to any area of Bāb-ul-Madīnaḥ (Karachi) for delivering a speech or for any other religious

activity, he would often carry his meal including even salt and drinking water with him so that he would not ask anyone for anything. At times, he was not allowed to deliver speeches in Masājid but he did not get disappointed.

In the earlier days, after delivering speeches he would often return home at night walking 5 to 6 kilometres because the public transport would drop him half way and he did not have enough money to afford taxi or rickshaw fare. Sometimes, someone would give him a lift, covering some distance. He used to be criticized and sometimes even attacked but he did not lose courage and remained committed to his cause in spite of facing severe hardships and hurdles. Under his excellent organizational and spiritual guidance, Dawat-e-Islami soon emerged as a global & non-political movement of the Quran and Sunnah and is currently serving Islam in more than ninety different departments some of which include Jāmi'a-tul-Madīnah, Madrasa-tul-Madīnah, Dār-ul-Madīnah, Dār-ul-Iftā Aḥl-e-Sunnat, Al-Madīna-tul-'Ilmiyyah, Maktaba-tul-Madīnah, Majlis-e-Tarājim, Majlis I.T., Majlis Madanī Qāfilah, Majlis Madanī In'āmāt and Madanī channel. By the grace of Allah ﷺ, the message of Dawat-e-Islami has so far reached more than 187 countries of the world.

By making individual efforts and by virtue of his Sunnah-Inspiring speeches that he delivered in the Ijtimā'āt of Dawat-e-Islami, he has brought a Madanī revolution in the lives of millions of Muslims, especially among the young Islamic brothers and sisters. Countless sinful youths repented of their sins, adopting Sunnahs in their lives. Those previously not offering Ṣalāh not only started offering Ṣalāh but also many progressed even further becoming the Imāms of Masājid; disobedient and rude offspring began to respect and obey their parents; many of those wandering in the dark valley of Kufr were blessed with the light of Īmān; those dreaming of the sensual beauty of European countries became anxious and desirous of beholding the beauty of the Holy Ka'bah and the grand green dome of beloved Madīnah; those who used to get worried and grieved about their worldly matters only, got the Madanī mindset of pondering over their afterlife; those fond of reading romantic novels got attracted to reading the books and booklets of the scholars of the Aḥl-e-Sunnat; those fond of excursions started travelling with Madanī Qāfilahs; those who were wicked and impious became practicing Muslims by acting upon Madanī In'āmāt; those women who used to visit shopping malls, entertainment centres,



night clubs and cinema theatres immodestly, have adopted Shar’i veiling; those whose aim was just to accumulate the wealth of the world adopted the Madanī aim, ‘*I must strive to reform myself and the people of the entire world*, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.’ In short, ‘the call to righteousness’ was greatly promoted, bringing the blessings of Sunnah everywhere.

The most important thing is that he has revolutionized the mindset of millions of people by virtue of individual and collective efforts within a very short period of time. Inspired by his efforts, thousands of Islamic brothers and sisters are becoming scholars of Islam at Jāmi’a-tul-Madīnah so as to attain success in their worldly life as well as in the afterlife, rather than making their career in any worldly profession. Thousands of children are learning the correct recitation of the Holy Quran and are becoming Huffāz. There was a time when hardly one or two elderly persons used to perform I’tikāf in the last ten days of Ramadan but today thousands of Islamic brothers not only perform I’tikāf for the last ten days but also for the whole month of Ramadan. Many of these Mu’takifīn also travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥs on the night and day of Eid immediately after I’tikāf instead of returning home. Thousands of people who were clean-shaven and fond of non-Islamic clothing have adorned their faces with beards and heads with turbans, showing a sign of love for the Sunnahs of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet *صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ*. All this irrefutably shows that Amīr-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat *دَامَتْ بَرَكَاتُهُمُ الْعَالِيَهُ* has caused an Islamic revolution in the hearts of millions of people all over the world, and has revived Islamic values in the 15<sup>th</sup> century.

It is only by the grace of Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* that these great successes have been achieved. In addition to his speeches and Madanī Muḥākaraḥs, he has also written more than one hundred and twenty five booklets and books, most of which have been translated into various languages and have reached different countries of the world. By the grace of Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, he is busy writing further books and booklets because Islamic writings have become a part of his life. Based on the teachings of the Holy Quran, blessed Aḥādīš, sayings of pious predecessors and Taṣawwuf, he has collected countless Madanī pearls in his books. In your hands is the English translation of his masterpiece *Faizān-e-Sunnat* (vol. 1). It is a Sunnah-Inspiring world-famous book, by reading which, millions of men and women have started treading the path of piety. In order to meet the demand for it from all over the world, its printing process continues almost the whole year. To write

books may be something usual but to inspire millions of the devotees of Rasūl to study those books and follow their teachings is, of course, something absolutely unusual.

May Allah ﷺ further enhance the enthusiasm of the author for knowledge and righteous deeds. May Almighty Allah ﷻ bless him with a long life with good health, and protect him from enemies and from those jealous of him.

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

**Majlis-e-Tarājim (Dawat-e-Islami)**

Ramadan-ul-Mubārak, 1434 AH

July, 2013



## **Commendations\* from Honourable Muftis and Scholars**

---

---

\* These commendations were made in Urdu language. The Translation Majlis has translated them into English.

## Commendation

From: An upholder of Dawat-e-Islami, a practising scholar ‘Allāmah Maulānā Muhammad Ismā’il Qādirī Razavī Nūrī مُدَّظِلُّهُ الْعَالِي. (*Shaykh-ul-Ḥadīṣ and Raīs Dār-ul-Iftā, Dār-ul-‘Ulūm Amjadiyyah Bāb-ul-Madīnah Karachi*).

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ أَمَّا بَعْدُ

I had the privilege of studying the four chapters of ‘*Faizān-e-Sunnat*’ (volume 1, published in 1427 A.H.) compiled by Amīr-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat, founder of Dawat-e-Islami, ‘Allāmah Maulānā Muhammad Ilyas Attar Qadiri مُدَّظِلُّهُ الْعَالِي. He is globally acknowledged to have rendered great services for Islam. By virtue of his untiring efforts, millions of Muslims, especially the young, have started treading the path of piety and guiding others to the same path. Today, the Madanī Qāfilahs of Dawat-e-Islami are seen both within and outside Pakistan. My latest information is that the message of Dawat-e-Islami has so far reached 60 countries of the world.

In this book, he has collected such pearls of knowledge and words of wisdom that one can only attain after he has studied hundreds of books. This book is highly useful for the acquisition of the knowledge of Shar’ī rulings as well as that of Taṣawwuf, اللَّهُمَّ زِدْ قُرْد. The inclusion of Quranic verses, Aḥādīṣ, sayings of saints and interesting parables have further enhanced the beauty of this book. The references from source books given with Aḥādīṣ, narrations and rulings have made this book useful to ‘Ulamā. Further, I am very much delighted to see that this book also contains some parables of the scholars and saints of Aḥl-e-Sunnat, showing the compiler’s affection for them. One of its advantages is that our future generation will also become aware of the religious services made by saints and scholars of Aḥl-e-Sunnat. May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ reward the compiler for this great endeavour, and enable every Muslim to study it and give Dars from it.

أَمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

## Commendation

**From:** Sharaf-e-Millat, Ustāz-ul-‘Ulamā Shaykh ‘Allāmah Maulānā Muhammad ‘Abdul Ḥakīm Sharaf Qādirī بِرَحْمَةِ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ.

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ ط نَحْمَدُهُ وَنُصَلِّي عَلَى رَسُولِهِ الْكَرِيمِ

It is stated in a blessed Ḥadīṣ: *مَنْ أَحْيَا سُنَّتِي بَعْدَ مَا أُمَيَّتَتْ فَلَهُ أَجْرُ مِئَةِ شَهِيدٍ* ‘There is the reward of hundred martyrs for the one who has revived any such Sunnah of mine that had been abandoned.’ In the light of the foregoing Ḥadīṣ, try to imagine the reward of the huge number of martyrs that will be given to Amīr-e-Dawat-e-Islami ‘Allāmah Maulānā Muhammad Ilyas Attar Qadiri دَاعَتْ بَرَكَاتُهُ الْعَالِيَةِ and Dawat-e-Islami’s preachers whose concerted efforts have inspired millions of people to start offering Ṣalāh regularly and adopt Sunnahs of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. This great success has been achieved by the sincere efforts and services of Amīr-e-Dawat-e-Islami, especially by his speeches and his book ‘*Faizān-e-Sunnat*.’

In my opinion, this book is a best-seller in Pakistan. Its language is simple with an advice-giving and preaching style. Here in front of me is the first volume of *Faizān-e-Sunnat* published in 1427 A.H. This volume contains four chapters.

1. Blessings of بِسْمِ اللَّهِ
2. Islamic Manners of Eating
3. Excellence of Hunger
4. Blessings of Ramadan

A commendable feature of this book is that source books references have also been given with Quranic verses, Aḥādīṣ and Shar’ī rulings further enhancing the importance of this book. Today, when the darkness of non-Islamic beliefs and culture is being spread everywhere in the name of moderation and broadmindedness, the need to spread the teachings and Sunnahs of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has also increased many hundred-fold.

## Commendation

**From:** Khayr-ul-Azkiyā, Ustāz-ul-‘Ulamā-wal-Mashāikh, Jāmi’ Ma’qūl-o-Manqūl, Shaykh ‘Allāmah Maulānā Khuwājāh Muẓaffar Ḥusayn Sahib دَامَتْ بَرَكَاتُهُمُ الْعَالِيَهُ (Shaykh-ul-Ḥadīṣ Dār-ul-‘Ulūm Nūr-ul-Ḥaq, Chara Muhammad Pur, Faizabad – UP, Al-Hind).

بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ ط نَحْمَدُهُ وَنُصَلِّي عَلَى رَسُوْلِهِ الْكَرِیْمِ

By the grace of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, the undersigned has got the privilege of making commendations for the precious books of many Aḥl-e-Sunnat scholars particularly including Fakhr-ul-Amāsil, Bahr-ul-‘Ulūm Shaykh ‘Allāmah Muftī Afzal Ḥusayn Sahib Mongiri (Ex-Dean, Manẓar-e-Islam, Bareilly Sharīf). I have made commendations for almost all such books of his that were published in India. When the Nigrān of Dawat-e-Islami’s Majlis for ‘Ulamā and Mashāikh presented *Faizān-e-Sunnat* (published in 1427, volume 1) to me, I was overjoyed, and made this commendation.

The Holy Quran, a complete code of life, has many ‘أَمْرٌ وَنَهْيٌ’ (i.e. commandments) for guiding people to the straight path. Saying لَقَدْ كَانَ لَكُمْ فِي رَسُولِ اللّٰهِ أُسْوَةٌ حَسَنَةٌ, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has mentioned a shining example, and has declared it extremely important for man to follow this example. In other words, the Holy Quran is a great and glorious book, and it is as if the sayings and actions of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ are its practical exegesis. By following this shining example, dust-created man attains the attributes of angels. These sayings and actions of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ were scattered in numerous books of Aḥādīṣ and other books of Islamic saints and scholars.

May the rain of bounty and mercy be showered on Amīr-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat, founder of Dawat-e-Islami, a devotee to Madīnah, ‘Allāmah Maulānā Muhammad Ilyas Attar Qadiri Razavi Ziyāe دَامَتْ بَرَكَاتُهُمُ الْعَالِيَهُ who has excellently collected these ‘fragrant flowers’ and has presented this bouquet in the form of ‘*Faizān-e-Sunnat*’ to those whose hearts keep thudding in the remembrance of the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. When this book came out with the simplicity of its language and smooth flow of its text, people began to go through it tearfully and wholeheartedly.

When its first edition was given to me, I was so impressed by it that I read it repeatedly and tearfully in the state of Wuḍū. Its new edition is even more attractive and useful. References from source books, additions and amendments have further enhanced the beauty and usefulness of this book. Moreover, the inclusion of the faith-refreshing incidents of the Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilāhs of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political movement of the Quran and Sunnah, is a unique feature of this book.

As far as I know, it is a best-seller in Pakistan. It has become famous in many other countries of the world within a very short period of time. I have learnt that there are even such devotees in Dawat-e-Islami who have studied this 1500 pages-containing book '*Faizān-e-Sunnat*' (Urdu version) within 15 days and some even in just 7 days. This shows the usefulness and heart-capturing writing style of this book.

It is my request to every Muslim to buy and keep this book in their home, and gift it to others. One should also give this book to one's daughter or sister as dowry on the occasion of her marriage. The wealthy, in particular, should purchase this book in bulk and donate it to Masājid, Madāris and shrines. All male and female preachers of Dawat-e-Islami and all ordinary people as well as 'special ones' should give Dars of this book at homes, Masājid, shops, factories, markets and other busy places. It is stated in a Ḥadīṣ that the one who revives an abandoned Sunnah attains the reward of hundred martyrs. Let's all promise to act upon and revive abandoned Sunnahs, and gain the reward of thousands of martyrs by keeping this promise of us.

**Khuwājāh Muẓaffar Ḥusayn Razavī**

26 Muḥarram-ul-Ḥarām 1428 A.H.

Shaykh-ul-Ḥadīṣ Dār-ul-'Ulūm Nūr-ul-Ḥaq, Chara Muhammad Pur,

Faizabad – UP, Al-Hind

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 أَمَا بَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

## 23 Intentions for Reading this Book

---

The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, نِيَّةُ الْمُؤْمِنِ خَيْرٌ مِنْ عَمَلِهِ ‘The intention of a Muslim is better than his deed.’ (Mu’jam Kabīr, vol. 6, pp. 185, Ḥadīṣ 5942)

### Two Madanī pearls

- ❖ Without a good intention, no reward is granted for a righteous deed.
- ❖ The more righteous intentions one makes, the greater reward he will attain.

### Intentions

- 1-4. Every time I read this book, I will start by reciting Ḥamd<sup>1</sup>, Ṣalāt<sup>2</sup>, Ta’awwūz<sup>3</sup> and Tasmiyyah<sup>4</sup> (by reading the Arabic lines given at the top of this page you will be acting on all these four intentions).
5. I will read this book from beginning to end for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.
- 6-7. To the best of my ability, I will try to read it whilst in the state of Wuḍū<sup>6</sup> and facing the Qiblah<sup>7</sup>.
8. I will behold the Quranic verses,
9. and the blessed Aḥādīṣ
10. (Whilst reading the book) Whenever I read the name of Allah, I will say عَزَّوَجَلَّ,
11. and whenever I read the blessed name of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet I will read صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.



12. Acting upon the advice given in the narration: *عِنْدَ ذِكْرِ الصَّالِحِينَ تَنْزَلُ الرَّحْمَةُ* ‘Mercy descends at the time of the mentioning of the pious.’ (*Hilyat-ul-Auliya*, vol. 7, pp. 335, *Ḥadīṣ 10750*) I will reap the blessings of the mentioning of the pious by relating the parables of pious saints from this book, to others.
13. (On my personal copy) I will underline essential and important things and points to highlight them.
14. I will note down important points whilst studying.
15. I will persuade others to read this book.
16. With the intention of acting upon the *Ḥadīṣ تَهَادَوْا تَحَابُّوا* ‘Give gifts to each other, it will enhance affection amongst you,’ (*Muwaṭṭā Imām Mālik*, vol. 2, pp. 407, *Ḥadīṣ 1731*) I shall buy this book (one, or as many as I can afford) and will gift it to others. (Gift it to scholars and Imāms, you will gain more reward, *إِنْ هَبَّاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*).
17. I will donate Ṣawāb of reading this book to the entire Ummah.
18. If I find any Shar’i mistake, I will inform the publisher about the mistake in writing (verbal information is usually ineffective).
19. I will routinely give Dars from this book.
20. I will read this book from beginning to end every year.
21. If I am unable to understand any ruling, I will consult scholars for its clarification with the intention of acting upon the verse:

**فَسْئَلُوا أَهْلَ الذِّكْرِ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ لَا تَعْلَمُونَ**

**O people! Ask those who have knowledge if you know not.**

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 14, Sūrah An-Naḥl, verse 43)*

22. If I find some ruling difficult to understand, I will repeatedly read it.
23. I will convey Islamic teachings to those who don’t know.

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 أَمَا بَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ ط

## Foreword

---

**From:** Shaykh-e-Ṭarīqat, Amīr-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat, founder of Dawat-e-Islami, ‘Allāmah Maulānā Abū Bilāl Muhammad Ilyas Attar Qadiri Razavi دامت بركاته العالیه.

The Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Whoever conveys an Islamic teaching to my Ummah so that Sunnah would be established by it or corrupt beliefs would be removed by it, will enter Heaven.’ (*Ḥilyat-ul-Auliya*, vol. 10, pp. 45, *Ḥadīṣ 14466*) It is one of the Madanī activities of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political movement of the Quran and Sunnah, for every Islamic brother to give or listen to two Dars daily (at Masjid, house etc). For the fulfilment of the Madanī activity of Dars, I have got the privilege of presenting the book ‘*Faizān-e-Sunnat*’ (volume 1) with good intentions. Give Dars (that is, read out passages to Muslims) from this book in abundance. Overwhelmed by hearing the Dars given by you, if anyone starts treading the path of Quran and Sunnahs, you will also become successful, إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘If Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ blesses even a single person with guidance by you, this is better for you than red camels.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim*, pp. 1311, *Ḥadīṣ 2406*)

‘*Faizān-e-Sunnat*’ (volume 1) contains four chapters and nearly 1572 pages (in Urdu version). Along with scholars and the elite, a huge number of ordinary people have also joined the Sunnah-Inspiring movement of Dawat-e-Islami. For the convenience of ordinary people, I have used simple language and maintained an easily understandable writing style. At some places, I have intentionally used difficult words along with their meaning under brackets so that the less educated Islamic brothers and sisters would not face difficulty whilst reading the same words in other Islamic books. We have done our utmost to remove flaws and errors from this book but the possibility of mistakes cannot still be ruled out. Therefore, if you find any Shar’i mistake in this book, please inform me

about it in writing, and get deserving of reward. I will not argue unreasonably in favour of my standpoint but will back down from it with thanks.

I am deeply indebted to the scholars of Al-Madīna-tul-‘Ilmiyyah, an important Sunnī scholars comprising department of Dawat-e-Islami, who have checked each and every word of this book and provided references of original books, further enhancing its usefulness for the male and female preachers of Dawat-e-Islami as well as for scholars, orators, authors and compilers. جَزَى اللهُ عَنَّا عُلَمَائِنَا أَحْسَنَ الْجَزَاءِ That is, *may Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ give a better reward to our scholars.*

### Du’ā of Attar

Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Whoever reads complete *Faīzān-e-Sunnat* (volume 1) within 163 days, be blessed with steadfastness in Īmān, vision of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ during his death agonies, comfort in his grave and on resurrection, forgiveness without accountability out of Your mercy, and an abode in Jannat-ul-Firdaus in the neighbourhood of Your Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. May all these prayers be answered for me, scholars, checkers and all those who cooperated in the completion of this book, including the Nigrān and members of Majlis Maktaba-tul-Madīnah, and the whole staff of Maktaba-tul-Madīnah. Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Forgive the entire Ummah.

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

11 Ramadan-ul-Mubārak, 1427 A.H.

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 أَمَا بَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ ط

## Gift from Attar

---

Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Accept (my endeavour of compiling) *Faizān-e-Sunnat* (volume 1) in Your court and grant its reward, not according to my faulty deed but according to Your infinite mercy. Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Convey its reward from me to Your Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. Through Your Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, send its reward to all other Prophets عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَام, Ṣaḥābah and Ṭābi'īn رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ, Āimma-e-Mujtaḥidīn and all scholars and saints رَحِمَهُمُ اللهُ تَعَالَى. Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Convey its reward to Āimma-e-Mazāhib-e-Arba'aḥ and Salāsīl-e-Arba'aḥ particularly including Sayyidunā Imām A'ẓam عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْاَكْرَم, Sayyidunā Ghauṣ-e-A'ẓam عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْاَعْظَم, Sayyidunā Mujaddid A'ẓam Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْعَنِي, Sayyidī-o-Murshidī Quṭb-e-Madīnaḥ Maulānā Ziyāuddīn Madanī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الرَّحْمَن, my honourable parents, Muftī-e-Dawat-e-Islami Al-Ḥāj, Al-Ḥāfiẓ Muhammad Fārūq Al-'Aṭṭārī Al-Madanī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْعَنِي, Bulbul-e-Rauza-e-Rasūl Ḥājī Muhammad Mushtāq 'Aṭṭārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ النَّبِيِّ الْبَارِي, all those deceased Islamic brothers and sisters who were associated with Dawat-e-Islami and every Muslim jinn and human. Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Particularly convey its reward to every such male and female preacher of Dawat-e-Islami who gets the privilege of giving two Dars from *Faizān-e-Sunnat* (volume 1) daily for at least 40 days.

أَمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

11 Ramadan-ul-Mubārak, 1427 A.H.

أَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 أَمَّا بَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ ط

## Translator's Notes

---

Dear Islamic brothers! Dawat-e-Islami's Majlis-e-Tarājim, a department responsible for reproducing the books and booklets of Amīr-e-Ahl-e-Sunnat founder of Dawat-e-Islami 'Allāmah Maulānā Abu Bilal Muhammad Ilyas Attar Qadiri Razavi دامت برکاتہم العالیہ into various languages of the world, is pleased to present the book 'Faizān-e-Sunnat' in English under the title of 'Blessings of Sunnah.'

Although any translation is inevitably a form of interpretation, we have tried our level best to convey the thought of the author in its true sense. To facilitate the pronunciation of Arabic letters, a transliteration chart has been added. Terms of Islamic Jurisprudence have not been translated as a caution because in most cases, an English word cannot be a full substitute of an Islamic term. However, a glossary has been given at the end of the book, elaborating Islamic terms. For the convenience of the Islamic brothers and sisters who will be delivering Dars from this book, a brief chapter containing forty Aḥādīṣ regarding the excellence of Ṣalāt-ʿAlan-Nabī has also been added. Further, an index and a bibliography have also been given.

This translation has been accomplished by the grace of Almighty Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, by the favour of His Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and the spiritual support of our great Shaykh, the founder of Dawat-e-Islami, 'Allāmah Maulānā Abu Bilal Muhammad Ilyas Attar Qadiri Razavi دامت برکاتہم العالیہ. If there is any shortcoming in this work, it may be a human error on the part of the *Translation Majlis*, not that of the author of the original book. Therefore, if you find any mistake in it, kindly notify us of it in writing at the following postal or email address with the intention of earning reward (Ṣawāb).

### Majlis-e-Tarājim (Translation department)

Alami Madani Markaz, Faizan-e-Madinah Mahallah Saudagran,  
 Purani Sabzi Mandi, Bab-ul-Madinah, Karachi, Pakistan

Phone: ☎ +92-21-34921389, 90, 91

Email: ✉ translation@dawateislami.net

أَحْمَدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةِ وَالسَّلَامِ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 أَمَا بَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

## Blessings of بِسْمِ اللَّهِ

---

The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘The one who sends Ṣalāt upon me one time, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will shower mercy upon him ten times.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, vol. 1, pp. 175, Ḥadīṣ 408*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Endeavour remains unfinished

The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah, the Owner of Jannah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Any important work which is started without (reciting) بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ remains unfinished.’ (*Ad-Dur-rul-Manšūr, vol. 1, pp. 26*)

### Keep on reciting بِسْمِ اللَّهِ

Dear Islamic brothers! Before eating anything, drinking water or any beverage, serving food and water to others, putting things down, picking things up, washing, cooking, reciting, studying, teaching, walking, driving, standing up, sitting down, turning on the light or the fan, laying or removing the dining mat, folding or spreading the bed sheet, opening or closing the shop, locking or unlocking, applying oil or perfume, delivering a speech, reciting a Na’at, adorning one’s head with turban, wearing shoes, opening or closing the door, that is to say, before starting any permissible act (when there is no Shar’i prohibition), it is of great virtue to make a habit of reciting بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ attaining its blessings.

## Protection of things from jinns

Sayyidunā Ṣafwān Bin Sulaym رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, ‘Jinns use the things and clothes of human beings. Whenever anyone of you picks up clothes (to put on) or puts them down (after taking them off), he should recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ because the name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will be a seal for it.’ (In other words, by virtue of the recitation of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ, jinns will not be able to use the clothes). (*Luqṭ-ul-Marjān*, pp. 98)

Dear Islamic brothers! Similarly, whilst picking up or putting down anything, one should make a habit of reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ he will remain safe from the involvement of wicked jinns, اِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

صَلُّوْا عَلٰی الْحَبِیْبِ صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰی عَلٰی مُحَمَّدٍ

## Recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ correctly

When reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ one must ensure that every letter is pronounced from its correct point of articulation. Furthermore, if there is no noise interference, it is also essential that the voice be loud enough for the reciter to hear it. Some people mispronounce letters due to haste. It is prohibited to do this deliberately. If the meaning becomes distorted [due to mispronunciation] it will be a sin.

Hence those who recite incorrectly due to the habit of reciting hastily should rectify their pronunciation and recitation. If there is no specific reason for reciting complete بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ, one may also recite just بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ.

## Excitement prevailed

Sayyidunā Jābir Bin ‘Abdullāh رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, ‘When بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ was revealed, the clouds rushed towards the east, the winds became still, the ocean turned turbulent, the quadruped listened attentively, the devils were stoned from the skies, and Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ said, ‘I swear by My Honour and Majesty! I will bless the thing with which بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ is recited.’ (*Ad-Dur-rul-Manšūr*, vol. 1, pp. 26)

بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ is a portion of the 30<sup>th</sup> verse of Sūrah An-Naml in the 19<sup>th</sup> part. It is also a complete Quranic verse revealed for separation between two Sūrahs [of the Holy Quran].

(Halbī Kabīr, pp. 307)

## Comprehensiveness of the letter ‘ب’ in بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ

Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has revealed scriptures and books to some of His Prophets عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَام. The number of these scriptures and books total 104. Out of these, 50 scriptures were revealed to Sayyidunā Shīš عَلِيَّ نَبِيِّنَا وَعَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ, 30 to Sayyidunā Idrīs عَلِيَّ نَبِيِّنَا وَعَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ and 10 to Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm عَلِيَّ نَبِيِّنَا وَعَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ. Further, prior to the revelation of the Tawrāt, 10 scriptures were revealed to Sayyidunā Mūsā عَلِيَّ نَبِيِّنَا وَعَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ as well. In addition, four major holy books were also revealed:

1. The holy Tawrāt was revealed to Sayyidunā Mūsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام.
2. The holy Zabūr was revealed to Sayyidunā Dāwūd عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام.
3. The holy Injīl was revealed to Sayyidunā ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام.
4. The Holy Quran was revealed to the Most Noble Prophet Muhammad صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. (Al-Ihsān bittartīb Ṣaḥīḥ Ibn Ḥibbān, vol. 1, pp. 288) (Hilyat-ul-Auliya, vol. 1, pp. 222)

The content of all these books and scriptures are included in the Holy Quran and the summary of the entire Quran is present in Sūrah Al-Fātiḥah. The summary of Sūrah Al-Fātiḥah is contained in بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ while that of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ is within its letter ‘ب’. It implies بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ ‘Whatever there is, is only from Me (i.e. from Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ) and whatever there will be, will be only from Me (i.e. from Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ).’ (Al-Majālis-us-Saniyyah, pp. 3)

صَلُّوْا عَلٰی الْحَبِیْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلٰی مُحَمَّدٍ

## Ism-e-A’zam

It is reported by Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Abbās رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا that Amīr-ul-Mūminīn Sayyidunā ‘Uṣmān Ibn ‘Affān رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ asked the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ about (the



excellence of) بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰی عَلَیْهِ وَاٰلِهٖ وَسَلَّمَ replied, ‘It is one of the names of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and is as close to the Ism-e-A’zam of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ as the blackness of the eye is to its whiteness.’ (*Al-Mustadrak, vol. 1, pp. 738, Hadiš 2071*)

## Prayer made with Ism-e-A’zam is answered

Dear Islamic brothers! There are many virtues of Ism-e-A’zam and the Du’ā made with it is accepted. The respected father of A’lā Ḥaḍrat, Raīs-ul-Mutakallimīn, Maulānā Naqī ‘Alī Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمٰنِ has stated, ‘Some scholars have said that بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ is Ism-e-A’zam. The honourable Ghauš Shaykh ‘Abdul Qādir Jīlānī مُحَمَّدٌ سَيِّدُهُ الرَّقَابِي has narrated that بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ (when recited) by the tongue of an ‘Ārif<sup>1</sup> is like the word كُنْ (i.e. be) from divine words.’ (*Aḥsan-ul-Wi’ā, pp. 6*)

Dear Islamic brothers! In order to have blessings in our righteous and permissible acts, we should recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ before we do them. If you aspire to develop the habit of reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ prior to every permissible act, travel routinely with the Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilaḥs of Dawat-e-Islami in the company of the devotees of Rasūl. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! There are many instances where the problems of the Islamic brothers travelling with Dawat-e-Islami’s Madanī Qāfilaḥs have been solved by virtue of making Du’ā during Madanī Qāfilaḥs.

## Crooked nose

Here is a summary of the incident of an Islamic brother. He has stated, ‘The bone of my nose was crooked. I also had prolonged headache and eye pain. I had intended to undergo an operation in Nishtar Medical Hospital situated in Madīna-tul-Auliya, Multan. Fortunately, I was privileged to travel to Pakpattan with a Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilaḥ of Dawat-e-Islami in the company of the devotees of Rasūl.

I had already heard that the prayers made during Madanī Qāfilaḥs are answered, so I prayed to Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ in these words, ‘O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! By virtue of Dawat-e-Islami’s Madanī Qāfilaḥ, straighten my nose bone!’ A few days after the Madanī Qāfilaḥ, I looked in the

<sup>1</sup> An ‘Ārif is the one possessing the gnosis of divine attributes.

mirror and was overjoyed to notice that my nose was no longer crooked but had been straightened and was completely normal by the blessing of the Du'ā made during the Madanī Qāfilāh in the company of the devotees of Rasūl!

*Sīkhnay Sunnatayn Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*Lūtnay raḥmatayn Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*Laynay ko barakatayn Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*Pāo gey rāḥatayn Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*To learn Sunnahs, travel with Madanī Qāfilāh;*

*To reap mercies, travel with Madanī Qāfilāh*

*To gain blessings, travel with Madanī Qāfilāh,*

*To get tranquillity, travel with Madanī Qāfilāh*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! Without doubt, the Du'ā made by travellers is accepted, and the Du'ā made by the traveller of the path of Allah in the company of the devotees of Rasūl is obviously more likely to be accepted.

Describing the factors that may well lead to the acceptance of Du'ā, the honourable father of A'lā Ḥaḍrat, Maulānā Naqī 'Alī Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمٰن has stated on page 57 of his marvellous book 'Aḥsan-ul-Wi'ā', 'The gatherings of the Auliya and 'Ulamā (i.e. the Du'ā made in the gathering or closeness of any Islamic saint or Sunnī scholar is accepted).'

Adding a footnote to this, A'lā Ḥaḍrat عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰى عَلَيْهِ has stated referring to scholarly saints, 'Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ says in an authentic Ḥadiṣ Qudsi, هُمْ الْقَوْمُ لَا يَشْقَىٰ بِهِمْ جَلِيْسُهُمْ, 'These are those in whose company one is not ill-fated.'

يَكْ زَمَانَهُ صُحْبَتِ بَا أَوْلِيَاءِ بِهْتَرِ آزْ صَدْسَالَه طَاعَتِ بِي رِيَا

(A moment spent in the company of the honourable friends of Allah is better than a hundred years of sincere worship).

Whether a saint is apparently alive or is resting in his blessed shrine, his nearness is a means of the acceptance of Du'ā. The leader of millions of Shāfi'i brothers, Sayyidunā Imām Shāfi'i عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْعَلِيِّ has stated, 'Whenever I am in need of something, I offer 2 Rak'āt Ṣalāh, pay a visit to the blessed shrine of Imām A'zam Abū Ḥanīfah عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى and make Du'ā there. [By virtue of this] Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ fulfils my need.' (*Al-Khayrāt-ul-Hisān*, pp. 230)

### Saintly miracle of A'la Hadrat رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ

This shows that at the shrines of saints Du'ās are accepted, pleas are listened to and desires are fulfilled. In his own words, A'lā Ḥaḍrat عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى has related his personal incident which took place when he was a young man of 21 years. He عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى has stated, 'On 17<sup>th</sup> Rabī'ul-Ākhir 1293 A.H., when I was 21 years of age, I was fortunate enough to visit the blessed shrine of the eminent saint Maḥbūb-e-Ilāhī, Niẓām-ul-Ḥaḍiq Waddīn, Sultan-ul-Auliya عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى along with my honourable father and Shaykh Maulānā Muhammad 'Abdul Qādir Badāyūnī دَامَتْ بَرَكَاتُهُمُ الْعَالِيَةِ.

Outside, there was offensive and disturbing activity all around the blessed shrine. It was so noisy and deafening that one could hardly hear anything else. Both the dignified saints, with their peaceful hearts, entered the sacred chamber of the shrine where the tomb of Sultan-ul-Auliya عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى was situated and occupied themselves.

I, disturbed by the noise of the evil activities, stood at the blessed doorstep and requested in the court of Sultan-ul-Auliya عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى, 'O my Master! These noises are causing hindrance to what this servant has come here for.' Then, reciting بِسْمِ اللَّهِ, I placed my right foot inside the blessed chamber and, by the grace of Almighty Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, the noise was no more. I thought that people had perhaps become silent but as I turned around, I saw the same immoral activities go on there. When I placed my foot outside the chamber, there was the same noise again.

Reciting بِسْمِ اللَّهِ I placed my right foot inside the blessed chamber again. By the grace of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, the noise was no more again. I then realized that this was a divinely-bestowed saintly miracle of Sultan-ul-Auliya عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى and mercy and assistance for me, a worthless servant.

Expressing gratitude, I entered the blessed chamber and occupied myself. Until I remained there, I did not hear any noise. When I came out, I was disturbed by the same noisy environment, even facing difficulty in getting to my accommodation situated at some distance from the blessed shrine. I have mentioned this incident of mine with some righteous intentions. Firstly, it was a divine favour for me, and Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has said regarding His favours:

وَأَمَّا بِنِعْمَةِ رَبِّكَ فَحَدِّثْ ﴿١١﴾

And proclaim the favours of your Rab abundantly.

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 30, Sūrah Aḍ-Ḍuḥā, verse 11)*

In addition, this contains glad tidings for the devotees of blessed saints and causes trouble for those who deny. O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! For the sake of Your beloved ones رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰی, grant us the unlimited blessings of Your beloved saints رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰی in this world, in the Hereafter, in the grave, and on the Day of Judgement.’ (*Aḥsan-ul-Wi’ā, pp. 60*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! This is a parable of Delhi, the city of 22 saints. This incident contains a saintly miracle of Khuwājāh Maḥbūb-e-Ilāhī, Niẓāmuddīn Auliya رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰی عَلَيْهِ as well as that of A’lā Ḥaḍrat رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰی عَلَيْهِ. When A’lā Ḥaḍrat رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰی عَلَيْهِ stepped into the chamber where the blessed tomb was situated, he would not hear the noise of drum-beating and other musical instruments.

We have also learnt from this parable that even if some ignorant people are committing such acts not allowed by Sharī’ah at the shrines of the Auliya [saints] and we are unable to prevent them, we should not still deprive ourselves of visiting the blessed shrines of Auliya. However, it is Wājib to abstain from getting involved in these evil acts and to consider them evil in our heart. One should even refrain from looking at such things.

## Mysterious old man and black jinn

Once, in the pleasant atmosphere of Masjid-un-Nabawī على صاحبها الصلوة والسلام Sayyidunā ‘Umar Fārūq A’zam and some other honourable companions رضي الله تعالى عنهم were having a discussion about the excellence of the Holy Quran. During the discussion, Sayyidunā ‘Amr Bin Ma’dikarib رضي الله تعالى عنه politely said, ‘O leader of believers! Why don’t you talk about the marvels of بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ! I swear by Allah عَدَّوَجَلَّ! بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ is a great marvel.’

Sitting up straight, Sayyidunā ‘Umar Fārūq A’zam رضي الله تعالى عنه responded, ‘O Abū Šaur! (This was the Kunya<sup>1</sup> of Sayyidunā ‘Amr Bin Ma’dikarib) Please tell us about any such marvel.’ Sayyidunā ‘Amr Bin Ma’dikarib رضي الله تعالى عنه said, ‘A severe famine once occurred during (the pre-Islamic era) of ignorance. In search of food I passed by a jungle. From some distance, I caught sight of a tent. Near the tent was a horse and some cattle. As I went closer, I saw that inside the tent was a beautiful woman and an elderly man who was sitting leaning against something.

Threatening the old man, I said, ‘Give me whatever you have!’ He replied, ‘O man! If you need any hospitality from us, then please come. If you need help, we will help you.’ I said, ‘Stop making things up and give me whatever you have.’ The old man hardly managed to stand up and, reciting بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ, pounced on me. In no time, he threw me down on the ground, sitting on my chest and then said, ‘Now tell me, shall I kill you or leave you?’ I replied fearfully, ‘Leave me,’ Hearing this, he got off my chest.

Rebuking myself, I said inwardly, ‘O ‘Amr! You are a famous horseman of Arabia. To run away after being overpowered by this weak and old man is a cowardly and unmanly act; it is better to be killed than to be faced with this humiliation.’ Thus, I threatened him again, ‘Give me whatever you have!’ Hearing this, the mysterious old man attacked me again reciting بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ. In an instant, he threw me down on the ground, jumped onto my chest and said, ‘Tell me, shall I kill you or release you?’ I replied, ‘Please forgive me,’ so he released me again. But then, I did the same once again threatening him and demanding his possessions.

---

<sup>1</sup> Kunyaḥ – patronymic appellation

Reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ he once again attacked and overpowered me. I again pleaded, ‘Please release me,’ but he replied, ‘This is for the third time. I will not release you so easily now.’ Saying this, he called out, ‘O girl! Bring me the sharp sword.’ She brought the sword with which he cut hair from the front of my head, and then released me.

It was customary among the Arabs to cut hair from the front of the head of a defeated person, indicating that the person has been defeated in a fight. The defeated person would be ashamed of facing his family until his front hair grew again. Therefore, I had to stay there for an entire year serving the mysterious old man. After the year ended, the old man took me to a valley where he recited بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ aloud. Immediately all birds came out of their nests and flew away. When he recited it again, all beasts came out of their hideouts and went away. As he recited it aloud for the third time, a frightening black jinn in woollen clothes, as tall as a date tree trunk, suddenly appeared. Seeing the jinn, I felt a shiver of fear run through me.

Addressing me, the mysterious old man said, ‘O ‘Amr! Pluck up the courage. If the jinn overpowers me, just say that my companion will win next time by virtue of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ!’ Thereafter, the mysterious old man and the black jinn wrestled with each other. The old man lost and the black jinn overpowered him. Seeing this, I said, ‘Next time my companion will win because of Lāt and ‘Uzzā (i.e. the names of two idols of unbelievers).’

Hearing this, the mysterious old man slapped me on the face so hard that I lost my senses for a moment and felt as if my head would be separated from my body. Apologizing to him I assured him of not doing so again. Both of them started fighting again. This time, the mysterious old man held the black jinn down, so I exclaimed, ‘My companion has won by the blessings of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ.’

As soon as I said this, the mysterious old man sank the jinn into the ground like a piece of wood, cut his belly open, pulled out something similar to a lantern and told me, ‘O ‘Amr! This is his deception and unbelief.’ I asked the mysterious old man, ‘What is the story about you and the black jinn?’ He replied, ‘A non-Muslim jinn was my friend. Every year a jinn from his community fights me, and Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ blesses me with victory by virtue of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ.’

We then went ahead and reached a place where the mysterious old man fell asleep. Seizing the opportunity, I snatched his sword and struck his legs so hard that they became separated from his body. He screamed out, ‘O deceiver! You have brutally deceived me!’ I didn’t give him a chance to recover and struck him repeatedly, butchering him into pieces. When I returned to the tent, the girl asked, ‘O ‘Amr, what about the fight with the jinn?’ I replied, ‘The jinns have killed the old man.’ She responded, ‘You are a liar! O disloyal person! The jinns haven’t killed him but you have killed him!’ Having said this, she began to weep desperately and recited 5 Arabic couplets whose translation is as follows:

1. O my eyes! Shed tears for that horseman who was brave and bold.
2. O ‘Amr! You should be regretting about your life because your friend has lost his life.
3. And (O ‘Amr! After you have killed your friend with your own hands) how can you strut in front of (your tribe) Banī Zubaydah and the unbelievers?
4. I swear by my age! (O ‘Amr!) If you were a true warrior (that is, if you had manly fought him without deception) then his sharp sword would have indeed killed you.
5. May the real King (Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ) give you a disgraceful and ugly return (for your crime) and may you live a disgraceful and appalling life (in the same way as you have treated your friend disgracefully).

Furious, I advanced to kill her, but astonishingly she disappeared from my sight as if the earth had swallowed her! (*Luq̄t-ul-Marjān, pp. 141*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see the amazing blessings of بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ? In order to attain these blessings, travel with Dawat-e-Islami’s Madanī Qāfilaḥs in the company of the devotees of Rasūl. إِنَّ شَأْنَ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Your problems will amazingly be solved and you will be helped from Ghayb by the grace and bounties of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

## Virtuous intention leads to destination

A Madanī Qāfilaḥ of the devotees of Rasūl travelled to Kapadvanj (Gujrat, India). During the area visit to call people towards righteousness, the participants of the Qāfilaḥ came across a drinker. Making individual effort, the devotees of Rasūl requested him to accompany them to the Masjid.

Impressed by the polite and humble manners of the Islamic brothers whose heads were adorned with green turbans, he joined them immediately. By the blessings of the company of the devotees of Rasūl, he repented of his sins, grew a beard, adorned his head with the crown of a green turban and developed a mindset of wearing Madanī dress. He travelled with a Madanī Qāfilaḥ for 6 days, and made the intention of travelling for further 92 days, but didn't have the expenses for the travel.

One day, he met a relative of his. The relative was astonished to see that a notorious person of society and a drinker had transformed remarkably, growing a beard and wearing a Madanī dress with a green turban on his head. He was told that travelling with a Madanī Qāfilaḥ had caused this great positive change in his life and he had also made a firm intention of travelling with a 92-day Madanī Qāfilaḥ but could not travel for the time being due to financial constraint. His relative responded, 'Don't worry about money. Not only will I provide the expenses of the 92-day Madanī Qāfilaḥ but will also provide for his family for 92 days.' In this way, the brother travelled with a Madanī Qāfilaḥ for 92 days.

*Ghaybī imdād ḥo, gh̃ar bh̃ī ābād ḥo  
Rizq kay dar kh̃ulayn, barakatayn bh̃ī milayn  
Chal kay khud daykh̃ layn, Qāfilay mayn chalo  
Luṭf-e-Haq daykh̃ layn, Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*Help from Ghayb will arrive and home will thrive  
Door of sustenance will open and blessings will shower  
Experience it in person, travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥ  
See divine bounty, travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥ*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ



## Five Madanī pearls

Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Bin ‘Amr Bin ‘Āṣ رضي الله تعالى عنه has stated, ‘If a person adopts five habits, he will be privileged in the worldly life as well as in the afterlife:

1. To recite **لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ مُحَمَّدٌ رَّسُولُ اللَّهِ** from time to time.
2. To recite **لَا حَوْلَ وَلَا قُوَّةَ إِلَّا بِاللَّهِ الْعَلِيِّ الْعَظِيمِ** and **إِنَّا لِلَّهِ وَإِنَّا إِلَيْهِ رَاجِعُونَ** in trouble (i.e. illness, suffering a loss or on hearing news of any adversity).
3. To recite **أَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ** as gratitude on gaining any favour.
4. To recite **بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ** before starting any (permissible) act.
5. To recite **أَسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ الْعَظِيمَ وَأَتُوبُ إِلَيْهِ**<sup>1</sup> in case of the occurrence of a sin.

*(Al-Munabbihāt, pp. 58)*

## Charity analogous to status

A renowned exegetist of Ḥadīṣ and Quran Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عليه رحمة العمان has stated, ‘In **بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ**, Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** has mentioned His 2 attributes of mercy (i.e. **رَحْمَن** and **رَحِيم**) with His self-name (i.e. Allah) because it (i.e. Allah) has formidability, whereas **رَحْمَن** and **رَحِيم** have mercy.

When people heard the name ‘Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**’ even the pious dared not ask anything but when they heard the names **رَحْمَن** and **رَحِيم** even the sinners and wrongdoers were encouraged to implore Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**. It is indeed a fact that no one can utter a single word at the time of His wrath while everyone can rejoice at the time of His mercy. In relation to this, there is a wonderful incident mentioned in *Tafsīr Kabīr*. A beggar once reached the luxuriously decorated door of a very wealthy person’s house and begged for something but was given something cheap and insignificant. Taking it, the beggar left.

<sup>1</sup> **Translation:** I repent to Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** the Most Magnificent, seeking forgiveness from Him.

The next day, he came again with a big spade in his hands and started to dig the ground beneath the door. Seeing this, the owner of the house shouted, ‘What are you doing?’ The beggar replied, ‘Either give charity according to the beauty of your door or make your door according to the charity you have given.’ That is to say, since you have made such a splendid door, indicating that you are a wealthy person, it is necessary for you to give more charity compared to others. We sinful beggars also implore, ‘O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Bless us with bounties, not according to our worth and value, but according to Your generosity and kindness. Without doubt, we are sinners, but Your attribute of forgiveness is much greater than our sins.’ (*Tafsīr-e-Na’imī*, pp. 40, part 1)

*Gunah-e-gadā kā ḥisāb kyā woh agarcheh lākḥ say ḥayn siwā  
Magar ay ‘Affū Tayray ‘afw kā na ḥisāb ḥay na shumār ḥay*

*Though there is no measure of the sins of this servant  
O the Most Forgiving, Your mercy is beyond measurement*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is indeed رَحِيمٌ and رَحْمَنٌ. The one pinning his hopes on divine mercy expecting good from Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ can never be deprived of the mercy of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, and will succeed in the worldly life as well as in the afterlife.

## Parable of mercy

It is stated on page 38 of the first part of *Tafsīr Na’imī* that there were two brothers. One of them was pious while the other was a sinner. When the sinful brother was on his deathbed, the pious brother said to him, ‘See, I always admonished and advised you but you did not give up sins. Tell me what would happen to you now?’ The sinful brother replied, ‘If, on the Judgement Day, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ allowed my mother to decide my fate, where would she send me, to Paradise or to Hell?’ The pious brother replied, ‘Mother will, of course, send you to Paradise.’ The sinful brother responded, ‘My Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is more merciful than even my mother.’ Saying this, he passed away.

At night, the elder brother had a dream in which he saw his deceased brother in a very peaceful and comfortable state, so he asked the reason of his forgiveness. The deceased brother replied, ‘The very words I had uttered at the time of my death brought about the forgiveness of all of my sins.’

May Allah ﷺ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

*Ĥum gunāhgāraun pay Tayrī meħarbānī chāħīye  
Sab gunāħ dhūl jāyaīn gayn, raħmat kā pānī chāħīye*

*For us lowly sinners, Your favour is required  
All sins will be washed away; rain of mercy is required*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! Indeed the mercy of Allah ﷺ is immense. Even a single word uttered by a person can lead him to absolution or damnation. As mentioned in the above parable, a single sentence brought about the absolution of a sinner. Likewise, if a person utters explicit words of Kufr [unbelief] and dies without repenting, he will face eternal damnation in Hell.

An excellent way of protecting oneself from damnation and attaining absolution is to travel in the company of the devotees of Rasūl with the Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilāhs of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non political religious movement of the Quran and Sunnah. Even if the one who has made a firm intention of travelling is unable to travel for some reason, he will still gain its blessings, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ ﷺ*. Listen to the faith-refreshing parable of a fortunate person who had made an intention to travel with a Madanī Qāfilāh.

## Swing in garden

Impressed by the ‘area visit to call people towards righteousness’ being carried out in an area of Hyderabad (Sindh, Pakistan), a modern young man attended the Masjid where he listened to a Sunnah-Inspiring speech during which the attendees were encouraged to travel with Madanī Qāfilāhs. Expressing his willingness to travel with a Madanī Qāfilāh, the young man also got his name registered.

A few days before his departure with the Madanī Qāfilāh, he passed away. Someone from his family had a dream in which he saw the deceased swing cheerfully in a beautiful lush green garden. The dreaming person asked, ‘How did you get here?’ He replied, ‘I have got here with the Madanī Qāfilāh of Dawat-e-Islami! Allah ﷺ has blessed me greatly. Please ask my mother not to grieve for me as I am very comfortable here.’

*Khuld mayn hogā hamārā dākhilah is shān say*

*Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ kā na'rah lagātay jāyāin gayn*

*Whilst entering Paradise with glory, إِنَّ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*

*We will be chanting the slogan ‘Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ’*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

By Sharī’ah, the dream of a non-Prophet is not a proof. We should, therefore, hope for the mercy of Allah ﷺ and fear His Hidden Plan as well. All this depends upon the will of Allah ﷺ. If He ﷺ wills, He can punish a person for even a single sin, and if He ﷺ wills, He can bestow His grace on a person by virtue of a single deed of piety or He ﷺ may forgive someone solely by virtue of His mercy and grace. The Most Merciful Allah ﷺ says in part 24, Sūrah Az-Zumar, verse 53:

قُلْ يٰعِبَادِىَ الَّذِيْنَ اَسْرَفُوْا عَلٰى اَنْفُسِهِمْ

لَا تَقْنَطُوْا مِنْ رَّحْمَةِ اللّٰهِ ۗ اِنَّ اللّٰهَ يَغْفِرُ الذُّنُوْبَ جَمِيْعًا ۗ اِنَّهٗ هُوَ الْغَفُوْرُ الرَّحِيْمُ ﴿٥٣﴾

You proclaim, ‘O My servants who have wronged themselves! Do not give up hope of the mercy of Allah ﷺ; indeed Allah ﷺ forgives all sins; indeed only He ﷺ is the Most Forgiving, the Most Merciful.’

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)]

The following incident is reported in Bukhārī, the most authentic book of Aḥādīṣ:

### Murderer of 100 people was forgiven

A person from Banī Isrāīl had murdered 99 people. He approached a Christian monk and asked, ‘Is there any way of repentance for me, a grave sinner?’ The monk’s (response) disappointed him so he murdered the monk as well but he became regretful again and visited different people to find a way of repentance. Eventually, someone suggested that he go to a certain town (where he could seek the help of a Walī of Allah). Therefore, he set off for that town but fell severely ill on the way. When he was close to his death he turned his chest towards that town and then died.

At the time of taking away him (i.e. his soul) a disagreement arose between the angels of mercy and those of punishment. Allah ﷻ commanded the part of the earth (i.e. the distance) between the deceased and the town to reduce in length so that (the town) is closer to him. He ﷻ also commanded the part of the earth between the place from where he had set off and the place where he had died to lengthen in distance. He ﷻ then ordered the measurement (of the two distances).

(After the measurement) The deceased was found to have been one hand span closer to the town, so Allah ﷻ forgave him. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 2, pp. 466, Ḥadīṣ 3470*)

May Allah ﷻ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! As clear from the above parable, it is a very virtuous act to visit the Auliya of Allah and make their town the Qiblah of one’s soul, with reverence. Rejoice at the mercy of Allah who has forgiven the murderer of 100 people merely by virtue of His mercy. If Allah ﷻ also showers His mercy on the fortunate young man who had intended to travel with a Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilaḥ in the company of the devotees of Rasūl, then this is also His immense mercy. Indeed Allah ﷻ is omnipotent.

It is my Madanī suggestion that one should always remain associated with Dawat-e-Islami. *إِنَّ هَذَا اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, One will attain success in the worldly life as well as in the afterlife. Words

cannot express the blessings of the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami! Indeed, the company of the devotees of Rasūl bears fruit. Not only does one attain blessings in his life but also at the time of his demise. Sometimes, the devotees of Rasūl meet their death in an enviable way. Here is the account of one such enviable demise:

### Enviable demise

Muhammad Wasīm ‘Aṭṭārī from North Karachi, Bāb-ul-Madīnāh used to visit Sag-e-Madīnāh<sup>1</sup>. He suffered from hand cancer that resulted in the amputation of his hand. An Islamic brother from his area has stated, ‘Brother Wasīm was in severe agony. I visited him at hospital and said in a consoling tone, ‘O devotee! Don’t grieve over the amputation of your left hand; اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, your right hand is safe, and the greatest privilege is that your Īmān (faith) is also safe, اِنَّ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. I found him very patient, اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. He just kept on smiling. He even rose from his bed and came outside to say me farewell.

Gradually, the pain in his hand was relieved but another ordeal lay in store for him. Fluid accumulated in his lungs, causing him severe pain and agony again. His condition deteriorated as the days passed. Eventually, one day, his pain intensified; he started making Ṣikr of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. The room remained echoing all day with the sounds of the Ṣikr of ‘Allah, Allah.’ He was in a seriously critical condition and was asked to be taken to hospital but he refused. His paternal grandmother embraced him affectionately. He recited Kalimāh Ṭayyibāh اَللّٰهُ مُحَمَّدٌ رَّسُوْلُ اللّٰهِ and the soul of the 22-year old Muhammad Wasīm ‘Aṭṭārī left his body, اِنَّا لِلّٰهِ وَاِنَّا اِلَيْهِ رٰجِعُوْنَ.

When the deceased was being carried for Ghul (ritual bathing) the cloth from over his face slid away, exposing his rose-like blooming face. After the Ghul, his face became even more handsome and radiant. After the burial, the devotees of Rasūl were reciting Na’ats when a pleasant fragrance emanated from his grave, refreshing the senses of those present. A family member of the deceased dreamt that the late Muhammad Wasīm Aṭṭārī was in a room adorned with flowers. The dreaming person asked, ‘Where are you living?’ Pointing towards the room, he replied, ‘This is my home and I am very happy here.’ He then reclined on a beautifully decorated bed.

<sup>1</sup> Amīr-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat داعية بركة المهدى العالیه refers to himself as ‘Sag-e-Madīnāh’ out of humbleness.

The father of the deceased also dreamt that he was present by the grave of Muhammad Wasīm Aṭṭārī. All of a sudden, the grave opened and the deceased emerged from it with a beautiful green turban on his head and a white shroud on his body. A little conversation took place between the two. He then entered the grave which closed again.

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Forgive me, the deceased and the Ummah of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. Bless us all with steadfastness in the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami and with the privilege of making Ṣikr and reciting Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ as well as Kalimah Ṭayyibah at the time of our death.

أَمِينٌ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

*‘Āṣī hūn, maghfirat kī Du’āeyn ḥazār do  
Na’at-e-Nabī sunā kay laḥad mayn utār do*

*Make thousands of supplications for my forgiveness as I am a sinner  
Recite Na’at of Beloved Prophet while laying me in grave, O brother*

## To say ‘do بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ’ is prohibited

Some (Urdu-speaking) people say, ‘Do بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ’, ‘Let’s do بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ!’ or ‘I have done بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ!’ When traders sell the first item of the day, some of them call it بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ. For example, some say, ‘My بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ hasn’t yet taken place this morning!’ All above phrases are wrong expressions. Similarly, if a person comes whilst another person is eating, the eating person often says to him, ‘Come and eat with me.’ The common reply on this occasion is, ‘بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ’ or ‘do بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ.’

It is stated in *Bahār-e-Sharī’at*, part 16, page 32, ‘Scholars have strictly prohibited saying بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ on such an occasion in the above expressions.’ However, one may say like this, ‘Recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ and eat.’ It is better to say supplicatory words on such occasions, like بَارَكَ اللهُ لَنَا وَلَكُمْ (May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ bless us and you) or one can also say it in his mother tongue, ‘May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ bless you.’

## When is it Kufr to recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ?

بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ should never ever be recited before a Ḥarām and impermissible act. It is stated in ‘Fatāwā ‘Ālamgīrī’ that it is Kufr to say بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ when consuming alcohol, fornicating or gambling. (*Fatāwā ‘Ālamgīrī, vol. 2, pp. 273*)

## Angels keep on recording virtues

It is narrated by Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ that the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ, the Owner of Jannah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘O Abū Ḥurayrah (رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ)! When you make Wuḍū, recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ وَالْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ as your angels (i.e. Kirāman and Kātibīn) will continue to record virtues for you for as long as your Wuḍū exists.’ (*Ṭabarānī Ṣaghīr, vol. 1, pp. 73, Ḥadīṣ 186*)

## Virtue for every step

If a person recites بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ and الْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ when mounting an animal, one virtue will be recorded for him (i.e. the rider) for every step the animal takes. (*Tafsīr-e-Na’īmī, vol. 1, pp. 42*)

## Virtues when sailing on ship

If a person recites بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ and الْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ when boarding a ship, virtues will continuously be recorded for him for as long as he is on board. (*Tafsīr-e-Na’īmī, vol. 1, pp. 42*)

Dear Islamic brothers! The virtues of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ are too numerous to mention. The one reading or listening to its virtues feels like reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ all the time. However, one can only gain this privilege if graced by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. By the bestowment of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, one of the ways of developing the habit of reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ is to make individual effort on each other remaining associated with the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. Indeed, individual effort has always played a vital role in Islamic preaching. All the Prophets صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ including our Beloved Prophet Muhammad صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ have made individual effort, calling people towards absolution.



اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, The preachers of Dawat-e-Islami are also acting upon the Sunnah of making individual effort, brightening the candle of Prophet's devotion in the hearts of people. Sometimes, these preachers write to me as regards the blessings of their individual effort.

### Individual effort inspired driver

Here is a summary of a letter I received from a devotee of Rasūl. In order to attend the weekly Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā' of Dawat-e-Islami which is held every Thursday-night, thousands of Islamic brothers come to the Madanī Markaz of Dawat-e-Islami, Faizān-e-Madīnah, Bāb-ul-Madīnah Karachi, via buses which are parked at a particular place.

While passing the parking area, I noticed that a bus-driver was smoking opium listening to songs in his empty bus. I met the driver politely. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, By the blessing of the meeting, he immediately turned the cassette player off and extinguished the opium-filled cigarette either. With a smile, I gave him a Sunnah-Inspiring speech audio-cassette namely 'The First Night in Grave' which he played instantly. I also sat with him to listen to the speech as listening to speech with others is a useful way to persuade them. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Impressed by listening to the speech, he repented of his sins and came to Faizān-e-Madīnah with me to attend the Ijtimā'.

صَلُّوْا عَلٰى الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالٰى عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ

### Gift of speech-cassettes

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you realize how effective and useful individual effort is! We should preach to every Muslim individually and persuade them to offer Ṣalāh. Whenever you come to attend the Ijtimā' etc. by bus or wagon, you should request the driver as well as the conductor to attend the Ijtimā'. If they do not get prepared, give them a CD/DVD/audio cassette with a request to listen to it. Take the cassette back from them after they have listened and give another cassette.

Make every possible effort to take song CDs/DVDs/cassettes from them and get speeches dubbed into those cassettes and then return them. In this way, at least a few sinful cassettes

will be wiped out, *لَنْ يَشَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. One should never give up making individual effort and advising others. Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* has said in Sūrah Az-Zāriyāt, verse 55 part 27:

وَذَكِّرْ فَإِنَّ الذِّكْرَى تَنْفَعُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ﴿٥٥﴾

And advise, for advice benefits the Muslims.

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)]

### Reward is certain even if others do not accept advice

Even if someone does not accept what we preach to him, we will still be rewarded for calling him towards righteousness, *لَنْ يَشَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. Hujjat-ul-Islam Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī *عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْوَالِي* has stated in ‘*Mukāshafa-tul-Qulūb*’, ‘Sayyidunā Mūsā *عَلَيْ نَبِيِّنَا وَعَلَيْهِ الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَام* once humbly asked, ‘O Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ*! What is the reward for the person who calls his brother, ordering him to do righteous deeds and preventing him from evil?’ Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* said, ‘For every sentence he utters, I record (for him) the reward of one year’s worship, and I have Ḥayā (shyness) to punish him in Hell.’ (*Mukāshafa-tul-Qulūb*, pp. 48)

### Better than kingship of entire world

If someone is inspired to offer Ṣalāh and adopt Sunnah by virtue of the individual effort made by you, you will also be greatly rewarded. The Holy Prophet *صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ* has stated, ‘(If) Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* blesses someone with (true) guidance by you, it is better than the kingship of the entire world for you.’ (*Al-Jāmi’-uṣ-Ṣaghīr*, pp. 444, *Hadīṣ* 7219)

### Lethal poison turned harmless

Some fire worshippers once asked Sayyidunā Khālid Bin Walīd *رَضِيَ اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ* to show them any such sign that would make the truthfulness of Islam evident to them. He *رَضِيَ اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ* asked for a deadly poison. After the poison was brought, he recited *بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ* and consumed it.

By the blessings of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ the deadly poison caused him no harm. Seeing this, the fire worshippers spontaneously proclaimed, ‘Islam is the truest religion.’ (*Tafsīr Kabīr*, vol. 1, pp. 155)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! As the above parable shows, by reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ before eating and drinking anything, one remains safe from the harmful ingredients of the food (if any) besides attaining a great reward in the Hereafter, اِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

This incident of the poison not harming Sayyidunā Khālid Bin Walīd رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ is also found in other books with some slight changes; it is also possible that this saintly miracle may have taken place more than once.

## Lethal poison

When Sayyidunā Khālid Bin Walīd رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ along with his army camped in a place called Hīrah, his companions said, ‘We fear that these ‘Ajamīs (non-Arabs) might poison you; so please be cautious.’ He رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ responded, ‘Let me see how deadly the poison of these ‘Ajamīs is! Give the poison to me.’ The companions did as were asked. Reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ, Sayyidunā Khālid Bin Walīd رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ consumed the poison but remained quite unharmed, اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

According to the narration reported by ‘Kalbī’, there was a non-Muslim priest whose name was ‘Abdul Masīh. He had such a deadly poison that the person drinking it was certain to die within an hour.

When informed about it, Sayyidunā Khālid Bin Walīd رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ asked for that poison. The non-Muslim priest brought the poison which Sayyidunā Khālid Bin Walīd consumed reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ وَ بِاللّٰهِ رَبِّ الْاَرْضِ وَالسَّمَاوَاتِ بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الَّذِي لَا يَضُرُّ مَعَ اسْمِهِ دَاءٌ in the presence of the priest! Upon seeing this, ‘Abdul Masīh addressed his nation saying, ‘O my nation! To my utter astonishment, he is still alive despite taking this lethal poison. It is now better for us to reconcile with them; or else they would certainly overpower us.’

This incident occurred during the caliphate of Sayyidunā Abū Bakr Ṣiddīq رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ. (Hujjatullāhi-‘alal-‘Ālamīn, pp. 617)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see the special favour of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ on Sayyidunā Khālid Bin Walīd رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ. It was indeed a divinely-bestowed saintly miracle of Sayyidunā Khālid Bin Walīd رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ that a deadly poison caused him no harm. There are countless types of saintly miracles one of which is to remain protected against deadly things. There have been several instances when poison and other harmful things did not cause any harm to the Auliya of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

### Fire or garden?

A heretic king once captured a saint رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ along with his companions and said in a threatening tone, ‘Show some saintly miracle otherwise I will have you martyred along with all your companions.’ Pointing towards some camel dung, the saint رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ said, ‘Bring it and see what it is.’ When the dung was brought, it had turned into the pieces of pure gold.

Then, picking up an empty bowl, he رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ spun it round and turned it upside down and then gave it to the king. The bowl was now full of water but despite it being turned upside down, not even a single drop of water fell from it. In spite of witnessing these two saintly miracles, the king said, ‘All this is witchcraft and magic!’ The king then ordered that fire be burned. When the flames shot high into the air, the saint and his companions jumped into the fire, taking the young prince with them. When the king saw his young son fall into the fire, he became extremely anxious.

After a short while, the prince was placed in the king’s lap in such a state that there was an apple in his one hand and a pomegranate in the other. The king asked, ‘Where were you, my son?’ His son replied, ‘I was in a garden.’ Upon seeing this, the courtiers of the oppressive and heretic king said, ‘All this is unfounded (and magic).’ The king then said

to the saint رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ, 'If you drink this cup of poison I will believe you.' The noble saint رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ repeatedly drank the cup of poison but remained unharmed. The poison just caused his clothes to tear each time. (*Hujjatullāhi-'alal-'Ālamīn*, pp. 211)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

*Fānūs ban kay jis kī hifāzat ḥawā karay*

*Woh sham'a kyā bujhay jisay roshan Khudā karay*

*How can the candle be extinguished that the Almighty Himself has lit  
Even the wind becomes a chandelier of protection for it*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! Without doubt, the greatness of Islamic saints and their saintly miracles cannot be expressed in words! Devotion to these saints is a prominent feature of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political religious movement of the Quran and Sunnah. Those associated with Dawat-e-Islami are blessed with such divine grace that one is left amazed.

### Astonishing accident

On Sunday 26<sup>th</sup> Rabi'-un-Nūr 1420 A.H. (11 July, 1999) a preacher of Dawat-e-Islami, Muhammad Munir Husayn 'Atṭārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْبَارِي (a resident of Islampura) was badly crushed beneath a lorry at noon on a busy highway in Lala Musa, a famous city of Punjab, Pakistan.

The accident was so tragic that the upper part of his body was separated from the lower part but still he was astonishingly alive and conscious enough to repeatedly recite اللَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ مُحَمَّدٌ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَيْكَ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ aloud. After the doctors of Lala Musa hospital expressed disappointment over the chances of him remaining alive, he was taken to Aziz Bhatti hospital in Gujrat city.

The Islamic brother taking him to hospital has sworn that مُحَمَّدٌ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ Muhammad Munir Husayn 'Atṭārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْبَارِي kept reciting Ṣalāt-'Alan-Nabi ﷺ and Kalimah Ṭayyibah

throughout the way. When the doctors of Aziz Bhatti hospital saw this Madanī scene, they were also amazed how he was still alive and conscious enough to repeatedly recite Kalimah Ṭayyibah and Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī & Salām. They remarked, ‘We have never seen such a courageous and remarkable man ever before!’

After a short while, Muhammad Munīr Ḥusayn ‘Aṭṭārī, a fortunate devotee of Rasūl, desperately offered his heartfelt pleading in the court of the Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ in these words:

*Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ please come!*  
*Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ please help me!*  
*Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ please forgive me!*

After this, he recited لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللهُ مُحَمَّدٌ رَّسُولُ اللهِ and his soul left his body, blessing him with martyrdom. According to Islamic jurisprudence, the Muslim who has passed away in an accident is a martyr.

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

## Waking Muslims for Ṣalāt-ul-Fajr is Sunnah

Dear Islamic brothers! This incident was published in many newspapers at that time. عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْبَارِي عَلِيٌّ, The martyr of Dawat-e-Islami, Muhammad Munīr Ḥusayn ‘Aṭṭārī was a responsible preacher of Dawat-e-Islami and had returned from a Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilah of Rasūl’s devotees just a day before the accident. The deceased would do Ṣadā-e-Madīnah daily. In the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami, waking Muslims for Ṣalāt-ul-Fajr is referred to as Ṣadā-e-Madīnah. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Countless fortunate Islamic brothers act upon this Sunnah. Waking Muslims for Ṣalāt-ul-Fajr is also a Sunnah as obvious from the following narration.

Sayyidunā Abū Bakrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ (who was a companion from the tribe of Banī Ṣaqīf) has stated, ‘I went for Ṣalāt-ul-Fajr with the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. When he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ passed by a sleeping person, he would call him for Ṣalāh or wake him up with his blessed foot.’ (Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 2, pp. 33, Ḥadīṣ 1264)

## Who can wake others with foot?

The fortunate brothers doing Ṣadā-e-Madīnah attain the reward of practicing a Sunnah, *أَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. Remember! Not everyone is permitted to wake up a sleeping person with foot. Only a pious and elderly person can wake up the sleeping person with foot as the sleeping one would not resent it. However, there is no harm in waking up a sleeping person by gently pressing his feet with hands provided there is no Shar'ī prohibition.

Indeed, if our Beloved and Blessed Prophet *صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ* awakens a devotee of his with his blessed foot, the sleeping fortune of that devotee will be awoken. And if he *صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ* places his blessed foot over the head, eyes or chest of a fortunate one, by Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, he *صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ* will bless that person with comfort and peace in the worldly life as well as in the afterlife.

*Aīk ihokar mayn Uḥud kā zalzalah jātā rahā*

*Rakhtī ḥayn kitnā waqār أَكْبَرَ اللَّهُ أَيْرِيَان*

*In one kick the tremor of Uḥud died down  
How great power the blessed heels own*

*Yēh dil yēh jigar ḥay yēh ānkhaīn yēh sar ḥay*

*Jidḥar chāḥo rakho qadam Jān-e-‘Ālam ﷺ*

*Place your foot wherever you wish, O Prophet ﷺ dear  
My heart, eyes and head are all in wait here*

*صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ*

## Excellence of reciting Kalimah at time of death

*أَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, It seems Muhammad Munīr Ḥusayn Aṭṭārī's services to Dawat-e-Islami have born fruit as he was granted the privilege of reciting Kalimah Ṭayyibah in the last moments of his life. Indeed the one blessed with reciting Kalimah at the time of his death will attain absolution in the afterlife. The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah, the Owner of Jannah *صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ* has stated, 'The one whose last words are *لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ* will enter Paradise.' (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 3, pp. 132, Ḥadīṣ 3116*)

*Fazl-o-karam jis per bhī huwā*

*Us nay martay-dam Kalimah*

*Paʿh liyā aur Jannat mayn gayā لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ*

*At the time of death, whoever recites Kalimah*

*Will enter Paradise by divine Raḥmah*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## A strong & healthy Satan

Two Satans once met each other. One of them was strong and healthy while the other was weak and feeble. The healthy Satan asked the feeble one, ‘Brother! Why are you so weak?’ He replied, ‘I am (deputed) to be with such a pious person who recites بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ before entering his house, eating and drinking anything; so I have to stay away from him but, my dear, you are very strong and healthy; what is the secret behind it?’

The fat Satan replied, ‘I am appointed to be with such a heedless person who does not recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ before entering his house and eating & drinking anything, so I take part in all of his activities and I keep riding him as one rides an animal (and this is the only secret of my good health).’ (*Asrār-ul-Fātiḥah*, pp. 155)

## Names of 9 Satans and their tasks

Dear Islamic brothers! We have learnt from the foregoing narration that if we desire blessings in our acts with protection from satanic involvement in them, we should always recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ before commencing every permissible act. Otherwise the accursed Satan will get involved in every act. Satan has a lot of offspring that have particular (satanic) duties.

‘Allāmah Ibn Hajar ‘Asqalānī كُنُسُ سِرِّهِ الرَّبَّانِي has quoted that Amīr-ul-Mūminīn, Sayyidunā ‘Umar Fārūq A’zam رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated that Satan has 9 offspring:



(1) Zalītūn (2) Wašīn (3) Laqūs (4) A'wān (5) Ĥaffāf (6) Murrah (7) Musawwiṭ (8) Dāsīm (9) Walhān

1. **Zalītūn** is appointed at marketplaces where he places his flag.
2. **Wašīn** is appointed to make people suffer unforeseen problems.
3. **Laqūs** is appointed to fire worshippers.
4. **A'wān** is appointed to rulers.
5. **Ĥaffāf** is appointed to alcoholics.
6. **Murrah** is appointed to those singing songs and playing musical instruments.
7. **Musawwiṭ** is appointed to spread rumours. It makes people believe and spread rumours, keeping them unaware of the truth.
8. **Dāsīm** is appointed to houses. If a person does not recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ when stepping in his house, nor does he make Salām after he has entered, then this Satan engenders family discords, even causing divorce or decree absolute<sup>1</sup> or physical assault.
9. **Walhān** is appointed to cause satanic deception in one's heart during Wuḍū, Ṣalāh and other acts of worship. (*Al-Munabbihāt*, pp. 91)

### Solution to family discords

A renowned exegetist of the Quran, Ḥakīm-ul-Ummat, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَأَان has stated, 'When entering his house, one should recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ and place the right foot first into the house. One should then say Salām to the household. If no one is present in house, one should say اَلْسَّلَامُ عَلَیْكَ اَیُّهَا التَّیُّ وَرَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ وَبَرَکَاتُهُ. Some saints have been observed reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ and Sūraḥ Al-Ikhlāṣ as they entered their houses in the beginning of the day. This brings about harmony in the household preventing quarrel, and increases blessing in sustenance.' (*Mirāt-ul-Manājih*, vol. 6, pp. 9)

<sup>1</sup> Decree absolute is an order from a court that finally ends a marriage, making the two people divorced.

*Yā Ilāhī َعَدَّوَجَلَّ ḥar għaīrī Shayṭān say maḥfūz rakḥ  
Day jagah Firdaus mayn nīrān say maḥfūz rakḥ*

*O Almighty َعَدَّوَجَلَّ! Keep us secured from Satan every moment  
Give us an abode in Paradise and protect us from punishment*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Do recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ before eating

It is a Sunnah to recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ before eating and drinking (any permissible thing). Sayyidunā Ḥuḏayfah رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Noble Rasūl صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘The food on which بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ is not recited becomes Ḥalāl for Satan.’ (In other words, Satan also joins in consuming the food before eating which بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ is not recited).

*(Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, vol. 2, pp. 172, Ḥadīṣ 2017)*

## Save food from Satan

The food before eating which بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ is not recited contains no blessings. Sayyidunā Abū Ayyūb Anṣārī رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated, ‘We were once present in the blessed company of the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ when food was served. In the beginning there was such blessing that we had never seen before, but towards the end, we observed no blessings. We asked the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, ‘Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, what is the reason for this?’ He صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ replied, ‘All of us had recited بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ prior to eating, then a person who had not recited بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ sat down to eat, and Satan also ate with him.’ *(Sharḥ-us-Sunnah, vol. 6, pp. 62, Ḥadīṣ 2818)*

## If one forgets to recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ ...

Umm-ul-Mūminīn, Sayyidatunā ‘Aishah Ṣiddīqah رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has narrated that the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘When a person eats food, he should mention the name of Allah َعَدَّوَجَلَّ, i.e. recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ. If he forgets to recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ in the beginning, he should recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ أَوْلَةً وَأُخْرَةً.’ *(Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 3, pp. 356, Ḥadīṣ 3767)*

## Satan threw up!

Sayyidunā Umayyaḥ Bin Makhshī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, ‘A person was eating food without reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ in the presence of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. When he was about to eat the last morsel, he recalled and recited بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ أَوَّلَهُ وَآخِرَهُ. (Seeing this) The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said with a smile, ‘Satan was also eating with this person. When he mentioned the name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Satan spewed up what was in his stomach.’ (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 3, pp. 356, Ḥadīṣ 3767*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Nothing is hidden from Blessed Eyes of Mustafa ﷺ

Dear Islamic brothers! One should recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ whenever one eats food. If someone eats without reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ, a Satan named ‘Qarīn’ joins him in the meal. It is evident from the Ḥadīṣ narrated by Sayyidunā Umayyaḥ Bin Makhshī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ that the blessed eyes of the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ saw everything, which is why he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ smiled upon seeing Satan’s dismay.

A renowned exegetist of the Quran, Ḥakīm-ul-Ummat, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلٰٓئِكَةِ has stated, ‘The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ is able enough to see even hidden creatures. The Ḥadīṣ is very explicit in its meaning and does not require any elaboration or interpretation. As we do not eat the food in which a fly has fallen (and is still present in it), similarly, Satan cannot digest the food before eating which the name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is mentioned. Though the food thrown up by Satan is of no use to us, Satan falls sick and has to remain hungry, and the lost blessing of our food is restored. Thus, there is one advantage for us and two disadvantages for Satan.

It is also possible that Satan may not even eat with us in the future for fear that perhaps we would recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ during the meal and he would have to again vomit the food he has eaten. The person mentioned in the Ḥadīṣ was probably eating alone. Had he been eating in the company of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ he would not

have forgotten to recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ because the people present there used to recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ aloud and would instruct others to do the same.’ (*Mirāt Sharḥ-e-Mishkāt, vol. 6, pp. 30*)

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, In the Madanī Qāfilaḥs of Dawat-e-Islami, Du’ās with بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ are often recited loudly both before and after the meal. One travelling with Madanī Qāfilaḥs often gets the privilege of learning Du’ās and Sunnaḥs. You should also routinely travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥs. Words cannot express the blessings of Madanī Qāfilaḥs of the devotees of Rasūl! Listen to one of such accounts and rejoice.

### Şiddīq Akbar رَضِيَ اللّٰهُ عَنْهُ performed Madanī operation

Here is a summary of the account given by a devotee of Rasūl: ‘Our Sunnaḥ-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilaḥ travelled to Naka Khari (Baluchistan, Pakistan). One of the participants of the Qāfilaḥ had a migraine<sup>1</sup> because of four small lumps on his head. When the pain occurred, he would writhe in agony, causing the affected part of his face to turn black. One night, he was writhing in agony, so we gave him some painkillers and made him sleep. When he woke up in the morning, he was very happy. He told us, ‘By the grace of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, I was blessed with the vision of the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and his four closest companions رَضِيَ اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ in my dream. Pointing towards me, the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said to Şiddīq Akbar رَضِيَ اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ, ‘Remove his headache.’

So the Holy Prophet’s companion of the cave and the shrine, Sayyidunā Abū Bakr Şiddīq رَضِيَ اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ performed a Madanī operation in such a way that he opened up my head, removed four black lumps from my brain and then said, ‘Son, nothing will happen to you now.’

That brother was really cured. On his return from the Madanī Qāfilaḥ, when he went for a medical check up, the doctor exclaimed with wonder, ‘Brother! This is amazing! All the four lumps have vanished from your brain!’ Upon this, he tearfully mentioned his dream and the blessing of travelling with the Madanī Qāfilaḥ.’ Highly impressed by listening to this, 12 members of hospital staff including some doctors made the intention of travelling with a 12-day Madanī Qāfilaḥ. Some doctors also intended to adorn their

<sup>1</sup> Migraine is a type of severe headache affecting only one side of the head.

faces with the symbol of devotion to the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, i.e. the Sunnah of beard.

*Ĥay Nabī ﷺ kī naẓar Qāfilay wālon per  
Āo sārāy chalayn Qāfilay mayn chalo  
Sīkĥnay Sunnatayn Qāfilay mayn chalo  
Lūinay raḥmatayn Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*To learn Sunnah and reap blessings, travel with Qāfilaḥ  
To be blessed with mercy of Prophet ﷺ, travel with Qāfilaḥ*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! This incident of a person being cured in the state of dream is not new. By the bestowment of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, the Prophet of Raḥmaḥ, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ, the Owner of Jannaḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ cures illnesses. Refresh your faith by listening to the following five accounts, about people being cured by virtue of dreams, narrated by Sayyidunā Imām Yūsuf Bin Ismā'il Nabḥānī عُنَيْنُ بْنُ إِسْمَاعِيلَ الرَّبَّانِي in the second volume of his renowned book entitled حُجَّةُ اللهِ عَلَى الْعُلَمَاءِ فِي مُعْجَزَاتِ سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ.

## 1. Prophet ﷺ restored eyesight

Sayyidunā Muhammad Bin Mubārak Ḥarbī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْقَوِي has reported, 'Alī Abul Kabīr عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْقَدِير was visually impaired. He once had a dream in which he beheld the Beloved and Blessed Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ passed his cure-providing hand over the eyes of 'Alī Abul Kabīr. When he woke up in the morning, he had gained his eyesight!' (*Hujjatullāhi-'alal-'Ālamīn, vol. 2, pp. 526*)

*Ānkĥ 'aṭā kī-jīye, us mayn ziyā dī-jīye  
Jalwah qarīb ā gayā tum pay karauṛon Durūd*

*Bless me with insight so that I may behold your vision  
May blessings be upon you in millions*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 2. Prophet ﷺ cured tumorous lumps

Sayyidunā Taqīyyuddīn Abū Muhammad ‘Abdus Salām عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ رَبِّ الْاَكَامِ has stated, ‘My brother Ibrāhīm had lumps in his throat and was in severe agony. He once had a dream in which he beheld the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. (In his dream) He requested, ‘O Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! I have suffered from acute pain due to this illness.’ The Prophet of Raḥmāh, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ replied, ‘Your plea has been listened to.’ اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, By the blessings of the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, my brother was cured.’ (*Hujjatullāhī-‘alal-‘Ālamīn*, vol. 2, pp. 526)

*Sar-e-bālīn unḥayn raḥmat kī adā lāyī ḥay*

*Ḥāl bigrā ḥay to bīmār kī ban āyī ḥay*

*He has come to his dying devotee*

*Manifesting his attribute of mercy*

صَلُّوْا عَلٰى الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلٰى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 3. Prophet ﷺ cured asthma

A noble saint رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, ‘I was seriously ill and was bedridden in my home. My elderly father رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ was also confined to bed with asthma on the upper floor of home. Neither I was able to go upstairs nor could my father come downstairs.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, One night, I was fortunately blessed with the vision of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ in my dream. I presented a pillow to the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and he sat down leaning against it. I pleaded with the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ for the cure of my illness and that of my elderly father. Upon hearing my plea, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ went upstairs.

At the time of Ṣalāt-ul-Fajr, I heard sounds of someone groaning with pain. In fact, it was my respected father descending from upstairs. He came to me and said, ‘Son, I have been blessed tonight with the bounty of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.’ I responded, ‘O beloved father! The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ had already blessed this sinner [me] before he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ went upstairs to shower you with bounties.’

وَالْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَلَى إِحْسَانِهِ, We both regained health by virtue of the blessings of the Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. (Hujjatullāhī-‘alal-‘Ālamīn, vol. 2, pp. 527)

*Marīzān-e-jahān ko tum shifā daytay hō dam bhār mayn  
Khudārā dard kā hō mayray darmān Yā Rasūlallāh ﷺ*

*You cure the ill of the world within an instant, Yā Rasūlallāh ﷺ  
Please remove my worries and troubles for the sake of Allah*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

#### 4. Prophet ﷺ cured leprosy

Sayyidunā Shaykh Abū Ishāq عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الرَّزَّاقِ has stated, ‘I had a spot of leprosy on my shoulder. وَالْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, In my dream I was blessed with the vision of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. I mentioned my disease so the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ passed his blessed hand over my shoulder. When I awoke in the morning, I had been cured of leprosy, وَالْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.’ (Hujjatullāhī-‘alal-‘Ālamīn, vol. 2, pp. 531)

*Marz-e-‘iṣyān kī taraqqī say huwā hūn jān balab  
Mujh ko achchā kī-jiye ḥālat mayrī achchī nahīn*

*To the verge of death the disease of sins has led me  
My condition is not good, please cure me*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

#### 5. Prophet ﷺ cured hand blisters

A noble saint عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated that Shaykh Ḥammād عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ got blisters on his hand. The painful blisters had ruptured. The physicians unanimously gave their opinion that the hand should be amputated. Sayyidunā Ḥammād عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, ‘I spent that night in severe pain and restlessness on the roof of my home. I pleaded and made Du‘ā in the court of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ for cure.

When I slept, my sleeping fortune awoke, blessing me the vision of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ in dream. I pleaded, 'Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! Cure me of my hand blisters!' He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ responded, 'Stretch out your hand.' I did as advised. The Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ passed his blessed hand over it and said to me, 'Get up!' As I stood up, اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, my hand blisters had been cured by the blessings of the Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.' (*Hujjatullāhī-'alal-'Ālamīn, vol. 2, pp. 528*)

*Yeh marīz mar rahā hay, tayray hāth mayn shifā hay*

*Ay Ṭabīb jald ānā, Madanī Madīnay wālay*

*This patient is dying and the cure is in your hand, O healer!*

*Come sooner, O sovereign of Madīnāh, come sooner*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Satanic deception

Only Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ provides cure. By listening to the above parables, one is perplexed by such satanic deception as: Can anyone provide cure besides Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ?

## Cure for satanic deception

Without doubt, by one self, only Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ provides cure (i.e. the real curer is only Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ), but by the bestowment of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, His servants can also provide cure. However, if anyone believes that so-and-so person can provide cure to others without the power given by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, then such a person is certainly Kāfir [unbeliever]. Whether it is cure or medicine, no one can give even an iota to others without the power given by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

Every Muslim has the belief that whatever the Prophets عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَام and saints رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى give (to others) they give it only by the power given to them by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forbid, if anyone has the belief that Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has not empowered any Prophet or Islamic saint to cure diseases or to grant anything, then such a person is denying the commandment of the Holy Quran.



Read verse 49 of Sūrah Āl-e-‘Imrān in the 3<sup>rd</sup> part with its translation, إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, satanic deception will be eradicated and Satan will be unsuccessful and disappointed. Therefore, mentioning the blessed saying of Sayyidunā ‘Isā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام, the Noble Quran states:

وَأُبْرِئُ الْأَكْمَهَ وَالْأَبْرَصَ وَأُحْيِي الْمَوْتَى بِأُذُنِ اللَّهِ

And I give cure to the inborn blind and the leper, and I give life to the dead, by the command of Allah.

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 3, Sūrah Āl-e-‘Imrān, verse 49)*

Did you notice? Sayyidunā ‘Isā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام is clearly and openly proclaiming that he gives eyesight to the inborn blind, cures the lepers, and even resurrects the dead by virtue of the divinely-bestowed power. Various kinds of powers and authorities have been bestowed upon the Prophets عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَام by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. Further, by the blessing of the Prophets, powers are also given to the Auliya, and they can also provide cure and bestow much more.

When Sayyidunā ‘Isā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام possesses such a high status [as mentioned in the Quranic verse], just imagine how phenomenal the status of the Beloved and Blessed Mustafa صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would be, who is the sovereign of all Prophets including even Sayyidunā ‘Isā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام!

Remember that the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ possesses all the virtues of all Prophets and those of the entire creation. In fact, whoever has got any favour has got it by virtue of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.

So we have learnt that if Sayyidunā ‘Isā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام can cure the ill, give eyesight to the blind, and resurrect the dead, the Holy Prophet Muhammad صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ can give all these favours (to his devotees) to even a greater degree.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 76,000 Virtues

It is narrated by Sayyidunā Ibn Mas'ūd رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ that the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, 'One who recites بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will record 4,000 virtues in his book of deeds for very letter, forgive 4,000 of his sins and raise his rank by 4,000 degrees.' (*Firdaus-ul-Akhhbār*, vol. 4, pp. 26, Ḥadīṣ 5573)

Dear Islamic brothers! Rejoice! The immense mercy of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is beyond imagination! Let's compute: بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ consists of 19 letters. Therefore, by reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ once, one will receive 76 thousand virtues, his 76 thousand sins will be forgiven, and his rank will be raised by 76 thousand degrees, وَاللّٰهُ ذُو الْفَضْلِ الْعَظِیْمِ.

## Wisdom in not reciting الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ at time of slaughter

Whilst mentioning the infinite mercy of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلٰٓئِكَةِ has stated, 'Ponder over the fact that بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ is not written in Sūrah At-Taubaḥ. Similarly, complete بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ is not recited at the time of the slaughter of an animal; instead, just 'بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ اَللّٰهُ اَكْبَرُ' is recited. Have you ever pondered as to what the wisdom behind this is? The wisdom is that the whole Sūrah At-Taubaḥ, from start to finish, is about Jihad [war] and killing, which is wrath for the unbelievers. Likewise, the life of the animal is taken at the time of its slaughter, which is also a moment of wrath and coercion. Therefore, one is prevented from mentioning mercy on this occasion.

سُبْحٰنَ اللّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Hence whoever [makes a habit of reciting] complete بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ, i.e. بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ will be protected from divine wrath, اِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

(*Tafsīr-e-Na'imī*, vol. 1, pp. 43)

صَلُّوْا عَلٰی الْحَبِیْبِ صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰی عَلٰی مُحَمَّدٍ

## Wisdom in 19 letters of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ

The number of the letters in بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ is 19 and so is the number of the punishment-inflicting angels in Hell. Thus it is hoped that the punishment from each angel will be averted by the blessing of every letter of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ.

Another excellence is that day and night consist of 24 hours 5 of which are devoted to the five daily Ṣalāḥ, whereas for the remaining 19 hours, 19 letters of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ have been granted.

Thus every hour of the one who keeps reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ will be considered to have been spent in worship and the sins of each hour will be forgiven, *لِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.  
(*Tafsīr Kabīr, vol. 1, pp. 156*)

## Relief from torment of grave

Once Sayyidunā ‘Īsā *عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ وَ عَلَيهِ الصَّلَاةُ وَ السَّلَامُ* passed by a grave and noticed that the buried person was being punished. After a while, when he passed by it again, he saw that the grave was shining from the inside, and divine mercy was being showered on it.

Astonished, Sayyidunā ‘Īsā *عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ وَ عَلَيهِ الصَّلَاةُ وَ السَّلَامُ* requested in the court of Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* that the secret behind this be told to him. Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* said, ‘O ‘Īsā (*عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ*)! This person was being punished because he was a grave sinner. When he died, he left his wife pregnant who gave birth to a baby boy. Today, his boy was sent to a Madrasaḥ where the teacher made him recite *بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ*. I had Ḥayā (shyness) to punish the man under the earth whose son is mentioning My name upon the earth.’ (*Tafsīr Kabīr, vol. 1, pp. 155*)

May Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

*Ay Khudā-e-Mustafa mayn tayrī raḥmataun pay qurbān*

*Ĥo karam say mayrī bakhshish, baṭufāil-e-Shāḥ-e-Jilān* *رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰی عَلَيْهِ*

*Your mercy is infinite, O Rab of Mustafa*

*Forgive me for the sake of Shāḥ-e-Jilān* *رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰی عَلَيْهِ*

عَزَّوَجَلَّ! مَبْنِيْنَ اللّٰهَ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! We should all teach our children to mention the name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ from their early age instead of teaching them such words as ‘Tata’ or ‘Papa.’ Not only will the deceased parents receive the blessings of this, the one teaching and the one learning will also gain its immense blessings.

Therefore, whilst playing with your children, repeatedly say ‘Allah’ ‘Allah’ to them with the intention of teaching them. اِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. As soon as they are able to speak, they will be uttering the word ‘Allah’ before they learn to speak any other word.

### Madanī upbringing of child

Sayyidunā Saḥl Bin ‘Abdullāh Tustarī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْقَوِيّ has stated, ‘When I was three years old I used to get up at night and see my maternal uncle, Sayyidunā Muhammad Bin Sawār عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْعَفَّارِ offer Ṣalāh. One day, he asked me, ‘Do you not remember Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ who has created you?’ I asked, ‘How should I remember Him?’ He replied, ‘At night, before you go to sleep, imagine as if you are uttering the following sentences thrice in your heart without moving your tongue:

اللّٰهُ مَعِيَ، اللّٰهُ نَاطِرٌ اِلَيّْ، اللّٰهُ شَهِدِي

Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is with me, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is watching me, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is my witness!.’

Sayyidunā Saḥl عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالَى goes onto say: I recited these sentences for a few nights and then informed my uncle of this. He asked me to repeat them seven times. I did as was advised and informed him again after a few nights. He then instructed me to recite them eleven times, so I did as was instructed, and this time I felt the pleasure of those words in my heart. After a year passed, my uncle advised, ‘Continue to recite what I have taught you until you reach your grave. اِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, This will benefit you in the worldly life as well as in the afterlife.’

Sayyidunā Saḥl Bin ‘Abdullāh Tustarī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْقَوِيّ has further stated, ‘Making Ṣikr in solitude, I continued to recite these words for many years until I felt its great spiritual

<sup>1</sup> If possible, write these sentences on a piece of paper and display it at such a place of the house, shop etc. where it can repeatedly come in your sight.

pleasure in my heart. One day, my uncle asked, ‘O Saḥl! Can a person disobey Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, whereas Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is with him, sees him and is his witness? No, certainly not! Therefore, refrain from sins.’

Then, my respectable uncle got me admitted to a Madrasaḥ. As I did not want my practice of Ḍikr to be interrupted I persuaded my teacher to let me go home after he teaches me for an hour. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, When I was six or seven years old, I had memorized the entire Quran. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, I would keep fast every day and eat barley bread [at Saḥarī].

I kept on doing this practice up to the age of 12 years. When I was thirteen, I confronted a religious issue. To find a solution to the issue I took permission from my parents and travelled to Basra (Iraq). I consulted the scholars of Basra about my issue but none of them were able to give me a convincing reply, so I travelled to a place called ‘Abbādān. I presented my issue to a renowned scholar of ‘Abbādān, Sayyidunā Abū Ḥabīb Ḥamzah Bin Abī ‘Abdullāh ‘Abbādānī مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ سَيِّدِ الرَّبَّانِيِّ who provided me with a satisfactory and convincing reply.

I remained in his company for a long time, enhancing my knowledge, gaining spiritual enlightenment and learning manners. I then moved to Tustar. In order to meet my needs, I would purchase one dirham’s barley to make bread for me. Every night at the time of Saḥarī, I would eat a piece of bread, made of just 70 grams of saltless barley, without any curry.

This one dirham would be sufficient for me for an entire year. I then intended to eat once every three days. Then I started remaining hungry for 5 days, then for 7 days and then for 25 days (that is, I would eat once every 25 days). I continued to do this practice for 20 years. Later, I travelled and toured for many years. Then I again returned to Tustar where I would perform worship at night for as long as Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ willed.

Sayyidunā Imām Aḥmad عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْاَكْبَرُ has stated, ‘I never saw Sayyidunā Saḥl Bin ‘Abdullāh Tustarī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْقَوِي eat salt throughout his life.’ (*Iḥyā-ul-‘Ulūm, vol. 3, pp. 91*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! Fortunate and wise are the parents who are more concerned about the betterment of their children's afterlife than their worldly life. Here is a summary of a faith-refreshing account of a wise mother who made 'individual effort' that finally led to the reform of her son's character. Read and rejoice!

### Marvel of Dawat-e-Islami's Tarbiyyatī course

A devotee of Rasūl from Jhang (Pakistan) has related, 'My mother was ill from a long time. She had always longed for me to give up sins and get reformed. Since she very much liked Dawat-e-Islami, she provided me with the expenses and insistently sent me to Faizān-e-Madīnaḥ, Dawat-e-Islami's global Madanī Markaz situated at Bāb-ul-Madīnaḥ, Karachi. She had also advised me to do Tarbiyyatī course there with the devotees of Rasūl in the merciful atmosphere of Faizān-e-Madīnaḥ and make Du'ā for her recovery.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, I came to Bāb-ul-Madīnaḥ, Karachi where I joined the Tarbiyyatī course and travelled with Madanī Qāfilāhs. I also made Du'ā for my mother's recovery from her disease. When I returned home after the completion of the Tarbiyyatī course, I was overjoyed to see that my severely ill mother had recuperated from her disease by the blessings of the Du'ā made in Faizān-e-Madīnaḥ during the Tarbiyyatī course.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, By the blessings of the Tarbiyyatī course, I became steadfast in Ṣalāḥ and joined the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. I developed an enthusiasm to serve Sunnaḥ and to travel with Madanī Qāfilāhs. It is my heartfelt desire that every member of my family adopt the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami and that our problems be solved.'

*Faizān-e-Madīnaḥ mayn Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ kī raḥmat ḥay*

*Ammī ko muyassar ab siḥḥat kī sa'ādat ḥay*

*Faizān-e-Madīnaḥ mayn ānay ḥī kī barakat ḥay*

*Khūb aur baḥḥī mujḥ ko Sunnat say maḥabbat ḥay*

*Mother has been cured and I have become a devotee of Sunnaḥ  
By the grace of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and by the blessings of attending Faizān-e-Madīnaḥ*

Those who make their children a devotee of the world preventing them from good company, seriously endanger their afterlife. At times, such people have regrets even in this world.

### Preventing others from Madanī Qāfilaḥ causes harm

Making individual effort, a devotee of Rasūl (from Madīna-tul-Auliyaḥ Ahmedabad, India) persuaded a young man to travel with a Madanī Qāfilaḥ but the father of the young man prevented him from the travel of religious education for fear of the loss of his worldly education. The young man was unfortunately deprived of the company of the devotees of Rasūl.

As a result, he adopted the company of some wicked friends, turning into an alcoholic. Now, his father realized his grave mistake and requested the same devotee of Rasūl to take his son with a Madanī Qāfilaḥ so that he might give up drinking. The devotee of Rasūl made individual effort again, but the young man had been so addicted to drinking and wicked company that he was no longer prepared to travel with the Madanī Qāfilaḥ. Parents should provide their children with a righteous and Madanī environment from their early age. Otherwise, if children become spoilt as a result of the wicked company, parents will end up regretful.

Once my<sup>1</sup> elder sister told me that an Islamic sister tearfully requested her to make Du'ā for the reform of her son's character. 'Alas, she said, 'I have myself spoiled my son! I enrolled him in the Ḥifẓ [Quranic memorization] class of Madrasa-tul-Madīnaḥ. When he came home after learning Sunnaḥs and etiquettes, he would tell them to us, but we would make fun of him. Disheartened, he eventually gave up going to Madrasa-tul-Madīnaḥ. Now, he has become a loafer due to the company of wicked friends. Coincidentally, I have joined the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. Now I deeply regret mocking him. Alas! What will become of me!'

صُحِبَتِ صَالِحٌ تَرَا صَالِحٌ كُنْتُد      صُحِبَتِ طَالِحٌ تَرَا طَالِحٌ كُنْتُد

*(The company of the pious will make you pious, whereas that of the wicked will make you wicked).*

<sup>1</sup> The author, Amīr-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat دامت برکاتہا العالیہ

## House of beasts

Dear Islamic brothers! Sayyidunā Saḥl Bin ‘Abdullāḥ Tustarī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْقَوِيّ was a Ṣiddīq (i.e. a saint from amongst the group of the highest rank). He would refrain from tastes and pleasures. He would not use salt in his food because the use of salt makes the food tasty. Indeed, even if many kinds of spices are added to food, it will remain tasteless unless salt is added to it.

It is also noteworthy that a specified amount of salt is essential for the human body, so this was actually a saintly miracle of Sayyidunā Saḥl Bin ‘Abdullāḥ Tustarī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْقَوِيّ that he remained alive without consuming salt for a long time. His blessed house situated in Tustar used to be called ‘Bayt-us-Sibā’ (i.e. house of beasts) because many beasts (like lions, tigers etc.) would come to his house where he would feed meat to them.

During the ending stage of his life, he عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ had become disabled but whenever it was time for Ṣalāḥ his disability would vanish, enabling him to offer his Ṣalāḥ. As soon as he finished Ṣalāḥ, he would become disabled again like before. (*Risāla-tul-Qushayriyyah*, pp. 387)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Cure for fever

It is narrated that a person once got fever. His respected teacher Shaykh Faqīḥ Wali ‘Umar Bin Sa’id عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْعَظِيمِ went to visit him. Giving him a Ta’wīz [amulet], the Shaykh advised him not to unfold and see what the Ta’wīz contained. After the Shaykh left, he wore the Ta’wīz and was instantly cured of fever.

Amazed, he couldn’t help seeing what the Ta’wīz contained. As he unfolded it he saw that بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ was written on it. A satanic deception occurred to him that anyone could have written this! As soon as his reverence for his Shaykh diminished, his fever immediately recurred.

Worried, he went to his Shaykh and apologized for his mistake. The Shaykh again prepared a Ta’wīz and fastened it to his arm with his own blessed hands, curing the fever again instantly. Though the Shaykh had not prohibited him this time from unfolding



and seeing the inside of the Ta'wīz, he himself refrained from doing so due to his previous experience. Eventually, when he unfolded it after a year, he saw that بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ was written on it.

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

Dear Islamic brothers! Indeed بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ contains immense blessings. It also has cures for diseases. The foregoing parable gives the lesson that if an Islamic saint ever prohibits someone even from any Mubāḥ (permissible) act, he should abstain from it even if he is unable to comprehend the wisdom behind it. Another lesson is that one should not unfold and see the inside of the Ta'wīz as one's reverence may be affected by this. Further, the Ta'wīz is folded in a special way and sometimes particular invocations are also recited whilst it is being folded. Therefore, unfolding and seeing it may reduce its benefits.

## 5 Madanī cures for fever

لَا يَرَوْنَ فِيهَا شَمْسًا وَلَا زَمْهَرِيرًا ﴿١٣﴾

**They will neither see the hot sunshine in it, nor the bitter cold.**

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 29, Sūrah Ad-Dahr, verse 13)*

1. Recite this blessed verse 7 times (with Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ once before and after it) and then make *Dam*<sup>1</sup> (i.e. blow on the patient). *إِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, The severity of fever will be reduced, and the patient will feel tranquillity. (Note that it is not necessary to recite the translation of the verse).
2. Sayyidunā Imām Ja’far Ṣādiq رَضِيَ اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, ‘Recite Sūrah Al-Fātiḥah 40 times (with Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ once before and after it) and then make *Dam* (i.e. blow on) water and sprinkle some drops of this water on the face of the person suffering from fever. *إِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, Fever will be cured.’

<sup>1</sup> In this book, the word ‘*Dam*’ has been used in the sense of a spiritual remedy with its pronunciation as ‘dAM.’ It must not be pronounced as ‘dæm.’ Note that this word has been italicized in the whole book with its ‘D’ capitalized. [Translator’s Note]

3. When the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ had fever, Sayyidunā Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام recited the following Du'ā and made *Dam*:

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ أَرْقِيكَ مِنْ كُلِّ دَاءٍ يُؤْذِيكَ  
وَمِنْ شَرِّ كُلِّ نَفْسٍ أَوْ عَيْنٍ حَاسِدٍ اللَّهُ يَشْفِيكَ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ أَرْقِيكَ

**Translation:** With the name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ I make *Dam* on you for every such disease that causes you harm, and (for your protection from) the evil of others and from the evil eye of the jealous. May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ cure you. I make *Dam* on you with the name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

(*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim*, pp. 1202, *Ḥadīṣ* 2186)

Recite the Du'ā in Arabic only (with Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ once before and after it) and then make *Dam* on the patient of fever.

4. The person suffering from fever should frequently recite بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الْكَبِيرِ.
5. It is narrated in a blessed Ḥadīṣ, ‘If anyone of you gets fever, sprinkle cold water on him in the morning for 3 days.’ (*Al-Mustadrak*, vol. 4, pp. 223, *Ḥadīṣ* 7438)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, The Islamic brothers and sisters who are associated with Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political religious movement of the Quran and Sunnah, are proud of being the devotees of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. At times, by the blessings of the Du'ā made during the Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilaḥs of Dawat-e-Islami in the company of the devotees of Rasūl, even the patients suffering from such diseases declared incurable by doctors get cured, regaining their lost happiness, اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

## Eyesight restored

Once a preacher of Dawat-e-Islami from Liaqat colony, Hyderabad (Bāb-ul-Islam Sindh, Pakistan) invited a young man to travel with a Madanī Qāfilaḥ of Dawat-e-Islami. The young man, annoyed and upset, said, ‘The operation of my mother’s eyes has failed,

because of which she has become blind. We are in extreme trouble, and you are asking me to travel with the Madanī Qāfilaḥ!’

Keeping his temper in check and continuing his individual effort, the preacher said in a sympathetic tone making Du’ā for his mother, ‘May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ bless your mother with cure! What do the doctors say?’ He replied, ‘The doctors say that she cannot be cured even if taken to America for treatment.’ Patting the young man’s back sympathetically, the preacher said in a consoling tone, ‘Brother! If doctors have disappointed you, why do you give up hope! Doctors cannot cure anyone. It is Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ who cures everyone. The Du’ā of the traveller is accepted. If you travel with the Madanī Qāfilaḥ in the company of the devotees of Rasūl and make Du’ā for your mother over there, you will get its blessings, إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.’

Impressed and inspired by the sincere individual effort of the preacher, the grieving young man travelled with a Madanī Qāfilaḥ during which he humbly made Du’ā for his mother. When he returned home after the Madanī Qāfilaḥ, he was overjoyed to see that his mother had regained her lost eyesight.

*Lūīnay raḥmatayn Qāfilay mayn chalo*  
*Sīkḥnay Sunnatayn Qāfilay mayn chalo*  
*Chashm-e-bīnā milay sukh say jīnā milay*  
*Pāo gey rāḥatayn Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*To reap mercies, travel with the Qāfilaḥ, to learn Sunnahs, travel with the Qāfilaḥ*  
*To gain eyesight and peace in life, to find tranquillity, travel with the Qāfilaḥ*

Dear Islamic brothers! The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Three types of Du’ās are accepted. There is no doubt about their acceptance.

1. The Du’ā made by an oppressed person.
2. The Du’ā made by a traveller.
3. The Du’ā made by a father for his son.’ (*Jāmi’ Tirmizī, vol. 5, pp. 280, Ḥadīṣ 3459*)

If one is travelling with a Madanī Qāfilaḥ in the company of the devotees of Rasūl, his Du’ā is more likely to be accepted. This parable also shows that tolerance is highly

needed for individual effort. Even if you are rebuked or beaten, you should still continue to make individual effort without getting disappointed. If you become angry or impolite, then you would cause a great religious loss. Do not give up advising others, as advising will definitely bear fruit. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has declared in verse 55 of Sūrah Az-Zāriyāt in part 27:

وَذَكِّرْ فَإِنَّ الذِّكْرَى تَنْفَعُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ﴿٥٥﴾

And advise, for advice benefits the Muslims.

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)]*

### Cure for headache

Caesar of Rome once sent a letter to Amīr-ul-Mūminīn Sayyidunā ‘Umar Fārūq A’ẓam رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ. In his letter, he mentioned, ‘I have chronic headache; if you have any medicine for this, please send it to me.’

Amīr-ul-Mūminīn Sayyidunā ‘Umar Fārūq A’ẓam رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ sent him a cloth cap. Whenever Caesar of Rome wore that cap his headache would be relieved, and whenever he removed the cap, his headache would reoccur. Amazed, he eventually unstitched the cap and found a piece of paper on which بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ was written.

*(Asrār-ul-Fātiḥah, pp. 163; Tafsīr Kabīr, vol. 1, pp. 155)*

### Method of treatment by بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ

Dear Islamic brothers! We have learnt from the foregoing parable that if anyone has a headache, he should write بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ on a piece of paper or have it written, and then fasten it as a Ta’wīz on his head. Write using permanent ink (such as a ball point pen/marker) and leave the circles of ه and all the three م of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ open.

A principle of Ta’wīz writing is that when writing an Āyah or any particular text, the circle of every circle-containing letter should remain open, e.g. ط ظ ه ه ص ض و م ف ق. It is not necessary to put diacritical marks.

After you have written it, wrap it in a wax paper or any plastic coating, then encase it in a leather covering or a piece of cloth and fasten it on the head. Those who adorn their heads with the crown of a turban can sew the Ta'wīz inside the cap of their turban. Similarly, Islamic sisters can also sew it on that part of their scarf or veil which rests on the head. If this is done with a firm belief, the headache will be relieved, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.

It is not permissible for males to wear a Ta'wīz kept in a gold or silver or any other metallic casing. Likewise, it is also impermissible and a sin for males to wear a chain made of any metal whether or not the chain contains a Ta'wīz.

Further, it is not permissible for males to wear a locket, bracelet or bangle made of gold, silver, steel or any type of metal, whether or not anything is inscribed on it, or even if the blessed name of Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* or Kalimah Ṭayyibah etc. is inscribed. Women, however, are permitted to wear a Ta'wīz encased in a silver or gold box (i.e. a type of locket).

## 6 Cures for ache in half-head

1. If somebody has a headache in one half of his head, recite Sūrah Al-Ikhlāṣ once (with Ṣalāt-'Alan-Nabī ﷺ once before and after it) and make *Dam* [i.e. blow on him]. If necessary, repeat the *Dam* in this way 3 times, 7 times or 11 times. *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, The ache will be relieved before the *Dam* is repeated 11 times.
2. Rub a piece of dry ginger<sup>1</sup> in some water, and then rub that rubbed part of the ginger onto the forehead. The ache of half head will be relieved, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.
3. Soak some leaves of dry mint and a few raisins in some water for some hours and then drink the water. This will prove to be beneficial, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. Ordinary water or water from clay churn should be used.
4. To drink pure ghee-mixed hot milk is also beneficial.
5. To drink coconut water relieves ache of half head and that of entire head.
6. Mix salt in tepid (i.e. lukewarm) water in a large container and keep your feet in it for 12 minutes. This will relieve the ache, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. (Duration of this treatment may be changed depending upon the condition of the patient).

<sup>1</sup> Dry ginger can be purchased from a herbalist.

## Seven cures for headache

1.  لَا يُصَدِّعُونَ عَنْهَا وَلَا يُنْزِفُونَ

They will have neither headache nor any unconsciousness.

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 27, Sūrah Al-Wāqī'ah, verse 19)

Recite this verse 3 times, with Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ once before and after it, and make *Dam* (i.e. blow) on the person who has a headache. He will feel relief, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.

2. Recite Sūrah An-Nās 7 times, with Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ once before and after it, and make *Dam* on the head of the person suffering from headache. Then ask him whether he still has the ache – if he has, make *Dam* in the same way again. If he still has the pain, repeat this for a third time. No matter how severe the pain of the whole head or half head is, it will be relieved before the *Dam* is made for the third time, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.
3. Whether it is the pain of the whole head or half head, recite Sūrah At-Takāšur once after Ṣalāt-ul-‘Ašr, with Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ once before and after it, and make *Dam*. The pain will be reduced, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.
4. Place a pinch of salt onto the tongue and, after 12 minutes, drink a glass of water. No matter what type of headache it is, it will be reduced, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. (The use of salt is harmful to the patients suffering from high blood pressure).
5. Put one spoon of turmeric into a cup of water and then boil it. After the water has come to the boil, drink it or inhale its steam, headache will be relieved, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. (Do use turmeric in curries and other foods. The one who consumes a pinch (i.e. about 1 gram) of turmeric every day will be protected from cancer, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*).
6. Before sunrise, eat fresh and warm Jalaybis (i.e. an Asian sweet) fried in pure ghee. Headache will be relieved, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.
7. If one ever gets an occasional headache, dissolve 2 painkillers in water and drink it after the meal. The pain will be relieved, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. (If one has to take any type of

painkiller, one should take it after the meal as it can be harmful if taken on an empty stomach).

**Madani suggestion:** If someone's headache is not relieved even after the use of tablets or medicines, he should have his eyesight tested. If the eyesight is weak, he should wear glasses. This will relieve the headache, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. If the headache is not still relieved, he should consult a neurologist. Any carelessness in this matter can be extremely detrimental.

### Treatment for nosebleed

If anybody's nose bleeds, he should write *بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ* with his index finger starting from his forehead and finishing at the end of the nose. The bleeding will stop, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.

### Parable about medicine

Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān *عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَأَن* has stated, 'If a patient recites *بِسْمِ اللَّهِ* before taking medicine, the medicine will be effective, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.'

Once Sayyidunā Mūsā *عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ* got extremely severe stomach pain. He humbly asked Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* for relief and Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* ordered him to consume so-and-so herb from a jungle. Therefore, Sayyidunā Mūsā *عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ* consumed the herb and was immediately cured of the pain.

After some days, the same disease reoccurred so he consumed the same herb again. Contrary to his expectation, his pain became even more severe. He humbly asked the Almighty, 'O Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ*! What is the secret behind this? One medicine has two entirely different effects! When I consumed it first time, it cured me but when I consumed it second time, it intensified my pain!' Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* said, 'O Mūsā! You used the herb that time with My command but you used it this time of your own accord. O Mūsā! Cure is in My name. Without My name everything of the world is a deadly poison and My name is its cure.' (*Tafsīr-e-Na'īmī, vol.1, pp. 42*)

May Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

## Trust Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, not medicine

The foregoing parable shows that one should trust Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, not the medicine. If Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ wills, then the medicine will cure the disease. If He عَزَّوَجَلَّ does not will, then the same medicine will intensify the disease.

It is commonly seen that a particular medicine cures an ill person, but the same medicine, when taken by any other person, engenders negative reaction, causing other serious diseases or physical disability or even death. Whenever one takes any medicine, he should recite either 'بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ' or 'بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الشّٰفِیِّ بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الْكَافِیِّ'.

## Contentment of soul

Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ sent a revelation to Sayyidunā Mūsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام, 'Every soul is thirsty when leaving the world except for the one that has recited بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ.' (*Asrār-ul-Fātiḥah*, pp. 162)

## Virtue of reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ excellently

Sayyidunā 'Alī Murtaḍā كَرَّمَ اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰی وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِیْمِ has narrated, 'A person recited بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ excellently; so he was forgiven.' (*Shu'ab-ul-Īmān*, vol. 2, pp. 546, Ḥadīṣ 2667)

## Sweetness of divine name leads to absolution

A man once saw a sinful person in a dream and asked 'مَا فَعَلَ اللّٰهُ بِكَ؟' *How has Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ treated you?* He replied, 'Once, whilst walking past a Madrasah, I heard بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ being recited by somebody. The sweetness of the sweet name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ had a great impact upon my heart. At the very same time, I heard a voice from Ghayb, 'We will not gather two things together (1) Sweetness of the name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ (2) Agonies of death.' (*Anīs-ul-Wā'iẓīn*, pp. 4)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

Dear Islamic brothers! The foregoing narration shows that the one taking pleasure in the blessed and sacred name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ leaves this world under the shadow of mercy, and



death brings for him a message of forgiveness and absolution. The mercy of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is immense and infinite. Even the gravest sinners can be forgiven by virtue of apparently-minor looking deeds.

*Raḥmat-e-Ḥaq ‘bahā’ na mī juwāid*

*Raḥmat-e-Ḥaq ‘bahānaḥ’ mī juwāid*

*The mercy of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ does not seek a price  
The mercy of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ searches just for an excuse*

## Proof on Judgement Day

Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَأَن has stated, ‘Describing the excellence and benefits of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ the author of *Tafsīr* ‘Azīzī has stated that there was a Walī of Allah who made a will on his deathbed that بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ be written on a piece of paper and kept under his shroud. When asked about this, he replied, ‘On the Day of Judgement this will be my written proof by which I will beg for divine mercy.’ (*Tafsīr-e-Na’īmī*, vol. 1, pp. 42)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

*Milay gā dauno ‘ālam kā khazānaḥ paḥ lo بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ  
Khudā عَزَّوَجَلَّ chāḥay to ḥo Jannat ihikānaḥ paḥ lo بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ*

*The treasure of the world and the Hereafter will go to you – recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ  
If Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ wills, your abode will be Paradise – recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ*

صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّد	صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ
أَسْتَغْفِرُ اللّٰهَ	تُوبُوا إِلَى اللّٰهِ
صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّد	صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ

## Protection from torment

It is stated in *Durr-e-Mukhtār*, a renowned book of Ḥanafī Fiqh (jurisprudence) that a person made the will that بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ be written on his chest and forehead after his death. When he died, his will was fulfilled.

A few days after his demise, someone saw him in dream and asked as to how he was treated. He replied, ‘After I was buried in my grave, the angels of punishment came but when they saw ‘بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ’ written on my forehead, they said, ‘You have been saved from punishment!’ (*Durr-e-Mukhtār*, vol. 3, pp. 156)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

## How to write on shroud?

Dear Islamic brothers! Whenever a Muslim has passed away, do write بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ and other holy words on his forehead etc. A slight attention of yours can result in forgiveness for the deceased. Further, this virtue of having sympathy for the deceased may also lead to your own forgiveness.

‘Allāmah Shāmī رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰی عَلَيْهِ has stated, ‘It could also be done that ‘بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ’ and ‘لَا اِلهَ اِلَّا اللّٰهُ مُحَمَّدٌ رَّسُوْلُ اللّٰهِ’ be written on the forehead and the chest of the deceased respectively. Write these with the index finger without using ink, after giving Ghusl to the deceased but before shrouding him/her.’ (*Rad-dul-Muhtār*, vol. 3, pp. 157)

It is not necessary to put diacritical marks. It is permissible to keep Shajārah and ‘Ahd Nāmah in the grave. It is preferable to make a recess-like space in the wall in front of the face of the deceased towards the Qiblah and then keep Shajārah and ‘Ahd Nāmah in it.

It is stated in *Durr-e-Mukhtār* that not only is it permissible to write ‘Ahd Nāmah’ on the shroud, there is also a hope of forgiveness for the deceased by virtue of this.

(*Bahār-e-Sharī’at*, vol. 4, pp. 108)

## Bestowment of forgiveness

On the Day of Judgement, the angels of punishment will capture a person. The angels will be ordered to search his body parts for any virtue. Therefore, they will search all of his body parts but will find no virtue. They will then ask the person to show his tongue so that they would see whether there is any virtue in it. When he takes out his tongue, the angels will see بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ written in white on his tongue. Immediately, it will be announced, ‘Go! We have forgiven you!’ (*Nuzḥa-tul-Majālis, vol. 1, pp. 25*)

May Allah ﷺ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

*Gunāḥgāraun na ḡhabrāo na ḡhabrāo na ḡhabrāo  
Naẓar raḥmat pay rakḥo Jannat-ul-Firdaus mayn jāo*

*O sinners! Do not worry! Do not worry!  
Enter Jannat-ul-Firdaus setting your sight on mercy*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! This is the grace of Allah ﷺ that He forgives whoever He wishes. Undoubtedly, that person must have recited ‘بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ’ with sincerity, which in turn benefited him, as even an apparently minor-looking deed performed with sincerity is very great.

The Prophet of Raḥmaḥ, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ, the Owner of Jannaḥ ﷺ has stated, ‘أَخْلِصْ دِينَكَ يَكْفِيكَ الْعَمَلُ الْقَلِيلُ’ ‘Become sincere in your Dīn [religion]; even little deed will suffice.’ (*Al-Mustadrak, vol. 5, pp. 435, Ḥadīṣ 7914*)

Ḥujjat-ul-Islam, Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْوَالِی has quoted a saint as saying, ‘Sincerity (even) for a moment is a cause of absolution but sincerity is very rarely found.’

*(Iḥyā-ul-‘Ulūm, vol. 4, pp. 399)*

## Signs of sincere deed

The companions of Sayyidunā ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ asked him, ‘Whose deed is sincere?’ Sayyidunā ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ replied, ‘The deed of only that person will be considered sincere who performs his deed solely for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and dislikes being praised by people for that deed.’ (*Ihyā-ul-‘Ulūm, vol. 4, pp. 403*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! For the sake of Your sincere Prophet, Sayyidunā ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ, forgive us without any reason merely out of Your mercy. Āmīn!

Alas! How sad! We are rapidly falling into the deep abyss of destruction at the hands of our Nafs and Satan! Alas! We are not satisfied unless our deeds and religious actions are admired and praised in the name of encouragement.

*Mayrā ḥar ‘amal bas Tayray wāsīṭay ḥo*

*Kar ikhlāṣ aysā ‘aṭā Yā Ilāhī*

*My every deed be solely for Your pleasure, O Almighty  
Bless me with such a treasure of sincerity*

## Easy invocation for removal of adversities

Sayyidunā ‘Alī كَرَّمَ اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيمِ has narrated that the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘O ‘Alī (كَرَّمَ اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيمِ)! Should I not tell you some words to be recited in times of adversity?’ Sayyidunā ‘Alī كَرَّمَ اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيمِ replied, ‘Of course! Please do tell me. May my life be sacrificed for you! I have indeed learnt all goodness only from you!’ He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ then said, ‘Whenever you are in adversity, recite this:

بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ وَلَا حَوْلَ وَلَا قُوَّةَ إِلَّا بِاللّٰهِ الْعَلِیِّ الْعَظِیْمِ

Thus, with its blessings, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will remove whichever adversities He wishes.’

(*Aml-ul-Yaum wal-Laylah li-Ibn Sunnī, pp. 120*)

## Removal of difficulties

Dear Islamic brothers! Whenever you face any adversity such as illness, debt, court case, opposition from enemy, unemployment, unforeseen problem, loss of something, or if you are hurt or beaten by someone, or if you stumble over something or are stuck in a traffic jam or suffer financial or commercial loss or are burgled or your car etc. breaks down - in brief, whether you have a major problem or a minor one, develop a habit of reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ وَلَا حَوْلَ وَلَا قُوَّةَ إِلَّا بِاللّٰهِ الْعَلِیِّ الْعَظِیْمِ. Virtuous intention will lead to destination – that is, if recited with a firm belief, it will benefit you, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.

Another action for the solution to problems is to make Ghusl before Ṣalāt-ul-Jumu'ah and put on clean and pure clothes and then recite يَا اللّٰهُ 200 times whilst in solitude (with Ṣalāt-'Alan-Nabī ﷺ thrice before and after it). No matter how major the problem is, it will be solved, and whichever type of need one has, it will be fulfilled, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.

*اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, By the blessings of making Du'ā in the company of the devotees of Rasūl during the Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilaḥs of Dawat-e-Islami, the problems of countless Islamic brothers have been solved.

## New life

A labourer was hospitalized for the treatment of kidney failure. His wicked nephew came to visit him. Seeing his maternal uncle in an extremely critical condition, he became dejected and tears welled up in his eyes. He had heard that Du'ās made during the Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilaḥs of Dawat-e-Islami are accepted. Therefore, he also travelled with a Madanī Qāfilaḥ during which he tearfully made Du'ā for the recovery of his uncle.

When he returned, he was amazed to see that his uncle, who had now recovered from his disease and had come home, was strolling towards the Masjid to offer Ṣalāh! Seeing this merciful scene, the young man repented of his sinful life and adopted the beautiful Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami!

*Marz gambhīr hō, garcheh dilgīr hō  
 Hāun gī ḥal mushkilayn, Qāfilay mayn chalo  
 Gham kay bādāl chātayn aur khushiyān milayn  
 Dil kī kaliyān khīlīn Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*Diseases will be cured, travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥ  
 Problems will be resolved, travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥ  
 Clouds of grief will be cleared, travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥ  
 Rain of happiness will be showered, travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥ*

صَلُّوْا عَلَی الْحَبِیْبِ      صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَی مُحَمَّدٍ  
 تُوْبُوْا اِلَى اللّٰهِ      اَسْتَغْفِرُ اللّٰهَ  
 صَلُّوْا عَلَی الْحَبِیْبِ      صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَی مُحَمَّدٍ

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, The Du'ā made from the depths of the heart can never be rejected. Whatever Du'ā is made to Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is definitely accepted. Our Merciful Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has declared:

وَقَالَ رَبُّكُمْ ادْعُونِيْٓ اَسْتَجِبْ لَكُمْ ط

And your Rab عَزَّوَجَلَّ has proclaimed, 'Pray to Me, I shall answer your prayer.'

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 24, Sūrah Al-Mūmin, verse 60)*

## Satanic deception

Undoubtedly, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has declared in the Noble Quran, *pray to Me, I shall answer your prayer*, but often our prayers appear to be unanswered. For example, someone prays that he get a job at a certain firm or organization but his desire isn't fulfilled [and thus it is assumed that the prayer was not answered].

## Cure for satanic deception

Misunderstanding about the meaning of the fulfilment of prayer leads to satanic deceptions. There is no doubt about the fulfilment of prayer. However, a prayer may be fulfilled in different ways three of which are mentioned below:

1. (Sometimes) what the praying person asks for is not given to him as it was not good for him, whereas Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, the most Merciful, wants what is best for His servants.

وَعَسَىٰ أَنْ تَكْرَهُوا شَيْئًا وَهُوَ خَيْرٌ لَّكُمْ

وَعَسَىٰ أَنْ تُحِبُّوا شَيْئًا وَهُوَ شَرٌّ لَّكُمْ ۗ وَاللَّهُ يَعْلَمُ وَأَنْتُمْ لَا تَعْلَمُونَ ﴿٢١٦﴾

It is likely that you dislike a thing which is better for you; and it is likely that you like a thing which is bad for you; and Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ knows, and you do not know.

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 2, Sūrah Al-Baqarah, verse 216)*

2. (At times) A great adversity or trouble is going to befall the praying person but he is protected from it by Almighty Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ by virtue of his prayer which apparently seems unfulfilled to him. For example, he was to sustain a fracture to his feet in a motorcycle accident after Ṣalāt-ul-Maghrib on Sunday. After Ṣalāt-ul-‘Aṣr on Sunday, he made Du‘ā: ‘Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, so-and-so person owes me 1000 rupees. May he return my money to me!’ After offering Ṣalāt-ul-Maghrib, he reached the house of the debtor safe and sound but the debtor did not pay the debt. He thought that his prayer was not answered but, in fact, he is unaware that by the blessing of his apparently unfulfilled looking prayer he has been protected from the trouble of the fracture of feet which was to befall him in an accident whilst he was on his way to the debtor’s house.
3. (Sometimes) what the praying person asks for is not given to him but a great deal of reward is given to him in the Hereafter in return. It is mentioned in a blessed Ḥadīṣ, ‘In the Hereafter, when a person sees the rewards of his prayers that were not answered in the world, he will desire, ‘If only no prayer of mine had been answered in the world and all had been saved here for (my afterlife).’ (Aḥsan-ul-Wi‘ā, pp. 37)

It is mentioned in another blessed Ḥadīṣ, ‘The doors of Paradise will be opened for the one who is blessed with the ability of making prayer.’ (*Aḥsan-ul-Wi’ā, pp. 141*)

### A devotee of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ

A preacher was once describing the excellence of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ in a congregation. A non-Muslim girl was also present. Impressed by listening to the virtues of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ, she embraced Islam and developed a habit of reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ at the time of sleeping, waking, standing, sitting, walking and doing household chores. In short, she started reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ all the time.

The parents of the girl who were unbelievers were extremely displeased with her. Due to their enmity against Islam they started torturing her and conspired to have her murdered under any false charge. One day, the father of the girl who was a courtier at the royal court gave the King’s seal ring to his daughter to keep it in a safe place.

Reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ she took the ring and put it into her pocket reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ. When night fell and the girl went to sleep, her father secretly took the ring from her pocket and threw it into the river. A fish in the river swallowed the ring.

The next morning, a fisherman cast his fishnet in the river, catching the same fish coincidentally. The fisherman then gifted the fish to the courtier who gave it to his daughter to cook. Reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ she took the fish. When she cut open the stomach of the fish whilst reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ, she found the same ring. Reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ she put the ring into her pocket again and served the cooked fish to her father. After the meal, it was time for her father to go to the royal court, so he asked his daughter for the ring. Reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ she took out the ring from her pocket and handed it over to him. Seeing this, he was completely taken aback. In this way, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ saved the girl who was a devotee of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ from being murdered.

(*Lam’ān-e-Şūfiyā*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on her and forgive us without accountability for her sake!



## Excellence of writing بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ

Sayyidunā Anas رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has reported that the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘The one who has written بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ in a beautiful form for the honour of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, will be forgiven by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.’ (*Ad-Dur-rul-Manšūr, vol. 1, pp. 27*)

The honourable father of A’lā Ḥaḍrat, Shaykh Sayyidunā Naqī ‘Alī Khān Qādirī رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى وَعَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْقَوِيّ passed away on a Thursday at the time of Zuh̄r in the sacred month of Żul-Qa’da-til-Ḥarām, in 1297 A.H. The last writing of his life was بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ.

Describing the heart-rending moments of his father’s demise, A’lā Ḥaḍrat رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, ‘On the day of his demise, he offered Ṣalāt-ul-Fajr. Before the time of Zuh̄r started he had passed away. When his soul was going to leave his body, all those present witnessed that he was repeatedly making Salām with his eyes closed (this seems to be an indication that the blessed souls of the Auliya were gathering to welcome him). During his last breaths, he passed his hands over the parts of his body washed in Wuḍū as though he was making Wuḍū. He even cleaned his nose from the inside. سُبْحَانَ اللّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, He acted as if he was offering Ṣalāt-uḡ-Zuh̄r in the state of unconsciousness.

When his blessed soul was going to leave his body, this Faqīr<sup>1</sup> was present close to his head. By Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! A beautiful Nūr (light) was clearly visible to everyone. It arose from his chest and shone on the face like bright lightning, as sunlight reflects in a mirror. This happened for a moment and then disappeared, and his soul also left his body at the very same moment. The last word he uttered was ‘Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ’ and the last words he wrote were ‘بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ’ which he had written on a piece of paper 2 days before his demise.’

After some time, I (i.e. A’lā Ḥaḍrat رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ) had a dream in which I saw my honourable Murshid رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ at the shrine of my honourable father رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ so I asked, ‘Your eminence! You are here?’ He replied, ‘From today or from now, I will be staying here.’ (*Ḥayāt-e-A’lā Ḥaḍrat, vol. 1, pp. 50*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

<sup>1</sup> A’lā Ḥaḍrat رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ humbly refers to himself as ‘Faqīr’ that means a worthless person. [Translator’s Note]

Dear Islamic brothers! To attain the great reward of writing بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ, if possible, whilst in the state of Wuḍū, one should occasionally write it on a piece of paper in a beautiful manner. Never write it at such a place where it may be desecrated.

Likewise, do not write verses and sacred words on walls as the paint with sacred writings on them may peel off the wall and fall on the ground. (Take the same care in Masājid as well). As for writing something on the ground or floor, this has been explicitly prohibited by our Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰی عَلَيْهِ وَاٰلِهٖ وَسَلَّمَ.

## Writing on ground

The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰی عَلَيْهِ وَاٰلِهٖ وَسَلَّمَ once passed by a place where something was written on the ground. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰی عَلَيْهِ وَاٰلِهٖ وَسَلَّمَ asked a nearby sitting young man, ‘What is written there?’ The young man replied, ‘بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ.’ The Blessed Rasūl صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰی عَلَيْهِ وَاٰلِهٖ وَسَلَّمَ said, ‘Curse be upon the person who has done this. Keep (the writing of) بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ at its (proper) place [that is, respect it].’ (*Ad-Dur-rul-Manšūr, vol. 1, pp. 29*)

*Az-Khudā khawāhīm taufīq adab*

*Bay-adab maḥrūm gasht az faʿl-e-Rab*

*(We seek the ability of respecting holy things as the disrespectful are disgraced  
and deprived of divine bounties)*

## Respect alphabets of every language

Dear Islamic brothers! One should not write the letters of any language on the ground. Some people are under the impression that there is no need to respect the English language, but this is a grave misunderstanding of theirs. Just ponder! If ‘ALLAH’ is written in English, will you not respect it? Indeed, you will respect it from the bottom of your heart. If, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forbid, someone places his foot on (the word ‘ALLAH’ written on a piece of paper etc.) or throws away it with the intention of desecrating it, he will become an unbeliever. Therefore, one should respect the letters of all the languages of the world including English.

It is mentioned on page 396 of the first volume of *Tafsir Kabir* that all languages spoken in the world are ‘Ilhāmī’ [divinely revealed]. It is obvious that writing the words of any language on the ground is its desecration. These days, some words are painted on the roads by the traffic department for the guidance of drivers, this is wrong. If only they had used signs of different colours (except green) for this purpose. Likewise, doormats with the word ‘WELCOME’ printed on them should not be placed near doors.

Regretfully, it has become almost impossible these days to respect the letters of languages. Often, the name of the company or manufacturer is printed on rugs, floor sheets, mattresses, duvet covers, bed sheets, bed spreads and bedstead covers etc. Such names are inscribed even on toilets, slippers, shoes and soles. Company name is also printed on the edge of the fabric. Sometimes, the trousers or pyjama gets sewn in such a way that the company name printed on the fabric remains under backside, continuously disrespecting the letters. The most distressing thing is that writing is usually seen even on the bottom of floor tiles. [To avoid disrespect] the writing engraved on floor tiles can be removed by an angle grinder. Those buying these items in bulk can have them prepared without company name by asking the manufacturer to do so at the time of placing their order. But who takes such great pains and develop this Madanī mindset! Well, with the ability granted by Almighty Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ everything is possible!

Once, in Bāb-ul-Madīnah Karachi, Sag-e-Madīnah<sup>1</sup> was deeply hurt to have seen a red brick with the word ‘Umar’ inscribed on it. Such red bricks are used in making walls, floors, bathrooms and even toilets. When writing these words, a heart-rending experience of past comes to my mind. Let me share that with you.

### Heart-rending recollection of Madīnah

At the eastern side of the sacred Masjid-un-Nabawī, in front of Bāb Jibrāil, there was an ancient street which led towards Jannat-ul-Baqī’. The devotees used to call it ‘Street of Paradise.’ Many memorable sites were once located there including the sacred houses of the blessed family of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. Now, that sweet and beautiful Madanī street has been demolished.

<sup>1</sup> The author, Amīr-e-Ahl-e-Sunnat دَامَتْ بَرَكَاتُهُمُ الْعَالِيَهُ, refers to himself as ‘Sag-e-Madīnah’ out of humbleness.

On a delightful evening of 1400 A.H., I (the author) was passing the same ‘Street of Paradise’ when my eye fell on some Arabic words engraved onto a manhole cover. When I looked closer, I saw that the words ‘مَجَارِي الْمَدِينَةِ’ were engraved on it. I kissed the words with sentimental reverence and felt inexpressible hatred for those unfortunate people who had engraved the name of my sweet and beloved city Madīnah رَادَهَا اللّٰهُ شَرَفًا وَتَعْظِيمًا onto the cover of a manhole. Meanwhile, an old Yemeni who had seen me kiss the blessed words came and told me off. I lowered my head and moved on swiftly. I had only walked a short distance when I heard someone say Salām to me. When I turned around to see who he was, I noticed that he was a person from Pakistan. He met me politely. The odd thing was that he began to apologise to me and said, ‘Please don’t mind what the old Yemeni has said.’

He further said, ‘I am very impressed by your manner of showing respect and reverence at the sacred Masjid-un-Nabawī. I have been consistently following you and taking note of every single movement and action of yours. Please come and stay at my home.’ I replied, ‘اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, I have accommodation.’ He then said, ‘At least eat food with me’, I replied, ‘I do not need food yet.’ Then he said, ‘Please accept some money from me as a gift.’ Thanking him I explained, ‘I am not a needy person; I have enough provisions, اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.’ Anyway, he was someone who possessed correct beliefs and was very affectionate towards me. He was a stranger to me, and I did not meet him again since that casual meeting. May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ bless him with great rewards and protect every Muslim from blasphemy and the evil of the blasphemers.

أَمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

*Mahfūz Khudā rakhnā sadā bay-adabaun say  
Aur mujh say bhī sarzad na kabhī bay-adabī ho*

*Protect me always from blasphemers, O Almighty  
May I never commit any type of blasphemy*

## Argument of sharp-witted

In Arabic, the word ‘Madīnah’ means ‘a city’ so there is nothing wrong with writing the word ‘Madīnah’ on the cover of a manhole.

## Reply by a devotee

In Arabic, the word ‘Balad (بَلَدٌ)’ is also commonly used for city. Even city council of Madīnaḥ is called ‘Baladiyyah’ so what prompted them to write the beautiful name of Madīnaḥ on a manhole cover! With the exception of Arabic language, when ‘Madīnaḥ’ is used in any other language of the world including Urdu, it will mean the holy Madīnaḥ city of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet ﷺ.

Moreover, renowned scholars have included the single word ‘Madīnaḥ’ in the numerous blessed names of Madīna-tul-Munawwarah رَاوَحَا اللّٰهُ شَرَفًا وَتَعْظِيمًا. Further, the books written on the history of Madīna-tul-Munawwarah also affirm the fact that the single word ‘Madīnaḥ’ refers to the blessed city of the Holy Prophet ﷺ. For example, on page 22 of volume 1 of his book *Wafā-ul-Wafā*, ‘Allāmah Nūruddīn ‘Alī Bin Aḥmad Assamḥūdī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْقَوِي has stated many blessed names of Madīna-tul-Munawwarah one of which is the single word ‘Madīnaḥ.’

Anyway, the hearts of devotees can never accept the writing or engraving of the word ‘Madīnaḥ’ or ‘Al-Madīnaḥ’ on a manhole cover. What is Al-Madīnaḥ! Only the hearts of true devotees can understand the sanctity of ‘Al-Madīnaḥ.’ The leader of devotees, Imām of the Aḥl-e-Sunnat, reviver of religion, Maulānā Shāḥ Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمٰن has explained the significance of Madīnaḥ in his following couplet:

*Nām-e-Madīnaḥ lay diyā chalnay lagī nasīm-e-khuld  
Sauzish-e-gham ko ḥam nay bhī kaysī ḥawā batāī kyūn*

*Mention of Madīnaḥ has made a breeze of Paradise blow  
And has caused the grief of our heart to further grow*

(Ḥadāiq-e-Bakhshish)

The brother of A’lā Ḥadrat عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰى, Maulānā Ḥasan Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمٰن has expressed his devotion to Madīnaḥ in the following couplet:

*Rahayn un kay jalway, basayn un kay jalway  
Mayrā dil banay yādgār-e-Madīnaḥ*

*May holy visions remain in my heart  
May thoughts of Madīnaḥ capture my heart*

(Zauq-e-Na’at)

## Satanic deception

After all, it is very disgusting to kiss the cover of a manhole.

## Cure for satanic deception

The cover is on the mouth of the manhole while the waste matter is inside. Therefore, there is no justification in declaring the dry manhole cover unclean which has no apparent signs of uncleanness upon it. No Mufti of the Islamic world would declare it impermissible to kiss, out of love and devotion, the word ‘Al-Madīnah’ which has attachment to the holy city Madīna-tul-Munawwarah, even if written or engraved on a dry manhole cover. Indeed, it is only a trait of the devotees of Madīnah كَتَبَهُمُ اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى to fervently and delightfully kiss the word ‘Al-Madīnah’ engraved on a cover placed in a blessed street of the sacred city of the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. O the devotees of beloved Madīnah and the Prophet of Madīnah صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! Say delightfully:

*Al-Madīnah say ḥamayn to piyār ḥay*

*إِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّ وَجَلَّ Apnā bayrā pār ḥay*

*We have love for Al-Madīnah indeed*

*إِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّ وَجَلَّ, We will succeed*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Drinker forgiven

There were two brothers. One of them was pious, whereas the other was a drinker. The pious person once called his brother and punished him for his habit of drinking alcohol. Whilst returning, the drinker fell into some deep water and drowned. Eventually, he was buried in a grave. At night, the pious person had a dream in which he saw his deceased brother stroll in Paradise. Amazed, he asked, ‘You were a drinker and had died in the state of intoxication, how have you entered Paradise?’ His deceased brother replied, ‘Whilst returning after being beaten by you, I saw on the way a piece of paper with ‘بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ’ written on it. Picking it up, I swallowed it. I then fell into the deep water and drowned.

After I was buried, Munkar and Nakīr came into my grave and asked questions. I politely said, ‘You are questioning me, whereas the pure name of my Beloved Almighty Allah ﷺ is in my abdomen!’ As I said this, a voice from Ghayb said, *صَدَقَ عَبْدِي قَدْ غَفَرْتُ لَهُ*, ‘My servant has spoken the truth. Undoubtedly, I have forgiven him.’ (Nuzḥa-tul-Majālis, vol. 1, pp. 27)

May Allah ﷺ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ  
 تَوُوبُوا إِلَى اللَّهِ      أَسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ  
 صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

If only every Muslim joins the fold of the Sunnah learning and teaching devotees of Rasūl by associating himself with Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political, religious movement of the Quran and Sunnah. If only we all get the privilege of attending every Dars and Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā’ and wholeheartedly make struggle for these righteous acts.

### Reward of forgiveness

An Islamic brother has stated, ‘The 3 day Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā’ of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political, religious movement of the Quran and Sunnah, was going to be held in Bāb-ul-Madīnah Karachi. Large-scale preparations for the Ijtimā’ were underway. Special trains from different cities were arranged so that devotees of Rasūl could attend the Ijtimā’ from all over the country.

During those days a relative of mine passed away. A few days after his demise, someone from his family saw him in a dream. When asked about his state, the deceased replied, ‘I had booked a seat on one of the special trains with the intention of attending Dawat-e-Islami’s Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā’ going to be held in Karachi. Allah ﷺ has forgiven me because of that true intention of mine.’

*Raḥmat-e-Haq 'bahā' na mī juwaīd*

*Raḥmat-e-Haq 'bahānah' mī juwaīd*

*The mercy of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ does not seek a price  
The mercy of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ searches just for an excuse*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Blessings of good intention

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see how tremendous the virtues of a good intention are? Although that brother could not get the opportunity of attending the Ijtimā', he was fortunately forgiven because of his intention of attending the Ijtimā'. Sayyidunā Ḥasan Baṣrī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي has stated, 'Man will attain Paradise, not because of a few days' good deeds, but because of good intentions.' (*Kīmīyā-e-Sa'ādat*, vol. 2, pp. 861)

Remember that intention refers to the intention of the heart (i.e. the willingness of heart to do something). If a person (apparently) agrees to do some righteous act but has no intention in his heart, he won't gain the reward of intention. For example, someone is asked to go somewhere tomorrow, and he responds by saying, 'Yes', but he has the intention in his heart that he will not go there. This will be a false promise, and making a false promise is a Ḥarām act leading to Hell.

When the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ departed for the battle of Tabūk, he صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, 'In Madīnah Ṭayyibah there are certain people who are with us whenever we cross a valley or invade a place, annoying the unbelievers. Further, when we spend any money or are hungry, they are (also considered) to be with us in all these things despite the fact that they are in Madīna-tul-Munawwarah.' The blessed companions رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ asked, 'Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, how? They are not with us!' The Beloved and Blessed Rasūl صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, 'They have been prevented by compulsion.' (In other words, they are deserving of reward because they had a firm intention of participation but could not participate due to some valid compulsion). (*Sunan Kubrā*, vol. 9, pp. 24)

The one using fragrance for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will come on the Day of Judgement in such a manner that his fragrance will be wafting more than that of musk, and the one



using fragrance for anyone other than Allah ﷺ will come on the Day of Judgement in such a way that his smell will be more foul than that of a carcass. (*Muṣannaf ‘Abdur Razzāq, vol. 4, pp. 319, Ḥadiṣ 7932*) (*Ihyā-ul-‘Ulūm, vol. 4, pp. 813*)

Quoting a blessed Ḥadiṣ in his renowned book ‘*Kīmīyā-e-Sa’ādat*’ Ḥujjat-ul-Islam Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْوَالِي has stated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘The one borrowing (money etc.) with no intention of returning it is a thief.’ (*Attarghib Wattarhib, vol. 2, pp. 602*)

## Divine Hidden Plan

Indeed the mercy of Allah ﷺ is immense and infinite. He ﷺ is independent. No one knows what the Divine Hidden Plan about him is. When the mercy of Allah ﷺ dominates, He ﷺ blesses a person with the marvellous favours of Paradise by virtue of an apparently minor-looking deed but when He ﷺ intends to punish a person, He ﷺ punishes him for even any minor sin. Therefore, one should never miss any good deed and should always refrain from every sin. One should always fear the indifference of Allah ﷺ.

## A hair-raising parable

‘Allāmah ‘Abdur Raḥmān Ibn Jauzī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي has narrated that Sayyidunā Ḥasan Baṣrī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي was once sitting somewhere along with his friends when some people came dragging the corpse of an executed person. As Sayyidunā Ḥasan Baṣrī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي glanced at the executed person’s face, he instantly fell to the ground unconscious. When he recovered, someone asked him the story. He replied, ‘This executed man was once a great worshipper and a pious person.’

More curious, people requested, ‘Yā Sayyidī! Please tell us the incident in detail.’ The eminent saint then related, ‘One day, this worshipper left his house to offer Ṣalāh. On the way he caught sight of a non-Muslim girl, and immediately fell in love with her. Unable to resist, he asked her to marry him. The non-Muslim girl asked him to embrace her religion. At first, he prevented himself but eventually gave in to his lust and embraced her religion renouncing Islam.

When he informed the girl that he had embraced her religion, she turned furious and said admonishing him, ‘O unfortunate person! You have no good. You are not loyal even to your religion, how could you be loyal to anyone else! O ill-fated person! You have endangered your lifelong worship, piety and even your religion in the craziness of your lust! Listen! You have become an apostate renouncing Islam but I have embraced Islam renouncing that untrue religion, *اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.’

Having said this, she recited Sūrah Al-Ikhlāṣ. Someone asked her in astonishment, ‘How did you learn this Sūrah by heart?’ She replied, ‘In my dream, I saw that I was about to fall into Hell when a respectable man came there and comforted me saying, ‘Don’t be afraid. That man has been made atonement for you [i.e. he will enter Hell instead of you].’ Then, I saw this unfortunate lover being brought to be thrown into Hell in place of me. Later, the respectable man took me to Paradise where I saw the following words written:

**يَمْحُوا اللّٰهُ مَا يَشَاءُ وَيُنْثِتُ ۗ وَعِنْدَهُ اُمُّ الْكِتٰبِ ﴿٣٩﴾**

Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* blots out what He wills and establishes what He wills and with Him is the actual writing.

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 13, Sūrah Ar-Ra’d, verse 39)*

Then the respectable man taught me Sūrah Al-Ikhlāṣ and when I woke up I had learnt it by heart.’

Sayyidunā Ḥasan Baṣrī *عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْعَظِيْمَةِ* then said, ‘The fortunate girl became a Muslim but the ill-fated worshipper became an apostate giving in to his lust, and was executed today. *نَسْأَلُ اللّٰهَ الْعَافِيَةَ* We beseech Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* for protection.’ (*Baḥr-ud-Dumū*, pp. 76)

Dear Islamic brothers! Everyone should always fear the indifference and Hidden Plan of Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. None of us knows whether or not we will die with Īmān [faith].

Alas! By Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ*! Because of being born in the world, we are confronted with extremely severe trials and tribulations. In this matter, even animals and insects are better off as they neither have the fear of losing Īmān and suffering the agonies of death nor do they have the fear of facing the horrors of grave, Judgement Day and punishment of Hell.

*Kāsh kay mayn dunyā mayn paydā na ḥuwā ḥotā  
 Qabr-o-ḥashr kā sab gham khatm ḥo gayā ḥotā  
 Āh! Salb-e-Īmān kā khauf khāye jātā ḥay  
 Kāsh! Mayrī mā nay ḥī mujḥ ko na janā ḥotā  
 Āh! Kašrat-e-‘iṣyān ḥāye khauf dozakh kā  
 Kāsh! Is jahān kā mayn na bashar banā ḥotā*

*If only I had never been born in the world  
 The grief of the grave and resurrection would all have ended  
 Alas! The fear of losing faith is eating away at me  
 If only my mother had not given birth to me  
 Alas! This abundance of sins, and the fear of Hellfire  
 If only I were not a human in the world*

Allah ﷻ is carefree. We should always fear Him. We should never be heedless of protecting our Īmān. Wicked company is extremely disastrous while pious company and devotion & spiritual link with the pious is very beneficial leading to protection (in the worldly life as well as in the afterlife).

Whoever joins the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political, religious movement of the Quran and Sunnah, and remains associated with it throughout his life is showered with such mercy that others get astonished!

### A pilgrim of Madīnah

Here is a summary of the account given by a preacher of Dawat-e-Islami from Nayaabad area of [Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi]. He has stated: My 70-year-old respectable father, Ḥājī ‘Abdur Raḥīm Aṭṭārī (Paṭnī) spent the early part of his life enjoying the beauties of the world but later he was fortunately blessed with the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami, which caused a Madanī transformation in his life, ﷻ.

On the eve of his second Hajj-pilgrimage in 1995, he was extremely delighted and excited. As the moment of his departure approached he got more and more happy. He remained busy the whole night delightedly making preparations for his departure. The house was full of guests gathered to see him off. At last, the moment of his departure had nearly arrived, enhancing his happiness. We were to go to the airport at 4:00 a.m.

At around 3:00 a.m., he placed Iḥrām beside him and lay down in his room to take rest. I also went to my room for some rest. Hardly 15 minutes had passed when I heard a knock on the door of my room. As I opened the door, I saw that my respected mother was standing in a state of anxiety and worry. She told me that my father was having severe pain. I immediately went to his room and saw that he was rubbing his chest in agony. He was rushed to hospital where doctors informed us that he had suffered a heart attack. A deep anxiety prevailed in home. Everyone was extremely saddened by the thought that the time of his departure to Madīnāḥ has arrived and he has been hospitalized.

Alas! The plane left for Madīnāḥ without him. He remained in hospital for 5 days. During his stay in hospital, he suffered four more heart attacks. As long as he remained conscious he did not miss any Ṣalāḥ by the blessings of the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. As soon as he was told that the time of Ṣalāḥ had started, he would immediately open his eyes. He would then make Tayammum with someone's help, and offer his Ṣalāḥ by gestures due to weakness. He suffered from another attack, falling unconscious.

On hearing the Azān for Ṣalāt-ul-'Ishā, he blinked slightly, so I said, 'Father, shall I help you make Tayammum for Ṣalāḥ?' He nodded. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, I helped him make Tayammum. Folding his hands he uttered 'اللّٰهُ اَكْبَرُ' and then fell unconscious again. I anxiously ran out and called out the doctor. He was immediately transferred to the I.C.U. After a few minutes, the doctor came and told me that my father was very fortunate because he recited لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ مُحَمَّدٌ رَّسُولُ اللَّهِ aloud and then passed away. اِنَّا لِلّٰهِ وَاِنَّا اِلَيْهِ رٰجِعُونَ ﴿١٥٦﴾ (Part 2, *Sūrah Al-Baqarah*, verse 156)

A Sayyid (descendent of the Prophet) gave Ghusl [ritual bathing] to my respectable father. My father had the habit of counting the number of his invocations (Wazāif) on his fingers. After he passed away, his fingers were in a position as if he was using his fingers for invocation. Repeated attempts to straighten his fingers failed and they returned to the same state as if he was counting with his fingers. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Many Islamic brothers attended his funeral.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, My elder brother had also arranged to go for Hajj the same year. He was blessed with the privilege of performing Hajj. He (my elder brother) has stated, 'In Madīna-tul-Munawwarāḥ, I made tearful pleas in the court of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ that

the state of my deceased father be revealed to me. As I went to sleep at night I dreamt that my respected father wearing Iḥrām has come and said, ‘I have come here (in Madīnah) to make the intention of ‘Umrah. You remembered me, so I have come to you. *أَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, I am very happy.’

The next year, my nephew saw, in complete wakefulness, his respected grandfather (i.e. my deceased father Ḥājī ‘Abdur Raḥīm ‘Aṭṭārī) offer Ṣalāh next to him in Masjid-ul-Ḥarām in front of the blessed Ka’bah. Having finished Ṣalāh, he looked for him a lot but could not find him.

May Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

*Madīnay kā musāfir Sindh say puḥanchā Madīnay mayn*

*Qadam rakḥnay kī nawbat bhī na āyī thī safīnay mayn*

*The pilgrim to Madīnah has reached Madīnah from Sindh*

*Without having the need of travelling by any means*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* is very pleased with those respecting His name. He *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* showers His grace and bounty on such people. It is also His Hidden Plan that He can become pleased even with an apparently minor-looking deed performed by an extreme sinner and alcoholic and can bless him with the ability of repenting of sins, making him a Walī.

## A drinker became a Walī

Before repenting of his sins, Sayyidunā Bishr Ḥāfi *عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْكَافِي* was an alcoholic. He *رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ* was once going somewhere in a drunken stupor. On the way, his eye fell on a piece of paper on which *بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ* was written. He picked it up respectfully. He *رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ* then bought some fragrance which he applied to the paper and then placed it at a high place in reverence.

At night, a saint *رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ* had a dream in which he heard someone say, ‘Go and tell Bishr that he made My name fragrant, honoured it and placed it at a high place, We will

also purify him.’ After the saint woke up, he thought to himself, ‘Bishr is an alcoholic; there is perhaps some misunderstanding on my part about the dream.’ Then, making Wuḍū and offering Nafl Ṣalāh, he went to sleep again but had the same dream for the second and then for the third time with the same instruction, i.e. ‘Our message is indeed for Bishr! Go and convey Our message to him!’

Therefore, the saint went out of his house looking for Sayyidunā Bishr رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰى عَلَيْهِ and learnt that Bishr was in the gathering of alcoholics. Reaching the gathering he called out ‘Bishr’ but was told by people that Bishr was in a drunken stupor. The saint said to people, ‘Go and somehow tell him that a man with a message for him is standing outside.’

Someone went and told him of this. Sayyidunā Bishr Ḥāfi عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْكَافِي said, ‘Ask him as to whose message he has brought.’ When asked, the saint replied, ‘I have brought the message of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.’ When informed of this, Sayyidunā Bishr رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰى عَلَيْهِ was overwhelmed and immediately came out barefooted. Hearing the divine message, he sincerely repented of his sins and attained such a high spiritual rank that he began to remain barefooted due to the extreme degree of witnessing divine omnipotence. This is why he عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰى عَلَيْهِ became famously known as Ḥāfi (i.e. the one remaining barefooted).

*(Taḥkīrāt-ul-Auliya, pp. 68)*

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

### Virtues of showing respect

Dear Islamic brothers! A grave sinner and an alcoholic became a Walī of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ merely because of respecting and revering a piece of paper on which the blessed name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ was written. So, why will then we sinners not be blessed with the grace and bounty of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ if we also respect those blessed individuals whose hearts, with the name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ engraved on them, remain occupied in divine remembrance. Furthermore, how dear would the respect of Sayyidunā Muhammad صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰى عَلَيْهِ وَاٰلِهٖ وَسَلَّمَ be to Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ as he صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰى عَلَيْهِ وَاٰلِهٖ وَسَلَّمَ is the Sovereign of all Prophets and saints!

Indeed, respecting the name of a holy individual brings about blessings. Sayyidunā Bishr Ḥāfi عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْكَافِي gained a high spiritual rank by respecting the name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. If

we also respect the name of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ why will we not gain respect? On hearing the blessed name, if we kiss our thumbs and touch them to our eyes out of respect, why will we not get its blessings? Sayyidunā Bishr Ḥāfi عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْكَافِي applied fragrance to the paper on which the name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ was written, so he was purified. If we also sprinkle rose water wherever the Zikr of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ is made why would we not be purified?

### Even animals pay respect to Walī

Sayyidunā Bishr Ḥāfi عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْكَافِي would always walk barefooted. As long as he was alive in Baghdad, no animal defecated on the pathways of the city out of respect and reverence so that Sayyidunā Bishr Ḥāfi عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْكَافِي would not be inconvenienced while walking barefooted.

One day, an animal defecated on a pathway; his owner became worried fearing that Sayyidunā Bishr Ḥāfi عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْكَافِي has perhaps passed away or else the animal would never defecate on the path. After a short while he heard that the great saint had passed away. (*Aḥsan-ul-Wi'ā*, pp. 137)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

### Forgiveness for the respectful

After the demise of Sayyidunā Bishr Ḥāfi عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْكَافِي, Qāsim Bin Munabbēh saw him in dream and asked, 'مَا فَعَلَ اللهُ بِكَ؟' 'How has Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ treated you?' He replied, 'Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has forgiven me and told me, 'O Bishr! I have forgiven you as well as all those who attended your funeral Ṣalāh.' I then requested, 'O Rab عَزَّوَجَلَّ, forgive even those who love me.' Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ said, 'I have forgiven all those who would love you till the Day of Judgement.' (*Sharḥ-uṣ-Ṣudūr*, pp. 289)

*A'māl na daykhāy yeh daykhā, ḥay mayray Walī kay dar kā gadā  
Shubḥun Allāh Ezzajal Shubḥun Allāh Ezzajal, Khāliq Ezzajal nay mujhay yūn bakhsh diyā,*

*My devotion towards a Walī, not my deeds, was acknowledged  
My Creator عَزَّوَجَلَّ has forgiven me for this privilege*

Dear Islamic brothers! By the blessings of respecting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ, Sayyidunā Bishr Ḥāfī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْكَافِی gained such a great spiritual rank that its blessings are benefitting even us. When he made Du‘a to Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, he was given the glad tidings of the forgiveness of those loving him. اِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. We shall also be successful as we love all Auliya of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ including Sayyidunā Bishr Ḥāfī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْكَافِی.

*Bishr Ḥāfī say ḥamayn to piyār ḥay*

*اِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ Apnā bayrā pār ḥay*

*We love Bishr Ḥāfī indeed*

*اِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ We will succeed*

*Ḥum ko sārāy Auliya say piyār ḥay*

*اِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ Apnā bayrā pār ḥay*

*We love all Auliya indeed*

*اِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ We will succeed*

صَلُّوْا عَلٰی الْحَبِیْبِ صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰی عَلٰی مُحَمَّدٍ

## Excellence of picking up a sacred paper

Sayyidunā ‘Alī Murtaḍā كَرَّمَ اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰی وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِیْمِ has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰی عَلَیْهِ وَاٰلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Whoever picks up such a piece of paper, from the ground, on which any name from the names of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is written, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will raise the name of that person in ‘Illyiyyīn (i.e. the greatest place of souls) and will reduce the punishment of his parents even if they are unbelievers.’ (*Majma’-uz-Zawāid, vol. 4, pp. 300*)

## Muftī A’zam Hind respects papers and alphabet

The beloved son of A’lā Ḥaḍrat, a practising scholar, a Walī of Allah, a devotee of Rasūl, Al-Ḥāj Muhammad Mustafa Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلٰٓئِكَةِ famously known as ‘Muftī A’zam Hind’ would respect even blank papers and individual letters of the alphabet as these are used in writings of Quran, Aḥādīṣ and rulings of Sharī’ah.



In 1391 A.H., he came to Dār-ul-‘Ulūm Rabbāniyyah Banda (India) in order to attend a degree-conferring ceremony. After he got off the vehicle and walked a few steps, his eye fell on a few pieces of tattered papers with some Urdu writings on them. Picking them up instantly, he said, ‘One should respect papers and the Arabic alphabet<sup>1</sup> as these are used in the compilation of the Holy Quran, blessed Aḥādīṣ and exegeses etc.’ (*Derived from Muftī A’zam kī Istiqāmat-o-Karāmat*, pp. 124)

May Allah ﷻ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

### Muftī A’zam Hind رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ comforts the troubled

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you notice the enthusiasm of Muftī A’zam Hind for respecting Islamic writings etc! The one who respects the letters of the alphabet and even blank papers, how conscious would he be about treating Muslims with respect!

Muftī A’zam Hind رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ would not miss any opportunity in comforting and sympathizing with the troubled Muslims. He would always avoid breaking the heart of Muslims, and was extremely eager to be of benefit to them. Why wouldn’t he be eager to do so as the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ whose devotee he was has stated: خَيْرُ النَّاسِ أَنْفَعُهُمْ لِلنَّاسِ That is, ‘Better person is the one who benefits people.’ (*Al-Jāmi’-uṣ-Ṣaghīr*, pp. 246, Ḥadīṣ 4044) Here is now a unique parable showing a Madanī glimpse of the observance of this Ḥadīṣ.

Muftī A’zam Hind رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ was once invited to a special occasion at Madrasah Faiz-ul-‘Ulūm (Jamshedpur, Jharkhand India). After the ceremony ended, he got out of the Madrasah to return. He had just got in the rickshaw to go to the railway station when a person came and requested, ‘Your highness! Please give me some Ta’wīz for my such-and-such problem.’ The head of the Madrasah ‘Allāmah Arshad-ul-Qādirī said to that person, ‘The train is about to leave, and you have come now to take Ta’wīz!’

Muftī A’zam Hind رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ forbade ‘Allāmah Arshad-ul-Qādirī (زَيْدٌ مَجْدُودٌ)<sup>2</sup> from stopping the person. ‘Allāmah Arshad-ul-Qādirī requested, ‘Your highness! The train will leave!’

<sup>1</sup> Apart from a few, most of Urdu language letters of the alphabet are also Arabic.

<sup>2</sup> This account was probably written in the life of ‘Allāmah Arshad-ul-Qādirī as the Arabic words زَيْدٌ مَجْدُودٌ are commonly used with a living person.

Listening to this, what Muftī A'zam Hind رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ replied shows his divine fear and his sincere yearning for the comfort of the troubled Ummaḥ and is worthy of being written in gold letters. He said, 'Let the train leave, I'll take another train. If, on the Judgement Day, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ asked me as to why I did not help so-and-so servant of Him in his difficulty, what reply will I give?' Saying this, he had his entire luggage unloaded from the rickshaw. (*Muftī A'zam kī Istiqāmat-o-Karāmat*, pp. 120, 121)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

### Blessing of sacred paper

The cause for the repentance of Sayyidunā Manṣūr Bin 'Ammār عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْعَقَّارُ was that once he found a piece of paper, with بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ written on it, lying on the ground. When he could not find any appropriate place to put the paper, he swallowed it so that it would not be desecrated. The following night he had a dream in which he saw someone say, 'By the blessings of the respect you showed for the sacred piece of paper, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has opened the doors of wisdom for you.' (*Risāla-tul-Qushayriyyah*, pp. 48)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

صَلُّوْا عَلَی الْحَبِیْبِ      صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَلَی مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see? The one respectfully picking up a piece of paper on which بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ was written was blessed by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ with repentance as well as with the rank of Wilāyah and even that of 'Awtād.'

It is stated in *Bahjat-ul-Asrār* that Sayyidunā Shaykh Abū Bakr Bin Ḥawār عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْعَقَّارُ has said, 'There are 7 Awtād of Iraq:

1. Sayyidunā Shaykh Ma'rūf Karkhī
2. Sayyidunā Shaykh Imām Aḥmad Bin Ḥanbal
3. Sayyidunā Shaykh Bishr Ḥāfi

4. Sayyidunā Shaykh Manṣūr Bin ‘Ammār
5. Sayyidunā Shaykh Junayd
6. Sayyidunā Shaykh Saḥl Bin ‘Abdullāh Tustarī
7. Sayyidunā Shaykh ‘Abdul Qādir Jilānī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى أَجْمَعِينَ.

(Our beloved Ghauṣ-e-A’ẓam رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ was not yet even born when Sayyidunā Shaykh Abū Bakr Bin Ḥawār عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْعَقَّارُ said this. Therefore, listening to this news of Ghayb, people asked) ‘Who is ‘Abdul Qādir Jilānī?’ Sayyidunā Shaykh Abū Bakr Bin Ḥawār عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْعَقَّارُ replied, ‘He will be an ‘Ajamī ‘Sharīf’ (the Arabs refer to the honourable descendents of the Prophet as ‘Sharīf’ and ‘Ḥabīb’, whereas the word ‘Sayyid’ is used in place of ‘Sir.’ Therefore, what is meant here is that ‘Abdul Qādir Jilānī will be a non-Arab Sayyid) who will reside in Baghdad. He will be born in the 5<sup>th</sup> century Ḥijrī and will be from among the Ṣiddiqīn (i.e. the highest ranking category of saints). Awtād are those who are the sovereigns of the world and the Quṭubs of the earth.’ (*Baḥjat-ul-Asrār*, pp. 385)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

A Quṭb is such a Walī of Allah who is in charge of the (spiritual) administration of a part of the world (i.e. a city etc.).

### Parable of four Du’ās

By the blessings of respecting the piece of paper on which بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ was written, Sayyidunā Manṣūr Bin ‘Ammār عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْعَقَّارُ was raised to the rank of the greatest saints. He would earnestly spread the call to righteousness and countless people would come to listen to his speeches reverentially.

In his congregation, a deserving beggar once asked for four dirhams. Sayyidunā Manṣūr Bin ‘Ammār عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْعَقَّارُ announced, ‘If someone gives this person four dirhams, I will make four Du’ās for him in return.’ Coincidentally, a slave was passing there. As he heard the merciful voice of the saint, he instantly came to the congregation and gave four dirhams to the beggar. Sayyidunā Manṣūr عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ then asked the slave, ‘Which four Du’ās would you like me to make for you?’ The slave replied:

1. (Make Du'ā that) I be freed from slavery.
2. I receive recompense for these dirhams.
3. I and my master be blessed with sincere repentance.
4. I, my master, you and all those present be forgiven.

Raising his hands Sayyidunā Maṣṣūr Bin 'Ammār عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْعَظِيمَا made these Du'ās. The slave then left. Since the slave reached home late, his master asked him the reason of being late. The slave related the whole incident to his master. Hearing this, the master asked, 'What was your first Du'ā?' The slave replied, 'I asked for my freedom from slavery.'

On hearing this, his master said spontaneously, 'Go! You are free from slavery.' He then asked, 'What was your second Du'ā?' The slave replied, 'I asked for recompense for the four dirhams I gave.' His master said, 'In return for your four dirhams, I will give you four thousand dirhams.' He then asked, 'What was your third Du'ā?' The slave replied, 'I requested that I and my master be blessed with sincere repentance from sins.'

As soon as the master heard this, he immediately made Istighfār and said, 'I repent of all of my sins in the court of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.' He then asked about the fourth Du'ā. The slave replied, 'I requested that I, my master, the saint and all the participants of the congregation be forgiven.' When the master heard this, he said, 'I have done the three things which were in my authority. The fourth thing, forgiveness for all, is beyond my power.' That night, the master had a dream in which he heard a voice say, 'You have done what was in your power. I am اَرْحَمُ الرَّاحِمِيْنَ; I have forgiven you, your slave, Maṣṣūr and all those who were present in the congregation.' (*Rauḍ-ur-Riyāhīn*, pp. 222)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

*Du'ā-e-Walī mayn woh tāsīr daykhī*

*Badaltī ḥazāraun kī taqdīr daykhī*

*By the effect of the supplication of a saint  
Destiny of thousands of people is changed*

صَلُّوْا عَلَی الْحَبِیْبِ صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَلَی مُحَمَّدٍ

<sup>1</sup> The Most Merciful of all those who show mercy.

## Broken clay pot

One day, Shaykh Sayyidunā Mujaddid Alf-e-Šānī مُجَدِّدِ سَيِّدَةِ الرَّبَّانِي, a great saint of the Naqshbandiyyah order, saw in a public toilet a filth-covered slightly broken large pot, used for the cleaning of the toilet. On looking closer he became anxious to notice that the word ‘ALLAH’ was engraved on the pot! Leaping forward, he picked up the pot, asked his servant to bring him a jug of water and cleaned it thoroughly with his own blessed hands, making it pure. Then, wrapping it in a white cloth he placed it at a high place out of respect. The great saint would then drink water in that pot.

One day, he رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ received an Ilhām (i.e. a voice) from Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, ‘As you have respected my name, I will also elevate your name in the world as well as in the Hereafter.’ The great saint رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ would often say, ‘The high rank I have achieved by respecting the name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, could not have been achieved even by a hundred years of worship and devotion!’ *(Derived from Hazarat-ul-Quds, Duftar duwum, pp. 13 Mukāshafa number 35)*

## Respect of blank paper

A great saint of the Naqshbandiyyah order, Sayyidunā Shaykh Aḥmad Sarḥindī, famously known as Mujaddid Alf-e-Šānī مُجَدِّدِ سَيِّدَةِ الرَّبَّانِي, would even respect blank papers. One day, he was resting on his bed when he suddenly came down from it in anxiety and said, ‘It seems as though there is some piece of paper beneath the bed.’ *(Zubdat-ul-Maqāmāt, pp. 192)*

## Do not kick papers whilst walking

Dear Islamic brothers! The foregoing parable shows that one should respect even blank papers as the Holy Quran, Aḥādīš and Islamic rulings are written on them. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! This parable also shows a clear-cut saintly miracle of Sayyidunā Mujaddid Alf-e-Šānī مُجَدِّدِ سَيِّدَةِ الرَّبَّانِي. He became aware of the presence of a piece of paper beneath the bed without apparently seeing it and came down from the bed, giving his devotees a lesson of respecting pieces of paper.

It is stated in ‘*Bahār-e-Sharī’at*’, ‘It is prohibited to make Istinjā<sup>1</sup> with paper even if it is a blank one or even if the word Abū Jaḥl, the name of an unbeliever, is written on it.’  
(*Maṭbū’ah Madīna-tul-Murshid, part 2, pp. 114*)

The Arabic letters of the word ‘أَبُو جَهْل’ (Abū Jaḥl) include ل, ه, ج, و, د, ب, ا which are all Quranic. Therefore, the written word أَبُو جَهْل (not the person Abū Jaḥl) will be respected in the sense that it is not allowed to place it at an impure or dirty place or to stamp on it. Those making and using paper-packets from newspapers should take some lesson from this ruling. **مَعَادَ اللّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**. The newspapers used in packet-making are disrespected in several ways. For example, **مَعَادَ اللّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**, these are first thrown into the waste bin of home, then trampled upon in streets and eventually, covered in filth and dirt, reach the rubbish dump.

Furthermore, **مَعَادَ اللّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**, it is an inappropriate habit of some people that whilst walking in streets they kick different things which have writings on them such as cardboard boxes, newspapers and other types of papers. In actual fact, the virtuous act is to pick up such papers and cardboards and put them at a proper place where they would not be disrespected, or to dispose of them appropriately [e.g. by putting them into sea].

In any case, it is extremely essential to avoid kicking them and throwing them here and there. Similarly, it is also necessary to avoid cleaning or drying dishes or tables with newspapers or papers which have writing on them, drying one’s hands with them, stamping on them, or spreading them on the ground to sit on etc.

### Shavings of wooden pen

It is stated in *Bahār-e-Sharī’at*, ‘The shavings of an unused wooden pen or pencil can be thrown away but those of a ‘used’ one should not be disposed of at a place where they may be disrespected. (This shows that even the shavings have to be respected, then why wouldn’t the used pen or pencil be respected?) Furthermore, it is Makrūḥ to put anything on a piece of paper on which the blessed name of Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** is written. However, it is not Makrūḥ to put money into a polythene bag even if divine names are printed on it. To wipe hands with a piece of paper after eating is also Makrūḥ.’ (*Bahār-e-Sharī’at, part 16, pp. 119*)

<sup>1</sup> For details about Istinjā, see the booklet ‘*Method of Istinjā*’ published by Maktaba-tul-Madīnah.

However, respected scholars have allowed the use of tissue papers for wiping hands. Similarly, it is also allowed to use toilet papers for drying private parts when free cloths etc. are not available. This is because the tissue papers and the toilet ones are obviously made for the above-mentioned purposes, not for writing, whereas ordinary paper is made to be used for writing.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Respect for even dot of ink

Sayyidunā Muhammad Ḥāshim Kishmī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي has stated, ‘I was once present in the blessed court of Sayyidunā Mujaddid Alf-e-Šānī قُدِّسَ سَيِّدُهُ الرَّبَّانِي, a great saint of the Naqshbandīyyah order. He was busy with his written work when he needed to go to the toilet. He went but immediately came out and asked for a jug of water. Then, washing the nail of his blessed left hand thumb, he went to the toilet again.

Having relieved himself, he came out and said, ‘As soon as I sat down in the toilet, my eye fell on an ink dot on the nail of my left hand thumb which I had put to test the pen (whether or not it was working). As I had put this dot with the pen by which I write Quranic letters I considered it disrespectful to remain there with this ink dot on my thumb. (All letters of Arabic language and most ones of Persian and Urdu are Quranic). Though there was an intense need of urination, the pain of the disrespect for (that dot) was much severer than that of urination. Therefore, I came out instantly and removed the dot.’ (*Zubdat-ul-Maqāmāt, pp. 180*)

### Do not paste posters on walls

اللَّهُ! اللَّهُ! A great saint of the Naqshbandīyyah order, Sayyidunā Mujaddid Alf-e-Šānī قُدِّسَ سَيِّدُهُ الرَّبَّانِي would respect even a dot from the ink of a pen, whereas our state is that if our hand is stained with dots and marks whilst we are writing, we normally wash them off into the drain. When a pen or pencil becomes unusable, we dispose of it in the waste bin from where it is then thrown into the rubbish dump.

Most of those writing on blackboards with chalk wipe off unhesitatingly even sacred writings of Aḥādīṣ, let alone ordinary ones, not caring about the respect for the particles of chalk dust. Openly ignoring people rights, different words and slogans are chalked on walls; posters with different writings on them including religious ones are put up on others' hoardings as well as on the external walls of peoples' houses and shops etc. without their permission. In case of the resentment of the owners, these acts will be considered Harām leading to Hell.

In addition, everyone is aware that religious posters pasted on walls eventually peel off walls and fall onto the ground in pieces which are then so badly disrespected that even its thought makes one tremble. If only the trend of hanging card pasted posters at appropriate places be developed instead of pasting posters directly on walls. These posters should be removed after the need is over. Similarly, banners should also be removed after their need is over or else they may also fall in pieces scattering on the ground.

### Do not sell newspapers as waste

Dear Islamic brothers! These days, newspapers (in Islamic countries) usually contain بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ, sacred Quranic verses, blessed Aḥādīṣ and Islamic writings, and people sell them off to waste paper collectors just for the sake of some coins. Extremely regretfully! These types of newspapers are even seen in dirty drains and sewers. If only we had respected sacred writings!

O my courageous Islamic brothers! Instead of selling newspapers just for some meagre money, please put them into the deep part of sea. اِنَّ نِشْءَ اللّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, You will get its blessings in the worldly life as well as in the afterlife. O my trading Islamic brothers! You should also avoid making paper packets from newspapers in honour and devotion to Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and His Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰى عَلَيْهِ وَاٰلِهٖ وَسَلَّمَ.

Some people separate religious writings containing parts of the newspaper and then use the rest to wrap up bundles and other things, assuming that they are not committing any disrespect. These people are requested to put the entire newspaper into sea because whether it is a news item or a film advertisement, it contains many Islamic names including even the words 'Allah' and 'Muhammad' such as 'Abdullāh', 'Abdur Raḥmān, Ghulām Muhammad etc.



Whether it is Urdu or Sindhi, English or Hindi, there is a possibility of the presence of sacred names in every newspaper of the world whichever the language. In fact, the alphabet of every language of the world should be respected as, according to the author of *Tafsīr Ṣāwī*, all languages spoken in the world are Ilhāmī. (*Tafsīr Ṣāwī*, vol. 1, pp. 30) Therefore, it is better and safer to put them into sea. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will certainly reward you for your act of respecting sacred writings.

### Insanity of father

A young man once came to Sag-e-Madīnah<sup>1</sup> and said, ‘Please make Du’ā for my father who is insane. He has the crazy habit of picking up newspapers and pieces of written papers from streets, and then putting them into sea. He does not also take the money I offer to him.’

Realising the situation I asked the young man, ‘Are you a government employee?’ He replied in the affirmative. I then said, ‘Convey my Salām to your respectable father with a request to make Du’ā for my forgiveness; you should serve and look after him. The reason why he collects newspapers etc. is that newspapers contain sacred writings, and the reason why he does not take your money is that you are a government employee, and most of government employees receive unlawful salaries because of not fulfilling their duties properly.’ Hearing this, he admitted that he did not properly fulfill his working duties.

Dear Islamic brothers! Like the father of the young man كَثَّرَ اللهُ تَعَالَى أُمَّتَهُمْ [that is, *may Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ increase the number of such people*], if every Muslim gets ‘Madanī insanity’ then indeed the light of piety and blessings will prevail everywhere, turning our society into a ‘Madanī society.’

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! In order to develop a ‘Madanī mindset’, make it a habit to travel with Madanī Qāfilāhs with the devotees of Rasūl. Listen to a faith-refreshing incident of the bounties of the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ on the participants of Dawat-e-Islami’s Madanī Qāfilāhs.

<sup>1</sup> The author, Amīr-e-Ahl-e-Sunnat رَاعِيَتْ بَرَكَاتُهُ هُوَ الْعَالِيَهُ, refers to himself as ‘Sag-e-Madīnah’ out of humbleness.

## Bounty of the Prophet ﷺ for Madanī Qāfilāh travellers

Here is a summary of the account given by a devotee of Rasūl. He has stated: Our Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilāh travelled from Hyderabad (Bāb-ul-Islam, Sindh) to Khyber Pakhtunkhwa. Having spent three days in a Masjid, we left for another area but got lost on the way, ending up in a jungle. Night had fallen and darkness had prevailed everywhere. There were no signs of population far and wide. Every passing moment increased our concern and worry. Then, there was a glimmer of hope as we caught a glimpse of what seemed to be a lamp flickering in the distance. We hurried towards it out of joy, but it suddenly disappeared just after a few moments, leaving us standing in astonishment and anxiety. We were unable to decide what to do and where to go!

We remained in the state of fear for a while. All of a sudden, the light appeared again from the same direction. Mentioning the name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and plucking up the courage, we headed swiftly towards the light again, hoping to get help from someone. When we approached, we saw a standing person with a lamp in his hand. He met us warmly and took us to his house where we found 12 cups already arranged for 12 participants of the Madanī Qāfilāh. Tea had also been prepared in advance! He served us with hot tea. We were astonished at this timely help from Ghayb and the prior arrangement of 12 cups of tea.

When asked, our host who was a stranger to us revealed, ‘I was asleep when my sleeping fortune awoke, blessing me with the vision of the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ in my dream. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, ‘The travellers of a Madanī Qāfilāh of Dawat-e-Islami have got lost on the way. Stand outside with a lamp in order to help them.’ I awoke and stood outside with the lamp. I kept standing in wait for a while but couldn’t see anybody. I thought perhaps I misunderstood the dream. I felt very sleepy so I returned home and went to sleep again.

My eyes closed but the door of my heart opened, and I was privileged to see the blessed face of the Prophet of Raḥmāh, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ once again. His blessed lips moved and the following words were uttered: ‘O devotee! There are 12 travellers in the Madanī Qāfilāh; arrange tea for them and immediately stand outside with a lamp.’ Preparing tea instantly I stood outside with a lamp. Soon the Madanī Qāfilāh of the devotees of Rasūl also arrived.’

## Meal from Prophet ﷺ

Dear Islamic brothers! This incident has made it clear that the Holy Prophet ﷺ possesses the knowledge of Ghayb and holds Dawat-e-Islami dear, a movement of the rightly-guided Muslims. *أَلْخَفَنَ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, Our Holy Prophet ﷺ always keeps his devotees in his merciful gaze, helps them when in trouble, and feeds them when hungry.

Imām Yūsuf Bin Ismā'īl Nabhānī *قُدِّسَ سِرُّهُ الرَّبَّانِي* has narrated that Shaykh Abul 'Abbās Aḥmad Bin Nafis Tūnisi *عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْعَظِيمِ* has stated, 'During my stay in Madīna-tul-Munawwarah, I once experienced extreme hunger. Presenting myself at the blessed tomb of the Holy Prophet ﷺ, I pleaded, 'Yā Rasūlallāh ﷺ! I am hungry.' Suddenly, I fell asleep. Meanwhile, someone awoke me and asked me to go with him. I agreed so he took me to his house. Serving me with dates, butter and wheat bread he said, 'Eat until you are satiated because my blessed ancestor Sayyidunā Muhammad ﷺ has commanded me to be hospitable to you. Come to me whenever you feel hunger in future.'

*(Hujjatullāhi- 'alal- 'Ālamīn, vol. 2, pp. 573)*

*Pītay ḥayn tayray dar kā, khātay ḥayn tayray dar kā*

*Pānī ḥay tayrā pānī dānaḥ ḥay tayrā dānaḥ*

*What we drink is from your court*

*What we eat is from your court*

*(Sāmān-e-Bakhshish)*

## Respect alphabet of every language

Dear Islamic brothers! Never write *'بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ'* or any other sacred names at such things where there is a possibility of them being desecrated. Nothing should be written on the ground in any language, and the alphabet of all languages should be respected. Do not place your foot on such a thing or place where something is written in any language. The doormats with the word 'WELCOME' printed or embroidered on them should not be placed outside the door. If the name of the company is printed on footwear, even if in English, one should remove the name before one uses the footwear.

Often, labels with manufacturer name printed in English, Arabic or Urdu are attached to even prayer-mats. Sadly, these labels are often sewn near the foot of the prayer-mat.

Furthermore, such written labels are also seen on plastic mats, blankets, towels etc. These labels should be removed and disposed of appropriately by being put into sea.

Labels with manufacturer name are often found on bed mattresses. If only these companies would not test us in this way! Carefully consider the jurisprudential clause stated on page 237 of the 16<sup>th</sup> part of *Bahār-e-Sharī'at* with reference to *Rad-dul-Muhtār*, 'If anything is written on bedding or prayer-mat then it is not permissible to use it regardless of whether the words are printed or embroidered or written with ink. The same ruling will apply even if separate letters are written as separate letters are also to be respected.'

The author of *Bahār-e-Sharī'at* رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰی عَلَيْهِ has further stated, 'Writing is often seen on dining mats. This sort of dining mat (with company name or couplets printed or written on it) should not be used, nor should food be served on it. (In some parts of the subcontinent) couplets are written on some people's pillows; these should not also be used.'

In any case, whether it is a prayer-mat or a carpet, a floor covering that one has hired<sup>1</sup> or bought for his home, a pillow or a mattress – anything one sits or places his foot on should contain no writing in any language, nor should any printed label be attached to it. The manufacturing company name and address containing sticker is usually pasted underneath carpets and rugs; wet this type of sticker and peel it away after a few minutes.

Arabic writings should particularly be respected as Arabic is the sacred language of our Arab Prophet صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰی عَلَيْهِ وَاٰلِهٖ وَسَلَّمَ as well as the language of the Holy Quran and that of the Paradise dwellers. Allah عَزَّ وَجَلَّ forbid, it is extremely disrespectful and unfortunate to throw away Arabic writings or put them into garbage bins even if printed on food and drink packaging.

## Sacred links of numbers

Sometimes, though no word, a number is often printed on footwear. A devotee does not like to place his foot on any number as every number has some sacred link.

<sup>1</sup> It is common in some parts of the subcontinent to hire floor coverings and crockery, especially on the occasion of some gathering. [Translator's Note]

For example, it is stated on page 22 of *Aḥsan-ul-Wi'ā* about the repetition of Du'ā in odd number, 'Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is 'Witr' (alone) and likes Witr (i.e. odd numbers such as 1, 3, 5, 7 etc.). 5 is better, and Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ very much likes the number 7, and the very least is 3. (In other words, whenever one makes Du'ā, he should repeat it seven times or else five times or at least three times).'

Even numbers also have a great deal of sacred links. For example, the sacred link in the number 2 is that the 'Urs of Sayyidunā Ma'rūf Karkhī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي and that of Ṣadr-ush-Sharī'ah عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ, the author of *Bahār-e-Sharī'at* is observed on 2 Muḥarram-ul-Harām and 2 Żul-Qa'da-til-Ḥarām respectively.

The number 4 is linked with the 4 nearest and dearest companions of the Prophet. Whoever is a devotee to the 4 dearest companions will succeed in the worldly life as well as in the afterlife, إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. The number 6 is linked with 6 Rajab-ul-Murajjab, the 'Urs-day of Gharīb Nawāz عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ, whereas the link of the number 8 is that there are 8 Paradises, and the 'Urs of Maulānā Ḥashmat 'Alī Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَأَن is also solemnized on 8 Muḥarram-ul-Harām. The link of the number 10 is that it marks the day of 'Āshūrā, the day when Sayyidunā Imām Ḥusayn عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ was martyred, and it is also connected with Eid-ul-Aḏḥā. The prominence of the sacred links of 11 and 12 is widespread and celebrated amongst all devotees.

*Kiyā ghaur jab Giyārḥwīn Bārḥwīn mayn*  
*Mu'ammaḥ yeḥ ḥam per khūlā Ghauṣ-e-A'zam عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ*  
*Tumḥayn waṣl bay-faṣl ḥay Shāḥ-e-Dīn say*  
*Diyā Ḥaq nay yeḥ martabaḥ Ghauṣ-e-A'zam عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ*

*When I pondered over the '11<sup>th</sup>' and the '12<sup>th</sup>'*  
*I realised the actual matter, O Ghauṣ-e-A'zam عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ*  
*You have unbroken lineage with the Prophet ﷺ*  
*This is your grand status, O Ghauṣ-e-A'zam عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ*

## Method of putting sacred papers into sea

Enviably are the fortunate Muslims who pick up newspapers, sacred papers and pieces of cardboard etc. from the ground, on seeing them, and put them into the deep part of the

sea or river, respecting them. Sacred papers should not be put into the shallow part of the sea as this generally causes them to float to the shore.

The method of putting them into the sea is as follows: Place them in an empty bag or sack with a heavy stone inside the sack and then do make some cuts in the sack so that water would enter it immediately and it would reach the bottom of the sea.

If the sack is put into the sea without any cut in it, the sea-water will not enter the sack which then sometimes floats for many miles, reaching the shore. At times, the uncivilised or unbelievers empty out the sack at the coast in the greed of getting what it contained, leading to such severe acts of desecration that even its thought makes the heart of a devotee tremble. In order to ensure that the sack containing sacred papers reaches the deep part of the sea, one can take help from a Muslim boatman. In any case, cuts must be made in the sack.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Method of burying sacred papers

It is also permissible to bury sacred papers. Describing the method of burying sacred papers, Ṣadr-ush-Sharī'ah رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated on page 121 of the 16<sup>th</sup> part of *Bahār-e-Sharī'at* with reference to 'Ālamgīrī: 'If a copy of the Holy Quran has become so old that it can no longer be used for recitation, and there is likelihood that its pages will come off the binding and be lost, it should then be wrapped in a pure cloth and be buried at a safe place. For this, make a Laḥad (by digging the ground and making an opening, in the Qiblah-facing side of the wall, large enough for all sacred papers to be placed in it) so that soil would not fall on sacred papers. Alternatively, (place the papers into the dug ground), cover it with a plank and then cover the plank with soil so that soil would not fall on the papers. If a copy of the Holy Quran has become old, it should not be burned.'

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 29 Madanī pearls of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ

(The first 10 Madanī pearls are extracted from *Tafsīr-e-Na'imī*, page 44, part 1).

1. بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ is a complete verse of the Holy Quran, not a part of any Sūrah. It has been revealed to separate one Sūrah from the other. This is why it is recited in low voice during Ṣalāh. However, the Ḥāfiẓ completing the recitation of the entire Quran in Ṣalāt-ut-Tarāwīḥ should recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ aloud once with any Sūrah.
2. One should begin the recitation of every Sūrah with بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ except for Sūrah At-Taubaḥ. If, however, one is going to start recitation from Sūrah At-Taubaḥ, then he should recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ for the commencement of recitation.
3. It is stated in the book *Shāmī*, it is better not to recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ before smoking a Ḥuqqah [water-pipe] or before eating odorous things (e.g. raw onion, garlic etc.).
4. It is prohibited to recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ in the lavatory.
5. Whilst one is offering Ṣalāh, it is Mustahab for him to recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ in low voice before he begins the recitation of a Sūrah.
6. Any respectable piece of work started without the recitation of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ will have no blessings in it.
7. At the time of laying the deceased into the grave, those doing this job should recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ وَعَلَىٰ مِلَّةِ رَسُولِ اللّٰهِ.
8. The sermon of Jumu'aḥ, Nikāḥ and (both) Eids etc. should be started with 'الْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ', that is, بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ should be recited in low voice (in the beginning). When the Khaṭīb (i.e. the one delivering the sermon) is going to recite a verse of the Holy Quran during the sermon, he should recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ aloud (before he recites the verse).
9. It is Wājib to recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ [i.e. to mention the name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ] at the time of slaughtering an animal. If it is missed deliberately (i.e. the name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is not

mentioned), the slaughter will be unlawful and the animal will not be Ḥalāl to be consumed. However, if one forgets to recite it, the animal will be Ḥalāl.

10. (In case of Żabĥ-e-Idtirārī, i.e. compelled slaughter) If someone, for example, hunts an animal or a bird with a hunting arrow or a spear or something sharp and recites بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ at the time of shooting the arrow etc. at the animal, the animal will be Ḥalāl (to be consumed) even if it dies before the hunter reaches it.

If a pet animal runs away from the owner, for example, a cow escapes and falls into a well, or a camel runs away, and someone kills it by an arrow or a spear or a sword after he has recited بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ, the animal is Ḥalāl, i.e. lawful to be consumed. (However, after reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ, if someone kills a wild animal or a bird with a stick or a stone or a bullet or a gunshot, the animal or the bird will be Harām because it has died of injury, not because of blood release & flow that is necessary for lawful slaughter. If it was captured whilst injured, it will become Ḥalāl by Żabĥ-e-Shar'ī [Islamic slaughter]. Żabĥ-e-Ikhtiyārī is necessary to render the wild animal or bird Ḥalāl that is in one's captivity, that is, it must be slaughtered as per the stipulated method of Sharī'ah with the mention of the name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ).

11. Sayyidunā Shaykh Abul 'Abbās Aĥmad Bin 'Alī Būnī رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, 'If anyone recites بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ 786 times daily (with Ṣalāt-'Alan-Nabī ﷺ once before and after it) for seven consecutive days, اِنْ هَآءِ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ his every need will be fulfilled whether it is the need of getting rid of any adversity or attaining any good or that of having prosperity in his business.' (*Shams-ul-Ma'ārif*, pp. 73)
12. Before going to sleep, whoever recites بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ 21 times (with Ṣalāt-'Alan-Nabī ﷺ once before and after it), will be protected that night from Satan, burglary, sudden death and all types of calamities and troubles, اِنْ هَآءِ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. (*Shams-ul-Ma'ārif*, pp. 73)
13. Whoever recites بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ 50 times (with Ṣalāt-'Alan-Nabī ﷺ once before and after it) in front of an oppressor, the oppressor will develop fear in his heart for the reciter, and the reciter will remain safe from the mischief of the oppressor. (*Shams-ul-Ma'ārif*, pp. 73)



14. Whoever recites بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ 300 times and Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ 300 times at the time of sunrise, whilst facing the sun, will be given sustenance by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ from such a source that he cannot even imagine. Further (by reciting it daily) he will become wealthy within a year, اِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. (*Shams-ul-Ma’arif*, pp. 73)
15. If a person who has a weak memory recites بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ 786 times (with Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ once before and after it) and makes *Dam* (i.e. blows on) water and then drinks the water, his memory will improve and he will remember whatever he hears, اِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. (*Shams-ul-Ma’arif*, pp. 73)
16. If a drought occurs, recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ 61 times (with Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ once before and after it and then make Du’ā), there will be rain (in the drought affected area), اِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. (*Shams-ul-Ma’arif*, pp. 73)
17. Write بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ 35 times on a piece of paper (with Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ once before and after it) and hang it in the house, اِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ Satan will not pass through the house, and there will be a great deal of blessings. If one hangs it in his shop, his business will flourish, اِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. (*Shams-ul-Ma’arif*, pp. 73)
18. One who writes بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ 130 times (or gets it written on a piece of paper) on 1<sup>st</sup> Muḥarram-ul-Ḥarām and keeps it with him (or puts it on as a Ta’wīz after covering it in a plastic coating and getting it sewn in some cloth or leather)<sup>1</sup> - اِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, he and all of his family members will remain safe from every type of evil throughout their life. (*Shams-ul-Ma’arif*, pp. 74)
19. If the children of a woman do not survive [i.e. die in infancy] she should write بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ 61 times (or have it written) and keep it with her. اِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Her children will remain alive. (By coating it in plastic or sealing it in wax paper and then sewing it in cloth or leather, she may also put it on around her neck or tie it around her arm). (*Shams-ul-Ma’arif*, pp. 74)

<sup>1</sup> Do not wear any type of Ta’wīz in a metal box. Its ruling has already been mentioned on page 48.

20. Write بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ 70 times on a piece of paper and place it inside the shroud of the deceased, the matter pertaining to Munkar and Nakīr<sup>1</sup> will become easier, *لَنْ يَشَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. [It is better to make an arch in the wall towards the Qiblah in front of the face of the deceased and place it inside the arch, along with the ‘Aḥd Nāmaḥ and Shajarah of the Pīr<sup>2</sup> Sahib of the deceased]. (*Shams-ul-Ma’ārif*, pp. 84)
21. Always recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ with correct pronunciation and articulation. Recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ to a Qārī or an Islamic scholar. If the letters are not pronounced correctly then learn it. Otherwise it is feared that one may suffer loss instead of gaining benefit.
22. It is not necessary to put diacritical marks when writing بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ. Whenever you write a verse or text to use it as a Ta’wīz for wearing, drinking or hanging, then ensure that the circles of circle-containing letters are left open. For example, the circle of ‘Hā (هـ)’ in اللّٰهُ and that of ‘Mīm (م)’ in رَحْمٰنِ (Raḥmān) and رَحِیْمِ (Raḥīm) should be left open.
23. If one recites بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ before one takes off clothes, jinns cannot see his Satr. (*Aml-ul-Yaum wal-Laylah li-Ibn Sunnī*, pp. 8) Whenever you open or close a door, window, cupboard, drawer or whenever you pick up or put down clothes, utensils or any other thing, make it your habit to recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ evil jinns will not be able to enter your home, steal or use your belongings, *لَنْ يَشَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.
24. If your vehicle skids or jolts, recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ.
25. Recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ before applying oil to hair; otherwise 70 devils will join in.
26. Do recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ when closing the door of your house. (By the blessing of this) Satan and wicked jinns will not be able to enter the house, *لَنْ يَشَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī*, vol. 6, pp. 312)

<sup>1</sup> The questioning angels of the grave.

<sup>2</sup> Spiritual guide.

27. At night, cover the eating and drinking utensils with something after you have recited **بِسْمِ اللَّهِ**. If there is nothing to cover with, recite **بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ** and place a splinter etc. on the edge of the utensil. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 6, pp. 312*)

According to a narration of *Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim*, ‘During the year there is one such night in which epidemic descends; if the epidemic passes by an uncovered utensil or a water bag with its mouth open, then the epidemic enters it.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 1115, Hadīṣ 2114*)

28. Before sleeping, one should recite **بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ** and dust off his bedding 3 times, one will remain safe from harmful things, **إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**.
29. At the time of lawful trading of your business, whenever you receive something from someone and give something to someone, recite **بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ**. There will be a great deal of blessings, **إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**.

Yā Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! Shower us with the blessings of **بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ** and enable us to recite **بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ** before we initiate every virtuous and lawful act.

أَمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 7 Parables

### 1. Wood cutter became wealthy

There was a woodcutter who would cut and collect wood and provide for his family by selling them. Since the jungle was situated at the other side of the river he would travel a long distance everyday to reach the jungle crossing the bridge built over the river. This would take a lot of time and was a hindrance to his affluence.

One day, he listened to the excellence of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ during the speech of a preacher in a Masjid, developing the mindset that even the biggest problem can be solved by the blessing of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ. Therefore, when it was time to go to the jungle, instead of taking the route of the bridge, he started walking on the river water reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ and soon reached the other side easily. After he cut and collected wood, he returned as he had come. By the blessings of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ, he became wealthy within a short period of time.

*(Derived from Shams-ul-Wā'izīn)*

صَلُّوْا عَلَی الْحَبِیْبِ      صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰی عَلَی مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! All these are the marvels of firm belief. If the belief is not firm, these fruitful results cannot be achieved. As regards 'firm belief' Hujjat-ul-Islam Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْوَالِیْ has narrated an excellent parable in the exegesis of Sūrah Yūsuf.

In Baghdad, a person asked people for a dirham. A renowned Muḥaddiṣ Sayyidunā Ibn Sammāk عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰی عَلَيْهِ asked him, 'Which Sūrah do you know well by heart?' He replied, 'Sūrah Al-Fātiḥah.' The eminent scholar said, 'Recite it once and sell its reward to me. I will give you all of my wealth in return.'

The beggar replied, 'Your Eminence! I have come here in compulsion to ask for a dirham, not to sell the Quran!' Saying this, the beggar went to the graveyard. Meanwhile, it rained heavily with hailing. The beggar leapt under a roof for shelter where he came across a rider dressed in green clothes. The rider asked, 'Are you the person who had refused to sell the reward of Sūrah Al-Fātiḥah?' The beggar replied in the affirmative. Then, presenting him with a 10,000 dirhams containing bag the rider said, 'Spend this, and when you have spent them all I will give you 10,000 dirhams again, إِنَّ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.' The beggar asked, 'But, who are you?' The rider replied, 'I am your firm belief.' The rider then left. *(Derived from Tafṣīr Sūrah Yūsuf lil-Ghazālī, pp. 17)*

This parable also contains a lesson for those begging money by reciting the Holy Quran as well as for those attending the congregations of Quranic recitation, Na'at and Zikr

merely due to their greed for money and food, and also for those reciting the Holy Quran in Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāḥ for money. May Allah ﷺ bless us with the imperishable wealth of sincerity and firm belief.

أَمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

*Mayrā ḥar ‘amal bas Tayray wāsiṭay ḥo*

*Kar ikhlāṣ aysā ‘aṭā Yā Ilāhī ﷺ*

*My every deed be solely for Your pleasure, O Almighty ﷺ  
Bless me with such a treasure of sincerity*

Dear Islamic brothers! Indeed sincerity is a precious treasure. Whoever finds it becomes successful. Travel with Sunnaḥ-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilaḥs in the company of the devotees of Rasūl, the Madanī mindset of performing deeds with sincerity will be developed, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ ﷺ*. If deeds are sincere, then *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ ﷺ*, holy visions will automatically come to their seeker as shown in the following account!

### Vision of Prophet ﷺ during cassette Ijtimā’

At the end of the 3-day international Sunnaḥ-Inspiring Ijtimā’ of Dawat-e-Islami (held in Ṣaḥrā-e-Madīnaḥ, Madīna-tul-Auliya Multan) a large number of Madanī Qāfilaḥs of the devotees of Rasūl travel to various villages, towns and cities in order to learn and teach Sunnaḥs. Here is a summary of the account given by a devotee of Rasūl from one of such Madanī Qāfilaḥs.

After the 3-day international Sunnaḥ-Inspiring Ijtimā’ (held in 1423 A.H.) ended, a 12-day Sunnaḥ-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilaḥ of the devotees of Rasūl departed from Ṣaḥrā-e-Madīnaḥ, Madīna-tul-Auliya Multan and reached district Layyah (Punjab, Pakistan).

In accordance with the schedule of the Madanī Qāfilaḥ, when the cassette Ijtimā’ was held, a devotee of Rasūl was so greatly moved by the Sunnaḥ-Inspiring speech that he began to cry uncontrollably and eventually passed out.

After he recovered he was very delighted. He exclaimed, ‘*الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ ﷺ* I, a sinner, have been blessed with the vision of the Holy Prophet *صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ*!’ The next day, when the

cassette Ijtimā' was held again, he experienced the same (spiritual) condition and was blessed with the vision of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ again. This time he saw that all the participants of the Madanī Qāfilaḥ were also present in the blessed court.

*Ānkḥayn jo band ḥaun to muqaddar khulayn Hasan*

*Jalway khud āyaīn ṭālib-e-dīdār kī ṭaraf*

*The eyes close but the fortune awakes, O Ḥasan!*

*Towards their seeker, advance the holy visions*

*(Żauq-e-Na'at)*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Satanic deception

Some people relate their dreams only to impress others, so anyone claiming to have seen the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ or any other holy individual in his dream should not be believed blindly; he should at least be made to swear to tell the truth.

## Cure for satanic deception

The very first Ḥadiṣ of *Şaḥīḥ Bukhārī* says *إِنَّمَا الْأَعْمَالُ بِالنِّيَّاتِ*, i.e. 'Deeds are dependent upon intentions.' If someone mentions his dreams to others for show-off, fame and ostentation, he is certainly a sinner, but if someone relates his dreams with good intentions, there is no harm in it. For instance, if a person who has fortunately had a good dream during a Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilaḥ of Dawat-e-Islami mentions his dream in this sinful era with the intention of motivating and persuading other people so that they would also travel in the path of Allah and get the satisfaction of heart realizing that Dawat-e-Islami is a Sunnah-Inspiring movement of the rightly-guided Muslims and Rasūl's devotees and so that they would be inspired to join Dawat-e-Islami and protect their faith; so this is a commendable intention, and the one mentioning his dream with this intention will get reward, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّ وَجَلَّ*.

Further, mentioning dreams with the intention of expressing gratitude for a divine bounty is also permissible. However, if there's a fear of ostentation, one should not

declare one's name as it is safer to do so. Anyway, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ knows the intention of the heart. To unreasonably have a bad suspicion about a Muslim is a Ḥarām act leading to Hell. The act of having bad suspicions has been condemned by the Holy Quran and Ḥadīṣ. Therefore, verse 12, Sūrah Al-Ḥujurāt, part 26 says:

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اجْتَنِبُوا كَثِيرًا مِّنَ الظَّنِّ إِنَّ بَعْضَ الظَّنِّ إِثْمٌ

O those who believe! Avoid more suspicions; verily some suspicion is a sin.

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)]

Similarly, it is stated in a Ḥadīṣ, 'Avoid bad suspicion as bad suspicion is the greatest lie.' (Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 6, pp. 166, Ḥadīṣ 5143) A'lā Ḥaḍrat Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمٰنِ has quoted in *Fatāwā-e-Razawīyyah*, 'Sayyidunā 'Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ once saw a thief steal something so he عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ said, 'Have you not stolen?' The thief replied, 'By Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ I have not stolen anything.' Listening to this, Sayyidunā 'Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ said, 'You have not stolen indeed, my eyes have deceived me.'

Dear Islamic brothers! The foregoing parable highlights the importance of respect for a Muslim, giving the lesson that one should hide the faults of a Muslim whilst remaining within the bounds of Sharī'ah. It should not happen that one brands a Muslim liar and smooth-talker and unreasonably opens the door of bad suspicions, endangering his own afterlife and, Allah forbid, making himself deserving of Hell.

تُوبُوا إِلَى اللَّهِ      أَسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ

### Punishment for relating fabricated dream

Even if someone relates a false and fabricated dream, he is himself responsible for it and is a grave sinner, deserving of the punishment of Hell. The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has warned, 'The one relating a false dream will be given the punishment of tying a knot in two grains of barley, on the Judgement Day, and he will never be able to tie the knot.' (Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 8, pp. 106, Ḥadīṣ 7042)

## Speaking without weighing words!

It is stated in another Ḥadīṣ, ‘A person talks and does not ponder over what he talks (whereas his talking contains Ḥarām acts such as lying, backbiting, faultfinding or relating fabricated dreams etc.), so because of this, he falls into (so much depth of) Hell that (the depth) is greater than even the distance between the east and the west.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 7, pp. 236, Ḥadīṣ 6477*) By Sharī’aḥ, it is not Wājib to make the one relating his dream to swear to tell the truth. Further, if he is a liar he might even swear falsely, مَعَاذَ اللّٰهِ عَدَّوَجَلَّ.

## Satanic deception

After all, it seems more appropriate to conceal the dream rather than relating it to others.

## Cure for satanic deception

The respected and revered Islamic saints knew better than us what appropriate is and what not. Sharī’aḥ has not prohibited relating good dreams so who are we to prevent this! The Holy Quran, Aḥādīṣ and the books of Islamic saints contain a great deal of dreams. Syyiduna Imām Abul Qāsim Qushayrī رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has quoted 66 dreams of Islamic saints on page 368 to 377 in the chapter ‘Ruyal Qawm’ of his book ‘Risālah Qushairiyah.’

Similarly, Ḥujjat-ul-Islam Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has also quoted 49 dreams on page 540 to 543 in the chapter ‘Manāmāt-ul-Mashāikh’ in the fourth volume of his book ‘Iḥyā-ul-Ulūm.’

Furthermore, 14 dreams of A’lā Ḥaḍrat, Imām-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat, reviver of Sunnah, eradicator of Bid’aḥ, scholar of Sharī’aḥ, ‘Allāmaḥ Maulānā Al-Ḥāḥj, Al-Qārī, Ash-Shāḥ Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ have been narrated in his own words on page 424 to 432 of the book ‘Ḥayāt-e-A’lā Ḥaḍrat’ (published by Maktaba Nabawiyah, Ganj Bakhsh road, Lahore). One of these dreams is mentioned below.

## Dream of A’la Hadrat رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ عَلَيْهِ

Proving the permissibility of shaking hands with both hands, A’lā Ḥaḍrat عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has written a 40 pages containing booklet entitled ‘صَفَائِحُ اللّٰجِبِينَ فِي كَوْنِ تَصَافُحِ بِيَدَيْهِ



(i.e. silver leaves in relation to shaking hands with the palms of both hands). On page 3 of the booklet, A'lā Ḥaḍrat رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has mentioned a detailed account of his dream in which he saw Sayyidunā Imām Qāḍī Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ. Further, in order to save Muslims from satanic deceptions and enlighten them, A'lā Ḥaḍrat عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated concrete evidences in the booklet proving the permissibility of relating dreams to others.

## Prophet ﷺ interprets dream

A'lā Ḥaḍrat عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated in the foregoing booklet that authentic Aḥādīṣ have proven that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would attach great importance to it (i.e. dreams) and consider it highly significant to listen to, ask about, and relate dreams.

Stated here is a Ḥadīṣ narrated by Samuraḥ Bin Jundab رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ in *Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī* and other books, 'After offering Ṣalāt-ul-Fajr, the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would ask the attendees, 'Did anyone have any dream last night?' Whoever had a dream would relate it and the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would interpret it.' (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 2, pp. 127, Ḥadīṣ 1386*)

A'lā Ḥaḍrat عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has further stated, 'Abū Sa'īd Khudrī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated a Ḥadīṣ reported in *Aḥmad, Bukhārī* and *Tirmizī* that the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, 'Whenever anyone of you have such a dream that he finds pleasant, it is from Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. He should glorify Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ for this and relate it to other people.' (*Musnad Imām Aḥmad, vol. 2, pp. 502, Ḥadīṣ 6223*)

## Glad tidings will continue

A'lā Ḥaḍrat عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has further stated in the foregoing booklet that the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, 'Prophethood has ended. Now, there will be no Prophethood after me, but glad tidings. What are they? (Glad-tidings are) pious dreams which a person has himself or which (others) have about him.' (*Mu'jam Kabīr, vol. 3, pp. 179, Ḥadīṣ 3051*)

## Reward for having favourable dream

A'lā Ḥaḍrat عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has further stated, 'It is also proved by the Sunnaḥ of companions رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ that if any dream favoured their (i.e. companions) verdict they would get delighted by it and enhance the status of the dreaming person.

It is stated in the *Ṣaḥīḥayn*, ‘During Hajj Tamattu’ Sayyidunā Abū Jamraḥ Ḍab’ī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ had a dream which favoured the doctrine of Sayyidunā Ibn ‘Abbās رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا (in terms of jurisprudential rulings). (Hearing that blessed dream) Sayyidunā Ibn ‘Abbās رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا set a stipend (for him from his own wealth) and began to seat Sayyidunā Abū Jamraḥ Ḍab’ī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ with him on his own throne since then.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī*, vol. 2, pp. 186, Ḥadīṣ 1567)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

### Dream of mother of Imām Bukhārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْبَارِي

Dear Islamic brothers! You have listened to two narrations, with reference to *Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī*, as regards relating dreams to others. The compiler of *Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī*, Sayyidunā Shaykh Abū ‘Abdullāḥ Muhammad Bin Ismā’īl Bukhārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْبَارِي compiled blessed Aḥādīṣ with great care and dedication. He عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, ‘أَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ I have included almost 6000 Aḥādīṣ in *Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī*. I would make Ghusl and offer two Rak’at Nafl Ṣalāḥ before I wrote any Ḥadīṣ.’

His respected father Sayyidunā Shaykh Ismā’īl عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ was a very pious person and his respected mother was also a very righteous and Mujāba-tud-Du’ā woman (i.e. the one whose prayers are answered). In his childhood, Sayyidunā Imām Bukhārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْبَارِي lost his eyesight. Saddened by this grief, his respected mother would often weep and tearfully make Du’ā for her son to regain his eyesight.

One night, when she went to sleep, the star of her fortune shone, blessing her in dream with the vision of Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm Khalilullāḥ عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام. عَلَى رَيْبِنَا وَعَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ. He عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام said, ‘You have been praying that your son regain his eyesight. Congratulations! Your prayer has been answered, and Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has restored your son’s eyesight.’ In the morning, she saw that Sayyidunā Imām Bukhārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْبَارِي had regained his lost eyesight.

(Derived from *Tafhīm-ul-Bukhārī*, vol. 1, pp. 4)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 2. Interesting incident of two non-Muslims

A non-Muslim man was madly in love with a non-Muslim woman, and had almost left even eating and drinking in her love. Eventually, he came to the blessed court of Sayyidunā ‘Aṭa-ul-Akbar عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الدَّائِرِ and told him of the situation. The great saint wrote بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ on a piece of paper and gave it to him saying, ‘Swallow this paper hoping that Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ would bless you with patience in this matter or would make it possible for you to marry her.’

As the non-Muslim man swallowed the paper, (a Madanī transformation took place in his heart and) he said, ‘O ‘Aṭā رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ! I have felt the sweetness of Īmān with Nūr in my heart. I have become free from the love of that woman; please enlighten me about Islam.’ Sayyidunā ‘Aṭā رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ invited him to embrace Islam, and he became a Muslim by the blessings of بِسْمِ اللَّهِ.

When that non-Muslim woman heard the news of his acceptance of Islam, she also came to the blessed court of Sayyidunā ‘Aṭa-ul-Akbar عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الدَّائِرِ and said, ‘O leader of Muslims! I am the woman mentioned to you by that newly reverted Muslim. Last night I had a dream in which I saw someone say to me, ‘If you wish to see your abode in Paradise then go to the blessed court of Sayyidunā ‘Aṭa-ul-Akbar عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الدَّائِرِ, he will show you your abode.’

Inspired by what I saw in the dream, I have come to you; please tell me, where is Paradise?’ He رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ replied, ‘If you intend (to go to) Paradise, you will have to open its portal (i.e. door) first, only then you will be able to go towards it.’

She asked, ‘How will I be able to open its portal?’ He replied, ‘Recite بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ.’ As soon as she recited بِسْمِ اللَّهِ (a Madanī transformation took place in her heart and) she said, ‘O ‘Aṭā رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ! I have found Nūr in my heart and witnessed the divinity of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. Please enlighten me about Islam.’ The great saint invited her to embrace Islam, and she also became a Muslim by the blessings of بِسْمِ اللَّهِ. She then returned home.

At night, she went to sleep and had a dream in which she found herself to have entered Paradise where she saw palaces and domes. Inscribed on one of the domes of Paradise was بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ مُحَمَّدٌ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ. As she read the inscription she heard

someone say, ‘O reciter! Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has bestowed upon you (all those heavenly bounties you have seen in dream) by the blessing of what you have recited.’

After she awoke from her dream she pleaded, ‘O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! You have turned me out of Paradise after You had made me enter it. O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! For the sake of Your omnipotence, free me from the grief of the world.’ When she finished her Du’ā, the roof of her house collapsed on her and she was martyred. So Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ had mercy on her by the blessings of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ. (*Qalyūbī Hikāyat, pp. 22*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوْا عَلَی الْحَبِیْبِ      صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰی عَلَی مُحَمَّدٍ  
تُوبُوْا اِلَى اللّٰهِ      اَسْتَغْفِرُ اللّٰهَ  
صَلُّوْا عَلَی الْحَبِیْبِ      صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰی عَلَی مُحَمَّدٍ

بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ *kī barakat hay, kitnī achchī qismat hay*  
*Hum nay pāyī Jannat hay, yeh sab Rab عَزَّوَجَلَّ kī rahmat hay*

*By the blessing of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ and the grace of Allah*  
*We have got a good fortune and will enter heaven soon*

Dear Islamic brothers! The mercy of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is immense. By His grace, He guides even the most impious people to the courts of His Auliya, thereby making them pious and successful.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Those associated with Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political movement of the Quran and Sunnah, are proud to be the devotees of the Auliya of Allah. When these devotees of saints travel with sincere intentions in Sunnah-Inspiring Madani Qafilahs, calling people towards righteousness, sometimes, even unbelievers enter the fold of Islam. Here is a marvel of a Madani Qafilah.

## A non-Muslim embraced Islam

A preacher of Dawat-e-Islami from Khanpur (Punjab, Pakistan) has stated: ‘A Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilāh came to our city from Bāb-ul-Madīnah Karachi. Along with the participants of the Madanī Qāfilāh, I was also privileged to take part in the area visit to call people towards righteousness. Gathering people outside a tailor shop we presented the ‘call to righteousness.’ When the speech ended, a young worker from the shop said, ‘I am a non-Muslim. Your ‘call to righteousness’ has made a profound impact on my heart. Please make me a Muslim.’ *اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, he then embraced Islam.

*Maqbūl jāhān bhār mayn ho Dawat-e-Islami  
Ṣadaqaḥ tujḥay ay Rab-e-Ghaffār Madīnay kā*

*May Dawat-e-Islami become glorious throughout the world  
For the sake of Madīnah, O the Creator of the world*

*صَلُّوْا عَلَيَّ الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ*

## 3. Pious elderly wrestler

A non-Muslim robber once entered a grand palace where he found no one except for a pious elderly man and his young daughter. The robber intended to martyr the pious elderly man and capture his daughter along with his wealth. With this evil intention, he attacked the old man, but the weak-looking elderly man turned out to be a strong wrestler! He immediately wrestled the young robber to the ground.

The robber somehow wriggled free and attacked the elderly man but was defeated again. The wrestling continued between them and the pious elderly man defeated the robber every time. Meanwhile, noticing that the old man was reciting something in low voice, the robber asked, ‘What are you reciting?’ Revealing the secret of his strength, the pious elderly man said with a smile, ‘I am a very weak person but I am reciting *بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِيْمِ*, so Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* has enabled me to overpower you.’

As soon as the non-Muslim robber heard this, he was overwhelmed by a Madanī transformation in his heart and remarked, ‘How great and glorious would be the religion

whose just one invocation of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ is so marvellous!’ Saying this, he embraced Islam by the blessing of hearing the recitation of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ. A close relationship was then developed between them. When the pious elderly man passed away, the new Muslim was married to the elderly man’s daughter and was given all of his wealth along with the grand palace. (*Asrār-ul-Fātiḥah*, pp. 165)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

*Ḥamd ḥay us zāt ko jis nay Musalmān kar diyā  
‘Ishq-e-Sultan-e-Jahān sīnay mayn pinhān kar diyā*

*Glory be to the One who has blessed us with Islam  
And has filled our heart with devotion to the world’s Sultan*

Dear Islamic brothers! The pious elderly man was indeed a Walī of Allah. He repeatedly defeated the non-Muslim by the blessings of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ, which was also a saintly miracle of his. Further, the non-Muslim was also blessed with the gift of Islam by the blessings of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ. Listen to a faith-refreshing and heart-warming parable of a pious lady who was also a devotee of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ!

صَلُّوْا عَلٰی الْحَبِیْبِ صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰی عَلٰی مُحَمَّدٍ

#### 4. Recovery of pouch from well

There was a pious lady who would often recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ. Her husband who was a hypocrite was very annoyed with this habit of her. Furious and jealous, he plotted to disgrace his wife in such a way that she would never forget it. One day, handing over a bag to his wife, he said, ‘Keep it in some safe place.’ The lady took the bag and kept it in a safe place. A few days later, the husband secretly took the bag and threw it into the well of his house so that his wife would never find it.

After some time, he asked his wife to bring the bag. She came to where she had kept it. As soon as she recited بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ commanded Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ to go quickly and place the bag where it was. In an instance, Sayyidunā Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ took the bag out from the well and placed it where it lay. When the pious lady stretched out her hand to take the bag, she found it as she had kept it. Astonished by receiving the bag, her husband sincerely repented to Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. (*Qalyūbī Hikāyat, pp. 11*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! These are all the marvels of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ. The fortunate one who recites بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ before every permissible and respectable act whether it is an important act or a minor one is helped by Ghayb in times of difficulty.

*Maḥabbat mayn aysā gumā Yā Ilāhī*

*Na pāūn phir apnā patā Yā Ilāhī*

*May I remain engrossed in Your devotion, O Almighty  
May I remain indifferent to the world, O Almighty*

## 5. Palace of Pharaoh

Before claiming divinity, Pharaoh had a palace constructed and had بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ inscribed on its external door. When he claimed divinity, Sayyidunā Mūsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ asked him to believe in Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ but he defied. Sayyidunā Mūsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ humbly said to Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, ‘O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I repeatedly call him to You but he does not give up his defiance. I do not see any signs of goodness in him.’ Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ said, ‘O Mūsā (عَلَى نَبِیَّتِنَا وَعَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ), you want him to be annihilated as you see his Kufr [unbelief], but I see My name he has had inscribed on his door!’ (*Tafsīr Kabīr, vol. 1, pp. 152*)

## Protection of home

Dear Islamic brothers! We should write بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ on the external door of our home. *لَنْ يَشَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَذْرًا*, We will be protected from all types of worldly calamities. Sayyidunā Imām Fakhrudīn Rāzī رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, ‘Whoever writes بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ on the main gate of his house will have no fear of annihilation (in the world only) even if he is an unbeliever; so what would be the extent of protection and blessings for the Muslim on whose heart بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ remains engraved for his entire life!’ (*Tafsīr Kabīr*, vol. 1, pp. 152)

صَلُّوْا عَلٰی الْحَبِیْبِ صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰی عَلٰی مُحَمَّدٍ

## 6. Human or jinn?

It is stated in ‘*Kitāb-un-Naṣāih*’ that the maid of the famous companion Sayyidunā Abū Dardā رَضِيَ اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ once asked him, ‘Your Eminence! Tell me honestly; are you a human or a jinn?’ He رَضِيَ اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ replied, ‘أَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, I am a human.’ The maid said, ‘But you do not seem to be a human being to me because I have been poisoning you for the past forty consecutive days but the poison has had no effect on you!’ He رَضِيَ اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ exclaimed, ‘Don’t you know that those making the Ṣikr of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ in all types of circumstances cannot be harmed by anything? أَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, I make the Ṣikr of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ with Ism-e-A’ẓam. The maid asked, ‘What is the Ism-e-A’ẓam?’ He replied (I always recite the following words before I eat or drink anything):

بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الَّذِي لَا يَضُرُّ مَعَ اسْمِهِ شَيْءٌ فِي الْاَرْضِ وَلَا فِي السَّمَاءِ وَهُوَ السَّمِيعُ الْعَلِيمُ

**Translation:** I begin with the name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ with the blessings of whose name nothing from the earth and skies can cause any harm. He is the All-Hearing, All-Knowing.

The eminent companion then asked her as to why she poisoned him. She replied that she had done so because she had a grudge against him. Hearing this, he said, ‘I free you for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, and forgive you for whatever you have done to me.’ (*Hayāt-ul-Haywān-ul-Kubrā*, vol. 1, pp. 391)



May Allah ﷺ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

شَبِّخْنَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! The virtues and greatness of the blessed companions رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ cannot be expressed in words. The character of these noble individuals truly reflects the exegesis of the divine commandment إِذْفَعِ بِالَّتِي هِيَ أَحْسَنُ (Translation from Kanz-ul-Īmān: ‘O listener! Repel the evil with good’). (Part 24, Sūrah Hā-Mīm As-Sajdah, verse 34)

Instead of having the maid punished who had repeatedly poisoned him, Sayyidunā Abū Dardā رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ freed and forgave her. Listen to one more similar parable.

## 7. Poisonous food

A maid of Sayyidunā Abū Muslim Khūlanī قَدَسَ سِرُّهُ الرَّبَّانِي would poison him because of having a grudge against him but the poison had no effect on him. This continued for a long period of time. At last she said, ‘I have been poisoning you for a long time, but the poison has had no effect on you!’ The eminent saint رَحِمَهُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ asked, ‘Why did you do this?’ She replied, ‘Because you have become very old.’ He said, ‘I always recite بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ before I eat and drink anything. (By the blessings of this, I have remained protected from the effects of the poison).’ Then, he رَحِمَهُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ freed her. (Qalyūbī Hikāyat, pp. 52)

*Bay-nawā muflis-o-muhtāj gadā kaun? Kay mayn*

*Sahib-e-Jūd-o-Karam wasf hay kis kā? Tayrā*

*I am a helpless destitute  
And generosity is your attribute*

(Zauq-e-Na’at)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ! How great are the marvels of ﷻ!

## Satanic deception

It is evident from above narrations and incidents that even if you eat poison after reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ it will not affect you, but who can take such a great risk? We know from experience that if we ever eat spicy food, for example, despite having recited بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ we get stomach upsets!

## Cure for satanic deception

If properly fired from a high-quality gun, a bullet can even kill a lion. In like manner, invocations and Du'ās are like bullets while the tongue of the reciter is like a gun. The Du'ās are the same, but our tongues are not like those of the companions and the noble saints. How can effectiveness be achieved by the tongue committing the sins of lying, backbiting, tale-telling, swearing, hurting and misbehaving others! We also make Du'ā, but when confronted with troubles, we go to pious people and request them to make Du'ā for us. This is simply because everybody has the mindset that the Du'ā uttered by a pure tongue is more effective.

Without doubt, reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ Sayyidunā Khālid Bin Walīd رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ drank poison fearlessly and remained absolutely unharmed from the effect of the poison because his tongue, his heart and his entire body was pure from sins, اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. This is the blessing of the pure name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ that the poison did not affect him.

Similarly, Sayyidunā Abū Dardā and Sayyidunā Abū Muslim Khūlanī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا would utter the blessed name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ with their pure tongues, and the poison would turn harmless to them. Otherwise, poison is, after all, poison and can cause serious harm to the human body.

How deadly poison is can be further clarified by the following incident extracted from *Kitāb-ul-Aẓkiyā*, 'During the journey, a caravan of Hajj pilgrims reached a water spring and learnt that in the vicinity was a family of expert doctors. The excuse they invented to visit the family was that they scratched the shin of one of their companions with a twig from jungle, leaving it bleeding slightly. Then, taking him to the door of their house, one

of them called out, ‘Does anyone treat snakebites here?’ Hearing this, a little girl came out from the house. After she looked carefully at the wound, she commented, ‘No snake has bitten this person; instead, his shin has been scratched by something on which a male poisonous snake had urinated. This person will no longer remain alive and will die when the sun rises tomorrow.’ Therefore, what the little girl had predicted happened and that person passed away as soon as the sun rose. (*Hayāt-ul-Haywān-ul-Kubrā, vol. 1, pp. 391*)

Yā Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! Bless us with the privilege of repeatedly reciting **بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ**. Forgive us and free us from sins. Yā Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! Bless us with martyrdom under the green dome while we are beholding the vision of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet **صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ**, with burial in Jannat-ul-Baqī, and with the neighbourhood of Your Beloved Prophet **صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ** in Jannat-ul-Firdaus! Forgive the entire Ummah of Your Beloved Prophet **صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ**.

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ	صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ
أَسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ	تُوبُوا إِلَى اللَّهِ
صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ	صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 أَمَا بَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ ط

### Graciousness of Prophet ﷺ to Maḥmūd Ghaznawī

A person once came to Sultan Maḥmūd Ghaznawī<sup>1</sup> عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي and said: I had a long-standing desire to see the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. Fortunately, my dearest wish was fulfilled last night, blessing me with the vision of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. Finding the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ in a delightful mood, I pleaded, ‘Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, I owe 1000 dirhams and I am not able to pay it. I fear that if I die whilst in debt, the burden of the debt will be on my back.’

The Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said to me, ‘Go to Maḥmūd Subuktagīn; he will pay off your debt.’ I said, ‘I fear he won’t believe me. If you tell me some sign to make him believe me, it would be highly gracious of you.’ The Noble Rasūl صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, ‘Go and tell him; O Maḥmūd! You recite Ṣalāt [Durūd] 30,000 times in the first part of the night and, after you wake up from sleep, you recite Ṣalāt further 30,000 times in the latter part of the night. Hearing this sign from you, he will pay off you debt, إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّ وَجَلَّ.’

When Sultan Maḥmūd عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْوَدُود heard the merciful message from the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, he began to cry. Then, confirming what that poor debtor had said, he not only paid off his debt but also gave further 1000 dirhams. Astonished, the courtiers said to the king, ‘Your Eminence! This person has told something almost impossible and you have still believed it. We remain here in the royal palace with you and have never seen you recite Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ in such a huge number, nor is it usually possible for a person to recite Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ 60,000 times within a night.’

Listening to this, Sultan Maḥmūd Ghaznawī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي responded, ‘You are right but I have heard from Islamic scholars about a particular Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ. If a person

<sup>1</sup> Sultan Maḥmūd Ghaznawī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي was an extremely brave king from Ghazni and a great devotee of Rasūl. He lived in the 10<sup>th</sup> Century AD. His full name was Sultan Nāṣiruddīn Ibn Subuktagīn. He made many conquests. He invaded the Indian subcontinent, gaining great victories.

recites that Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ one time, it is as if he has recited Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ 10,000 times. I recite the same Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ three times in the first part of the night and three times in the latter part of the night expecting to be given the reward of reciting Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ 60,000 times every night. When this fortunate devotee of Rasūl brought me the merciful message of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, it confirmed the authenticity of the *Ten Thousand Times Reward Giving Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ*. I cried in happiness because it proved that the saying of the eminent scholars was absolutely correct, as the Ghayb-knowing Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ testified to it himself.’ (*Rūh-ul-Bayān, vol. 7, pp. 234*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

**Ten thousand times reward giving Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ**

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى سَيِّدِنَا مُحَمَّدٍ مَا اخْتَلَفَ الْمَلَوَانِ وَتَعَاقَبَ الْعَصْرَانِ وَكَرَّ  
الْجُدَيْدَانِ وَاسْتَقَلَّ الْفَرْقَدَانِ وَبَلَغَ رُوحَهُ وَأَرْوَاحَ أَهْلِ بَيْتِهِ مِنَّا التَّحِيَّةَ  
وَالسَّلَامَ وَبَارِكْ وَسَلِّمْ عَلَيْهِ كَثِيرًا

O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Send Ṣalāt upon our sovereign Muhammad صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ for as long as days are continuing and morning and evening are coming one by one, and night and day are coming one by one, and for as long as the two stars are high. And (O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ) send Salām from us to the soul of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and those of his blessed family. And bless them and send Salām to them a great deal.

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 أَمَا بَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ ط

## Manners of Eating

---

Although Satan will be using every trick of his trade to prevent you from reading this chapter, go through it from beginning to end. You would perhaps realize that you were unaware of the manners of eating.

### Amazing angel

The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Undoubtedly, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has stationed an angel at my grave who has been granted the power of hearing the voice of every creature. Hence, whosoever, until the Day of Judgement, recites Ṣalāt upon me, he [i.e. the angel] presents that person’s name along with his father’s name to me. The angel says, ‘The so-and-so son of the so-and-so person has recited Ṣalāt upon you.’ (*Majma’-uz-Zawāid, vol. 10, pp. 251, Ḥadīṣ 17291*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

!مُبِخْنِ اللّٰه عَزَّوَجَلَّ How fortunate indeed is the person who recites Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī as his name along with his father’s name is presented in the court of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! I would like to draw your attention to a noteworthy and faith-refreshing word of wisdom regarding the foregoing Ḥadīṣ.

The angel stationed at the glorious grave of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has been granted such enormous hearing power that he can simultaneously hear the low voice of Ṣalāt-recitation of millions of Muslims around the globe and he has also been granted

‘Ilm-ul-Ghayb as he is aware of the name of the reciter and that of the reciter’s father. If this is the amazing state of the hearing faculty and the ‘Ilm-ul-Ghayb of the angel who is just a servant of the court of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ; what will be the degree of the powers and ‘Ilm-ul-Ghayb of the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ himself! Why would then he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ not recognize his devotees, listen to their pleas and help them, with the permission of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ!

*Mayn qurbān is adāye dast gīrī per mayray Āqā صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ*

*Madad ko ā gaye jab bhī pukārā Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ*

*Let my life be sacrificed on this mode of assistance*

*When I invoked, ‘Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ’, he arrived for assistance*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Eating is worship

Dear Islamic brothers! Food is a great divine favour with many different flavours and tastes for us. It is an act of reward to eat Ḥalāl food with good intentions conforming to Sharī’ah and Sunnah.

A renowned exegetist of the Quran, Ḥakīm-ul-Ummat, Shaykh Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَأَنِ has stated, ‘Eating is also a form of worship for a Muslim.’ The honourable Muftī has further stated, ‘Although Nikāḥ [marriage] is a Sunnah of the Prophets عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَام, Sayyidunā Yaḥyā and Sayyidunā ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِمَا السَّلَام never got married. On the other hand, eating is such a Sunnah which has been practiced by every Prophet عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَام from Sayyidunā Ādam Ṣafiyullāh عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام to Sayyidunā Muhammad-ur-Rasūlullāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. If a person dies of hunger, as a result of a hunger strike, he will die a Ḥarām death.’ (*Tafsīr Na’imī, vol. 8, pp. 51*)

Our Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘A grateful eater is like a patient fasting person.’ (*Jāmi’ Tirmizī, vol. 4, pp. 219, Ḥadīṣ 2494*)

## Excellence of Ḥalāl morsel

There are many blessings for us in eating according to the Sunnah of Beloved and Blessed Prophet ﷺ. Shaykh Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَوْلَانِ has cited the following saying of a saint in the second volume of his world-famous book, *Ihyā-ul-'Ulūm*: ‘When a Muslim eats the first morsel of Ḥalāl food, he is absolved of the sins he committed in the past. [Furthermore,] the one who goes to a place of humiliation in search of Ḥalāl sustenance, his sins fall like the leaves that fall from a tree.’ (*Ihyā-ul-'Ulūm*, vol. 2, pp. 116)

## How to make intention for eating?

It is a Sunnah to eat only when one is hungry. One should make the following intention before eating: ‘*I am eating in order to gain strength to worship Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.*’ Eating just to relish the taste is not something good. Shaykh Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm Bin Shaybān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْعَمَّانِ has stated, ‘I have not eaten anything for the mere satisfaction of my Nafs [i.e. carnal desires] for eighty years.’ (*Ihyā-ul-'Ulūm*, vol. 2, pp. 5) One should also make the intention of eating less than one’s appetite, as the intention of eating to gain strength for the worship of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will be true only when one eats less than one’s appetite because gluttony causes a hindrance in worship. Furthermore, eating less food improves one’s health and such a person rarely needs to visit a doctor.

## How much food should be consumed?

The Noble Prophet ﷺ has stated, ‘Man does not fill a container worse than his stomach. Merely a few morsels are sufficient for him to keep his back straight. If he cannot do so, then he should keep one-third [of his stomach] for food, one third for water and one third for air.’ (*Sunan Ibn Mājah*, vol. 4, pp. 48, Ḥadīṣ 3349)

## Significance of intention

The very first Ḥadīṣ stated in *Bukhārī* is **إِنَّمَا الْأَعْمَالُ بِالنِّيَّاتِ** (that is, *the reward of deeds depends upon intentions*). (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī*, vol. 1, pp. 5, Ḥadīṣ 1)



Remember the fact that reward is given only for the act carried out for the pleasure of Allah ﷺ. On the other hand, if an act is carried out for ostentation it will engender sin. If some act is performed without any intention, it will bring about neither reward nor sin, provided that the act is itself Mubāḥ (i.e. permissible). For example, if one makes no intention before consuming something Ḥalāl like ice cream, dessert or bread it will bring about neither reward nor sin. However, on the Day of Judgement, there will be accountability even for Mubāḥ acts as the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, **حَلَالُهَا حِسَابٌ وَحَرَامُهَا عَذَابٌ** ‘There is accountability for its Ḥalāl and torment for its Ḥarām.’ (*Firdaus - bimā Šaur-ul-Khaṭṭāb*, vol. 5, pp. 283, Ḥadīṣ 8192)

### Why was kohl used?

The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Without doubt, on the Day of Judgement, one will be questioned about every act even about the use of kohl in his eyes.’ (*Hilyat-ul-Auliya*, vol. 10, pp. 31, Ḥadīṣ 14404) Therefore, it is better and safer to make good intentions before carrying out any Mubāḥ act. A saint has stated that he would like to make a (good) intention before every act including eating, drinking, sleeping and even going to the lavatory. (*Iḥyā-ul-‘Ulūm*, vol. 4, pp. 126)

The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘A Muslim’s intention is better than his deeds.’ (*Mu’jam Kabīr*, vol. 6, pp. 185, Ḥadīṣ 5942) Intention implies the willingness of the heart towards an act. It is not necessary to utter the words of the intention. In fact, just verbal utterance without the willingness of the heart will not be valid and reward will not be given.

Here are 43 intentions that can be made at the time of consuming food. One should make as many of them as are conveniently possible for him. It should also be noted that the list of these examples is by no means exhaustive, and those who are familiar with the knowledge of intentions can make many other good intentions using the below-given list as a guide. The more intentions one makes, the more reward one will attain, **إِنْ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**.

### 43 Intentions of eating

I will

1. make Wuḍū before, and
2. after eating food (i.e. I will wash hands and mouth and rinse it).

I will consume food to gain strength to

3. worship,
4. recite the [Holy Quran],
5. serve my parents,
6. acquire religious knowledge,
7. travel with a Madanī Qāfilāh in order to learn Sunnah,
8. partake in the area-visit to call people towards righteousness,
9. ponder over the matters of the Hereafter and
10. earn Ḥalāl sustenance to meet my needs.

(These intentions will be beneficial only when one consumes food less than his appetite. Conversely, excessive eating only engenders laziness in worship, inclination towards sin, stomach ailments and disorders).

[I will]

11. eat sitting on the floor.
12. use a dining-mat<sup>1</sup> according to Sunnah.
13. observe veil within veil<sup>2</sup> (with the kurta or the shawl).
14. sit according to Sunnah.

---

<sup>1</sup> A piece of cloth etc., spread on the ground, on which food, drinks etc. are served.

<sup>2</sup> Veil within veil is the translation of the Urdu term ‘Parday mayn Pardāh’ used in the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. It refers to the act of wrapping an extra shawl around dress from navel to knees.

15. recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ
16. and other Du'ās prior to consuming food.
17. eat with three fingers.
18. eat small morsels.
19. chew the food properly.
20. recite يَا وَاجِدُ before eating every morsel (or I will recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ and يَا وَاجِدُ prior to consuming every morsel and اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ at the end).
21. pick up and eat the grains of food if fall on the dining-mat.
22. break every morsel of the bread above the container of curry (so that every bread crumb falls into the container).
23. lick the bones and spices etc. clean thoroughly.
24. eat less than appetite.
25. wipe the plate clean at the end with the intention of acting upon Sunnah.
26. lick the fingers clean three times.
27. (after cleaning the plate, I will) pour water into it and drink<sup>1</sup> the water to earn the reward of freeing a slave.
28. not get up unnecessarily unless the dining-mat has been removed (as it is also a Sunnah).
29. (after eating, I will) recite Masnūn Du'ās along with Ṣalāt-'Alan-Nabī once before and after the Du'ās.
30. pick my teeth.

---

<sup>1</sup> Pour some water into the plate so that you can easily remove the particles of food that have clung to the plate.

## More intentions whilst eating with others

I will

31. not begin eating before an Islamic scholar or a saint, if they are present at the dining-mat,
32. seek the blessings of the company of the Muslims,
33. please others by offering them different items such as water, squash, pieces of meat etc. from the food. (Putting food into someone's plate without his consent is contrary to manners as he may not desire that thing at that time).
34. reap the reward of giving charity by smiling at others,
35. recite the Masnūn Du'ā on seeing someone smiling,

(The following Du'ā should be recited on seeing a smiling person:

**Translation:** 'May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ always keep you smiling.'

أَضْحَكَ اللَّهُ سِنَّكَ

(*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 4, pp. 403, Ḥadīṣ 3294*)

36. tell and persuade others to make the intentions of eating food,
37. tell others of the Sunnaḥs of eating,
38. (if I have the opportunity, I will) make others recite the Du'ās prior to eating,
39. and subsequent to eating,
40. leave the finer items of food such as pieces of meat etc. for others, avoiding greed. (The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, 'Whosoever gives others the things that he needs himself is forgiven by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.') (*Ithāf-us-Sādat-il-Muttaqīn, vol. 9, pp. 779*)
41. gift others floss/toothpick [so that they may pick their teeth],

42. gift others a rubber band to wrap it around the little finger and the ring one so that they would practise eating with three fingers,
43. Recite **يَا وَاجِدُ** aloud before consuming every morsel so that others may also recall and recite it.

### Wuḍū of eating protects against destitution

Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Abbās رضي الله تعالى عنهما reports the Noble Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم to have stated, ‘Making Wuḍū before and after eating protects against destitution and is one of the Sunnaḥs of the Prophets عليه السلام.’ (*Mu’jam Awsaṭ*, vol. 5, pp. 231, *Ḥadīṣ* 7166)

### Wuḍū of eating increases goodness in home

Sayyidunā Anas رضي الله تعالى عنه has narrated that the Holy Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم has stated, ‘Anyone who wishes that Allah عز وجل increases goodness in his home, should make Wuḍū when food is served as well as when it is removed.’ (*Sunan Ibn Mājah*, vol. 4, pp. 9, *Ḥadīṣ* 3260)

### Excellence of doing Wuḍū of eating

The mother of believers, Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah Ṣiddīqah رضي الله تعالى عنها has narrated that the Holy Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم has stated, ‘To make Wuḍū before eating is one good deed and to make Wuḍū after eating is (equivalent to) two good deeds.’ (*Al-Jāmi’-uṣ-Ṣaghīr*, pp. 574, *Ḥadīṣ* 9682)

Dear Islamic brothers! One should not be lazy in washing his hands before and after eating. By Allah عز وجل! The actual significance of one good deed will be realized on the Day of Judgement when someone would be short of just one good deed and would ask his relatives for it but no one would give him even a single good deed.

## Protection from Satan

The Noble Prophet ﷺ has stated, ‘Making Wuḍū before and after eating (i.e. washing the hands and the mouth) increases one’s sustenance and keeps Satan away.’ (*Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl*, vol. 10, pp. 106, Ḥadīṣ 40755)

## Remedies for protection from illness

Dear Islamic brothers! The Wuḍū of eating is not the same as that of Ṣalāḥ. The Wuḍū for eating includes washing both the hands up to the wrists, washing the mouth and rinsing it. A renowned exegetist of the Quran, Ḥakīm-ul-Ummat Shaykh Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَأَنِ has stated, ‘In the Torah, there was the commandment of washing hands and mouth twice; once before and once after the eating but the Jews erased the former and preserved only the latter. The wisdom in washing hands and rinsing mouth before eating is that these parts of the body may get dirty as the daily activities and chores are done. Similarly, after the food is consumed, hands and mouth are sticky with food. Therefore, hands and mouth should be washed on both occasions. Rinsing the mouth after eating protects against pyorrhoea. Furthermore, a habitual user of Miswāk during Wuḍū remains safe from various teeth and stomach diseases. One should make it a habit to urinate immediately after eating as this protects against kidney and bladder diseases. It is a very tried and trusted remedy.’ (*Mirāt-ul-Manājīh*, vol. 6, pp. 32)

## Mysterious death of truck driver

Dear Islamic brothers! Without doubt, dignity lies in Sunnaḥ. By virtue of acting upon Sunnaḥ, one attains not only great reward but also worldly benefits. Before eating, it is a Sunnaḥ to wash hands up to the wrists. One should wash and rinse the mouth as well. As different chores are carried out with hands that come into contact with many things, the hands are prone to dirt and various kinds of germs. By the blessings of acting upon the Sunnaḥ of washing hands prior to eating, our hands are cleaned from the germs etc. and thus we are protected against many diseases. Remember that one should not wipe hands dry after he has washed them for eating as the germs of the towel may come into contact with hands.

It is reported that a truck driver once ate food at a restaurant and died writhing in pain immediately afterwards. Many other people had also eaten at the same restaurant, but nothing happened to them. After the investigation, it turned out that a poisonous snake was crushed under the tyres of the truck, spreading the poison along the tyres. The truck driver had checked the tyres with bare hands and eaten food afterwards without washing his hands. As a result of eating the meal with unwashed hands with which poison had already come into contact, he died suddenly.

*Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ kī Raḥmat say Sunnat mayn sharāfat ḥay*  
*Sarkār صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ kī Sunnat mayn ḥam sab kī ḥifāẓat ḥay*

*With the mercy of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, in Sunnah lies dignity*  
*With our commitment to it, in it there is safety*

## Eating in marketplace

Sayyidunā Abū Umāmah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘It is inappropriate to eat in the marketplace.’ (*Al-Jāmi’-uṣ-Ṣaghīr*, pp. 184, Ḥadīṣ 3073)

Ṣadr-ush-Sharī’ah, Badr-uṭ-Ṭarīqah, ‘Allāmah Maulānā Muftī Muhammad Amjad ‘Alī A’zamī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْقَوِي has stated, ‘It is Makrūh to eat on the roadside or in the marketplace.’ (*Bahār-e-Sharī’at*, part 16, pp. 19)

## Bread from marketplace

Shaykh Sayyidunā Imām Burhānuddīn Ibrāhīm Zarnūjī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْقَوِي has stated, ‘Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Bin Faḍal رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ never ate market-food throughout the period of his Islamic education. Every Friday, his father would bring him food from his village. Once, when his father brought the food he noticed that the bread in his son’s room was from the marketplace. Annoyed, he even refused to talk to his son. His son apologetically responded that he had not brought the bread, but his friend had done so without his consent. Hearing this, his father rebuked him and said, ‘If you were pious, your friend would never dare to do this.’ (*Ta’līm-ul-Muta’allim*, pp. 67)

## No blessing in food from marketplace

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see how ascetic our saints رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى were! They brought up and educated their children so piously that they would not even let them eat food from restaurants and marketplaces. Shaykh Sayyidunā Imām Zarnūjī رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, ‘If possible, one should refrain from eating junk food and market-food as it takes one closer to filth and fraud, and distances one from the Z̤ikr of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. One of its reasons is that the poor and the destitute look desperately at the market-food but cannot afford to buy it. They are disheartened, which results in the removal of blessings from this food.’

*(Ta’līm-ul-Muta’allim, pp. 88)*

## How is it to eat at restaurants?

Those who are in the habit of relishing restaurants’ delicious foods should learn some lesson from the foregoing parable. If eating at a marketplace is considered bad, then how inappropriate would it be to eat and drink in restaurants where music is being played and various other irreligious and sinful acts are being committed with shamelessness! Even if music is not being played at a restaurant, its atmosphere generally encourages sinful activities. It is a demeaning environment for the noble and the righteous. Therefore, one should avoid purchasing food from the marketplace unless he is in dire need of food and has no other alternative. Still, he should eat the food at a private place. However, the one who is helpless is excused. Remember that if movies or dramas are being watched or music is being played at a restaurant, one should refrain from going over there, as it is a sin to listen to music deliberately. The following narration should elaborate the point further.

## It is Wājib to avoid listening to music

Shaykh Sayyidunā ‘Allāmah Shāmī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي has narrated that dancing (in a wiggling manner), making fun of others, clapping, playing the sitar [a type of Indian guitar], the harp, the violin, the flute and blowing the bugle are all Makrūh Taḥrīmī, (i.e. almost Ḥarām) as these are the practices of the unbelievers. To listen to the sound of the flute and that of other such [musical] instruments is also Ḥarām. If one hears suddenly or unintentionally, he is excused. However, it is Wājib for him to make every possible effort to avoid listening to it. *(Rad-dul-Muḥtār, vol. 9, pp. 566)*



## Inserting fingers into openings of ears

Dear Islamic brothers! Fortunate are those who listen to the Quran, Na'at and Sunnah-Inspiring speeches, and if the sound of songs or music ever reaches their ears, they make every possible effort not to listen to it and move away from that place inserting their fingers into the openings of their ears due to the fear of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

Sayyidunā Nāfi' رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, '(When I was young) I was going somewhere with Sayyidunā 'Abdullāh Bin 'Umar رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا. On the way, we heard the sound of trumpet-blowing. Ibn 'Umar رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ immediately put his fingers into his ears and moved to the other side of the road. Thereafter, he asked, 'Nāfi' رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ! Can you still hear the sound [of the trumpet]?' I replied, 'No more.' Then, taking his fingers out of the openings of his ears, he said, 'Once, I was going somewhere along with the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ; he did exactly the same as I have done now.' (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 4, pp. 307, Ḥadīṣ 4924*)

## Move away, if sound of music reaches ears

We have learnt from the foregoing narration that if the sound of music ever reaches our ears, we should immediately move away from where the sound is coming inserting fingers into the openings of our ears. If we remained over there sitting or standing, even though we have inserted fingers into the openings of our ears, or if we moved just slightly to a side, then we would not be able to avoid listening to the sound of music. It is Wājib to make every possible effort to avoid listening to music whether or not we insert fingers into our ears.

Woe! Nowadays, it has become extremely difficult to avoid music. Wherever one goes, whether it is vehicle or aeroplane, home or shop, restaurant or marketplace one hears the sound of songs and music. If a devotee of the Rasūl avoids this sin by inserting fingers into his ears, he is ridiculed.

*Wo daur āyā kay dīwāna-e-Nabī kay liye  
Ḥar aik hāth mayn patthar dikhāyī daytā hay*

*Devotee of the Rasūl is disdained  
Every hand has a stone aimed*

Dear Islamic brothers! By the blessings of the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami, immeasurably astounding changes take place in one's life. Many individuals have been reported to have wished that if only they had joined the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami long ago! Here is a glimpse of the blessing of Dawat-e-Islami's Madanī environment.

### Blessing of giving Dars at home

An Islamic brother from Akola [a state of Maharashtra, India] has stated: 'Due to the company of those who have corrupt beliefs, my family was briskly falling into the abyss of sins and wrong beliefs. Once, while the entire family was watching TV, my 17-year-old brother, who had begun to attend Dawat-e-Islami's Ijtimā', entered the room with his back towards the television we were watching. Taking something from the wardrobe he left in the same manner as he had entered the room. Infuriated by his strange behaviour, I yelled out, 'What is wrong with you today; you are acting childishly?' Despite hearing my harsh words, he went into the other room silently without responding to me.

Explaining to me, my mother said that he had sworn not to watch television. In anger, I stopped talking to him. He started giving Dars from *Faizān-e-Sunnat* at home. Initially, I did not attend the Dars, but one day I also sat with the household to listen to what he delivers in the Dars. When I heard the Dars, I was impressed by it and began to attend it regularly. Gradually, the rust of my heart began to be removed, and I started attending the weekly Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā' of Dawat-e-Islami.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ I came to my senses, refrained from the company of those who have corrupt beliefs, and began to grow a beard. Further, I started listening to the audio-cassettes of Sunnah-Inspiring speeches released by Maktaba-tul-Madīnah in lieu of the misleading speeches I used to listen to fondly. There were televisions in all four rooms of our home; we threw them away with mutual consent.

*Burī suhbataun say kinārah kashī kar*  
*Aur achchaun kay pās ā kay pā Madanī Māḥaul*

*Tumḥayn lutf ā jāye gā zindagī kā  
Qarīb ā kay daykhō zarā Madanī Māḥaul*

*Abstain from bad company; seek company of the good,  
Adopt the Madanī environment  
You will enjoy your life, come closer and look,  
the beauty of the Madanī environment*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### A means to protect Īmān

Dear Islamic brothers! اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ Giving Dars at home is an effective way of guarding one's Īmān and reforming one's character. Similarly, there is a Madanī activity of filling out the booklet of Madanī In'āmāt daily practicing Fikr-e-Madīnah, which is a powerful tool for the character-building of Islamic brothers and sisters. The twelfth question in the Madanī In'āmāt booklet is in regard to delivering or listening to two Dars a day, one of which should be delivered at home. All of you are requested to start giving Dars at your home.

*'Amal kā ḥo jazbah 'aqā Yā Ilāhī عَزَّوَجَلَّ  
Gunāḥaun say mujh ko bachā Yā Ilāhī عَزَّوَجَلَّ  
Sa'ādat milay Dars-e-Faizān-e-Sunnat  
Ki rozānah dau martabah Yā Ilāhī عَزَّوَجَلَّ*

*Grant us a passion to do good deeds, O my Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ  
Protect us from sins and bad deeds, O my Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ  
May we be fortunate to give Dars of Faizān-e-Sunnat  
Twice a day O my Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ*

أَمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Light in grave

Listen to the excellence of delivering Dars and Sunnaḥ-Inspiring speeches. ‘Allāmah Jalāluddīn Suyūṭī Shāfi’ī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي has narrated in ‘*Sharḥ-uṣ-Ṣudūr*’ that Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ sent a revelation to Sayyidunā Mūsā عَلَيْهِ الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَام, ‘Learn righteous things and teach them to others; I [Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ] will brighten the graves of those who learn and teach good so that they would not have any fear.’ (*Hilyat-ul-Auliya, vol. 6, pp. 5, Ḥadīṣ 7622*)

## Graves will be radiant

The foregoing narration highlights the reward of learning and teaching righteous things. Those who deliver as well as those who listen to Sunnaḥ-Inspiring speeches and Dars will surely be blissful and successful and their graves will be radiant from the inside, إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. Furthermore, they will not have any fear, إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

Likewise, those who spread righteousness making individual effort, travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥ, inspire others to practice Fikr-e-Madīnaḥ by filling their Madanī In’āmāt booklet, persuade others to attend Sunnaḥ-Inspiring Ijtimā’, and those who listen to righteous things by attending Dars, Sunnaḥ-Inspiring speeches etc., the graves of all these people will also be radiant for the sake of the Nūr of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.

*Qabr mayn lehrā-ayn gey tā-ḥashr chasmay Nūr kay  
Jalwah farmā hogī jab tal’at Rasūlullāḥ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ kī*

*In the grave until Qiyāmaḥ, rays of light will flow clear  
When the blessed face of the Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ will appear*

(Ḥadāiq-e-Bakhshish)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Reforming one’s family is necessary

Dear Islamic brothers! It is imperative that we reform ourselves and our family. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ says in the Quran in Sūrah At-Taḥrīm, part 28, verse 6:

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا قُوا أَنْفُسَكُمْ وَأَهْلِيكُمْ نَارًا وَقُودُهَا النَّاسُ وَالْحِجَارَةُ

O those who believe! Save yourselves and your families from the fire whose fuel is men and stones.

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 28, Sūrah At-Tahrīm, verse 6)

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, One of the ways of carrying out the above-mentioned commandment is to give Dars to the household. In addition, it would also be beneficial to read and make others read the various booklets published by Maktaba-tul-Madīnah. Similarly, listening to the audio-cassettes of speeches and Madanī Muḥākaraḥ [question and answer sessions] and watching VCDs and Madanī channel will also prove to be very effective in reforming oneself as well as one's family. الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Many incidents have been reported about the reform of people by virtue of Sunnah-Inspiring speeches and booklets. Here is one such account.

### Blessing of reading Maktaba-tul-Madīnah's booklet

An Islamic brother from Bahawalpur (Punjab) has reported: 'Due to the company of wicked friends at school, I had become addicted to movies. I would even travel to other cities like Lahore, Karachi and Okara just for watching movies. As a result of watching pornographic movies I would follow unveiled college girls. I would shave my beard every day. Even worse, I had the obsession to work in theatres, circuses and the circle of death<sup>1</sup>. My family was extremely worried and concerned.

One day, my father spoke to a responsible Islamic brother of Dawat-e-Islami in our area and made me travel with a Madanī Qāfilaḥ in the company of the devotees of the Rasūl. On the last day, the Amīr of the Qāfilaḥ gave me a booklet entitled 'Black Scorpions' (published by Maktaba-tul-Madīnah). When I read the booklet, I trembled with fear. I immediately repented and made a firm intention to grow a fist-length beard on my face. Having returned, I attended the weekly Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā' and purchased the audio-cassette entitled 'Dḥal jāye gī yeh Jawānī' [You will not Stay Young] from Maktaba-tul-Madīnah. When I came home and heard the speech, it changed my whole life.

<sup>1</sup> Circle of death is a deep well like structure in which a motorbike is ridden on the inside edge. It is extremely dangerous for the rider. [Translator's Note]

أَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, I started offering Ṣalāh regularly and taking part in the Madanī activities of Dawat-e-Islami. أَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, I am now making efforts as a responsible for Madanī Qāfilāh in my city.’

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Blessing in eating with others

The second caliph, Amīr-ul-Mūminīn Sayyidunā ‘Umar Fārūq A’zam رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that Beloved Rasūl of Allah صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Eat together. Do not eat separately, as blessing is with the group.’ (*Sunan Ibn Mājah, vol. 4, pp. 21, Ḥadīṣ 3287*)

### A way of being satiated

Sayyidunā Waḥshī Bin Ḥarb عَلَيْهِ الرَّحْمَةُ الرَّبِّ has narrated via his grandfather that the blessed companions رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ once said to the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ ‘Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! We eat, yet we are not satiated.’ The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ responded, ‘You must be eating individually?’ They replied, ‘Yes.’ The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ then said, ‘Eat sitting together and recite بِسْمِ اللَّهِ, there will be blessing in your food.’ (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 3, pp. 486, Ḥadīṣ 3764*)

### Excellence of eating together

There are glad tidings for those who eat sitting together at a dining-mat. Sayyidunā Anas Bin Mālik رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated: ‘When Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ sees a Muslim eat at a dining-mat sitting along with his wife and children, He عَزَّوَجَلَّ is pleased by this action the most because when they sit together to eat, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ sees them with mercy and forgives them before they separate.’ (*Tanbīh-ul-Ghāfilīn, pp. 343*)

### Cure for stomach in eating together

A professor of pathology has discovered that when some people eat sitting together, their bacteria are mixed in the food. These bacteria destroy other pathogenic bacteria that can cause diseases. At times, healthy bacteria are mixed which help cure stomach diseases.

## Food for one is sufficient for two

Sayyidunā Jābir رضي الله تعالى عنه has narrated the Holy Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم to have stated, ‘The food of one is sufficient for two. The food of two is sufficient for four and that of four is sufficient for eight.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim*, pp. 1140, Ḥadīṣ 2059) The Holy Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم has stated, ‘The food of two is sufficient for three and that of three is sufficient for four.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī*, vol. 6, pp. 346, Ḥadīṣ 5392)

## Lesson of contentment

Commenting on the foregoing Ḥadīṣ, a renowned exegetist of the Quran, Shaykh Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عليه رحمه الله has stated, ‘If there are more people and less food, all of them should eat a little less than their appetite. In other words, three should be content with the food of two, and four should be content with the food of three. Although they may not be full, they will not have weakness, and will be able to perform worship properly. This Ḥadīṣ contains a noteworthy lesson of having contentment and being considerate towards others.’ (*Mirāt-ul-Manājīḥ*, vol. 6, pp. 16)

## Reduction in stipend

Once, the first caliph of the Prophet Sayyidunā Ṣiddīq Akbar’s respectable wife رضي الله تعالى عنها expressed the desire of eating halvah [i.e. a type of sweet dish]. He said that they did not have enough money to buy halvah. She suggested that she would save a little money from their daily expenditures so that they would buy halvah. He gave his consent to this, therefore, she started saving money. After a few days, she gave the money to him for buying halvah. Instead of buying halvah, he deposited that money in the Bayt-ul-Māl [i.e. the state treasury] and said to the treasurer, ‘This money is in excess of our needs’. He then got his monthly stipend reduced in proportion to that deposited money. (*Al-Kāmil fit-Tārīkh*, vol. 2, pp. 271)

Dear Islamic brothers! By reading or listening to the above parable we should also learn some lesson of piety and contentment rather than just expressing accolades and praises. Particularly, government officers, the Imāms of Masājid, the teachers of religious schools, the Muslims who are associated with various religious departments and those in authority should all learn a lesson of contentment and self-respect, avoiding greed and thus making

their Hereafter better. If only we would be content with earning little income and long for the accumulation of the immortal treasure of good deeds, instead of arguing for increase in our salary, just on the provocation of our Nafs, comparing it with others' salaries saying such sentences as: *'my salary is less and his is so high.'* Listen to one more parable about Sayyidunā Abū Bakr Ṣiddīq's رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ piety and his disinterest in worldly wealth.

### Caution regarding endowed things

Sayyidunā Imām Ḥasan Mujtabā رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that, at the time of his demise, Khalifa-tur-Rasūl Sayyidunā Abū Bakr Ṣiddīq رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ called his daughter, Sayyidatunā 'Āishah Ṣiddīqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا and said, 'Listen! The she-camel whose milk we drink, the bowl in which we eat, and the shawl I wear, have all been taken from the Bayt-ul-Māl [i.e. the state treasury]. We can only use these things as long as I hold the office of the caliphate [of the Muslims]. When I pass away, give all of these things to Sayyidunā 'Umar Fārūq A'ẓam رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ.'

When Sayyidunā Abū Bakr Ṣiddīq رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ passed away, as per his will, all of these things were sent to Sayyidunā 'Umar Fārūq A'ẓam رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ. [When Sayyidunā 'Umar Fārūq A'ẓam رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ came to know about it,] he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ said, 'May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ shower mercy upon Abū Bakr (رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ); he has set a tough example for his successors.' (Tārīkh-ul-Khulafā, pp. 60)

### Forgiveness for eater

One should recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ while initiating any righteous act as it is a Sunnah to do so. Similarly, it is also a Sunnah to recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ prior to eating and drinking something as this brings about many blessings. Hence Sayyidunā Anas رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, 'A person is served with food and is forgiven before the food is removed. This is because he recites بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ when served with food and الْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ when the food is removed.' (Al-Jāmi'-uṣ-Ṣaghīr, pp. 122, Ḥadīṣ 1974)



## It is not Sunnah to eat at dining table

Sayyidunā Anas رضي الله تعالى عنه has narrated a Ḥadīṣ mentioned in *Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī* that the Noble Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم would not eat at a dining-table; nor in small bowls. [Furthermore,] thin bread was not prepared for him. When Sayyidunā Qatādah رضي الله تعالى عنه was asked as to what the Holy Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم and his companions رضي الله تعالى عنهم would eat food at; he رضي الله تعالى عنه replied that they would eat at a dining-mat. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī*, vol. 3, pp. 532, Ḥadīṣ 5415)

## Muftī Muhammad Amjad ‘Alī A’zamī عليه رَحْمَةُ الْقَوِي states

Dear Islamic brothers! Although it is not a sin to eat at a dining table, it is not a Sunnah to do so. Ṣadr-ush-Sharī’ah, Badr-ut-Ṭarīqah ‘Allāmah Maulānā Muftī Amjad ‘Alī A’zamī عليه رَحْمَةُ الْقَوِي has stated in the 16<sup>th</sup> part of *Bahār-e-Sharī’at*, ‘Meal is served to the rich at tables so that they would not have to bow while eating. This was a custom of the arrogant. Even today, some people follow the practice of the arrogant by eating at a table. Similarly, eating in small bowls is also a custom of the rich as different foods are served to them in small bowls or plates.’ (*Bahār-e-Sharī’at*, part 16, pp. 12)

## Which type of dining-mat is Sunnah?

A renowned exegetist of the Quran, Ḥakīm-ul-Ummat, Shaykh Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عليه رَحْمَةُ الْمَعَان has stated, ‘It is a Sunnah to bow a little in front of the food. The dining mat used by the Holy Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم was made of either cloth or leather or palm tree leaves. The dining-mat used to be spread on the floor and the Holy Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم would also sit on the floor for eating.’ (*Mirāt-ul-Manājīḥ*, vol. 6, pp. 13)

Dear Islamic brothers! Though it is not a sin to eat at a table, the Sunnah is to eat at a dining-mat laid on the floor. [Remember] dignity lies in following Sunnah. Unfortunately, these days, most of the Muslims seem to have drifted away from this Sunnah. The trend of eating at tables has grown even in religious families. Likewise, in weddings, people are seen eating food standing around the table even without using chairs! Alas, when will Sunnah be revived!

*Sunnatayn ‘ām karayn Dīn kā ḥām kām karayn  
Nayk ban jāyaīn Musalmān Madīnay wālay*

*May we serve Islam and propagate Sunnah, O Prophet ﷺ  
May we attain righteousness, O Prophet ﷺ*

## **Ẓikr of Allah ﷻ on every morsel**

Sayyidunā Anas رضى الله تعالى عنه has narrated, ‘Allah ﷻ is pleased with His servant who glorifies Allah ﷻ after consuming a morsel of food and drinking water.’ (*Saḥīḥ Muslim*, pp. 1463, Ḥadīṣ 2734)

## **Way of doing Ẓikr on every morsel**

سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! How easy way of attaining the pleasure of Allah ﷻ it is! By Allah ﷻ, no privilege is greater than the attainment of His pleasure. The one with whom Allah ﷻ is pleased, will be blessed with beholding Him and entering Paradise. Try to make it your habit to make the Ẓikr of Allah ﷻ before eating every morsel and drinking every sip and to recite الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ after eating the morsel and drinking the sip so that the mealtime is not spent in heedlessness.

If possible, make a habit to recite بِسْمِ اللَّهِ and يَا وَاجِدُ, الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ between every two morsels. In this way, every morsel will begin with بِسْمِ اللَّهِ and يَا وَاجِدُ and will end with the glorification of Allah ﷻ. [By doing this] إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ one will gain a great deal of reward. It is stated in Maktaba-tul-Madīnah’s published pocket-sized booklet entitled ‘40 Spiritual Cures’<sup>1</sup> that whoever recites يَا وَاجِدُ prior to eating every morsel, that food will become Nūr in his stomach, curing diseases إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

*Kar ulfat mayn apnī fanā Yā Ilāhī ﷻ  
‘Aḡā karday Apnī Rizā Yā Ilāhī ﷻ*

*Grant us utter devotion in Your love O Allah ﷻ  
Grant us Your pleasure, O Allah ﷻ*

<sup>1</sup> Get this booklet from Maktaba-tul-Madīnah.

Dear Islamic brothers! Make a habit of travelling with Madanī Qāfilaḥs of Dawat-e-Islami with Rasūl's devotees. *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, You will gain practical learning of Sunnah pertaining to eating food. *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ* Such a meal would be served some day which will delight you. So let me tell you, in my own way, a Madanī incident of Islamic brothers:

### Hospitality of Madanī Qāfilaḥ by Dātā Ganj Bakhsh رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ

An Islamic brother has narrated, 'Our Madanī Qāfilaḥ was staying for three days in the Masjid adjacent to the shrine of Dātā Sahib رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ in the city of Markaz-ul-Auliya, Lahore. According to the schedule, we were busy learning Sunnah when a person arrived and met us very warmly. The person then said, 'الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! My fortune awoke last night. I had a dream in which I saw Dātā Ganj Bakhsh 'Alī Ḥajwayrī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي who said to me, 'A Madanī Qāfilaḥ of Dawat-e-Islami is staying in my Masjid for three days, prepare food for them.' Therefore, I have prepared and brought food for the participants of the Madanī Qāfilaḥ. Please accept it.'

*Kyā gharaz dar dar p̄hirūn mayn bh̄ik laynay kay liye  
Ḥay salāmat āstānā āp kā Dātā piyā رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ  
J̄hauliyān bh̄ar bh̄ar kay lay j̄tay ḥayn mangtay rāt dīn  
Ḥo mayrī ummīd kā gulshan ḥarā Dātā piyā رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ*

*Why should I restlessly run around?  
When I have your court sound, O Ganj Bakhsh رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ  
People fill their baskets aplenty, day and night  
May my desires also be fulfilled, O Ganj Bakhsh رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Saint رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ helped from within tomb

سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! The saints help their visitors from within their blessed tombs. Ḥujjat-ul-Islam Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْوَالِي has narrated that a Shāfi'i shrine-caretaker from Makkaḥ Mukarramaḥ stated that there was a poor Egyptian person who had lately become the father of a baby. The destitute contacted a social worker who took

the newborn's father to several people for financial assistance, but no one helped. At last, they went to a shrine where the social worker beseeched, 'Yā Sayyidī! May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ bless you! In your apparent life, you would give a lot. Today we asked several people for the newborn, yet no one gave anything.' Thereafter, the social worker gave the newborn's father half a dinar<sup>1</sup> as debt and said, 'Whenever you are able to repay this debt, you may repay it.' After that, both of them went their separate ways.

That night the social worker saw the same saint in his dream. The saint said, 'I heard what you said to me but was not allowed to reply at that time. Go to my family and ask them to dig underneath the stove. They would find there 500 dinar in a bag. Give this entire amount to the newborn's father.'

Hence, the social worker went to the saint's family and told them the whole situation. The family dug underneath the stove where they found 500 dinar which they offered to the social worker. That social worker responded, 'What is the credibility of my dream? All this belongs to you.' They responded, 'When our pious predecessor is showing generosity even after leaving this world, why should we not do!' They then insistently handed over the entire amount to the social worker, who gave it to the newborn's father and told him of the entire incident. Taking just one dinar out of 500 ones (half for paying his debt and half for his expenditures) the poor man said, 'This is sufficient for me.' He then gave the rest of the money to the social worker and asked him to distribute it among the poor and the destitute. The narrator of this amazing parable remarked that he was unable to decide as to which one of them was more generous. (*Iḥyā-ul-'Ulūm, vol. 3, pp. 309*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

*Khālī kabhī p̄hayrā hī nahīm apnay gadā ko  
Ay sāilon māngo to zarā hāth̄ baṛhā kar  
Khud apnay bhīkāri kī bharā kartay hayn j̄haulī  
Khud kehtay hayn Yā Rab عَزَّوَجَلَّ mayray mangtā kā bhālā kar*

<sup>1</sup> Currency used at that time. [Translator's Note]

*The saint has never returned the servant empty handed  
O servant just ask with your hand stretched  
They fill the baskets of the beseecher  
and say 'Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ grant good to the seeker'*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Saints رَحِمَهُمُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى benefit others even after demise

Dear Islamic brothers! The foregoing parable clearly highlights the belief of the Muslims of past to seek help from saints in hour of need. They were well-aware of the fact that it is Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ who has empowered the saints to help and assist people. By the grace of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, the saints رَحِمَهُمُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى are alive in their graves; they listen, guide and help the visitors and are aware of the affairs of their families. This is why the saint of the foregoing shrine guided the social worker in his dream and helped the father of the newborn child.

‘Allāmah Ibn ‘Ābidīn Shāmī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي has stated, ‘The saints are at different ranks (levels) in the court of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and are able to help the visitors according to their gnosis and insight.’ (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 1, pp. 604*)

*Ĥam ko sārāy Auliyā رَحِمَهُمُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى say piyār ḥay  
إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ Apnā bayḥā pār ḥay*

*We love all saints of Allah indeed  
إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ We will succeed*

### Which food causes illness?

Sayyidunā ‘Uqbaḥ Bin ‘Āmir رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘The food on which Allah’s name is not mentioned causes illness and contains no blessings. The atonement (for not mentioning Allah’s name) is to recite بِسْمِ اللَّهِ and then eat something if the dining-mat has not yet been removed. If the dining-mat has been removed, then recite بِسْمِ اللَّهِ and lick the fingers clean.’ (*Al-Jāmi’-uṣ-Ṣaghūr, pp. 394, Ḥadīṣ 6327*)

## Food becomes Ḥalāl for Satan

Sayyidunā Ḥuḏayfah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘The food on which بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ is not recited becomes Ḥalāl for Satan.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim*, pp. 1116, Ḥadīṣ 2017) (In other words, Satan also joins in consuming such food).

## Save food from Satan

The food before eating which بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ is not recited has no blessings. Sayyidunā Abū Ayyūb Anṣārī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated, ‘We were once present in the blessed company of the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ when food was served. At the beginning of the meal there was so much blessing that we had never seen such blessing before, but near the end, we observed no blessings. We asked the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, ‘Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, what is the reason behind this?’ He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ replied, ‘All of us had recited بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ prior to eating, but then a person who had not recited بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ sat down to eat, and Satan also ate with him.’ (*Sharḥ-us-Sunnaḥ*, vol. 6, pp. 62, Ḥadīṣ 2818)

## Protection from Satan

Sayyidunā Salmān Fārsī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Whoever wishes that Satan neither eats with him, nor takes siesta with him and nor spends night with him, should say Salām while entering his home and recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ prior to eating.’ (*Mu’jam Kabīr*, vol. 6, pp. 240, Ḥadīṣ 6102)

## Solution to family discords

A renowned exegetist of the Quran, Ḥakīm-ul-Ummat, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَعْنَان has stated, ‘When entering home, one should recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ and place the right foot first into home. One should then say Salām to the household. If no one is present in home, one should say اَلْسَّلَامُ عَلَیْكَ اَیُّهَا النَّبِیُّ وَرَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ وَبَرَکَاتُهُ.

Some saints have been seen reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ and Sūrah Al-Ikhlāṣ as they entered their homes at the beginning of the day. This brings about harmony in the household preventing quarrel and increases blessing in sustenance.’ (*Mirāt-ul-Manājīh, vol. 6, pp. 9*)

### What to do if one forgets to recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ?

The mother of believers, Sayyidatunā ‘Aishah Ṣiddīqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘When a person eats, he should mention the name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, i.e. recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ. If he forgets to recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ in the beginning, he should recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ أَوْلَةً وَأَخْرَةً.’ (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 3, pp. 487, Ḥadīṣ 3767*)

### Satan threw up!

Sayyidunā Umayyāḥ Bin Makhshī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, ‘A person was eating food without reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ. When he was about to eat the last morsel, he recalled and recited بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ أَوْلَةً وَأَخْرَةً. (Seeing this) The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said with a smile, ‘Satan was also eating with this person. When he mentioned the name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Satan spewed up what was in his stomach.’ (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 3, pp. 356, Ḥadīṣ 3768*)

### Nothing is hidden from Blessed Eyes of Mustafa ﷺ

Dear Islamic brothers! One should recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ whenever one eats food. If someone eats without reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ, a Satan named ‘Qarīn’ joins him in the meal. It is evident from the Ḥadīṣ narrated by Sayyidunā Umayyāḥ Bin Makhshī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ that the blessed eyes of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ saw everything, which is why he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ smiled upon seeing Satan’s dismay.

A renowned exegetist of the Quran, Ḥakīm-ul-Ummat, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْعَالَمِينَ has stated, ‘The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ is able enough to see even the hidden creatures. The Ḥadīṣ is very explicit in its meaning and does not require any elaboration or interpretation. As we do not eat the food in which a fly has fallen (and is still present

in it), similarly, Satan cannot digest the food before eating which the name of Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** is mentioned. Though the food thrown up by Satan is of no use to us, Satan falls sick and has to remain hungry, and the lost blessing of our food is restored. Thus, there is one advantage for us and two disadvantages for Satan.

It is also possible that Satan may not even eat with us in the future for fear that perhaps we would recite **بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ** and he would have to again vomit the food he has eaten. The person mentioned in the Ḥadīṣ was probably eating alone. Had he been eating in the company of the Noble Prophet **صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ** he would not have forgotten to recite **بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ** because the people present there used to recite **بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ** aloud and would instruct others to do the same.’ (*Mirāt-ul-Manājīh, vol. 6, pp. 30*)

Dear Islamic brothers! **اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ!** There’s plenty of opportunity to learn and recite Du’ā in the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami, especially in its Madanī Qāfilaḥ. Words cannot simply express the blessings of Dawat-e-Islami! Here is an amazing account.

### **Bedridden mother recovers**

An Islamic brother from Bāb-ul-Madīnaḥ, Karachi has stated: My mother was so seriously ill that she was even unable to rise from bed. Even the doctors had disappointed us declaring that she would no longer recover. I had heard that the prayers of those travelling with the devotees of Rasūl in the Madanī Qāfilaḥ of Dawat-e-Islami are answered and illnesses are cured. Therefore, plucking up the courage, I decided to travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥ. I made my way to the Madanī Training Centre in the global Madanī Markaz Faizān-e-Madīnaḥ where I expressed my intention to travel in a Madanī Qāfilaḥ for 3 days. The Islamic brothers met me very warmly and made arrangements instantly.

In the company of the devotees of the Rasūl our Madanī Qāfilaḥ reached a village near Ṣaḥrā-e-Madīnaḥ of Bāb-ul-Islam Sindh, Pakistan. During the Qāfilaḥ, I informed the Islamic brothers of my ailing mother and her critical condition. They comforted me and made Du’ā for her recovery. Making individual effort, the Amīr of the Qāfilaḥ persuaded me to travel with another Madanī Qāfilaḥ for 30 days. I made my intention for that. During those 3 days, I prayed a lot for my mother, weeping and beseeching for her recovery.



On the third day, I had a dream in which I saw a saint who had a shining face. The saint comforted me saying, ‘Do not worry about your mother, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ* she will get better.’ After I spent 3 days with the Madanī Qāfilaḥ, I returned home. As I knocked, the door opened; I was astonished to see that the mother of mine who was unable even to rise from bed had opened the door herself. I kissed her feet out of joy and told her of the dream. I then left with the devotees of the Rasūl in the Madanī Qāfilaḥ for 30 days after seeking permission from her.

*Mā jo bīmār ḥo qarz kā bār ḥo ranj-o-gham mat karayn Qāfilay mayn chalo*  
*Rab عَزَّوَجَلَّ kay dar per jḥukayn iltijā-ayn karayn bāb-e-rahmat khulayn Qāfilay mayn chalo*  
*Dil kī kālak dhulay marz-e-‘iṣyān talay āo sab chal paṛayn Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*For recovery of ill mother, for payment of debt from other, for relief from grief and dither,*  
*travel with the Qāfilaḥ*  
*Bow down before Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, entreat and beseech to be blessed with His grace,*  
*travel with the Qāfilaḥ*  
*May the filth of heart wash away, and decadent ways go away*  
*travel with the Qāfilaḥ*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see? By the blessings of making Du’ā during the Madanī Qāfilaḥ, the bed-ridden mother of an Islamic brother recovered from her chronic disease. Words cannot fully express the blessings of Du’ās. Sayyidunā ‘Alī رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has reported the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ to have stated:

الدُّعَاءُ سِلَاحُ الْمُؤْمِنِ، وَعِمَادُ الدِّينِ، وَنُورُ السَّمَوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ

‘Du’ā is a weapon of a Muslim, a pillar of faith and a light from the heavens and the earth.’

(Musnad Abī Ya’lā, vol. 1, pp. 215, Ḥadīṣ 435)

Now let us briefly look at the Madanī pearls pertaining to Du’ās.

## 17 Madanī pearls of making Du'ā

(Almost all of these Madanī pearls are extracted from the book titled, 'Aḥsan-ul-Wi'ā-lī-Ādāb-id-Du'ā ma' Sharḥ Žayl-ul-Mudda'ā-lī-Aḥsan-ul-Wi'ā' published by Maktaba-tul-Madīnah)

1. It is Wājib to make Du'ā at least 20 times a day. **اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**, Those who offer Ṣalāh regularly perform this Wājib by reciting Sūrah Al-Fātiḥah as the following two verses of Sūrah Al-Fātiḥah are Du'ās.

- a. All glorification is to Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**, the Creator of the worlds.

**اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِيْنَ**

- b. Make us walk on the straight path.

**اِهْدِنَا الصِّرَاطَ الْمُسْتَقِيْمَ**

(Aḥsan-ul-Wi'ā, pp. 123-124)

2. Do not exceed the limit whilst making Du'ā. For example, do not ask for the status of the Noble Prophets **عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَام** or for the ability to climb the skies [Heavens]. It is also forbidden to ask for every good and every excellence of the world and the Hereafter as 'all excellences' also include the ranks of the Noble Prophets **عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَام** which are unattainable. (Aḥsan-ul-Wi'ā, pp. 80-81)
3. Whilst making Du'ā, do not ask for the thing that is impossible or almost impossible. For instance, making Du'ā to remain always healthy or protected from every trouble amounts to asking for the thing nearly impossible. Similarly, a tall person should not make Du'ā to become shorter, nor should a person with small eyes ask for the big ones as these matters have been (divinely) predetermined. (Aḥsan-ul-Wi'ā, pp. 81)
4. Do not make Du'ā for a sin as such a Du'ā is itself a sin. For example, making Du'ā to get others' wealth unlawfully is not permissible. (Aḥsan-ul-Wi'ā, pp. 82)
5. Do not make Du'ā to break ties. [In other words, do not make such Du'ā as so-and-so relatives end up in quarrel with each other]. (Aḥsan-ul-Wi'ā, pp. 82)

6. Do not ask Allah ﷻ for just inferior things as Allah ﷻ is omnipotent. Keep all your attention directed towards Allah ﷻ and ask Him for everything. (*Aḥsan-ul-Wi'ā, pp. 84*)
7. One should not make Du'ā for his death due to troubles and tribulations. Remember that it is impermissible to desire death to avoid worldly loss but permissible to avoid religious loss. (*Aḥsan-ul-Wi'ā, pp. 85-87*)
8. Without a Shar'ī (lawful) need, do not make Du'ā for the death and ruin of any one. However, if it is sure or likely that a certain unbeliever who is a danger to Islam will never embrace Islam or an oppressor will neither repent nor give up his oppression and his death and ruin would bring about ease and peace for people, it is permissible to curse such a person. (*Aḥsan-ul-Wi'ā, pp. 86-89*)
9. It is not permissible to make such a curse that so-and-so Muslim become an unbeliever as, according to some scholars, making such a curse is itself Kufr [unbelief]. However, the actual verdict is that if the curse is made considering Kufr good or Islam bad, it is undoubtedly Kufr, otherwise it is a grave sin as wishing a Muslim harm is a major sin, and wishing the loss of a Muslim's faith is the worst of all harms. (*Aḥsan-ul-Wi'ā, pp. 90*)
10. Neither curse a Muslim nor call him a 'cursed one' or a 'rejected one.' Further, do not curse any such non-Muslim by name whose death on Kufr is not certain. Similarly, it is also prohibited to curse mosquitoes, wind, animals and non-living things such as stones, iron etc. However, some animals like the scorpion etc. have been cursed in Ḥadīṣ. (*Aḥsan-ul-Wi'ā, pp. 90*)
11. Do not make such a curse against a Muslim as, 'May the wrath of Allah ﷻ be upon you! May you enter Hell!' as it has been prohibited in Ḥadīṣ. (*Aḥsan-ul-Wi'ā, pp. 100*)
12. Making Du'ā for the forgiveness of an unbeliever who has died in the state of Kufr is Ḥarām and Kufr. (*Aḥsan-ul-Wi'ā, pp. 101*)
13. It is not permissible to ask Allah ﷻ to forgive all sins of all Muslims as it is contrary to various Aḥādīṣ which declare that certain Muslims will enter Hell. (*Aḥsan-ul-Wi'ā, pp. 106*) However, it is permissible to ask that the entire Ummah of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ be forgiven or that all Muslims be forgiven. (*Aḥsan-ul-Wi'ā, pp. 102*)

14. One should not curse oneself, one's family, children, relatives, friends and wealth. If the Du'ā is accepted, he will have to regret. (*Aḥsan-ul-Wi'ā*, pp. 107)
15. One should not make Du'ā for that which he already has. For example, a male should not pray, 'Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, make me a male' as it is nothing but mockery. However, it is permissible to make the Du'ā that leads to such benefits as the fulfilment of the commandment of Sharī'aḥ, or that shows humility and servitude, or that inculcates devotion to Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and His Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, or that inspires inclination to Islam or Muslims, or that instils hatred towards unbelief or unbelievers, even if the attainment of what is being asked for, is certain. For example, recitation of Ṣalāt-'Alan-Nabī, making Du'ā of wasīlāḥ (for the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ) Du'ā for sticking to the righteous path, or for wrath on the enemies of Allah and His Prophet. (*Aḥsan-ul-Wi'ā*, pp. 108 & 109)
16. Avoid narrow-mindedness while making Du'ā. For example, do not make Du'ā in such manners: 'Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, have mercy only on me' or 'Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, have mercy only on me and so-and-so friend of mine.' (*Aḥsan-ul-Wi'ā*, pp. 109) It is better to include all Muslims in Du'ā. One of its benefits is that even if the seeker of Du'ā is not worthy of the thing he is asking for, he will attain it because of those pious Muslims who were also included in the Du'ā.
17. Ḥujjat-ul-Islam, Shaykh Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْوَائِي has stated, 'One should make Du'ā with absolute belief and certainty that it would be accepted.' (*Iḥyā-ul-'Ulūm*, vol. 4, pp. 770)

## A Sunnaḥ of sitting

One of the Sunnaḥs of sitting while eating is to keep the right knee erect, fold the left leg and sit on it. Another Sunnaḥ of sitting is stated in a Ḥadīṣ. Therefore, Sayyidunā Anas رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, 'I once saw the Prophet of Raḥmāḥ, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ eat dry dates. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ was sitting on the floor in such a manner that both of his blessed knees were in upright position.' (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim*, pp. 1130, Ḥadīṣ 2044)

## Benefits of keeping knees upright whilst eating

Dear Islamic brothers! Sitting on the floor with both knees upright and the behind [i.e. buttocks] touching the floor prevents over-eating, giving protection from many illnesses. Sitting with the right knee erect and the left leg folded prevents spleen problems. This also makes the thigh muscles stronger, whereas sitting cross-legged increases obesity and causes the belly to bulge. Sitting cross-legged also increases the risk of colitis. Once a person said, ‘I once saw an Englishman who was eating something sitting on the floor with both his knees upright and the behind touching the ground. I curiously asked him as to why he was sitting in that position. Indicating his bulged belly, he replied, ‘To flatten it.’

## Eating and veil within veil

While eating according to Sunnah, Islamic brothers and sisters should cover the area from the knees to the toes properly with a shawl. If the kurta [shirt] is long enough, then one can use it to cover this area. Not observing veil within veil, sometimes, makes it extremely difficult for other sitting people with you to guard their gaze. Even when alone, one should observe veil within veil as one should adopt modesty for Allah ﷺ the most. If you have the intention of adopting modesty for Allah ﷺ you will earn great reward, *إن شاء الله عز وجل*.

While sitting with others, by observing veil within veil, one can make the intention of assisting them in guarding their gaze. One should strive to make righteous intentions. The more good intentions one makes, the more reward he will attain. The Beloved and Blessed Prophet ﷺ has stated, ‘Intention of a Muslim is better than his deeds.’  
(*Mu’jam Kabīr*, vol. 6, pp. 185, Ḥadīṣ 5942)

## To eat at table

Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عليه رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمٰن has stated, ‘If someone eats food with his shoes on just for the reason that he is sitting on bare floor, he will be missing a preferred Sunnah. It was better for him to take off his shoes. On the other hand, it is a practice of the non-Muslims to serve food on a table and eat while sitting on a chair with shoes on.

Therefore, one should refrain from this action as the Holy Prophet ﷺ has stated, *مَنْ تَشَبَهَ بِقَوْمٍ فَهُوَ مِنْهُمْ* that is ‘Whoever imitates a community, is from amongst them.’ (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 4, pp. 62, Hadīth 4031*)

## Causes of broken marriage

Dear Islamic brothers! Tragically, it has now become a part of our life to imitate the non-Muslims in many ways. Marriage is indeed a very graceful Sunnah but many Sunnahs and even Farāiḍ are brutally cast aside during a marriage ceremony these days. Marriage ceremonies now contain indecent activities such as playing music and movies, dancing and drum-beating. *مَعَاذَ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, Is there any Ḥarām act that is not committed in weddings today! Even before the wedding, the fiancé makes his fiancée wear a ring with his own hand. They go for outings and excursions together. Many other sinful acts are committed openly. Men are called to make videos of women. The food is served on tables. Some people don’t even use chairs; they just stand around the table, buffet style, take what they want from it and then eat walking around. All this is contrary to Sunnah.

Just ponder! Does marriage really bring joy and happiness today? More often than not, couples complain of their discords and troubled relationships at home. Perhaps this is the worldly punishment of committing non-Islamic acts on the occasion of marriage. How severe will be the punishment of the Hereafter, if Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* is displeased? May Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* protect us from adopting non-Islamic fashions and customs and make us an embodiment of Sunnah.

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

Dear Islamic brothers! Join the company of the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, You will reap many blessings. A preacher of Dawat-e-Islami has narrated the event that inspired him to join Dawat-e-Islami.

## How I joined Dawat-e-Islami!

An Islamic brother from Mandangarh, Ratnagiri district in the state of Maharashtra [India] has stated, 'In 2002, I joined a local gang of thugs due to bad company. I would abuse and even beat people. I would deliberately quarrel and scuffle with others. If there was any new fashion, I was the first to adopt it. I would change my clothes several times a day and jeans were the only pants I would wear. I used to hang around with loafers. Going home very late at night and sleeping during the day, was a daily routine of mine. My father had already passed away; whenever my mother tried to advise me, I would answer her back.

Luckily, I once met a bearded and turbaned Islamic brother of Dawat-e-Islami who gifted me a booklet titled '*King of Jinns*' published by Maktaba-tul-Madīnah. I read the booklet and was very impressed by it.

In the month of Ramadan, I had the opportunity to attend a Masjid where I happened to see a calm and collected young man dressed in white clothes with a green turban on his head. I learnt that he was a Mu'takif<sup>1</sup> in the Masjid. When he started Dars from the book '*Faizān-e-Sunnat*', I also sat down to listen. After he delivered Dars, he explained to me the blessings of the righteous Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami, making individual effort. His dress was very simple even with some patches on it. The food that came for him from his house was also very simple.

Highly impressed by his simplicity, I developed a liking for him and began to visit him regularly. He was going to get married after Eid-ul-Fitr. Though very poor, he did not give any impression of his difficulty, nor asked anyone for financial assistance. His contentment and self-respect further inspired me. **اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**, My admiration for Dawat-e-Islami greatly increased and I travelled with an 8-day Madanī Qāfilah with the devotees of Rasūl.

By the blessing of travelling with the Madanī Qāfilah, a Madanī transformation took place in my life. I sincerely repented of my past sins and joined Dawat-e-Islami. **اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**, I am presently serving Dawat-e-Islami as a local Nigrān in my area.

---

<sup>1</sup> The one staying in a Masjid with the intention of I'tikāf. [Translator's Note]

*Sādgī chāhīye, ‘ājizī chāhīye, āp ko gar chalayn, Qāfilay mayn chalo  
 Khūb khuddāriyān, aur khush akhlāqiyān, āiye sīkh layn Qāfilay mayn chalo  
 Āshiqān-e-Rasūl, lāye Sunnat kay p̄hūl, āo laynay chalayn, Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*To adopt simplicity and modesty, travel with Qāfilaḥ  
 To learn self-respect and good character, travel with Qāfilaḥ  
 To attain pearls of Sunnah offered by devotees of the Rasūl, travel with Qāfilaḥ*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! To wear trendy clothes and beautiful turbans is not necessary for Islamic preaching. One can excellently preach Islamic teachings even in patched clothes and a simple turban.

### Excellence of simple dress

If those who are fashion fanatic and wear clothes of the latest attractive style in imitation of the non-Muslims adopt simplicity, they will be successful in the worldly life and in the afterlife. Hence, read the excellence of wearing simple dress. The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Despite having the means to wear good clothing, if a person avoids them due to humility, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will make him wear the attire of Karāmah [heavenly dress].’

*(Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 4, pp. 326, Ḥadīṣ 4778)*

### Beware! The fashionable!

Dear Islamic brothers! Rejoice! The foregoing Ḥadīṣ clearly shows that the one wearing simple clothes for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ despite having the means to wear elegant ones will be granted a heavenly attire. And, obviously, the one wearing heavenly attire will definitely enter the Heaven. Those who wear attractive, elegant and dazzling dresses to impress others or to show off their wealth just for the satisfaction of their carnal desires, should read the following narration and learn a lesson from it.



Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Umar رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘The one wearing attire of fame in the world will be made to wear the dress of disgrace by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ on the Day of Judgement.’ (*Sunan Ibn Mājah*, vol. 4, pp. 163, Ḥadīṣ 3606)

### What is ‘attire of fame?’

Commenting on the foregoing Ḥadīṣ, a renowned scholar of Islam, an exegetist of the Quran, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَعْنَان has stated, ‘Attire (of fame) implies such a dress which gives the impression that the one wearing it is a rich or a pious person. In other words, the dress a person wears with the intention of being treated with respect will be considered attire of fame for him.’ The compiler of the book ‘*Mirqāt*’ has further stated, ‘To wear funny dress which makes people laugh is also considered attire of fame.’ (*Mirāt-ul-Manājih*, vol. 6, pp. 109)

Dear Islamic brothers! Undoubtedly, this is a very tough test. It is imperative that we carefully consider our clothing and avoid ostentation. Those who use simple clothing, turbans and shawls to impress others with their simplicity are also ostentatious, and deserve Hell. Thus, we should beg Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ for sincerity.

*Mayrā ḥar ‘amal bas Tayray wāsiṭay ḥo; kar Ikhlāṣ aysā, ‘aṭā Yā Ilāhī عَزَّوَجَلَّ  
Riyā kāriyaun say, siyāh kāriyaun say; bachā Yā Ilāhī, bachā Yā Ilāhī عَزَّوَجَلَّ*

*May my every deed be for You; grant me such sincerity, Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ!  
Save me from ostentation and iniquity, Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ!*

### A matter of concern for the fashionable

Those who only wear fashionably designed clothes and consider it beneath their dignity to wear slightly old or patched clothes should repeatedly read the following narration and get some lesson.

Sayyidunā Abū Umāmah Iyās Bin Ša’labaḥ رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Do you not listen? Do you not listen? It is from (one’s) Īmān that (one’s) cloth gets old. Undoubtedly, it is from (one’s) Īmān that (one’s) cloth gets old.’ (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd*, vol. 4, pp. 102, Ḥadīṣ 4161)

Commenting on the foregoing Ḥadīṣ, Sayyidunā Shāh ‘Abdul Ḥaq Muḥaddiṣ Dīhlvī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي has stated, ‘To refrain from adornment is one of the manners of the Muslims.’ (*Ashi’at-ul-Lam’at*, vol. 3, pp. 585)

## Excellence of patched up clothes

Sayyidunā ‘Amr Bin Qays رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that someone once asked Sayyidunā Alī Murtaḍā رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ, ‘Why do you patch your kameez (a type of long, loose and full-sleeved shirt)?’ He رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ replied, ‘(I do so) because it keeps the heart soft and a Muslim adopts it (i.e. the heart of a Muslim should be soft).’ (*Hilyat-ul-Auliya*, vol. 1, pp. 124, Ḥadīṣ 254)

## How is it to eat whilst standing?

Sayyidunā Anas Bin Mālik رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that Rasūlullāh صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ prohibited eating and drinking whilst one is standing. (*Majma’-uz-Zawāid*, vol. 5, pp. 23, Ḥadīṣ 7921)

## Medical harms of eating whilst standing

A famous Italian dietician has stated, ‘Eating while standing causes spleen and heart diseases. It also engenders psychological disorders. Sometimes, it causes such high level of insanity that the affected person fails to recognize even his close relatives.’

## Eat and drink with right hand

It is a Sunnah to eat and drink with the right hand. Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Umar رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Whenever anyone eats, he should eat with his right hand and whenever he drinks, he should drink with his right hand.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim*, pp. 1117, Ḥadīṣ 2174)

## Satan’s practice

Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Umar رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Rasūl صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘No one should eat or drink with his left hand as eating and drinking with the left hand is a practice of Satan.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim*, pp. 1117, Ḥadīṣ 2174)

## Give and take with right hand

Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘All of you should eat and drink with the right hand; and take and give with the right hand because Satan eats, drinks, gives and takes with the left hand.’ (*Sunan Ibn Mājah, vol. 4, pp. 12, Ḥadīṣ 3266*)

## Use of left hand in everything!

Dear Islamic brothers! Unfortunately, today we are so engrossed in worldly affairs that we do not pay attention to the Sunnah of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. Remember! It is clearly stated in a Ḥadīṣ that Satan floats with blood in the arteries of man. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 1197, Ḥadīṣ 2174*)

It is obvious that Satan will not let us follow Sunnah. It is often observed that though people eat with the right hand, they peck a few grains with the left one. Another common observation is that since the right hand is stained with food because of eating with it, people drink water with the left hand! When tea is served to people in a cup with its saucer, some people tend to hold the cup in the right hand but sip the tea from the saucer which is in the left hand! It is also commonplace to pass items during a meal with the left hand.

When someone serves water to others, he holds the jug with his right hand and offers the glass of water to others with his left hand! It is stated on page 374 of the book ‘*Ḥayāt-e-Muḥaddiṣ-e-A’zam*’, the grand Muḥaddiṣ of Pakistan, Maulānā Muhammad Sardār Aḥmad Qādirī Chishtī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْعَظِيمِ has said, ‘One should make a habit of giving and taking things with his right hand. This habit should be so deeply embedded that one’s right hand spontaneously stretches out to receive one’s book of deeds when given to him on the Day of Judgement. This will indeed lead to absolution.’

Dear Islamic brothers! Ponder how strongly the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ disliked eating and drinking with the left hand.

## Right hand never raised

Sayyidunā Salamāh Bin Akwa' رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated: 'A person was eating food with his left hand in the presence of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ advised him, 'Eat with your right hand.' He replied, 'I cannot eat with my right hand.' (The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, with divinely bestowed knowledge of Ghayb, understood that the person had refused merely because of pride and arrogance). Therefore, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ replied, لَا اسْتَطَعْتُ, that is, may you never have the strength to do so (i.e. may you never be able to lift your right hand). As he had refused to eat with his right hand because of arrogance, he could not lift his right hand again towards his mouth since then.' (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 1118, Ḥadīṣ 2021*)

## Face disfigured

Dear Islamic brothers! The greatness of the blessed tongue of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ is that whatever he says, comes to pass! Indeed the status of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ is very high. Here is an incident that shows the status of one of his devotees.

It is reported that a woman used to peep at the famous companion, Sayyidunā Sa'd Bin Abī Waqqās رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ. He asked her several times not to do so, but she did not give up her indecent habit. One day when she peeped at him again, he uttered these words in wrath, سَاءَ وَجْهُكَ (May your face be disfigured). Immediately, her face turned back, replacing the back of her neck with her face. (*Jāmi' Karāmāt-e-Auliya, vol. 1, pp. 112*)

*Mahfūz, Shahā صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ rakhnā sadā bay-adabaun say  
Aur mujh say bhī sarzad na koī bay-adabī hō*

*O Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! Protect me from blasphemers  
May I also not commit blasphemy ever!*

The immediate effect of the words of Sayyidunā Sa'd Bin Abī Waqqās رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ was indeed the fruit of the blessed Du'ā the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ made for him. It is stated in *Jāmi' Tirmizī* and other books of Aḥādīṣ that the Noble

Prophet ﷺ once made Du'ā, *اللَّهُمَّ اسْتَجِبْ لِسَعْدٍ إِذَا دَعَاكَ* (O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Whenever Sa'd makes Du'ā to You, accept it). (*Jāmi' Tirmizī, vol. 5, pp. 418, Ḥadīṣ 3772*)

The honourable Muḥaddiṣīn رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى have stated, 'Whenever Sayyidunā Sa'd Bin Abī Waqqās رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ made Du'ā, it was accepted.' (*Jāmi' Karāmāt-e-Auliya, vol. 1, pp. 113*)

Dear Islamic brothers! Indeed the blessed companions رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ have very high prestige. Even those who are their devotees, the Auliya رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى, hold very high ranks.

### Ṣabāḥī becomes blind

An eminent Muḥaddiṣ and a great scholar Sayyidunā 'Abdullāḥ Bin Waḥb عَلَيْهِ الرَّحْمَةُ الرَّبِّ knew one hundred thousand Aḥādīṣ by heart. When 'Ubbād Bin Muhammad, the then Egyptian ruler, decided to appoint him as the Qāḍī (i.e. the judge), he رَحِمَهُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى hid himself to keep from taking up the judicial position. A person named Ṣabāḥī who was jealous of the great Shaykh went to the ruler and lied to him, 'Abdullāḥ Bin Waḥb once told me that he wanted to become the Qāḍī, but he has now purposely hidden himself just to disobey you.' Enraged by listening to this, the ruler had the house of Sayyidunā 'Abdullāḥ Bin Waḥb عَلَيْهِ الرَّحْمَةُ الرَّبِّ demolished. When Sayyidunā 'Abdullāḥ Bin Waḥb عَلَيْهِ الرَّحْمَةُ الرَّبِّ came to know of this, he cursed Ṣabāḥī in wrath, 'Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Make Ṣabāḥī blind.' As a result, Ṣabāḥī lost his eyesight on the eighth day of the incident.

Sayyidunā 'Abdullāḥ Bin Waḥb عَلَيْهِ الرَّحْمَةُ الرَّبِّ always feared Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. One day, while listening to the descriptions of the Day of Judgement, he رَحِمَهُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى was overcome with fear and passed out. After he regained consciousness, he رَحِمَهُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى lived only for a few more days during which he did not converse with anyone. He passed away in 197 A.H. (*Taḥkīrāt-ul-Ḥuffāz, vol.1, pp. 223*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

*Auliya رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى kā jo koī ḥo bay-adab*

*Nāzil us per ḥotā ḥay qaḥar-o-ghazab*

*Whoever disrespects the friends of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ*

*Upon him rains the wrath of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ*

Yā Rab **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** of the Noble Prophet **صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ**! Bless us with true respect and reverence for Your Beloved Prophet **صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ**, for his noble companions **رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ** and for Your dignified saints **رَحِمَهُمُ اللهُ تَعَالَى**. Yā Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! Guard us from the evil of blasphemers and protect us from blasphemy and disrespect for Your beloved ones. Make us the true and sincere devotees of Your Beloved Rasūl **صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ**!

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

*Yā Rab **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** mayn Tayray khauf say rautā rahūn hār dam  
Dīwānah Shāhanshāh-e-Madīnah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ kā banā day*

*May I stay weeping with Your fear, O Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**  
Make me a devotee of Your Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ O Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ***

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Post-demise individual effort from saint رَحْمَةُ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ

Dear Islamic brothers! **أَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**, the saints of Islam are highly regarded in the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. Truly, by the grace of Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**, Dawat-e-Islami is flourishing by virtue of the blessings of saints **رَحِمَهُمُ اللهُ تَعَالَى**.

An Islamic brother has narrated the following faith-refreshing incident about a deceased saint **رَحِمَهُمُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ** who persuaded an Islamic brother to travel with a Madanī Qāfilāh, making individual effort from within his blessed grave. Here is a summary of the incident:

**أَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**, A Madanī Qāfilāh of devotees of the Rasūl travelled from Chakwal (Punjab, Pakistan) to Muzaffarabad and surrounding villages to promote the message of Sunnah. During the journey, they stayed for a while in a town called ‘Anwār Sharīf’ where four other Islamic brothers also joined the Madanī Qāfilāh for three days. Amongst them was an Islamic brother who was a descendant of a saint **رَحِمَهُمُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ** whose shrine is situated in ‘Anwār Sharīf.’

Spreading the call to righteousness, the Madanī Qāfilāh reached a town called ‘Garhi Dupatta.’ After the brothers from Anwār Sharīf had spent three days with the Madanī Qāfilāh, the descendant of that saint remarked, ‘I will not return [to Anwār Sharīf], because last night I had a dream in which I saw my ancestor (the saint رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ) who told me in dream, ‘Son! Do not return home, travel ahead with the Madanī Qāfilāh.’

This gave a tremendous boost to the travellers of the Madanī Qāfilāh. Everyone’s morale was raised, and all four Islamic brothers from Anwār Sharīf travelled further with the Madanī Qāfilāh.

*Daytay ḥayn fayz-e-‘ām, Auliya kirām رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى*

*Lūtnay sab chalayn, Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*Auliya رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى kā karam, tum per ḥo lā-jazam*

*Mil kar sab chal paṛayn, Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*Saints رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى shower blessings indiscriminately;*

*Let’s reap their grace and travel with Qāfilāh*

*Their kindness, we will surely get*

*Let’s all travel together with Qāfilāh*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## A mare gifted in dream

Dear Islamic brothers! One should not be astonished by the deceased saint’s guiding his descendant in dream. By the bestowment of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, the pious people رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى are capable enough to do many things.

Khuwājāh Amīr Khurd Kirmānī كُنَّسَ سِرُّهُ الرَّبَّانِي has stated that Sayyidunā Maḥbūb Ilāhī Niẓāmuddīn Auliya رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has narrated, ‘Before moving to Gyaspur [India], I used to walk 3 kilometres to a Masjid in Kaylu Khari to offer Ṣalāt-ul-Jumu‘ah. Once, while I was walking to the Masjid in the state of fast, gusts of hot air were blowing. Dizzy, I sat down near a shop, and thought that if I had some means of transportation, it would be easier. I then recited a couplet of great Shaykh Sa’dī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى.

مَا قَدَّمَ أَرْسُ كُنَيْمٍ دَرَّ طَلَبِ دَوْسْتَانِ رَاهُ بَجَائِ بُرْدُ هَرَكَهَ بِأَقْدَامِ رَفْتِ

To meet our friends, we walk on our heads instead of feet as those walking on their feet on this path do not advance.

Then I repented of wishing an easier means of travel. After three days, caliph Malik Yār Parān brought me a mare and said, ‘During the last three nights, I dreamt that my Shaykh instructed me to give the mare to so-and-so person; therefore, please accept this gift.’ I replied, ‘Your Shaykh may certainly have ordered you but I cannot accept this gift unless my Shaykh asks me to do so.’ The very same night, I had a dream in which I saw my Shaykh Sayyidunā Bābā Farīduddīn Ganj Shakar رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ who told me, ‘Accept the mare to gratify caliph Malik Yār Parān.’ The next day when caliph Malik brought the mare, I accepted it, considering it as a divine gift.’ (*Siyar-ul-Auliya*, pp. 246)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Eat only from your side

If there is only one type of food in the plate, it is a Sunnah to eat from one’s own side. Sayyidunā ‘Umar Bin Abī Salamah<sup>1</sup> رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated, ‘In my childhood, I was brought up in the blessed house of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. While eating, I would stretch my hand all over the plate. The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah, the Owner of Jannah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would instruct me, ‘Recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ and eat with your right hand from the portion of the plate nearest to you.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī*, vol. 3, pp. 521, *Ḥadīṣ 5376*)

### Don’t eat from centre of plate

Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Abbās رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has narrated that the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated,

<sup>1</sup> ‘Umar Bin Abī Salamah was the son of Sayyidatunā Umm-e-Salamah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا. He was born from her former husband before she got married with the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.



‘Indeed blessing descends at the centre of the plate, therefore, eat from the sides (of the plate) and not from the middle.’ (*Jāmi’ Tirmiẓī, vol. 3, pp. 316, Ḥadīṣ 1812*)

## Avoid eating from centre of plate

Dear Islamic brothers! All of us should ponder as to whether or not we practise this Sunnah. It is commonly noticed that even most of those appearing to be practising Muslims do not act upon this Sunnah! Virtually everyone begins eating from the centre of the plate. It seems as if Satan holds our hand and takes it to the centre of the plate to deprive us of this great blessing. Undoubtedly, Satan leaves no stone unturned to deprive the Muslims of blessings.

Elaborating on the foregoing Ḥadīṣ Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَأَن has stated, ‘The mercy of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ descends at the centre of the plate. To eat from the centre of the plate is a sign of greed and a greedy person is deprived of Allah’s mercy. Furthermore, this Ḥadīṣ also illustrates that the mercy of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ descends when Muslims are eating, especially with the intention of abiding by Sunnah.’ (*Mirāt-ul-Manājīh, vol. 6, pp. 33-34*)

## Do not embarrass others

Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Umar رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has narrated that the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘When the dining-mat is laid, each one of you should eat from your own side [when eating in the same platter etc.] and do not eat from the sides of others. Avoid eating from the centre of the plate [because blessings descend over there]. No one should get up unless the dining-mat has been removed. (And) No one should stop eating unless others have also stopped, even if he has been satiated. He should also continue to eat with others because if he stops eating, it will cause embarrassment to others who will (also follow suit and) stop eating even though they may need to eat more.’ (*Shu’ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 5, pp. 83, Ḥadīṣ 5864*)

## Explanation of descending of blessings in centre

Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَأَن has stated, ‘Eat from the side of the plate near you [when eating together in the same plate]. Don’t eat from the centre because blessing descends in the centre of the plate and spreads towards the edges. If you eat from the

centre the blessings may perhaps stop descending. In short, the place of the descending of blessings is different from that of reaping them.’ (*Mirāt-ul-Manājīh*, vol. 6, pp. 63)

### Five Sunnaḥs pertaining to eating

Dear Islamic brothers! Five Sunnaḥs of consuming food were described in the above Ḥadīṣ:

1. To eat from the portion of the plate that is in front of you.
2. Not to eat from the side of the other, when eating with others.
3. Not to eat from the centre of the plate.
4. The dining-mat should be removed before the eating people get up. (Sadly, nowadays, the trend is quite the opposite; people get up first and then the dining-mat is removed).
5. If others are eating with you, do not stop eating until everyone has finished.

Regretfully, today, we hardly find anyone acting upon these Sunnaḥ. In order to learn various Sunnaḥ and remove hesitation in acting upon them, especially in the presence of others, one should travel with Dawat-e-Islami’s Sunnaḥ-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilāḥ and practise Sunnaḥ there. *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, By the blessings of travelling with Madanī Qāfilāḥs, it will become very easy to act upon Sunnaḥ.

### Defence against nightmares

Words cannot express the blessings of Madanī Qāfilāḥ! Here is a summarized account of an Islamic brother who often used to have nightmares. He said, ‘I travelled with a 30-day Sunnaḥ-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilāḥ of Dawat-e-Islami with Rasūl’s devotees. *الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, by the blessing of this Madanī Qāfilāḥ, I no longer have nightmares. Instead, I now dream of the adorable city of Madīnaḥ. Sometimes, I dream of offering Ṣalāḥ or reciting the Holy Quran.’

Dear Islamic brothers! At bedtime, recite *يَا مُتَكَبِّرُ* 21 times with Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī once before and after it. *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, you will not have nightmares.

If a platter contains different types of food such as pilaf, sweet rice, pickle etc., it is allowed to eat from different sides of the platter in this case.

### A platter of different dates

Sayyidunā ‘Ikrāsh رضي الله تعالى عنه has narrated, ‘Šarīd<sup>1</sup> was once served to the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم. We started eating with him. I was stretching my hand all over the plate. Seeing this, the Noble Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم said, ‘O ‘Ikrāsh رضي الله تعالى عنه! Eat from one side because there is only one type of food in this plate.’ Afterward we were served with a platter of different varieties of fresh dates. The blessed hand of the Holy Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم stretched towards different varieties of dates and he صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم said, ‘O ‘Ikrāsh رضي الله تعالى عنه! Eat from wherever you wish because these [dates] are of different varieties.’ (*Sunan Ibn Mājah, vol. 4, pp. 15, Ḥadīṣ 3274*)

### Eating with five fingers is a practice of the uncivilized

Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Abbās رضي الله تعالى عنهما has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Rasūl صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم once indicated his thumb and the index finger and said, ‘Do not eat with these two fingers but eat with three fingers (i.e. the index finger, the middle one and the thumb) as this is Sunnah. Avoid eating with five fingers as this is a practice of the uncivilized.’ (*Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl, vol. 5, pp. 115, Ḥadīṣ 40872*)

### Satan’s manner of eating

Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رضي الله تعالى عنه has narrated that the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم has stated, ‘Eating with one finger is a practice of Satan, eating with two fingers is a practice of the arrogant and eating with three fingers is a practice of the Holy Prophets عليهم السلام.’ (*Al-Jāmi’-uṣ-Ṣaghīr, pp. 184, Ḥadīṣ 3074*)

However, the Noble Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم would occasionally eat with four fingers as well. (*Al-Jāmi’-uṣ-Ṣaghīr, pp. 250, Ḥadīṣ 6942*)

<sup>1</sup> Šarīd is a dish made with pieces of bread mixed with stew and gravy sauce. It can also be prepared with vegetables instead of meat.

## Proper manner of eating with three fingers

Dear Islamic brothers! Eating with three fingers would allow small morsels which would be chewed easily. Well-chewed morsels will properly get mixed with the digestive enzymes in saliva, helping their digestion. Sayyidunā Mullā ‘Alī Qārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْبَارِي has stated, ‘Eating with five fingers is a sign of the greedy.’ (*Mirqāt-ul-Mafātih*, vol. 8, pp. 9) It is not difficult to eat bread with three fingers. You just have to pay a little heed, and you would be able to do so easily. However, eating rice with three fingers may be somewhat difficult, but not for those who have a Madanī mindset and a devotion to Sunnah. Surely there is grace in acting on every Sunnah. One should avoid eating with five fingers in the greed of eating big morsels.

In order to make a habit of eating with three fingers, at mealtimes, one may bend the ring finger and the little one and wrap a rubber band around them or whilst eating, one may take a small piece of bread in his palm and hold it with the ring finger and the little one. If one is sincere, these tips will help one get into the habit of eating with three fingers إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. Once this becomes a routine, one will no longer be in the need of using these techniques. If rice grains are well separated and it is impossible to eat rice with three fingers, one may use four or five fingers. However, make sure that neither the palm nor the base of the fingers is stained with food.

## Eating with spoon

It is contrary to Sunnah to eat with a knife, fork or spoon. Our pious saints رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى used to refrain from using a spoon because the Beloved and Blessed Rasūl صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would eat with three fingers. Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm Bājūrī رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has narrated, ‘Once food was served to the Abbasid caliph, Māmūn-ur-Rashīd with a spoon. The Qāḍī-ul-Quḍā [chief justice], Sayyidunā Imām Abū Yūsuf رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ who was also present over there said, ‘Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has stated in Sūrah Banī Isrāil,

وَلَقَدْ كَرَّمْنَا بَنِي آدَمَ

And no doubt, We honoured the descendants of Ādam.

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 15, Sūrah Banī Isrāil, verse 70)

O caliph! In the exegesis of this verse, your grandfather Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Abbās رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has stated, ‘We have made fingers for them with which they eat.’ Listening to this, Māmūn-ur-Rashīd refrained from using a spoon and ate with his fingers.’  
(*Mawāhib-ul-Ladunniyyah*, pp. 114)

## When can one eat with spoon?

Dear Islamic brothers! One can use a spoon when food cannot be eaten with fingers or cannot be drunk (e.g. food like yoghurt). Similarly, if one’s hand is injured or is dirty and water is not available to wash it, there is no harm in eating with a spoon. Further, it is also permissible to use a knife to cut large pieces of cooked meat etc.

## Medical benefits of eating with hand

Dear Islamic brothers! Medical practitioners have agreed that when a person eats with his fingers, certain digestive enzymes are secreted by his fingers and get mixed with food. This inhibits the deficiency of insulin, and is also beneficial to the diabetic patients. By licking the fingers clean after eating, digestive enzymes are properly consumed and swallowed into the stomach, which is very beneficial to the eyes, the brain and the stomach. This is a great cure for various diseases of the stomach, the brain and the heart.

## Appendicitis was cured

Dear Islamic brothers! In order to get used to acting upon the Sunnahs of eating, accustom yourself to travelling with the Madanī Qāfilah. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, by the blessing of Madanī Qāfilah, many wicked individuals have adopted a pious and righteous life-style. An Islamic brother from Mathura, India has stated:

‘I was a fashionable youngster and would often watch movies. Fortunately, I once listened to a Sunnah-Inspiring speech titled ‘*The Perils of Television*’ released by Maktaba-tul-Madīnah. The speech transformed my life, inspiring me to join the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. I suffered from appendicitis, and the doctors had advised me to have an operation for its treatment. I was terrified. Meanwhile, as a result of the individual effort of a preacher of Dawat-e-Islami, I travelled with a 3-day Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilah with devotees of the Rasūl, for the first time in my life.

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, By the blessings of the Madanī Qāfilaḥ, my disease was cured without any operation. الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Highly inspired by this, I now travel with a 3-day Madanī Qāfilaḥ every month. Furthermore, I hand in my Madanī In'āmāt booklet every month and wake up the Muslims for Ṣalāt-ul-Fajr every morning acting upon the Madanī In'am of Ṣadā-e-Madīnah.'

*Bay- 'amal, bā- 'amal bantay ḥayn sar basar*

*Tū bhī ay bhāi kar Qāfilay mayn safar*

*Achchī ṣuḥbat say thandā ḥo tayrā jigar*

*Kāsh kar lay agar Qāfilay mayn safar*

*Impious becomes pious in the Madanī Qāfilaḥ*

*O my brother! Travel in the Madanī Qāfilaḥ*

*Pious company may bring joy your way,*

*If only you will travel in the Madanī Qāfilaḥ*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Surgery in consciousness

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see the blessings of travelling with the Madanī Qāfilaḥ? Remember that sickness or trouble usually brings about mercy for a Muslim. You have just heard that the Islamic brother who had appendicitis was cured by the blessing of travelling with a Madanī Qāfilaḥ and, impressed by this amazing blessing, he joined the Madanī environment. Furthermore, the fact that he became steadfast in the Madanī environment, is indeed another great blessing for him.

If you ever face problems and troubles, endure them with patience and earn great reward. The manner in which our saints رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى would manifest patience on facing troubles in the enthusiasm of reaping reward is indeed marvellous and highly inspiring. Here is an account showing the spirit of our saints رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى.

'Allāmah Maulānā Muftī Sharīf-ul-Ḥaq Amjadī عَلِيُّو رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْعَوَى has narrated the following account in *Nuzḥa-tul-Qārī Sharḥ Ṣaḥīḥ-ul-Bukhārī*, volume 2, page 213 to 215: 'Sayyidunā 'Urwaḥ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ was a son of the famous Anṣārī companion, Sayyidunā

Zubayr Bin ‘Awām رضي الله تعالى عنه and Sayyidatunā Asmā Bint-e-Abū Bakr رضي الله تعالى عنهما. He رضي الله تعالى عنه was a nephew of Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah Ṣiddīqah رضي الله تعالى عنها and a blood brother of Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Bin Zubayr رضي الله تعالى عنهما. He رضي الله تعالى عنه was also one of the seven renowned scholars of Madīnah. He رضي الله تعالى عنه was a pious, upright and righteous saint who used to worship devotedly, especially at nights. He رضي الله تعالى عنه would read a quarter of the Holy Quran every day and would recite a quarter every night in Ṣalāt-ut-Taḥajjud. The caliph Walīd Bin ‘Abdul Malik used to say that if anyone wished to see a Heaven dweller, they should see Sayyidunā ‘Urwaḥ رضي الله تعالى عنه.

Once, he [Sayyidunā ‘Urwaḥ] رضي الله تعالى عنه travelled several miles to meet Walīd Bin ‘Abdul Malik. During this journey he رضي الله تعالى عنه suffered from a severe infection that rotted his foot. Walīd suggested him to have his foot amputated but he رضي الله تعالى عنه declined. The disease spread to his shin. Walīd, out of concern, told Sayyidunā ‘Urwaḥ رضي الله تعالى عنه that if his leg was not amputated, the disease would spread to his entire body. The great saint رضي الله تعالى عنه finally agreed. The surgeon arrived and asked him to drink some alcohol so that he would not feel any pain during the amputation. He رضي الله تعالى عنه replied, ‘I do not want relief by the thing declared Ḥarām by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.’ The surgeon then recommended that Sayyidunā ‘Urwaḥ رضي الله تعالى عنه take some medicine that would put him to sleep. He رضي الله تعالى عنه replied, ‘I wish to experience the pain while my leg is being amputated so that I would get an opportunity of having patience and gaining reward.’ He رضي الله تعالى عنه was then asked if a few individuals could hold him down but he رضي الله تعالى عنه replied that there was no need for this.

Therefore, the flesh of his foot was first cut with a knife and then his bone was cut with a saw. Amazingly, he رضي الله تعالى عنه did not utter even a single word of complaint. All the while, he رضي الله تعالى عنه continued to do the Ḍikr of Allah’s blessed names. When the open wound was cauterized with a heated iron and olive oil, he رضي الله تعالى عنه fainted due to extreme pain. After he regained consciousness, he رضي الله تعالى عنه wiped perspiration from his face. Then, picking up the severed leg and looking at it, he رضي الله تعالى عنه said, ‘By Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ Who had enabled me to walk by you! I never walked by you towards any sin.’ Despite being present in the same hall, the caliph who was busy with conversation remained unaware that the operation was going on. He only became aware of it when the smell of the cauterization process spread after the operation.’

## Martyrdom of son

Another test for Sayyidunā ‘Urwaḥ رضي الله تعالى عنه on this journey was that his beloved son Sayyidunā Muhammad Bin ‘Urwaḥ رضي الله تعالى عنهما was martyred by some animal of the royal stable of the caliph. When he رضي الله تعالى عنه returned to Madīnah, he رضي الله تعالى عنه recited the following part of the 62<sup>nd</sup> verse of Al-Kahf:

لَقَدْ لَقِينَا مِنْ سَفَرِنَا هَذَا نَصَبًا

We have no doubt faced great hardship in this Journey.

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 15, Sūrah Al-Kahf, verse 62)*

## Generosity of Sayyidunā ‘Urwaḥ رضي الله عنه

Sayyidunā ‘Urwaḥ رضي الله تعالى عنه was very generous. When the fruits harvesting season approached, he would allow people to eat and take fruits with them from his orchard. Whenever he رضي الله تعالى عنه went to his orchard, he would often recite the following part of the 39<sup>th</sup> verse of Sūrah Al-Kahf:

وَلَوْلَا إِذْ دَخَلْتَ جَنَّتَكَ قُلْتَ مَا شَاءَ اللَّهُ لَا قُوَّةَ إِلَّا بِاللَّهِ

And why it was not so that when you entered your garden then you would have said, as Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ wills, we have no power but the help from Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 15, Sūrah Al-Kahf, verse 39)*

## To eat while resting [one’s back] against a support is not Sunnah

The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘I do not eat while resting [my back] against a support.’

*(Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl, vol. 15, pp. 102, Ḥadīṣ 40704)*



## Do not eat while resting against a support

Sayyidunā Abū Dardā رضي الله تعالى عنه has narrated that the Noble Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم has stated, ‘You should not eat while resting against a support.’ (*Majma’-uz-Zawāid*, vol. 5, pp. 22, *Hadīṣ* 7918)

## Four postures of ‘resting against a support’

There are four sitting postures of resting against a support:

1. To sit bending rightwards or leftwards.
2. To sit cross-legged.
3. To sit on the floor resting one hand on it.
4. To sit resting one’s back against a support like a wall (or a chair etc.).

It is not recommended to sit in these postures during mealtimes. A good sitting posture at mealtimes is to sit either with the legs folded like sitting in Ṣalāḥ or with both knees raised upwards. These two postures are also medically beneficial to the body. It is inappropriate to eat while standing. (*Mirāt-ul-Manājīḥ*, vol. 6, pp. 12)

## Medical harms of resting against a support whilst eating

Dear Islamic brothers! It is a Sunnaḥ not to rest one’s back against a support whilst eating. There are also three medical harms in missing this Sunnaḥ.

1. One will not be able to chew the food properly and, because of this, the required quantity of saliva which helps digest starch will not properly get mixed with the food, affecting one’s digestive system.
2. As a result of resting one’s back against a support while eating in a sitting posture, the stomach expands allowing excessive food to go into the stomach and thus causing indigestion.
3. Resting one’s back against a support while eating in a sitting posture also harms liver and intestines.

Ḥujjat-ul-Islam, Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْوَالِي has stated that it is also harmful to the stomach to drink water while resting against a support. (*Ihyā-ul-'Ulūm, vol. 2, pp. 5*)

## Treat bread with respect

It is Sunnah to pick up and eat a piece of bread that has fallen on the ground. Sayyidatunā 'Āishah Ṣiddīqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has narrated that Rasūlullāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ once entered his blessed home and saw a fallen piece of bread. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ picked it up, cleaned and ate it. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ then said, 'O 'Āishah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا! Respect that which is good because when this (i.e. the bread) has run away from a nation, then it has never returned.' (*Sunan Ibn Mājah, vol. 4, pp. 50, Ḥadīṣ 3353*)

## Repent of wasting food

Dear Islamic brothers! Today, virtually everyone seems to be complaining of deprivation and lack of blessing in sustenance. Perhaps, disrespect and waste of food may be one of its reasons. Today, you would hardly find a Muslim who does not waste food. Everywhere, whether it is a wedding feast or a Niyāz-meal of a saint, you will see people waste food. Regretfully, a lot of food is also carelessly dropped on the dining-mat during meals. After the food has been consumed, remnants of food and meat still remain on the bones and spices, which are then carelessly thrown away. After eating once, most people do not even think of reusing the food left in plates, bowls and pots and it eventually ends up in the garbage.

Dear Islamic brothers! One should repent of Isrāf he has committed till now and make a firm intention never to waste even a single speck of food and a single drop of soup. By Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! On the Day of Judgement, one will surely be held accountable for every speck of food he wasted in the world. Without doubt, no one has the power to bear accountability on the Day of Judgement. Repent sincerely. Recite Ṣalāt-'Alan-Nabī and plead, 'O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I repent of Isrāf which I have committed till today as well as of all my minor and major sins. With Your grant and assistance I will strive to refrain from all sins in the future. Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Forgive me without holding me accountable.'

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

*Ṣadaqaḥ Piyāray صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ kī ḥayā kā kay na lay mujḥ say ḥisāb*  
*Bakhsh bay-pūchay lajāye ko lajānā kyā ḥay*

*For the sake of Your beloved صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, do not put me on accountability*  
*Forgive me without questioning; I am already grieved and guilty*

*(Ḥadāiq-e-Bakhshish)*

In Sūrah Al-A'rāf, verse 31, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ says,

كُلُوا وَاشْرَبُوا وَلَا تُسْرِفُوا ۗ إِنَّهُ لَا يُحِبُّ الْمُسْرِفِينَ ﴿٣١﴾

And eat and drink and do not exceed the limit. Undoubtedly, those exceeding the limit are not liked by Him.

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 8, Sūrah Al-A'rāf, verse 31)*

### What does Isrāf mean?

A renowned exegetist of the Quran, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْعَمَلَان has stated on page 390 of the 8<sup>th</sup> volume of *Tafsīr-e-Na'imī* that there are several exegeses of Isrāf [i.e. waste] some of which include:

1. To consider Ḥalāl things as Ḥarām.
2. To use Ḥarām things.
3. To eat, drink or wear more than one's requirements.
4. To eat, drink and wear whatever one desires.
5. To eat and drink repeatedly during the day and night, engendering illness and damaging the stomach.
6. To eat and drink things harmful to the body.
7. To keep obsessing about clothes and food as to what one will wear or eat next time.  
*(Rūh-ul-Bayān, vol. 3, pp. 154)*
8. To eat to be heedless.

9. To eat with the intention of committing sins.
10. To accustom oneself to high quality foods and fancy dresses to such an extent that one is not able to eat or drink ordinary and simple things.
11. To assume that one has attained high quality food by his personal accomplishments only.

In short, the word ‘Isrāf’ has a number of exegeses. Sayyidunā ‘Umar Fārūq A’zam رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, ‘One should avoid stuffing oneself as it causes illness in the body, damages the stomach and engenders indolence in Ṣalāh. Adopt moderation in eating and drinking as this is a cure for numerous diseases. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ dislikes an obese<sup>1</sup> person.’ (*Kashf-ul-Khifā, vol. 1, pp. 221, Ḥadīṣ 760*) It is also stated that the one letting his desire dominate his religion, will be annihilated. (*Rūh-ul-Ma’ānī, vol. 4, pp. 163*) (*Tafsīr Na’īmī, vol. 8, pp. 390*)

### Excellence of slim body

Dear Islamic brothers! In addition to eating less, reduce the intake of super fine flour, sugar and fatty foods as per the advice of your doctor as this improves the digestive system, decreasing the body weight. By virtue of this, the bulged belly returns to its normal state and one looks more handsome<sup>2</sup>. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ likes the slim Muslim who eats less. Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Abbās رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has narrated that the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘The dearest to Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ amongst you is the one who eats less and has a lean body.’ (*Al-Jāmi’-us-Ṣaghīr, pp. 20, Ḥadīṣ 221*)

Dear Islamic brothers! In order to keep up the spirit of performing righteous deeds, it is imperative that one joins a righteous Madanī environment with heart and soul. Although one may attain spirit to perform righteous deeds even without a Madanī environment, it is extremely difficult to attain steadfastness due to the lack of pious company. One should, therefore, make a habit of travelling with Madanī Qāfilaḥ along with the devotees of the Rasūl! اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Dawat-e-Islami is promoting the message of Sunnaḥ throughout the

<sup>1</sup> To hurt a Muslim by laughing at him because of his obesity is a sin.

<sup>2</sup> To learn how to decrease body weight, read *Faizān-e-Sunnat*’s chapter ‘Excellence of Hunger’ from page 457 to 460.

world. Here is a faith-refreshing incident which will enlighten and brighten your heart and mind.

### A non-Muslim embraces Islam

An Islamic brother from Tehsil Tanda district Ambyed, Karnagar, U.P. India has stated that he was previously a non-Muslim. Once someone gifted him Maktaba-tul-Madīnah's published booklet entitled 'The Respect of a Muslim.' Amazed by reading the booklet, he realized that Islam which he had always hated, gives the message of peace and harmony. The words of the booklet captured his heart, making him develop an intense liking for Islam.

One day, while he was travelling in a bus, a group of bearded and turbaned Islamic brothers boarded the same bus. He understood that they were Muslims. As he had already developed a liking for Islam, he began to look at them with admiration. One of the Islamic brothers from amongst them began reciting Na'at, attracting that non-Muslim.

Noticing his interest, an Islamic brother approached him and started conversation. The Islamic brother discerned that the person was a non Muslim and thus urged him to embrace Islam in a very courteous manner. Since he had already been impressed by Islam as a result of reading the booklet 'The Respect of a Muslim', the humble words of the brother further motivated him, and he embraced Islam. *آَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, at the time of the writing of this account, four months have passed since he embraced Islam. He has started offering Ṣalāh regularly and has also made the intention of growing a beard. Furthermore, he has also joined the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami and travels with the Madanī Qāfilah.

*Kāfiraun ko chalayn, Mushrikon ko chalayn, da'wat-e-Dīn dayn Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*Dīn phaylāiye, sab chalay āiye, mil kay sārāy chalayn, Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*To call infidels and unbelievers to Islam, travel with Qāfilah  
To preach and promote Islamic teachings, travel with Qāfilah*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Don't forgo Sunnah in shyness

The beloved companions رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ were indeed the true devotees of the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. Nothing, neither the lure of the fleeting things of this world nor any regard for any one, could prevent them from practising Sunnah.

Sayyidunā Ḥasan Baṣrī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that Sayyidunā Ma'qil Bin Yasār رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ (who was the chief of the Muslims of that area) was once eating food when a morsel fell from his hand on the ground. He رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ picked it up, cleaned and then ate it. Seeing this, some uncivilized people who were present over there gave him a contemptuous look. Someone said to him, 'May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ bless our chief! O our leader! These uncivilized people are looking scornfully at you because you have eaten a fallen morsel despite the availability of food.' Listening to this, he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ replied, 'I cannot give up what I have learnt from the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ merely because of these 'Ajamīs [non-Arabs]. If a morsel of food ever fell down, we would ask each other to pick it up, clean and eat it, and not leave it for Satan [to consume].' (*Sunan Ibn Mājah, vol. 4, pp. 17, Ḥadīṣ 3278*)

*Rūḥ-e-Īmān maghz-e-Quran jān-e-Dīn*

*Ḥast Ḥubb-e-Raḥmat-ul-lil-'Ālamīn صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ*

*Soul of faith, heart of Quran, strength of Dīn*

*Is the love of Raḥmat-ul-lil-'Ālamīn صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ*

## Make individual effort

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see how intensely Sayyidunā Ma'qil Bin Yasār رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ, an eminent companion, loved Sunnah! Paying no heed to the insulting and annoying behaviour of the 'Ajamīs, he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ continued to practice upon Sunnah unflinchingly.

Unfortunately, some unwise Muslims these days do not grow their beard assuming it to be a wise act in the modern era. In fact, a true wise act is to grow a beard, wear dress and turban according to Sunnah and carry out one's daily routines like eating, walking etc. conforming to Sunnah completely, no matter how unfavourable the environment is, and how severe the opposition of the opponents and corrupt beliefs possessing people is.

Furthermore, one should also strive to call people towards righteousness. *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, our mutual efforts will produce fruitful results, the truth will prevail, Satan will be disgraced and the message of Sunnah will spread everywhere. Those who love the fleeting things of this worldly life will become sincere devotees of the Rasūl. The Nūr of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet *صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ* will enlighten every household.

*Khāk sūraj say andhāyron kā izālah hōgā*  
*Āp صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ āyaīn to mayray ghār mayn ujālā hōgā*  
*Hōgā sayrāb sar-e-Kawšar-o-Tasnīm wohī*  
*Jis kay hāthāun mayn Madīnay kā piyālāh hōgā*

*Will the sun make the darkness disappear?*  
*My household will enlighten when you صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ appear*  
*Only he will quench his thirst at the fountain of Kawšar*  
*Who will, to the cup of Madīnah in his hands, adhere*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Here is an incident showing the blessing of making individual effort.

### A non-Muslim embraces Islam

A ninety-two day Madanī Qāfilāh of Rasūl's devotees reached Colombo from the global Madanī Markaz of Dawat-e-Islami, Faīzān-e-Madīnah, Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi [Pakistan]. The day when the Madanī Qāfilāh was to leave for the district of Aero for thirty days, an Islamic brother brought a young non-Muslim to the Amīr of the Qāfilāh. Describing some aspects of the great character of the Noble Prophet *صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ*, the Amīr of the Madanī Qāfilāh invited the young man to embrace Islam. The young man asked some questions which were answered and he embraced Islam by virtue of individual effort, *أَلْحَقْنَا لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Protection of offspring from unwisdom

The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘The one who picks up the bits of food that have fallen on the dining-mat and eats them, will live a life of affluence and his offspring and the offspring of his offspring will be protected from unwisdom.’ (*Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl*, vol. 15, pp. 111, *Ḥadīṣ* 40815)

## A remedy for destitution

An eminent scholar of Ḥadīṣ, Sayyidunā Ḥudbaḥ Bin Khālid عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْوَاحِد was once invited by the caliph of Baghdad, Māmūn-ur-Rashīd. After eating, the great scholar began to pick up and eat the bits of food that had fallen down. Astonished, the caliph asked, ‘O Shaykh عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى! Are you not full yet?’ He عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى replied, ‘I am certainly full but I have heard a Ḥadīṣ from Sayyidunā Ḥammād Bin Salamāḥ عَنْهُ رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ, ‘Whoever picks up and eats fallen grains of food from the dining-mat, will be free from the fear of poverty.’ I (the Shaykh) am merely practicing upon this Ḥadīṣ.’

Highly impressed, the caliph gestured to a servant who brought a thousand dinars [gold coins] wrapped up in a handkerchief and gave it to Sayyidunā Ḥudbaḥ Bin Khālid عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْوَاحِد as a gift. The eminent scholar said, ‘الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! The blessing of the Ḥadīṣ has taken place right away.’ (*Šamarāt-ul-Awrāq*, vol. 1, pp. 8)

## Don’t forgo any Sunnaḥ due to shyness

Dear Islamic brothers! It is evident from the above parable that our pious saints رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى would never forgo a Sunnaḥ under any circumstance. They had no hesitation in acting upon Sunnaḥ in the presence of the rich and even the king. This parable contains ample lesson for those Islamic brothers who forgo the Sunnaḥ of eating, drinking and that of turban and beard merely out of shyness with people.

Undoubtedly, acting upon Sunnaḥ will lead to success in the world as well as in the Hereafter. At times, the blessings of acting upon Sunnaḥ take place instantly in the world, as described in the above parable that Sayyidunā Ḥudbaḥ Bin Khālid عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْوَاحِد immediately received a thousand dinars and became affluent.



*Jo apnay dil kay guldastay mayn Sunnat ko sajātay ḥayn  
Woḥ bayshak raḥmatayn dauno jahān mayn Ḥaq عَزَّوَجَلَّ say pātay ḥayn*

*Sunnah in their hearts, who keep  
Blessings from Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ in both worlds, they reap*

Dear Islamic brothers! As there are causes of blessing in sustenance, there are also causes of deprivation in it. If we avoid them we will have a lot of blessing, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. Here are 44 causes of deprivation in sustenance.

### 44 Causes of deprivation

1. To eat without washing hands.
2. To eat without covering the head.
3. To eat in the dark.
4. To eat and drink sitting at the doorstep.
5. To eat near the deceased.
6. To eat without bathing after sexual intercourse or nocturnal emission.
7. To delay eating after the food has been served.
8. To eat on a bed without laying a dining-mat.
9. To eat on a bed whilst you are sitting by the headboard and the food is served towards the direction where you put your feet, (when you sleep on this bed).
10. To bite off the bread instead of breaking it with the hands (those who eat burgers should also take care).
11. To use broken clay or porcelain plates, cups etc. (It is Makrūḥ to drink water, tea etc. from the side of a cup that is broken. Do not use the plates, cups etc. that are cracked as many harmful germs and bacteria may be embedded in the cracks and may cause diseases).
12. Not to clean used plates, pots etc.

13. To wash hands in the container used for eating.
14. To swallow food-particles stuck in the teeth after removing them by dental floss or toothpick etc.
15. To leave the plates, glasses etc. used for eating uncovered. One should recite **بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ** and cover them because if left uncovered, calamities descend into the food and drink and spoil them, causing illness.
16. To throw bread at such places where it would be treated with disrespect and get trampled by people's feet. *(Edited from Sunnī Bahāshī Zaywar, pp. 595-601)*

The following are the causes that Sayyidunā Burhānuddīn Zarnūjī **رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰى عَلَيْهِ** has mentioned.

17. To sleep in excess. (This can also cause ignorance).
18. To sleep naked.
19. To urinate shamelessly. (Those that urinate in public on roadsides should pay heed).
20. To be lazy in picking up fallen crumbs or bits of food from the dining-mat.
21. To burn the peel of onion or garlic.
22. To sweep home with clothes.
23. To sweep at night.
24. To leave trash (garbage) inside home.
25. To walk ahead of the Mashāikh (scholars and saints).
26. To call parents by their names.
27. To clean hands with mud or sand.
28. To stand leaning on a side of the door.
29. To make Wuḍū in the lavatory.
30. To sew clothes etc. whilst having them on (wearing them).

31. To wipe one's face with the dress one is wearing.
32. To leave spiders' webs in home.
33. To be lazy in offering Ṣalāh.
34. To exit the Masjid early after offering Ṣalāt-ul-Fajr.
35. To go to the market very early in the morning.
36. To come back from the marketplace late.
37. To curse children. (Some women often curse their children. Then they also complain about the lack of blessings in sustenance).
38. To commit sins, specifically lies.
39. To put out an oil lamp by blowing.
40. To use a broken comb.
41. Not to make Du'ā for parents.
42. To wrap the turban around the head whilst sitting.
43. To put on pants or pyjamas whilst standing.
44. To avoid performing good deeds. *(Ta'līm-ul-Muta'allim Ṭarīq-ut-Ta'allum, pp. 73-76)*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Excellence of eating fallen pieces of bread

Dear Islamic brothers! The mercy of Allah ﷺ is infinite indeed. At times, an act seems to be very minor, but its virtue is very great. Sayyidunā 'Abdullāh Bin Umm-e-Ḥarām رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, "Treat bread with respect as it is from amongst the blessings of the heavens and earth. Whoever eats a fallen piece of bread from the dining-mat will be forgiven." *(Al-Jāmi'-uṣ-Ṣaghīr, pp. 88, Ḥadīṣ 1426)*

سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Dear Islamic brothers! If only we have no hesitation in eating the fallen grains of bread, and get entitled to this great virtue of forgiveness.

عَزَّوَجَلَّ *Tālib-e-maghfirat hūn Yā Allah*

عَزَّوَجَلَّ *Baksh day bahr-e-Mustafa صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ* *Yā Rab*

عَزَّوَجَلَّ *I seek forgiveness for I have erred, Yā Allah*

عَزَّوَجَلَّ *Pardon me for the sake of Mustafa صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, Yā Allah*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Parable about piece of bread

One day Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Bin ‘Umar رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا saw a fallen piece of bread. He رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ instructed his slave to pick it up, clean and keep it. At the time of Ifṭār, he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ asked his slave for that piece of bread. The slave told him that he had already eaten it. Hearing this, he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ said to the slave, ‘Go! I set you free because I once heard the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ say, ‘Whoever eats a fallen piece of bread, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forgives that person before it reaches his stomach.’ So how can I keep the person in servitude who has become entitled to forgiveness?’ (*Tanbih-ul-Ghāfilīn*, pp. 348, *Hadīṣ 514*)

## Madanī mindset

رَحِمَهُمُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى, What an amazing Madanī mindset our eminent saints رَحِمَهُمُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى had. Since the slave had been entitled to forgiveness because of eating a fallen piece of bread, the master also freed him from slavery.

عَزَّوَجَلَّ! For the sake of Your Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, bestow upon us the Madanī mindset as well as the true love and devotion to Sunnah. If we ever see fallen piece of bread, grant us the privilege to pick it up, kiss it (in respect), clean it and eat it. Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, may our hesitancy of acting upon Sunnah go away and may we be forgiven!

أَمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

*Sunnataun say mujhay maḥabbat day*  
*Mayray Murshid kā wāsiṭah Yā Rab عَزَّوَجَلَّ*  
*Grant me love and devotion to Sunnah*  
*For the sake of my Murshid, Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ*

## Extend dining-mat

It has been the practice of the saints رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى that when they finished eating, they never used to say ‘remove the dining-mat’ but rather ‘extend the dining-mat’ or ‘augment the food.’ This would be, in essence, a Du’ā for abundance in food and for blessings, affluence and prosperity. (*Sunnī Bahāshī Zaywar, pp. 566*)

## Blessing of reading booklet ‘Dreadful Camel’

Dear Islamic brothers! In order to attain blessings in the worldly life as well as in the afterlife, join the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. Words cannot express how blessed Dawat-e-Islami is! Here is a summarized account of an Islamic brother from Kolkata (India): ‘I was a fashionable young man and was very far from Sunnahs. One night as I was returning home, I noticed a group of Islamic brothers who had adorned their heads with green turbans. On asking, I learnt that a Madanī Qāfilaḥ of Dawat-e-Islami’s devotees of Rasūl had arrived in our area from Bombay and the Islamic brothers of the Qāfilaḥ were going to attend a Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā’. A thought came into my mind that these Islamic brothers had travelled a long distance to come to our city, I should also at least listen to them. Therefore, I joined them and attended the Ijtimā’. After the Ijtimā’, they distributed booklets published by Maktaba-tul-Madīnah. I was also fortunate to receive a booklet.

The title of the booklet was ‘*A Dreadful Camel.*’ After I arrived home, I put the booklet on the shelf thinking that I would read it tomorrow. I prepared to go to sleep. Before going to bed, I opened the booklet just to get a glimpse of it. As I turned the page, I saw the first sentence, ‘No matter how lazy Satan makes you feel, read this booklet in its entirety, you will feel a Madanī transformation in your heart اِنْ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.’ Inspired by reading this sentence, I thought that Satan will not certainly let me read this, why delay? I should not delay a good deed. I then started reading the booklet.

By Allah ﷺ before Whom everyone will be held accountable for their deeds on the Day of Judgement, tears welled up in my eyes as I read about the heartfelt narratives describing the oppression and hardships faced by the Holy Prophet ﷺ from the unbelievers. The heart-rending accounts took away my sleep and I wept for a long time. That night I made a firm intention to travel with a Madanī Qāfilāh the next morning.

The next day I sought permission from my parents, who happily agreed, and I travelled with a Madanī Qāfilāh for three days with the devotees of the Rasūl. The Madanī Qāfilāh transformed me. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ ﷻ, I started offering Ṣalāh, wearing white clothes along with the green turban according to Sunnah. When my mother saw me, now a different person, she was extremely pleased and showered me with many Du'ās. Even my relatives were extremely pleased with me. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ ﷻ, Nowadays I am busy serving Sunnah as a Nigrān of a local district Mushāvīrat.'

*Āshiqān-e-Rasūl, lāye Jannat kay phūl, āo laynay chalayn, Qāfilay mayn chalo  
Bhāgtay hāyn kahān ā bhī jāyān yahān pāyān gey Jannatayn Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*Devotees of Rasūl have brought pearls of Heaven, come to gather them,  
let's travel with Qāfilāh  
Don't run here and there, just come here, one will be granted Paradise,  
let's travel with Qāfilāh*

## Distribute booklets

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see how the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami transformed a fashionable young man? The foregoing account also highlights the importance of distributing booklets published by Maktaba-tul-Madīnah. By reading just a single booklet, the young man was inspired to travel with the Madanī Qāfilāh, and adopt Sunnah in his life. Therefore, for the Iṣāl-e-Ṣawāb of your deceased relatives, purchase Sunnah-Inspiring booklets and various pamphlets of Madanī pearls and distribute them on different occasions such as 'Urs of saints رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى, Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā'āt, wedding receptions, funeral processions and Milād gatherings etc. One can also gift a booklet along with the wedding invitation envelope. If even a single person starts offering Ṣalāh and practicing Sunnah because of reading the booklet given by you, this will indeed bring about blessings for you in the worldly life as well as in the afterlife, اِنْ شَاءَ اللهُ ﷻ.

*Ĥar mahīnay jo koī bārah risālay bāni day*  
 إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ *Do jahān mayn us kā bayrā pār hāy*

*Twelve booklets a month; whoever gifts to others*  
 إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ *In both worlds he will prosper*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Licking fingers clean is Sunnah

Sayyidunā ‘Āmir Bin Rabi’ah رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would eat food with three fingers and would lick them clean after eating the food. (*Majma’-uz-Zawāid*, vol. 5, pp. 23, Ḥadīṣ 7923)

## We do not know which part of food possesses blessings

Sayyidunā Jābir رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Rasūl صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ ordered (us) to lick the fingers and wipe the used dish clean, and said, ‘You do not know as to which part of food has blessings.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim*, pp. 1122, Ḥadīṣ 2023)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## How to reap blessings of food?

Dear Islamic brothers! Extremely regretfully! The eating manners of today’s Muslims show that there would be only a few fortunate people who will be reaping the blessings of food by consuming it according to Sunnah. In the above Ḥadīṣ, it is clearly stated that we are not aware of the part of the food which contains blessings. We should, therefore, try not to waste even a single particle of food. We should consume all the meat and the edible particles of food on the bones so that no remnant goes to waste.

We can also jerk the bone into the plate so that edible particles from inside the bone can come out and be consumed. If possible, we should also consume spices such as cardamom, peppercorn, clove, cinnamon etc. cooked with food, **إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**, it will also benefit us. However, there is no sin if these items cannot be eaten. Rather than throwing away green chillies used in food, if possible, one should take them out from food before eating and preserve them for reuse. Most people throw away fish skin; one should eat this as well. In short, all harmless edibles in food should be consumed, including the remnants of food on the fingers and those that are in the plate.

### Order of licking fingers clean

Sayyidunā Ka'b Bin 'Ujrah **رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ** has narrated, 'I once saw the Prophet of Raḥmaḥ, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ **صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ** eat with his thumb, the index finger and the middle one. Then I saw that he **صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ** licked his fingers clean before wiping them; (he) first licked the middle finger, then the index one, and finally the thumb.'  
(*Majma'-uz-Zawā'id, vol. 5, pp. 29, Ḥadīṣ 7941*)

### Licking fingers clean thrice is Sunnah

Dear Islamic brothers! It is a Sunnah to lick the fingers clean three times. If there are still particles of food on the fingers even after one has licked them thrice, one should lick them a few more times so that no particle of food remains in fingers. It is stated in 'Shamā'il-e-Tirmiḏī' that the Holy Prophet **صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ** would lick his fingers clean three times (after eating). (*Shamā'il-ut-Tirmiḏī, pp. 61, Ḥadīṣ 138*)

### Wiping plate clean is Sunnah

The Prophet of Raḥmaḥ, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ, the Owner of Jannaḥ **صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ** has stated, 'Whoever licks his fingers and [wipes] the plate after eating, Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** will keep him satiated in the world and the Hereafter.' (*Mu'jam Kabīr, vol. 18, pp. 261, Ḥadīṣ 653*)

**صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ      صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ**



## More blessings at end

The Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘The plate should not be removed unless the eater has wiped it clean himself or has made someone else wipe it clean as there are (more) blessings at the end.’ (*Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl*, vol. 15, pp. 111)

## Plate prays for forgiveness

Sayyidunā Nubayshaḥ رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Whoever wipes the plate clean after eating, the plate will make Du’ā for his forgiveness.’ (*Sunan Ibn Mājah*, vol. 4, pp. 14, Ḥadīṣ 3271)

In another Ḥadīṣ it is mentioned that the plate says, ‘O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Free him from Hell as he has freed me from Satan.’ (*Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl*, vol. 15, pp. 111, Ḥadīṣ 40822)

A renowned exegetist of the Quran, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَأَن has stated, ‘If the plate etc. used for eating is left without being wiped clean, then Satan licks it.’ (*Mirāt-ul-Manājiḥ*, vol. 6, pp. 52)

## Wisdom in wiping plate clean

In the same book, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَأَن has stated, ‘Wiping the plate clean after eating shows respect for food and saves it from being wasted. Leaving the plate with particles of food on it causes the flies to settle on it. Furthermore, مَعَادَ اللهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, the leftover food is usually thrown into garbage, which is disrespect for food. If every person left a little food on his plate every day, it would amount to pounds upon pounds going to waste daily. In short, there are many virtues in wiping the used plate clean.’ (*Mirāt-ul-Manājiḥ*, vol. 6, pp. 38)

## A faith-refreshing statement

The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘It is dearer to me to wipe the bowl clean than to give an entire bowl of food in charity.’ (*Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl*, vol. 15, pp. 111, Ḥadīṣ 40821) (This is because the act of wiping the bowl clean shows humility, which is more superior in reward than giving food in charity).

Rasūlullāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Whoever wipes the plate and licks his fingers clean, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will fill his stomach in the world and the Hereafter.’ (In other words, he will be saved from destitution and starvation in the world, from hunger on the Day of Judgement and will be granted refuge from Hell because no one’s stomach will be full in Hell). (*Mu’jam Kabīr, vol. 18, pp. 261, Ḥadīṣ 653*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Reward of freeing slave

Ḥujjat-ul-Islam Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْوَاسِعَةُ has stated, ‘The one who wipes the dish clean after eating, pours some water into it and then drinks that water gets the reward of freeing a slave.’ (*Iḥyā-ul-‘Ulūm, vol. 2, pp. 7*)

### Drinking water from plate

Dear Islamic brothers! One should wipe clean not only the plates but also any other container used to cook, eat or store food; like the glasses used to drink liquids (fruit juices, milk shakes, tea etc.) bowls, pots, frying pans, kettles, eating and serving spoons etc. should all be wiped clean. Leftover food in large pots is usually thrown away. Make sure that no particle of food goes to waste. One can also store in fridge the water used to rinse large pots, for later use in cooking. These practices are only possible by divinely-bestowed ability. When no particles of food remain on the plate or cup, only then one can say that it is clean. It is often observed that the plate etc. is not properly cleaned if rinsed just once. Therefore, one can rinse it twice or thrice using one’s finger and drink this water<sup>1</sup> so that no particle of food goes to waste and the plate is also properly cleaned.

### Leftover drops of water

Even after one has drunk water used for rinsing the plate, some drops of water often remain in the plates and bowls. Therefore, one should use one’s fingers to gather those

<sup>1</sup> Note that rinsing the plate or container here refers to the act of pouring some drinking water into it and cleaning it without using any soap. [Translator’s Note]

drops of water so that it is easier to drink them. Similarly, upon finishing the drink, a closer look will reveal that there are drops going down the glass or bottle which accumulate at the bottom. One should drink those as well. It is reported in a Ḥadīṣ that one does not know which particles of food contain blessings. I wish that we rinse the used plate, glass, cup etc. thoroughly so that they are so clean that one cannot distinguish between them and the unused washed ones.

### Medical benefits of drinking water used for rinsing dish

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! No Sunnah is devoid of wisdom. Modern scientific research has also acknowledged that vitamins, especially vitamin B complex, are mainly found at the bottom of the meal pot rather than its surface. Furthermore, essential minerals are only found at the bottom. Consuming these essential minerals by licking the pot clean or drinking its water protects against diseases.

### Kidney stones eliminated

By the blessings of travelling with the Madanī Qāfilaḥs of Dawat-e-Islami, many problems are solved and many diseases are cured. Here is an incident of an Islamic brother in his own words: ‘On our way back from Baluchistan, our 12-day Madanī Qāfilaḥ stopped at a railway station. Making individual effort, we started to inspire people towards righteousness. Meanwhile, we came across an Islamic brother who told us of the blessings that he had personally experienced in the Madanī Qāfilaḥ. He explained to us that he had severe kidney pain because of stones in his kidney. Doctors had recommended an operation. He met an Islamic brother who comforted him and tried to persuade him to travel with the Madanī Qāfilaḥ by telling him that the prayer (Du’ā) of a traveller is answered and problems are also solved, اِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

Impressed by the polite manner of the Islamic brother, he made a firm intention to travel with the Madanī Qāfilaḥ for three days. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, During the Madanī Qāfilaḥ, the stones in his kidney were eliminated. Doctors were astonished to know about it as there was no remedy for this disease in medical science except for an operation.

*Garchay bīmāriyān, tang karayn pat̄hriyān, pāo gey šiḥḥatayn Qāfilay mayn chalo*  
*Ḡhar mayn nāchāqiyān, ḥaun yā tangdastiyān, pāyāin gey barkatayn Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*If you are sick and have kidney stones,  
 You'll attain good health, travel with Qāfilaḥ  
 If you are destitute and have family disputes  
 You'll obtain blessings, travel with Qāfilaḥ*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Avoid eating hot food

Sayyidunā Jābir رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has reported that the Prophet of Raḥmaḥ, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ, the Owner of Jannaḥ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Allow hot food to cool before eating, as hot food contains no blessing.’ (*Al-Mustadrak, vol. 4, pp. 132, Ḥadīṣ 7125*)

## How much cool should food be?

Sayyidatunā Juvayriyāḥ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has narrated that the Noble Rasūl صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ did not like to consume hot food unless steam had stopped rising from it. (*Majma’-uz-Zawāid, vol. 5, pp. 13, Ḥadīṣ 7883*)

## Harms of hot food

Dear Islamic brothers! Food should be cooled before being consumed, but not to the extent of being tasteless. One should allow the steam to stop rising from it. A renowned exegetist of the Quran, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْعَالَمِينَ has stated that allowing the food to cool a little and not cooling it by blowing onto it are two means of attaining blessings [of the food]. Furthermore, it is easier to eat that way. (*Mirāt-ul-Manājīḥ, vol. 6, pp. 52*)

To eat extremely hot food or drink steaming tea or coffee increases the risk of gastritis [inflammation of the stomach] and blisters in the mouth and the throat. To drink very cold water, right after a hot beverage or food, harms the gums and the stomach.

## If fly falls into food, then...

It is a sin to throw away the food or drink into which a fly has fallen. If it ever happens, submerge the fly completely into the food or drink; then throw the fly away and continue with your meal, without disgust. The Beloved and Blessed Prophet ﷺ has stated, ‘If a fly falls into food, submerge it completely, (and then throw it away), as one of its wings has cure while the other has disease. When it falls into food, it first sets the wing of disease (into food), therefore, submerge it completely [so that the wing that contains cure removes the effect of the wing of disease].’ (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 3, pp. 511, Ḥadīṣ 3844*)

## Science also acknowledges

Dear Islamic brothers! How vast the vision of the Holy Prophet ﷺ is! Science has also now acknowledged what our Noble Prophet ﷺ revealed long before. Scientists have finally reached the conclusion that one of the wings of the fly has a dangerous virus while the other wing has the anti-virus. When a fly falls into food or drink like tea, milk, water etc., it sets the virus wing into food, making the food harmful and causing the risk of disease for the eater. Therefore, submerging the fly completely destroys the virus, making the food harmless.

## Bite meat

Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah Ṣiddīqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet ﷺ has stated, ‘Do not cut meat with a knife (when eating it), as this is a practice of the ‘Ajamīs [non-Arabs]. Eat meat by biting it as this is more tasteful and delightful.’ (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 3, pp. 511, Ḥadīṣ 3844*) However, one can use a knife to cut large portions of meat [especially when eating roasted meat].

## Remove black strands from chicken’s leg

According to the research of A’lā Ḥaḍrat Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَأَن, there are 22 things in the Ḍabīḥah<sup>1</sup> which are either Ḥarām or forbidden or Makrūḥ to be eaten.

<sup>1</sup> Ḍabīḥah is that Ḥalāl animal which has been slaughtered in Islamic way. [Translator’s Note]

Amongst them is white strand-like spinal cord which extends from the base of the brain through the length of the backbone. Similarly, tendons and lymph glands [also called lymph nodes] are also Ḥarām to be eaten. Tendons are two bands of dense, tough, inelastic, white, fibrous tissue, on both sides of the neck, which serve to connect the shoulder muscles to the neck; these don't become tender easily.

Moreover, though pure, the blood remaining inside the meat is forbidden to be consumed. [It is not difficult to identify these strands as] they turn black when cooked. Therefore, one should be careful when eating the portions of the meat in which blood normally accumulates. For example, remove black thread like strands from the neck, the wings and the legs of the cooked chicken-meat as these are blood vessels which have turned black after being cooked. One should also avoid eating the tendons and spinal cord of the chicken.

### Lost brother found after 12 years

Dear Islamic brothers! Make an ardent effort to routinely travel with the Madanī Qāfilaḥ with the devotees of the Rasūl to learn Sunnah. **إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**, Your worldly complications and problems will be resolved. Furthermore, you will also gather many pearls of religious knowledge. Here is an account in this regard:

A Madanī Qāfilaḥ travelled to Sabzpur (Haripur, Khyber Pakhtunkhwa, Pakistan). One of the participants of the Qāfilaḥ has reported, 'My elder brother went abroad to make a living. It's twelve years since we last heard from him. His three children and their mother were all under my care and I have to provide for them, facing financial problem. I have travelled with this Madanī Qāfilaḥ along with the devotees of Rasūl with the intention of making Du'ā for the ease of my extreme circumstantial hardship.'

A week after the Qāfilaḥ, the same Islamic brother attended a Madanī Mashwarah<sup>1</sup>. His face was gleaming with happiness and his sentiments were very highly inspiring. He told us with tears of joy running down his cheeks, **أَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**, 'By the blessing of travelling with the Madanī Qāfilaḥ, we have finally received a phone call from the elder brother, who went missing nearly 12 years back. He has also sent us 125 thousand rupees.'

<sup>1</sup> A Madanī Mashwarah is a meeting to discuss and review the Madanī activities of Dawat-e-Islami.

*Jo kay mafqūd hō woḥ bḥī maujūd hō  
 إن شاء الله عَزَّوَجَلَّ Chalayn Qāfilay mayn chalo  
 Dūr ḥaun sārāy gham ḥogā Rab عَزَّوَجَلَّ kā karam  
 Gham kay māray sunayn Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*Those that are lost will find their ways  
 إن شاء الله عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Do travel with Qāfilāḥ  
 Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will bless and liberate you from difficult days  
 And remove your grief, do travel with Qāfilāḥ*

## Wisdom in Du'ā not being accepted

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, There are many individuals whose Du'ās have been accepted in the Madanī Qāfilāḥs of Dawat-e-Islami. However, there may be many others whose desires may not have been fulfilled. If one does not see signs of his Du'ā being accepted, one should still be content with the will of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. What we ask for is often not in our best interest.

The father of A'lā Ḥaḍrat, Shaykh 'Allāmah, Maulānā Naqī 'Alī Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمٰن has stated in his book 'Aḥsan-ul-Wi'ā', 'At times, you ask Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ for something out of your unwisdom but He عَزَّوَجَلَّ may not fulfil your Du'ā with His infinite wisdom and mercy, because the fulfilment of Du'ā in that matter is not in the best of your interest. For example, you might seek wealth, but its acquisition will put your Īmān in jeopardy or you may seek good health but it is harmful to your Hereafter in the infinite knowledge of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. Hence, it is better that these Du'ās remain unfulfilled. Consider this verse:

عَسَىٰ أَنْ تُحِبُّوا شَيْئًا وَهُوَ شَرٌّ لَّكُمْ ط

It is likely that you like a thing which is bad for you.

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 2, Sūrah Al-Baqarah, verse 216)

Thank Him for not fulfilling those Du'ās which are not in your interest. At times, the reward of Du'ā is stored for you in the Hereafter. You ask for the meagre wealth and the

fleeting things of the world, whereas Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has stored the treasures of the Hereafter for you. This should be an occasion of expressing gratitude, not complaint.’

### Picking one’s teeth

It is a Sunnaḥ to pick teeth with a toothpick or a splinter. Some people use one end of the matchstick and throw away its combustible end, wasting the matchstick. They should not do that. It is better to use a toothpick instead.

The importance of picking one’s teeth has been described in several Aḥādīṣ. Thus, it is narrated by Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ that the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘One who eats food and removes [the bits of food if embedded between his teeth] by using a toothpick, should spit it out, and if he removes them using his tongue he should swallow it. One who does this has done well, and if he does not do it; there is no harm.’ (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 1, pp. 46, Ḥadīṣ 35*)

### Kirāman Kātibīn & those who don’t pick their teeth

Sayyidunā Abū Ayyūb Anṣārī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Noble Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ once approached us and said, ‘How admirable are the ones who do Khilāl.’ The companions رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ asked, Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, with what those admirable ones do Khilāl?’ The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ replied, ‘The ones who do Khilāl during Wuḍū and the ones who do Khilāl after eating. Khilāl in Wuḍū is to rinse the mouth, sniff water into the nostrils and (do Khilāl of) the fingers whereas the Khilāl of eating is [to pick one’s teeth] after eating. There is nothing more disturbing to Kirāman Kātibīn<sup>1</sup> than to see a person (to whom they have been assigned) offer his Ṣalāḥ with something stuck between his teeth.’ (*Mu’jam Kabīr, vol. 4, pp. 177, Ḥadīṣ 4061*)

### Pān eaters should pay heed

A’lā Ḥaḍrat, Imām-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat, reviver of Sunnaḥ, eradicator of Bid’aḥ, scholar of Sharī’aḥ, guide of Ṭarīqaḥ, ‘Allāmaḥ Maulānā Al-Ḥāj Al-Ḥāfiẓ Al-Qārī Ash-Shāḥ Imām

<sup>1</sup> The two deeds-recording angels.



Aḥmad Razā Khān رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمَنِ has stated, ‘Those who are addicted to Pān know from experience that small particles of betel nuts and betel (i.e. Pān) get stuck in all parts of the mouth (especially when there are gaps in teeth) and rinsing the mouth three times or even ten times does not help in cleaning it properly. In fact, even using a toothpick or Miswāk does not suffice. These particles of betel and betel nut can only be removed by rinsing the mouth thoroughly with water multiple times and moving the water around each time. Rinsing the mouth in this way cannot be limited to a fixed number.

Cleaning the mouth properly has been stressed greatly. It is mentioned in numerous Aḥādīṣ that when a person stands to offer Ṣalāḥ, an angel places his mouth on the mouth of the Ṣalāḥ-offering person and anything the person recites comes out of his mouth and enters the mouth of the angel. If, at that time, there are bits of food stuck between his teeth, the angels feel so much distress by it that nothing else causes so much distress to them.

The Beloved and Blessed Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘When any one of you stand at night to offer Ṣalāḥ, you should clean your teeth with a Miswāk because when you recite the Quran, an angel places his mouth on yours and anything coming out of your mouth enters the mouth of that angel.’ (*Shu’ab-ul-Īmān*, vol. 2, pp. 381, Ḥadīṣ 2117)

There is a report narrated by Sayyidunā Abū Ayyūb Anṣārī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ in the book *Kabīr* written by Imām Ṭabarānī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ that there is nothing more troublesome for both angels than to see their companion offer Ṣalāḥ with bits of food stuck between his teeth. (*Mu’jam Kabīr*, vol. 4, pp. 177, Ḥadīṣ 4061, *Fatāwā Razawiyyah*, vol. 1, pp. 624-625)

## Weakness of teeth

Sayyidunā Ibn ‘Umar رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has stated, ‘The bits of food which remain stuck between molars weaken the molars.’ (*Majma’-uz-Zawāid*, vol. 5, pp. 32, Ḥadīṣ 7952)

## Which toothpick be used?

Dear Islamic brothers! Whenever you eat food or anything else you should pick your teeth after eating. The toothpick should preferably be made of margosa [Neem] tree as its strong bitter taste is good for cleaning the mouth and the gums. The toothpicks available

in the market are usually thick and fragile. Several good toothpicks can also be prepared, with the help of a razor, from the veins of coconut palm leaves or a straw from the date palm leaf.

Strands of meat are often embedded between the teeth and in the corners of the mouth, which are extremely difficult to be removed by toothpick etc. One can use a dental floss to remove the stuck food particles. One could also use a dental scaler made of stainless steel [instrument used by dentists] but one has to be highly cautious when using these instruments and also learn their proper use, as their improper use could hurt the gums severely.

### Seven intentions for picking one's teeth

It is stated in a Ḥadīṣ that the Holy Prophet ﷺ has said, 'The intention of a Muslim is better than his actions.' (*Mu'jam Kabīr, vol. 6, pp. 185, Ḥadīṣ 5942*)

Therefore, one should make the following intentions before picking one's teeth by using a toothpick etc. One could also make these intentions even before starting the meal, gaining a treasure of reward.

1. I will act upon the Sunnaḥ of Khilāl (using a toothpick) after eating.
2. I will recite **بِسْمِ اللَّهِ** before picking my teeth.
3. I will gain help in using Miswāk by picking my teeth. (When food-particles get stuck in the gums, they may rot weakening the gums and causing gum-bleeding, and then it is difficult to use Miswāk).
4. By picking my teeth, I will make it easy for myself to rinse the mouth thoroughly during Wuḍū. (The entire mouth should be thoroughly washed, including the areas around the teeth and the gaps in between them. It is Sunnat-ul-Muakkadaḥ to rinse the mouth three times during Wuḍū in the above way. During Ghusl it is Farḍ to rinse the mouth once and Sunnaḥ to rinse it thrice in the above manner).
5. By picking my teeth, I will protect my mouth from diseases thereby gaining strength to worship. (When the toothpick is used, leftover food particles are removed and this in turn protects the gums against diseases. Thus good health helps perform worship).

6. I will strive to protect myself from bad breath so that I may attend the Masjid. (Obviously, the food particles stuck between teeth eventually rot, which leads to bad breath and when one has bad breath, it is Ḥarām for him to enter the Masjid).
7. I will avoid causing trouble to the angels. (If a person recites the Quran during Ṣalāh with bits of food in his mouth, angels are discomfited by it).

### How to rinse mouth

The proper manner of rinsing the mouth in Wuḍū is that the water reaches every corner of the mouth including the spaces between the teeth. During Wuḍū it is Sunnah to rinse the mouth thrice in the manner described above. In Ghusl it is Farḍ to rinse the mouth once and Sunnah to do so thrice. During Ghusl, one should also gargle provided that he is not fasting. It is imperative to remove all the particles of food and strands of meat stuck between the teeth. If the strand of meat or piece of betel nut is so firmly embedded that it does not come out despite the repeated rinsing of the mouth one should no longer try to remove it as one's gums may be hurt; the one who is helpless is excused.

### Medical benefits of picking teeth

More than 14 centuries ago, our Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ described the importance of picking one's teeth, giving protection against many diseases. Now after many centuries scientists have also realized the importance of doing so. Describing the medical benefits of picking one's teeth, doctors have declared that bits of food get stuck in between one's teeth and gums after one has eaten the food. If they are not removed, these bits rot, forming a film of some special type of plasma on the surface of the teeth, which weakens the teeth and results in the inflammation and degeneration of the gums and teeth-surrounding tissues. Gums detach from the teeth which eventually fall.

Furthermore, one may also suffer from the gum disease called Pyorrhoea, which results in the discharge of pus from the gums. This pus then mixes with the food and enters the stomach unnoticed, increasing the risk of many fatal diseases.

## Gum cancer

In addition to decreasing the intake of food, those who habitually consume tea and Pān [betel] should also reduce consuming these items. Let it not be that you reduce the intake of food, but your Nafs begins to deceive you into consuming tea and Pān in excess in the name of removing your hunger. Tea is harmful to the kidneys. It is safer to give up the habit of eating Pān and scented aniseed and betel nut etc. Those who constantly chomp on these items are prone to the cancer of throat, gums and mouth. Due to the excessive use of Pān, the mouth becomes red and, if the gums begin to bleed or ooze pus, then this causes the blood and pus to go into the stomach unnoticed. As these people do not feel any pain for a long time despite the ooze of pus, they will perhaps realise this danger only when, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forbids, they will have suffered from any lethal disease.

## Harms of fake Katthā

It is highly likely that Katthā is not produced in Pakistan. The greedy people who do not care about ruining the worldly life of Pān eaters and the afterlife of their own add the colour used in leather-dyeing to sand and sell it as Katthā. As a result, Pān eaters in Pakistan become victims, suffering from various diseases.

Do not consume fake Katthā knowingly. Those selling this fake product as well as those selling the Pān with fake Katthā should repent sincerely. Similarly, those who deliberately eat sand should also desist from it. According to Islamic law, there is no harm in eating a little sand; however, it is Ḥarām to eat sand in the quantity that causes harm. (*Rad-dul-Muḥār*, vol. 1, pp. 364) (*Baḥār-e-Sharī'at*, vol. 2, pp. 63)

## Causes of gum-bleeding

Some people's gums bleed as they use Miswāk, and this blood may also go into the stomach with food. One of its causes is an upset stomach. Such people should have treatments for ailments like constipation. One should refrain from gas and flatulence causing food. In addition, one should eat less than one's appetite and avoid untimely meals. Another cause of it is the build-up of tartar between the teeth, which forms due to one's carelessness in cleaning the teeth. One should visit a dentist. If the dentist is righteous and there is no

other hindrance he will scale your teeth in a single visit; otherwise he may call you for multiple sessions in order to obtain extra money from you.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Miswāk is best remedy for dental diseases

If one uses Miswāk properly he will never suffer from any dental disease, إِنْ هَسَاءَ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. You might be thinking that you have been using Miswāk for many years, yet both your teeth and stomach are ill. My dear naive Islamic brother! This is not the fault of Miswāk, but rather that of your own. From my experience, I have reached the conclusion that there may be only a few people amongst a million who use Miswāk properly. We use Miswāk in a rush during Wuḍū. In other words we don't use Miswāk but fulfil just its formality.

### 14 Madanī pearls pertaining to Miswāk

1. Miswāk should be as thick as the little finger.
2. Miswāk should not be longer than one's hand span<sup>1</sup> as Satan sits on the Miswāk longer than this.
3. The strands of Miswāk should be soft; otherwise, they might cause space between teeth and gums.
4. Use a fresh Miswāk, if available. Otherwise, place it in a glass of water to make it soft.
5. Trim the strands of Miswāk every day as they are beneficial so long as they have some bitterness.
6. Brush your teeth horizontally with Miswāk.
7. Always brush your teeth with Miswāk at least thrice.

<sup>1</sup> The distance between the tip of the thumb and that of the little finger when the hand is fully extended.

8. And wash it after every use.
9. Hold the Miswāk in the right hand in such a manner that the little finger remains at the bottom, and the middle three fingers remain on it while the thumb remains at the top (near the soft strands that are used to brush the teeth).
10. Brush (with Miswāk) the upper teeth of the right side first and then the left. Thereafter, clean the lower teeth again starting from the right and then the left.
11. To use Miswāk while one is lying on his back can cause the spleen to enlarge.
12. To use Miswāk when held in fist can cause piles.
13. Miswāk is a pre-Wuḍū Sunnah. However, it becomes Sunnat-ul-Muakkadah when foul smell emanates from the mouth. (*Fatāwā Razawiyyah (Jadīd), vol. 1, pp. 223*)
14. Do not throw away a used Miswāk or its strands as it is an instrument used to act upon a Sunnah. Rather, keep it somewhere respectfully, bury it or put it into sea-water.

(For detailed information, go through the 2<sup>nd</sup> volume of *Bahār-e-Sharī'at* from page 17 to 18).

#### 4 Madanī pearls pertaining to healthy teeth

1. After one has eaten any food or drunk any beverage, one should thoroughly rinse one's mouth thrice. Rinse every part of the mouth thoroughly each time and let the water remain in the mouth for at least half a minute before spitting it out.
2. Whenever conveniently possible, one should rinse one's mouth daily at different times. Allow the water to remain for a few minutes before spitting it out.
3. The use of salt-mixed tepid (slightly warm) water is much more beneficial. Its regular use will remove the bits of food stuck between the teeth, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. Moreover, the gums won't bleed either.
4. To rub olive oil on the teeth makes the gums and loose-teeth stronger.

## Remedy for bad breath

If a person has bad breath or foul smell emanates from his mouth, he should eat coriander by chewing it properly. Cleaning the teeth with fresh or dry petals of rose is also an effective remedy. The foul odour will go away, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. However, if the cause of the foul smell is any stomach-disease, then one should eat less than one's appetite. By the blessing of doing so, bad breath and many other diseases including the aches and pains of legs and various other body parts, constipation, heartburn, blisters in the mouth, reoccurring cold and cough, sore throat and gum bleeding etc. will be cured, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. The cure for 80 percent of diseases lies in eating less. For further elaboration on this, one may refer to a chapter of *Faizān-e-Sunnat* entitled 'Excellence of Hunger.' If our carnal desires are overpowered, most of our diseases will automatically be cured.

## Spiritual cure for bad breath

One should recite the following *Ṣalāt-ʿAlan-Nabī*, whenever possible, 11 times in a single breath. *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, This would cure bad breath.

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ وَسَلِّمْ عَلَى النَّبِيِّ الطَّاهِرِ

## How to recite in a single breath

In order to recite the above *Ṣalāt-ʿAlan-Nabī* in one breath, one should close the mouth and breathe in slowly through the nose. Try to fill as much air into the lungs as possible. Now recite the *Ṣalāt-ʿAlan-Nabī*. By practicing this a few times, one will be able to recite it 11 times in a single breath, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.

To hold breath for as long as possible in the foregoing way and then exhale it slowly from the mouth is very beneficial to health. One should do this daily a few times during the day, especially in the open air. A senior Hakim [doctor of herbal medicines] once told me that he could hold his breath for about half an hour, or rather, two hours. During this time, he is able enough to recite his various invocations. He also mentioned that there are certain experts who can hold their breath for a very long time; they inhale in the morning and exhale in the evening!

## 5 Fragrant mouths

Here is an incident regarding a miracle of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet ﷺ that rendered the mouths of five fortunate Şahābiyyāt رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُنَّ fragrant forever. Therefore, Sayyidaĥ ‘Umayraĥ Bint-e-Mas’ūd Anşāriyyaĥ رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has narrated that she and four sisters of her once came to the court of the Holy Prophet ﷺ to do Bay’at [i.e. swear allegiance]. At that time, the Noble Prophet ﷺ was eating Qadīd (i.e. a type of dried meat). The Holy Prophet ﷺ chewed a piece of meat making it soft and then gave it to them. They distributed it amongst themselves and ate it. By its blessings, fragrance always emanated from their mouths. (*Al-Khaşāiṣ-ul-Kubrā, vol. 1, pp. 105*)

Sayyidunā Abū Umāmaĥ رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that there lived in Madīnaĥ a rude and indecent woman. Once, she passed by the Holy Prophet ﷺ who was eating meat. She also requested a piece of meat from him. The Holy Prophet ﷺ offered a piece to her. Refusing to take it, she requested that she be given the piece that he ﷺ was chewing. He ﷺ then gave a piece, from his blessed mouth, which she swallowed. Since then she was never heard uttering indecent and foul words. (*Al-Khaşāiṣ-ul-Kubrā, vol. 1, pp. 105*)

## Heavy rain

Dear Islamic brothers! Join the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami and attend its Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā’ regularly. إِنَّ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, You will reap many blessings in the Hereafter and many of your worldly problems will also be resolved. Furthermore, Du’ās will also be accepted in the company of the devotees of the Rasūl. Amīr-ul-Mūminīn, Sayyidunā ‘Alī Murtaḍā كَرَّمَ اللهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيمَ has narrated the Beloved and Blessed Prophet ﷺ to have stated:

الدُّعَاءُ سِلَاحُ الْمُؤْمِنِ، وَعِمَادُ الدِّينِ، وَنُورُ السَّمَوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ

‘Du’ā is a weapon for a Muslim, a pillar of religion and a Nūr from the heavens and the earth.’

(*Musnad Abī Ya’lā, vol. 1, pp. 215, Ḥadīṣ 435*)



Du'ā is not turned down, especially when made during a journey. And if Du'ā is made during the journey of a Madanī Qāfilaḥ with the devotees of Rasūl, how close to acceptance it would be! Here is an incident in this respect.

A Madanī Qāfilaḥ was once on a journey in the district of Nikyal (Kashmir, Pakistan). The locals requested the participants of the Madanī Qāfilaḥ to make Du'ā for rain as it had not rained over there for a very long time. The participants of the Madanī Qāfilaḥ arranged for congregational Du'ā attended by many locals. It was daytime and the sun was also brightly shining. The Islamic brothers of the Madanī Qāfilaḥ made Du'ā with absolute humility and sincerity.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, In a little while, clouds began to appear in the sky from all directions and it began to rain heavily. The locals, drenched in rain, were overjoyed. They were highly impressed by the devotees of the Rasūl of the Madanī Qāfilaḥ. Observing this divine grace on Dawat-e-Islami, many locals joined the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami, flourishing the Madanī activities of Dawat-e-Islami in Nikyal.

*Qāfilay mayn żarā, māngo ā kar Du'ā  
Ĥaun gī khūb bārishayn, Qāfilay mayn chalo  
'Āshiqān-e-Rasūl lay lo jo kuch bhī pḥūl  
Tum ko Sunnat kay dayn Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*Travel in the Qāfilaḥ and make your Du'ā,  
Heavy rains will pour, travel with Qāfilaḥ  
Devotees of the Rasūl have brought pearls of Sunnah  
To get those pearls, travel with Qāfilaḥ*

صَلُّوْا عَلَی الْحَبِیْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَی مُحَمَّدٍ

## Food stains on one's hand

Sayyidunā 'Abdullāḥ Ibn 'Abbās رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, 'If a person spends the night in such a state that there are stains of oil (or fat from food) on his hands and, as a result, is afflicted with any trouble, he should not blame anyone for this, but himself.' (Majma'-uz-Zawā'id, vol. 5, pp. 33, Hadīṣ 7954)

## Danger of snake

Dear Islamic brothers! After eating, one should thoroughly wash one's hands with soap etc. and then dry them with a towel so that no stain of oil remains in the hand and the smell also goes away. Otherwise, if one shakes his unwashed hands with others, they will be disgusted by it.

Elaborating on the meaning of the word 'trouble' mentioned in the foregoing Ḥadīṣ, a renowned exegetist of the Quran, Ḥakīm-ul-Ummat, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَكَانِ has stated, 'The trouble stated in the foregoing Ḥadīṣ refers to the biting of a snake or rat, as both of these animals are attracted by the smell of food; or it could also mean the danger of being afflicted with leukoderma<sup>1</sup>, as the body parts touched by the stained hands, with bodily sweat, are prone to this disease.' (*Mirāt-ul-Manājīh*, vol. 6, pp. 38)

Shaykh Muftī Muhammad Khalīl Khān Barakātī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَكَانِ has stated, 'After having eaten food, if a person goes to sleep without washing his hands, Satan licks his hands. مَعَاذَ اللَّهِ عَزَّ وَجَلَّ! This can also engender leukoderma.' (*Sunnī Bahāshī Zaywar*, pp. 607)

## How is it to use others' utensils?

If food has come from someone else's house, one should empty the container and return it without delay. If it is not possible to do so for the time being, one should keep the container as an entrustment [Amānat] and return it later on. Remember it is not permissible to use someone else's utensils. (*Sunnī Bahāshī Zaywar*, pp. 569) If anyone has ever committed this sin, he should immediately ask the owner of the utensils to pardon him in addition to seeking forgiveness from Almighty Allah عَزَّ وَجَلَّ.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 25 Sunnahs of eating

1. The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would not lean against anything while eating. (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd*, vol. 3, pp. 488, Ḥadīṣ 3769)

<sup>1</sup> Partial or total loss of skin pigmentation. [Translator's Note]

2. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ never ate food at a table. (*Derived from Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 3, pp. 24, Ḥadīṣ 5386*)
3. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would eat what was served to him. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 1134, Ḥadīṣ 2052*)
4. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would neither ask his household for food nor express a wish for any specific food. Instead, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would eat and drink what was served to him. (*Iṭḥāf-us-Sādat-il-Muttaqīn, vol. 8, pp. 248*)
5. At times, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would take food and drink himself without asking anyone to serve him. (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 5, pp. 4, Ḥadīṣ 3846*)
6. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ used to eat from the portion that was in front of him. (*Shu'ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 5, pp. 79, Ḥadīṣ 5846*)
7. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ used to eat with three fingers. (*Muṣannaḥ Ibn Abī Shaybah, vol. 5, pp. 559, Ḥadīṣ 3*)
8. At times, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would eat with four fingers. (*Al-Jāmi'-uṣ-Ṣaḥīḥ, pp. 250, Ḥadīṣ 6942*) However, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ did not use to eat with two fingers. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said that eating with two fingers is a practice of Satan. (*Al-Jāmi'-uṣ-Ṣaḥīḥ, vol. 5, pp. 249, Ḥadīṣ 6940*)
9. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would eat bread made from unsifted barley. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 3, pp. 531, Ḥadīṣ 5410*)
10. Mostly, his blessed food contained dates and water. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 3, pp. 523, Ḥadīṣ 5383*)
11. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would consume milk and dates together and would declare that these two are fine meals. (*Musnad Imām Aḥmad, vol. 5, pp. 385, Ḥadīṣ 15893*)
12. His favourite food was meat. (*Jāmi' Tirmidhī, vol. 5, pp. 533, Ḥadīṣ 178*)
13. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would say that meat improves hearing, and is the chief of all foods in the world and the Hereafter. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ declared, 'If I had asked Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ to provide me with meat everyday; He عَزَّوَجَلَّ would have provided it.' (*Iṭḥāf-us-Sādat-il-Muttaqīn, vol. 8, pp. 238*)

14. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would make Šarīd with meat and squash and eat it. (That is, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would thoroughly soak the pieces of bread in meat and squash curry and then eat it). (*Ithāf-us-Sādat-il-Muttaqīn*, vol. 8, pp. 239)
15. While eating meat, the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would not lower his head towards it<sup>1</sup> but would always lift his hand to his blessed mouth and then bite the meat. (*Jāmi' Tirmiẓī*, vol. 3, pp. 329, Ḥadīṣ 1842)
16. Rasūlullāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ liked meat from the arm and the shoulder of the goat. (*Jāmi' Tirmiẓī*, vol. 3, pp. 330, Ḥadīṣ 1842-1844)
17. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ disliked eating the kidney as it is near the urinary organ. (*Kanz-ul-'Ummāl*, vol. 7, pp. 41, Ḥadīṣ 18212)
18. Although he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ hated eating the spleen, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ did not declare it Ḥarām to consume it. (*Ithāf-us-Sādat-il-Muttaqīn*, vol. 8, pp. 243)
19. The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would use his fingers to wipe the plate clean and say, 'There is more blessing at the end.' (*Shu'ab-ul-Īmān*, vol. 5, pp. 81, Ḥadīṣ 5854)
20. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ liked fresh melon and grapes. (*Kanz-ul-'Ummāl*, vol. 7, pp. 41, Ḥadīṣ 18200)
21. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would eat melon with sugar and bread. (*Ithāf-us-Sādat-il-Muttaqīn*, vol. 8, pp. 236)
22. At times, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would eat melon with ripe dates. (*Jāmi' Tirmiẓī*, vol. 3, pp. 332, Ḥadīṣ 1850)
23. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would use both of his hands whilst eating. Once, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ was eating ripe dates. The dates were in his right hand and the seeds were in his left. A goat passed by. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ signalled the goat with his left hand that contained date seeds. The goat approached and began to eat the seeds from his left hand while he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ continued to eat with his right hand. This continued until he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ finished and the goat then also left. (*Ithāf-us-Sādat-il-Muttaqīn*, vol. 8, pp. 237)
24. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ did not use to eat raw [uncooked] onions, raw garlic and leek. (*Tārīkh Baghdad*, vol. 2, pp. 262)

---

<sup>1</sup> (*Ithāf-us-Sādat-il-Muttaqīn*, vol. 8, pp. 239)

25. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ never spoke anything bad about food. If he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ liked it, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would eat it and if not, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would withdraw his hand. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 1141, Ḥadīṣ 2064*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

## 92 Madanī pearls of eating

### Make intentions prior to consuming food

1. Instead of eating for merely enjoying taste or gratifying one's desire, one should eat with the righteous intention of attaining strength and energy to worship Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. Bear in mind that the above intention can only be true if one eats less than one's appetite or else this would be a false intention as gluttony causes laziness and is a hindrance in worship.

Further, one should only eat when hungry as it is a Sunnah to do so. To eat without hunger poses health risks hardening the heart, let alone giving strength. Sayyidunā Shaykh Abū Ṭālib Makki عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْقَوِيُّ has stated, 'According to a narration, eating on a full stomach causes leukoderma.' (*Qūt-ul-Qulūb, vol. 2, pp. 326*)

2. Use such a dining-mat on which alphabets, words, statements, names, couplets and logos of the companies are not inscribed in any language; neither in Urdu and English nor in any other language.
3. It is a Sunnah to wash both hands up to the wrists before and after the meal. One should also rinse the mouth and wash the lips. Furthermore, do not wipe the washed hands before eating. The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, 'Making Wuḍū before and after the meal (i.e. washing the hands and the mouth) increases one's sustenance and keeps Satan away.' (*Kanz-ul-'Ummāl, vol. 15, pp. 106, Ḥadīṣ 40755*)
4. If someone does not wash his mouth before eating, he will not be missing a Sunnah. (*Bahār-e-Sharī'at, pp. 16-18*)

5. While eating, one can keep the left leg folded on the ground so that the thigh is on the calf and raise the right knee; or one can raise both knees with behind (i.e. buttocks) on the ground or sit with both legs folded [as in Ṣalāh i.e. thighs on calves]. Sunnah will be fulfilled if one sits in any of these three manners.

### Accustom yourself to veil within veil

6. Whilst eating, everyone including Islamic sisters should observe veil within veil. Otherwise, if someone is wearing skin-tight clothes or his shalwār or pyjama is not properly covered by his kurta or shirt, others may not be able to avoid the sin of misusing their eyes. If it is not possible to observe veil within veil one should sit in a folded legs position [as in Ṣalāh, i.e. thighs on calves]. By doing so, not only the Sunnah of sitting while eating will be fulfilled but veil will also be observed. One should make a habit of observing veil within veil whenever he sits.
7. It is not a Sunnah to sit cross-legged while eating. This causes the belly to bulge either.
8. Recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ and بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ, بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ prior to the first, the second and the third morsel respectively. (*Ihyā-ul-'Ulūm, vol. 3, pp. 6*)
9. Recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ loudly so that others also recall it.
10. Recite the following Du'a prior to eating. The reciter of this Du'a will not be harmed even by poisonous food, لَنْ يَشَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَذْرًا جَلًّا. (*Kanz-ul-'Ummāl, vol. 15, pp. 109, Ḥadīṣ 40792*)

بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ وَبِاللّٰهِ الَّذِي لَا يَضُرُّ مَعَ اسْمِهِ  
شَيْءٌ فِي الْاَرْضِ وَلَا فِي السَّمَاءِ يَا حَيُّ يَا قَيُّوْمُ

**I begin with Allah's name, with the blessing [Barakah] of whose name nothing of the earth nor the skies can cause detriment, O the one Who is ever-alive.**

*(Kanz-ul-'Ummāl, vol. 15, pp. 109, Ḥadīṣ 40792)*

11. If one forgets reciting **بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ** at the beginning, one should recite the following during the meal on recalling:

**Translation:** I begin and end my meal with the name of Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**.

**بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ اَوَّلَهُ وَاٰخِرَهُ**

### Continue to do **Zikr of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ** while eating

12. If anyone recites **يَا وَاٰجِدُ** before eating every morsel, the food will become Nūr [light] in his stomach, curing illness.
13. Recite **اللّٰهُ** or **بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ** before consuming every morsel so that the desire for food would not engender heedlessness from Allah's Zikr. In between every two morsels, recite **يَا وَاٰجِدُ, اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ** and **بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ** so that one would be able to read **بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ** prior to eating every morsel **يَا وَاٰجِدُ** in between and **اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ** at the end.
14. It is preferable to eat in a clay container. 'Angels visit the home where clay utensils are used.' (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 9, pp. 495*)
15. Do not place the bowl of curry or that of sauce etc. on the bread. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 9, pp. 495*)
16. Do not wipe the hands or clean knives with bread. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 9, pp. 495*)
17. It is a Sunnah to eat at a dining-mat laid on the floor. Do not eat while leaning against anything or bare-headed or leaning one hand on the ground or with shoes on or when lying down or while sitting cross-legged.
18. If bread is served on the dining-mat before the curry, one should begin eating the bread without waiting for the curry to be served. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 9, pp. 490*)
19. Eat a little salt or something salty both prior to and subsequent to eating the food as this protects against seventy diseases. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 9, pp. 491*)

20. Do not break the bread with one hand as this is a practice of the arrogant.
21. Hold the bread in the left hand and break it with the right one as this is a Sunnah. Make a habit of breaking the bread above the plate or the container so that the crumbs of the bread fall onto the food, otherwise the crumbs, if fall on the dining-mat, will go to waste.
22. Eat with the right hand as eating, drinking, taking and giving with the left hand is a practice of Satan.

### Make a habit of eating with three fingers

23. Eat with three fingers; the middle finger, the index one and the thumb as this is a Sunnah of the Prophets *عليهم السلام*. In order to make a habit of eating with three fingers you may do the following: Bend the ring finger and wrap a rubber band around it or take a small piece of bread in the palm and hold it with the ring finger and the little one or do both simultaneously. Once you get used to it, you will no longer need to adopt the techniques described above. Sayyidunā Mullā ‘Alī Qārī *عليه رحمه الله الباری* has stated, ‘It is a practice of the greedy to eat with five fingers.’ (*Mirāt-ul-Manājīh*, vol. 8, pp. 9) However, one may use four or five fingers to eat if the grains of rice are separated and it is impossible to eat with three fingers.

### Breaking crust of bread

24. It is Isrāf to leave the outer crust [harder part] and only eat the soft part from the centre of the bread. However, if the crust (sides or corners of the bread) is not properly cooked, and is injurious to one’s health one can break it off and leave it without eating. Similarly, it is also permissible to leave it when it is likely that others will eat it and it will not go to waste. The same ruling will be applied if one wishes to eat only the fluffier and softer part of the bread leaving the rest. (*Bahār-e-Sharī‘at*, pp. 18, 19, part 16)



## Intestines are not a substitute for teeth

25. Eat small morsels chewing properly and avoid chomping. If food is swallowed without being chewed properly, the intestines would be overburdened. Remember intestines are not a substitute for teeth.
26. Stretching out the hand or picking up the next morsel before the previous one has been completely swallowed is a sign of greed.
27. It is highly despicable to bite bread. This is also a cause of deprivation of blessings in sustenance. Moreover, eating whilst standing is a practice of the non-Muslims.  
(*Sunnī Bahāshī Zaywar*, pp. 565)

## Fruits be consumed first

28. Fruits are commonly eaten after the meal, whereas Ḥujjat-ul-Islam Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْوَالِي has stated, ‘If there are fruits at mealtime, they should be served and consumed before food as eating them before food is more beneficial from medical point of view. As fruits digest faster, they should be in the lower part of the stomach. Moreover, fruits have been mentioned first even in the glorious Quran. Therefore, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ says in the 20-21 verse of Sūrah Al-Wāqi’ah:

وَفَاكِهَةٍ مِّمَّا يَتَخَيَّرُونَ ﴿٢٠﴾ وَحَمِ طَيْرٍ مِّمَّا يَشْتَهُونَ ﴿٢١﴾

And fruits that they may like. And meat of birds that they may wish.

[*Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)*] (Part 27, Sūrah Al-Wāqi’ah, verse 20-21)

(*Ihyā-ul-‘Ulūm*, vol. 2, pp. 21)

Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمٰن has narrated, ‘To eat watermelon before food eradicates diseases from the root and purges the bowels.’

(*Fatāwā Razawīyah (Jadīd)*, vol. 5, pp. 442)

### Do not find fault with food

29. Do not find fault with food by making such comments as, '*It is not tasty*', '*It is still raw*', '*It does not have enough salt*', '*It is too spicy*' etc. If you like it, eat it, if not, leave it. However, if one intends to give some advice to the cook one may do so privately in a polite manner.

### Finding fault with fruits is despicable

30. To find fault with natural fruits is more despicable compared to the food cooked by humans as there is more human involvement in the preparation of food while the case is not the same in the growing of fruits.
31. Do not eat from the centre of the container as blessing descends at the centre.
32. Eat from the side of the plate [container] that is closest to you and do not stretch out your hand everywhere in the plate.
33. However, if the plate etc. contains many items, one may eat them by stretching out his hand.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Converse virtuously while eating

34. It is a practice of the fire-worshippers to remain quiet while eating considering it a good deed. However, if one does not feel like talking there is no harm in staying quiet. Furthermore, useless talking is never liked. Therefore, one should talk virtuously and righteously while eating. For example, whenever one is eating at home with his family-members or guests, one should tell the Sunnahs of eating food and drinking water. I wish that the photocopies of these Madanī pearls regarding eating be displayed at the dining area in the form of frames or in any other proper way and be read aloud, at meal times.

35. Do not talk about disgusting things during the meal. For instance, avoid talking about vomit, diarrhoea, stool etc.
36. Do not stare at the food others are eating.

### Give good pieces of meat to others

37. Some people do inappropriate acts while eating. For instance, taking the good pieces of meat for oneself or eating big morsels hurriedly while eating collectively fearing that one might remain hungry or taking more food to one's side or depriving others in any way. All these are the practices of the inconsiderate and the greedy. If one leaves good things for his family-members or others with the intention of self-sacrifice, one will be greatly rewarded *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.

The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, 'Whoever desired a thing and then preferred others to have it preventing his desire, will be forgiven by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.' (*Iḥāf-us-Sādat-il-Muttaqīn*, vol. 9, pp. 779)

### Virtues of eating fallen grains

38. If grains or morsels of food fall during the meal, pick them up, wipe them clean and eat them as there are glad tidings of forgiveness for the one doing so.
39. It is stated in Ḥadīṣ that whoever picks up grains of food which have fallen on the dining-mat and eats them will live a life of affluence and his offspring and the offspring of his offspring will be protected from un wisdom. (*Kanz-ul-'Ummāl*, vol. 15, pp. 111, Ḥadīṣ 40815)
40. Ḥujjat-ul-Islam Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْوَاسِعَةُ has narrated, 'Pick up (and eat) the pieces and particles of bread, you will get affluent, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. The children will be born safe and free from disabilities. Furthermore, the pieces of bread will serve as a dowry of heavenly maidens.' (*Iḥyā-ul-'Ulūm*, vol. 2, pp. 7)
41. It is permissible to pick up and kiss a fallen piece of bread.
42. It is permissible to feed the grains and particles of food fallen on the dining-mat to chickens, birds, cows or goats etc. One can also put them at a place where ants can consume them.

## Blowing on food is prohibited

43. One should not blow on hot steamy food or tea etc. to cool it as this causes the blessing to be removed. Do not eat very hot food. Wait a little so that the food can be eaten easily. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 9, pp. 491*)
44. Drink water with the right hand during the meal. As the right hand is usually stained with food during the meal, some people hold the glass in the left hand whilst drinking water and only touch a finger of the right hand to it, assuming that they are drinking water with the right hand. This should be avoided.

## Learn how to sip water

45. One should recite بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ before drinking water or any other permissible beverage. Sip water in small gulps ensuring that no sound is produced. Drinking water or any beverage in big gulps can cause liver disease. After one has finished, one should say اَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ. Regretfully, there would be hardly anyone who would be practising the Sunnah of drinking water by sipping. Practice and adopt this Sunnah.
46. One should stop eating whilst he is still a little hungry.

## Taste remains up to root of tongue only

47. It is not a Sunnah to eat in excess. If one desires to eat excessively he should ponder over the fact that the taste of food lasts just for a few seconds. As soon as the food reaches the throat the taste is no more. Therefore, it is not wise to forgo a Sunnah just for relishing the taste that only lasts for a few moments. Further, gluttony can result in sluggishness, laziness in worship, indigestion, obesity in some people, constipation, gas, diabetes and heart diseases.
48. After eating, one should lick fingers clean thrice. Lick the middle finger first, then the index one and then the thumb thrice each. After eating, the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would lick his blessed fingers clean thrice. (*Shamāil-ut-Tirmizī, pp. 61, Hadīṣ 138*)

## Lick plate clean

49. Lick the plate clean. It is stated in a Ḥadīṣ that whoever licks the plate after eating, the plate makes the following Du'ā for him, 'May Almighty Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ free you from the fire of Hell as you have freed me from Satan.' (*Kanz-ul-'Ummāl*, vol. 15, pp. 111, Ḥadīṣ 40822) Another narration says that the utensil seeks forgiveness for him. (*Sunan Ibn Mājah*, vol. 4, pp. 14, Ḥadīṣ 3271)
50. After one has eaten food and licked fingers and utensils clean, one should pour some water into the container and drink that water [so that remnants of food can be collected and consumed]. By doing so, one will be reaping the reward of emancipating a slave. (*Ihyā-ul-'Ulūm*, vol. 2, pp. 7)

## Method of drinking water from licked plate

51. After one has licked the plate etc. clean and drunk the water that one poured into it, make sure that no bits of food and no drops of soup etc. remains in it. One should pour a little water from the top edge of the plate, and then rinse it using his finger. Repeating this twice or thrice will ensure that no particle of food remains in the plate, اِنْ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.
52. Even after drinking the water, one should use the fingers to gather the remaining drops of water and then drink them. Let it not be that just a single particle of spice goes to waste, taking away the blessing of food with it. It is stated in a Ḥadīṣ, 'You do not know which portion of the food contains blessings.' (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim*, pp. 11123, Ḥadīṣ 1023)
53. In the same way, one should also clean other utensils like food-stained pots, eating & serving spoons, jugs, glasses and cups stained with tea, coffee and fruit juices etc. Clean them so that no particle of food remains on them reaping many blessings.
54. To throw away and waste a Muslim's leftover water despite it being in drinkable state is Isrāf (i.e. waste) which is Ḥarām. (*Sunnī Bahāshī Zaywar*, pp. 567)
55. At the end, one should say اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ. In addition, if one has known by heart supplications stated in the Quran and Aḥādīṣ, one should also recite them.
56. After eating, one should wash hands with soap so that oil and smell would be properly washed away.

## Passing hand over certain parts of body after eating is Sunnah

57. It is stated in a Ḥadīṣ that after eating, the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ washed his hands and then passed his wet hands over his wrists, mouth and head. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ then said to his companion رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ, ‘O Ikrāsh! This is how Wuḍū is made after eating the thing touched by fire (i.e. the food cooked on fire).’  
(*Jāmi’ Tirmiḏī, vol. 3, pp. 335, Ḥadīṣ 1855*)

58. It is a Sunnah to pick one’s teeth after eating.

## Previous sins are forgiven

59. The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Whoever eats food and recites the following Du’ā afterwards, will be forgiven for all of his previous sins.’ The Du’ā is as follows:

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي أَطْعَمَنِي هَذَا وَرَزَقَنِيهِ مِنْ غَيْرِ حَوْلٍ مِنِّي وَلَا قُوَّةٍ

All glorification is for Almighty Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ Who has fed me and has granted me sustenance without my skill and strength.

(*Tirmiḏī, vol. 5, pp. 284*)

60. Recite the following supplication after eating:

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي أَطْعَمَنَا وَسَقَانَا وَجَعَلَنَا مُسْلِمِينَ

I express gratitude to Almighty Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ Who made us eat and drink and has made us Muslims.

(*Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 3, pp. 513, Ḥadīṣ 3850*)

61. If someone else has provided the food, one should also recite the following supplication:

اللَّهُمَّ أَطْعِمْ مَنْ أَطْعَمَنِي وَاسْقِ مَنْ سَقَانِي

Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Feed the one who has fed me and provide the one with drink who has provided me with drink.

(*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 136, Ḥadīṣ 2055*)

62. Also recite the following supplication after eating:

اللَّهُمَّ بَارِكْ لَنَا فِيهِ وَأَطْعِمْنَا خَيْرًا مِنْهُ

Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, grant Barakah [blessing] in this food for us, and feed us better food than this.

(*Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 3, pp. 475, Ḥadīṣ 3730*)

63. Recite the following after drinking milk:

اللَّهُمَّ بَارِكْ لَنَا فِيهِ وَزِدْنَا مِنْهُ

Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Grant us Barakah [blessing] in this, and grant us more than this.

(*Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 3, pp. 475, Ḥadīṣ 3730*)

64. The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ very much liked halvah [a type of dessert], honey, vinegar, date, watermelon, cucumber and squash.

65. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ liked the pieces of mutton from the shoulders, neck and loin areas of the animal.

66. At times, the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would eat dates with watermelon or with cucumber or bread.

67. Rasūlullāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ very much liked to eat the food present at the bottom of the cooking pot.

68. The Holy Prophet ﷺ very much liked Šarīd in which pieces of bread are mixed with gravy.
69. Eating with one finger is a practice of Satan and eating with two fingers is that of the arrogant. The practice of the Prophets عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام is to eat with three fingers.

### How much should one eat?

70. One should divide one's hunger into three parts. One part should be for food, one for water and one for air. For example, if one becomes full after eating three breads, he should consume one bread, drink water in place of the second bread, and leave the rest for air. Although it is Mubāḥ, not a sin, to eat till one is full, many worldly and religious benefits and blessings lie in eating less. Try it and see for yourself. Your stomach will be so much healthier that you will be astonished. May Allah ﷺ grant us the assistance to observe Madanī guard on the stomach, which is to guard the stomach from Ḥarām things and gluttony.

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

### Taking siesta is Sunnah

71. Take a siesta after having lunch. To take a siesta is a Sunnah, especially for those who perform worship at night. It facilitates night worship. It is also beneficial to have a walk after dinner. According to doctors, one should walk at least 150 steps after dinner.
72. Do recite الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ after eating.
73. Do not rise unless the dining-mat has been removed.
74. Wash your hands thoroughly after eating and wipe them dry. One can also use soap.
75. It is prohibited to wipe hands dry with paper.
76. It is permissible to wipe hands clean with a towel but one should not wipe hands with the clothes that one is wearing.



## Acts causing deprivation of blessings

77. Khalīl-ul-‘Ulamā Shaykh Muftī Muhammad Khalīl Khān Barakātī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, ‘To wash hands in the plate etc. in which he has eaten the food removes blessing from the food. Similarly, wiping washed hands dry with one’s shirt, pants [pyjama] or scarf also results in the removal of blessing.’ (*Sunnī Bahāshī Zaywar*, pp. 578)
78. One should avoid taking vigorous exercise, lifting or dragging heavy objects and doing physically tough activities right after consuming the food, as this may cause appendicitis, intestinal problems and a bulged belly.
79. Recite الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ aloud only when every one has finished eating, otherwise, recite it in low voice. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār*, vol. 9, pp. 490) Take the same care whilst reciting the post-eating Du’ās, as the other person (who is still eating) may be embarrassed if you recite Du’ās aloud.

## How is it to eat fruit from someone else’s tree?

80. If someone enters an orchard and finds fruits lying on the ground he cannot eat them without the permission of the owner of the orchard. There are two types of permissions. One is explicit, whereas the other is implicit. In the first case, the owner grants permission to the visitors to eat the fruits fallen on the ground in clearly stated terms. In the second case, the permission is implied, that is, it’s customary for the visitors to eat the fruit that has fallen on the ground and the owner does not stop them from doing so.

It is not permissible for a visitor or a stranger to pluck the fruit from the tree and eat it. However, it will be permissible to do so provided that the fruits are plenty and it is quite obvious that the owner will not resent even if someone plucks fruits from his orchard and eat. Still, it is not allowed to take the fruit out of the orchard.

(*Fatāwā ‘Ālamgīrī*, vol. 5, pp. 229)

The ruling of eating fruits in all the foregoing cases depends upon norms and customs. If the norms and customs are not known or it is obvious that the owner

would resent, it is not permissible to eat even the fallen fruits, let alone plucking and eating.

### How is it to eat without permission?

81. If one enters the house of his friend and takes the liberty to eat food without his permission or enters his friend's orchard where he plucks a fruit and eats it, it will be permissible provided he knows that his friend would not resent. However, one must ponder over it thoroughly because at times, one is under the impression that his friend will not resent but, in fact, he resents. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 5, pp. 229*)
82. It is forbidden to eat the spinal cord of the sacrificed animal. One should carefully remove it from the neck, ribs and the back bone before preparing food.
83. As the chicken spinal cord is very thin and is extremely difficult to be removed, there is no harm even if it is cooked with the food. However, it should not be consumed. Similarly, one should not also eat the neck muscle and black strand like blood veins of the chicken.
84. It is also Makrūh Taḥrīmī to eat the glands of the sacrificed animal. One should, therefore, remove them before cooking.

### Heart of chicken

85. Do not throw away the heart of the chicken. One should cut it open vertically in four pieces or in any other proper way, and then wash away the inside blood thoroughly. It can then be cooked with the food.

### Do not eat cooked blood vessels

86. Though the blood remaining in the meat of a sacrificed animal is pure, it is forbidden to consume it. Thoroughly inspect and clean the areas of the meat where blood is likely to remain, for example, the neck, the drumsticks and the leg pieces of the chicken. Remove these blood vessels which turn black when cooked.

## Do not say ‘do بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ<sup>1</sup>’

87. Let’s suppose, for example, a person is consuming food and another person enters. The eating person offers the other person to join in the meal but he replies saying *Do بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ*, it is strictly forbidden to give this reply on this occasion. Instead of saying this, one should utter the words of Du’ā such as ‘May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ give you Barakaĥ [blessing] etc.’ (*Bahār-e-Sharī’at*, part 16, pp. 32)

## It is Ḥarām to eat rotten meat

88. It is Ḥarām to eat rotten meat. Similarly, one cannot eat the food that has turned bad (rotten). If the food has turned frothy or foul smell emanates from it or fungus has grown over it; then most likely the food has gone off. Curries made of lentils can rot quickly.

## Green chillies

89. If possible, reuse the green and red chillies, cloves, cinnamon and other spices usually cooked with food. If possible, after the cooking, separate and store them instead of throwing them away. One can also grind and reuse them.

## What should one do with leftover bread?

90. To throw away the leftover food or bread is Isrāf [wasting]. Feed this to the fowls, sheep and cows. One can also cook these breads with gravy, and it would be a very delicious meal, *اِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.

## How is it to eat crab or small shrimp?

91. Except fish, all other animals found in water are Ḥarām to consume. If a fish died naturally without being hunted and floats upside down, it is Ḥarām to eat it. It is also Ḥarām to eat crabs. As for eating shrimps scholars have different opinion in

<sup>1</sup> It is an expression that is commonly used by Urdu speaking people. [Translator’s Note]

this regard. Although permissible, one should still refrain from consuming shrimps as it is better to do so.

92. A dead locust is Ḥalāl. It is Ḥalāl to eat fish and locust; one is not required to slaughter them.

Yā Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! Forgive us, grant us the capability of reading this book as many times as we memorize the Sunnahs and the manners of eating food. Also grant us the capability to act upon them.

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ	صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ
أَسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ	تُوبُوا إِلَى اللَّهِ
صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ	صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ

## Brain tumour

An Islamic brother from Sukkur (Bāb-ul-Islam, Sindh) has given the following statement under oath: A person from our area had brain tumour and had already undergone two surgeries. He was in a pitiable condition. Even doctors had expressed disappointment. Meanwhile, someone advised him to get Ta'wizāt-e-Aṭṭāriyyāh but his family members did not pay attention to it because of his miserable condition.

One day, his younger brother, worried and grieved, came to the stall of Ta'wizāt-e-Aṭṭāriyyāh and said tearfully, 'The elder brother is in extremely critical condition; it seems tonight is the last night of his life. He no longer recognizes anyone, and is having severe difficulty in breathing; please, give me any Ta'wiz for him.' Comforting him, the Islamic brother of the Majlis said: 'Don't be disappointed; Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is the giver of the cure. Take these Ta'wizāt with you; many patients suffering from such diseases declared incurable by doctors have been cured by the blessings of these Ta'wizāt.'

The next day, his brother, with a happy look on his face, came to the stall and said, 'Going home, as I tied the Ta'wiz to the head of my ill brother (who seemed to be taking the last breaths of his life), he opened his eyes within a few minutes, leaving all the family-members astonished. He then gestured to the family-members to make him sit. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! He has now started taking food as well.'

Two days later, the brain-tumour affected Islamic brother came to the stall of Ta'wizāt-e-Aṭṭāriyyāh on his foot to meet the responsible Islamic brothers of the stall and told them that his condition had improved 75 percent, اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Ineffective advice

It is narrated that the advice of the one whose stomach is full has no effect (on others) and when he is given advice, his mind refuses to accept it. (*Nuzha-tul-Majālis, vol. 1, pp. 178*)

أَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 أَمَا بَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ ط

## Foods of Jinns

---

### Excellence of Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ

The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah, the Owner of Jannah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Whoever recites Ṣalāt upon me hundred times on the day and night of Friday, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will fulfill his hundred needs out of which seventy will be of the Hereafter and thirty will be of the world.’ (*Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl, vol. 1, pp. 256, Ḥadīṣ 2239*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Delegation of jinns visited the Holy Prophet ﷺ

Shaykh Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Bin Mas’ūd رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that a delegation of jinns once came to the court of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and requested him to prevent his Ummah from using bones, dung and charcoal for cleaning their private parts after defecation or urination as Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has put their [i.e. jinns’] sustenance into bones, dung and coal. Therefore, the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ prohibited his Ummah (from using the above things for this purpose). (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 1, pp. 48, Ḥadīṣ 39*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Population of jinns

Dear Islamic brothers! Jinns are also a creation of Allah ﷻ. They have been created from fire. They eat, drink and even get married. Their population is nine-fold more than that of humans. Sayyidunā ‘Amr Bikālī رضى الله تعالى عنه has stated, ‘Whenever a human is born, nine jinns are also born.’ (*Jāmi’-ul-Bayān, vol. 9, pp. 85, Ḥadīṣ 24803*)

## Jinns at dining-mat of Muslims

Shaykh Jalāluddīn Suyūṭī Shāfi’ī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلِئِكَةِ الْقَوِيّ has quoted from a Tabi’ī saint رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ, ‘Muslim jinns live on the roofs of the houses of all Muslims. When the dining-mat is laid in the house, and the family-members begin eating in the afternoon and evening, the jinns also come down from the roof and join in the meal. Allah ﷻ makes these jinns drive the wicked ones off.’ (*Luqṭ-ul-Marjān, pp. 44*)

## Snake whispers to the Holy Prophet ﷺ

Sayyidunā Jābir Bin ‘Abdullāh رضى الله تعالى عنه has stated, ‘Once I was accompanying the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ when a snake suddenly came and stood next to him. Then, drawing its mouth closer to the Holy Prophet’s blessed ear, it whispered something privately to him. The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ replied, ‘That’s all right!’ The snake then left. I inquired about the snake, so Rasūlullāh ﷺ told me, ‘It was a jinn and has urged me to prevent my Ummah from using old bones and dung for cleaning after relieving themselves, as this has been made their [the jinns’] sustenance by Allah ﷻ.’ (*Luqṭ-ul-Marjān, pp. 46*)

Dear Islamic brothers! These narrations show that even the jinns used to plead and beseech our Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ for the solution to their problems. These accounts also show that bones and dung are the foods of the jinns. It is Makrūh to use bones, dung and coal for cleaning [after relieving oneself]. Here is another narration in the same context.

## Dark jinns

Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Bin Mas’ūd رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated, ‘Before the Hījah [the Prophet’s migration to Madīnah] once the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and I went to the outskirts of Makkah. Drawing a line for me, the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ instructed, ‘Neither speak to anyone until I return nor get afraid if you see something.’ Walking a few steps he then sat down. Suddenly, a group of dark men (who seemed to be Ethiopians) came to him. They came in the appearance as Allah Almighty عَزَّ وَجَلَّ has described:

كَادُوا يَكُونُونَ عَلَيْهِ بَدًّا

It was impending that those jinn may crowd upon him.

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 29, Sūrah Al-Jinn, verse 19)

Then they began to depart saying, ‘Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, our home is very far from here and we will now leave. Please, grant us some provisions for our journey.’ The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, ‘Dung is your food. The bones you touch will have meat on them for you, and the dung you go near will transform into dates for you.’ When they departed, I asked as to who those people were? The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ replied, ‘They were jinns from the city of Naṣībīn.’ (Luqṭ-ul-Marjān, pp. 47)

Shahanshāh-o-gadā jinn-o-bashar aur Auliya رَحِمَهُمُ اللهُ تَعَالَى

Hay sab kā tayray tukron per guzārā Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

Rich, poor; jinn, men and Auliya رَحِمَهُمُ اللهُ تَعَالَى

All live on your endowments, Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Jinns are scared of lemons

It is stated in Qāḍī ‘Alī Bin Ḥasan Khalī’s biography that jinns would often visit him but once they came to meet him after an unusually long period of time. When asked about



the reason for their long absence, the jinns explained, ‘You had a lemon at your house and we do not enter the house in which there are lemons.’ (*Luqṭ-ul-Marjān*, pp. 103)

## Jinns fear white rooster

Here are two sayings of the Beloved and Blessed Rasūl ﷺ:

1. Keep a white rooster (in home) as neither Satan nor magicians would come near the home, and near its surrounding ones, where there’s a white rooster. (*Mu’jam Awsaṭ*, vol. 1, pp. 1201, Ḥadīṣ 677)
2. ‘Do not speak ill of the white rooster as I am its friend and it is mine. Its enemy is my enemy. It drives jinns off as far as its voice reaches.’ (*Luqṭ-ul-Marjān*, pp. 165)

## Fodder for animals of jinns

A delegation of jinns once came to the court of the Holy Prophet ﷺ and requested him to provide sustenance for them as well as for their animals. The Noble Prophet ﷺ said, ‘For you is the bone upon which the name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is mentioned, i.e. the bone must be from a Ḥalāl and pure animal. The meatless bone will become full of meat for you [in other words, you will receive the bone with meat on it]. And every dropping is the fodder for your animals.’ Then he ﷺ ordered humans, ‘Do not use bones and droppings for cleaning [after relieving yourself] as these are the provisions for your brethren (Muslim jinns).’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim*, pp. 236, Ḥadīṣ 450)

## Jinns even kidnap people!

Once an Anṣārī<sup>1</sup> companion رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ was kidnapped by some jinns at night as he left his home for Ṣalāt-ul-‘Ishā. He was kept in captivity for several years. Having been released, when he returned to Madīnah, Sayyidunā ‘Umar Fārūq A’ẓam رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ asked him what had happened. The Anṣārī companion رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ told his story:

<sup>1</sup> The companions, who lived in Madīnah, known for their help to the companions who migrated from Makkah.

‘[Non-Muslim] jinns abducted me. I remained in captivity for a long time. Thereafter, Muslim jinns made Jihad [and fought] against them. I was one of the many captured [by the Muslim jinns]. Consulting each other the Muslim jinns finally decided not to hold me in captivity as I was a Muslim. Therefore, they gave me the option either to stay with them or to return to my family. I chose to return to my family; so they brought me back to Madīnah.’

Sayyidunā ‘Umar Fārūq A’ẓam رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ then inquired about their foods, the Anṣārī companion رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ informed, ‘They would eat beans and the foods upon which the name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is not mentioned.’ [i.e. the food consumed by someone without reciting *بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ*]. When inquired about their drinks, the Anṣārī companion رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ replied, ‘Jadaf.’ (*Ḥayāt-ul-Ḥaywān-ul-Kubrā*, vol. 1, pp. 295)

‘Jadaf’ either refers to a kind of Yemini grass which quenches thirst as it is eaten or it refers to the container of water etc. which is left uncovered.’ (*An-Nihāyah fī Gharīb al-Ḥadīth wal-Aṣr*, vol. 1, pp. 240)

## Protection from jinns and magic

Dear Islamic brothers! This parable reveals that the non-Muslim jinns eat beans and the foods upon which *بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ* is not recited. Further, they also eat and drink from the container left uncovered (with food in it). Furthermore, we have also learnt that jinns can abduct humans. This is indeed alarming [to know] because whole army battalions and weaponry are of no use in safeguarding oneself from them. For this, one requires Madanī weapons. Therefore, four ‘Madanī weapons’ are presented to safeguard ourselves from the wickedness of jinns. These are quoted from the pocket-sized booklet, ‘*Forty Spiritual Cures*’, published by Maktaba-tul-Madīnah:

1. **يَا مُهَيِّمِ** Anyone who recites *يَا مُهَيِّمِ* 29 times daily (at any time during the day) will be guarded from calamities and afflictions, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.

2. **يَا وَكَيْلُ** Anyone who recites **يَا وَكَيْلُ** seven times, at the time of ‘Aṣr, will be protected from calamities and afflictions, **إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**.
3. **يَا مُمَيْثُ** Magic will not have any effect upon anyone who recites **يَا مُمَيْثُ** seven times daily and blows on himself, **إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**.
4. **يَا قَادِرُ** Anyone who makes a routine of reciting **يَا قَادِرُ** whilst washing every organ during Wuḍū, cannot be abducted by his enemies (from amongst humans and jinns) **إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**. (In addition to reciting **يَا قَادِرُ** recite Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī while washing every organ during Wuḍū, as it is Mustahab). Recite also the invocations for protection permitted by your Shaykh<sup>1</sup>.

### Jinns can kill people

At times, Muslim jinns also punish wicked humans, as recorded by Ibn ‘Aqīl in his book ‘*Kitāb-ul-Funūn*.’ ‘We had a home. Anyone staying there at night would be found dead in the morning. Then, a Muslim [who had come from the western areas] bought the house and slept there at night. To people’s utter astonishment, nothing happened to him. He lived in the house comfortably for a long time, and then moved to a different abode.

When asked as to how he remained alive in the house where many others were killed, he replied, ‘During the night I would recite the Holy Quran after Ṣalāt-ul-‘Ishā. Once, as I was busy reciting the Quran as usual, a strange young man came out from the well [near the home] and greeted me with Salām. I was afraid but he asked me not to be. He then requested me to teach him the Quran. Therefore, I began teaching him. Then I asked him about the house. He revealed, ‘We are Muslim jinns; we recite the Holy Quran and offer Ṣalāh. Usually, alcoholics and wicked people came to stay here; therefore we strangled

<sup>1</sup> Amīr-e-Ahl-e-Sunnat **دَامَتْ بَرَكَاتُهُمُ الْعَالِيَةِ** has compiled the Shajarah Qādiriyyah Razawiyyah ‘Atṭāriyyah in Urdu language. It lists several invocations for protection. At the time of the writing of this account, this Shajarah has been translated into many languages including Arabic, Sindhi, Hindi, Gujrati, English and French. Amīr-e-Ahl-e-Sunnat **دَامَتْ بَرَكَاتُهُمُ الْعَالِيَةِ** has given all his Murīds [disciples] and Ṭālibīn permission to read the invocations stated in the Shajarah. This pocket-sized Shajarah may be purchased from any branch of Maktaba-tul Madīnah.

them to death.’ I told him that I was somewhat scared of him and requested him to come during the day. He assured me that he would do that. Thereafter, he would come out from the well during the day and I would teach him.

One day while I was teaching him the Holy Quran, an exorcist came to our area announcing that he had invocations for curing snake bites, warding off the evil-eye and exorcising ghost etc.

The jinn asked, ‘Who is this man?’ I said, ‘He is an exorcist (i.e. one who recites invocations and blows on people to relieve them of afflictions).’ The jinn said, ‘Bring him here.’ So I brought him in. Suddenly, the jinn transformed into a serpent (i.e. a snake). The exorcist read something and blew towards the serpent, causing it to writhe and fall down onto the centre of the house. The exorcist then captured and entrapped the serpent in his basket. I tried to stop him but he said, ‘This is my prey! I’ll take it.’ I gave him a gold coin so he left the serpent.

After the exorcist left, the serpent transformed back into jinn but he had become weak and turned pale. I inquired, ‘What happened?’ He replied, ‘The exorcist recited the holy names and blew towards me, causing this condition of mine. I had no hopes of remaining alive. When you hear screams from the well, leave this place.’ Ibn ‘Aqīl continues that the man said, ‘I heard the screams during the night, so I left the house in the morning.’  
*(Luqṭ-ul-Marjān, pp. 105)*

Dear Islamic brothers! This terrifying narrative illustrates that at times mere joking can turn quite costly. It seems that the jinn transformed into the monstrous snake only to tease the exorcist, but the exorcist turned out to be perfect in his art and made such a powerful blow on the snake reciting the holy names that it put the life of the jinn in jeopardy. Therefore, we should refrain from teasing anyone assuming them to be weak.

This narrative also contains a lesson that one should refrain from every type of sin as the nuisance of sins can result in troubles even in the world, like the alcoholics and sinners were strangled to death by jinns. Those who watch movies, dramas and commit various sinful activities should take lesson from this parable, and fear being harmed by any jinn because of their transgressions.

Another lesson this narrative contains is that the worship and recitation of the Holy Quran avert difficulties. Like the jinn of the mysterious house who would strangle people became a student of the Muslim who offered Ṣalāh and recited the Quran. Therefore, keep your homes fragrant with the scent of Ṣalāh, Quran recitation and Na'ats. Avoid movies and songs. *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, You will reap great blessings.

To learn how to refrain from sins and perform worship properly, make it your habit to travel with the Madanī Qāfilaḥ regularly with the devotees of the Rasūl. In this way, you will not only reap countless blessings of the Hereafter but also be guarded from worldly calamities, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.

### Spinal cord compression got cured

An Islamic brother from Bāb-ul-Madīnaḥ, Karachi [Pakistan] has stated that in 2001 he had spinal cord compression which caused severe pain. He tried several medical treatments but was not cured. Doctors told him that an operation was the only option, but there was no surety about the success of the operation. Luckily, as a result of the individual effort of an Islamic brother, he travelled with a 30-day Madanī Qāfilaḥ. *أَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, By the blessing of the Madanī Qāfilaḥ, his spinal cord compression was healed without an operation and he was relieved of severe pain.

*Gar koī marz ḥay to mayrī ‘arz ḥay  
Pāo gey rāḥatayn Qāfilay mayn chalo  
Dard-e-sar ḥo agar yā ḥo dard-e-kamar  
Pāo gey ṣiḥḥatayn Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*Have any illness, to find easiness; let's travel in the Qāfilaḥ  
Have any aches, to find wellness; let's travel in the Qāfilaḥ*

*صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ*

Dear Islamic brothers! How blessed the Madanī Qāfilaḥ is! Here, I would like to make it clear that although it is expected that one's problems may be solved by the blessing of travelling with Madanī Qāfilaḥs, there is no surety about it as these matters depend upon

the divine will. People spend thousands of dollars on medical treatment despite having no surety about the cure. No one gives up medical treatment even if he is not cured.

Some even die despite having best treatments, yet no one opposes those treatments. Therefore, even if the illness does not go away by travelling with a Madanī Qāfilaḥ, one should not be deceived by the satanic whisper [Waswasah]. [Remember!] While travelling with a Madanī Qāfilaḥ, one should also make the intentions of acquiring religious knowledge and gaining reward of the Hereafter in addition to the intention of seeking solution to one's worldly problems.

Keep in mind that cure is a blessing, and illness is also a means of mercy. Therefore, we should be patient in every state. There are several virtues of illness and difficulty. The fortunate Muslims earn multitude of rewards by being patient during these trials. Here is an account that exhibits these virtues.

### Staying blind is fine by me

Shaykh Sayyidunā Abū Baṣīr عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَدِيرُ was a blind person. He has stated, 'Once I visited Shaykh Sayyidunā Imām Bāqir عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَادِرُ. He passed his hands over my eyes, restoring my eyesight. Then, he passed his hands over my eyes again, making me blind again.'

He then asked me, 'Which condition would you prefer; being able to see and then facing accountability on the Judgement Day for it as well as for all your other deeds or remaining blind and then entering Paradise without accountability?' Sayyidunā Abū Baṣīr عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَدِيرُ replied, 'I prefer an entry into Paradise without being held accountable and I am willing to stay blind.' (*Shawāhid-un-Nubūwwah*, pp. 241)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you realize the spiritual power of the saints of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! By divinely-bestowed authority, they can give sight to the blind and glad tidings of entry into Paradise. Further, we have also learnt that one attains huge reward by having patience on facing hardship.

A Ḥadīṣ Qudsī contains glad tidings of entry into Paradise for the one having patience on losing eyesight. Therefore, the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated that Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has said, ‘If I take away the eyes (i.e. sight) of My servant and he remains patient I will grant Paradise to him in exchange for his eyes.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 4, pp. 6, Ḥadīṣ 5653*)

*Tūtay jo sar pay koḥ-e-balā, ṣabr kar  
Ay Musalmān! Na tū dagmagā, ṣabr kar  
Lab pay ḥarf-e-shikāyat na lā, ṣabr kar  
Kay yēḥ Sunnat-e-Shāḥ-e-Abrār ḥay*

*Calamities though may befall  
Waver not, be patient through ‘em all  
O Muslim, hold the lips from complain  
This is the Sunnah, in trials and pain*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ  
تُوبُوا إِلَى اللهِ      اسْتَغْفِرُ اللهُ  
صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 آمَنَابَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

## 99 Parables

### Excellence of Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ

The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind ﷺ has stated, ‘When the day of Thursday comes, Allah ﷻ sends His angels who have papers made of silver and pens made of gold. They write the names of those who recite Ṣalāt on me in abundance on the day of Thursday and the night of Friday.’

(Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl, vol. 1, pp. 250, Ḥadīṣ 2174)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### 1. Three birds

Sayyidunā Anas Bin Mālīk رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated, ‘Once someone gifted some birds to the Beloved and Blessed Prophet ﷺ. He ﷺ gave one of the birds to his maid for cooking and consuming. The next day, she brought the bird with her. Seeing this, the Holy Prophet ﷺ said, ‘Did I not order you not to save anything for tomorrow. Undoubtedly, Allah ﷻ grants sustenance every day.’ (Shu‘ab-ul-Īmān,

vol. 2, pp. 118, Ḥadīṣ 1347)

May Allah ﷻ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ



## Saving things for next day

Dear Islamic brothers! The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ had the greatest level of trust in Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ never saved food for himself for the next day. He never gave Zakāh because he never accumulated any wealth and Zakāh never became Farḍ for him. A renowned exegetist of the Quran, Ḥakīm-ul-Ummat, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَأَن has stated, '[The Prophet] Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm Khalilullāh عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام ran a knife over the neck of his son. [The saint Ibrāhīm Bin] Adḥam عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَأَن الْأَكْرَم made Du'ā to Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ for his son, Ibrāhīm, 'Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! May he die because I became heedless of You for a moment when I kissed him.'

This was the enthusiasm and love of these eminent personalities who believed in sacrificing every such thing that keeps them away from their Creator. Sayyidunā Abū Żar Ghifārī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ was an ascetic saint of the highest degree. The following couplet is a reflexion of his sentiments.

*Kauřī na rakḥ kařan ko, taj dāl māl-o-dḥan ko  
Jis nay diyā ḥay tan ko, day gā woḥī kařan ko*

**(Translation:** Don't save anything even for shroud and stay away from wealth. The One who has granted you sustenance will grant you a shroud as well).

Bear in mind that it is not Ḥarām to accumulate Ḥalāl (i.e. lawfully-earned) wealth. Therefore, the honourable Muftī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَأَن الْقَوِي has further stated that it is Ḥalāl to accumulate wealth and leave it after death provided Zakāh, Fiṭrah, slaughtering [of animals] and the rights of people were fulfilled from it. (*Mirāt-ul-Manājih, vol. 3, pp. 88-89*)

## 2. Dead goat rose twitching its ear

Sayyidunā Ka'b Bin Mālik رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated, 'Sayyidunā Jābir Bin 'Abdullāh عَلَيْهِ رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ once came to the court of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. He noticed weakness from his facial expressions. He immediately went home where he told his wife, 'Today I have noticed a change on the blessed face of the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, and I think it is because of hunger. Do you have anything?' She replied, 'By Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, nothing except

for this goat and a little flour.’ He رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ immediately slaughtered the goat and ordered his wife to cook the meat and bread. When the food was prepared, he brought it in the court of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and served it in a large bowl.

The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, ‘O Jābir, go and call people.’ Sayyidunā Jābir رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ abided by what he was ordered. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ then ordered, ‘Send them to me in small groups.’ They entered and began to eat; when one group finished another would come until all the people ate. The quantity of the food did not reduce even after everyone ate. The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would order [the people] to eat but not to break the bones. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ then gathered all the bones in the centre of the container, placed his blessed hand on it and recited something which I (Sayyidunā Jābir) did not hear. In no time, the goat whose meat we had just eaten rose from the dead, twitching its ear.

The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, ‘O Jābir! Take your goat back.’ I then returned the goat to my wife. Astonished, she asked, ‘What is this!’ I replied, ‘By Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, this is the same goat that we slaughtered. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has resurrected it by the blessing of the Du’ā of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.’ The narrator goes on to say that his wife said spontaneously, ‘I testify that he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ is indeed the Beloved Prophet of Allah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.’ (*Al-Khaṣāʾis-ul-Kubrā, vol. 2, pp. 112*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### 3. Children rose from the dead

A well known devotee and admirer of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet, a great scholar, ‘Allāmah ‘Abdur Raḥmān Jāmī رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has narrated, ‘Sayyidunā Jābir رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ had sacrificed the goat in the presence of his children. When he finished and left, his children took a knife and went on to the roof of the house where the elder brother told his younger brother ‘Let’s imitate our father’, I will do with you what our father did with the goat.’ The elder brother then tied the younger brother’s hands together, ran the knife

over his throat and beheaded him, holding the head in his hands. When their mother became aware of what had happened, she ran after the elder son who ran away from his mother in fear, fell down from the roof and died. Despite losing her two sons, she did not weep and wail as she did not want to disturb her honourable guest صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. With resoluteness she covered the dead bodies of her sons with a piece of cloth, not telling anyone including even her husband, Sayyidunā Jābir رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ.

Though her heart was shedding tears of blood, she still maintained a bold face; fresh and glimmering. In these trying moments she still managed to prepare food. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ then arrived and the food was served. The very same moment, angel Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام came and said, ‘Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has commanded you to order Jābir رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ to bring his children so that they may also be privileged to eat food with you.’ The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ ordered Sayyidunā Jābir رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ to bring his children. Sayyidunā Jābir رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ immediately went and asked his wife as to where the children were. She asked him to inform the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ that the children were not present.

Rasūlullāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ insisted that the children be immediately brought as it was the command of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. Sayyidunā Jābir’s رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ bereaved wife burst into tears informing him that she could no longer bring the children. Sayyidunā Jābir رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ asked, ‘What is the matter? Why are you weeping?’ Taking him inside, his wife informed him of the calamity that had befallen them lifting the cloth to uncover the dead bodies of their children. Seeing this, Sayyidunā Jābir رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ also began to weep. Hence Sayyidunā Jābir رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ placed both the corpses of his children before the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. The voice of weeping people began to emanate from the house. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ sent angel Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام stating, ‘O Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام! Inform my beloved [Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ] that his Rab عَزَّوَجَلَّ states; O My beloved [Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ]! You make Du’ā and I will resurrect them.’ Hence the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ made Du’ā and both children rose from the dead with the command of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.’ (*Shawāhid-un-Nubūwwah*, pp. 105) (*Madārij-un-Nubūwwah*, vol. 1, pp. 199)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

*Qalb-e-murdaḥ ko mayray ab to jilā do Āqā صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ*

*Jām ulfat kā mujḥay apnī pilā do Āqā صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ*

*Revitalise my dead heart, Yā Rasūlallāḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ!*

*And instil your devotion, Yā Rasūlallāḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ!*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! How great and glorious the status of our Beloved and Blessed Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ is! He fed a large number of people with a little amount of food that did not reduce even after all the people ate. Further, he made the goat rise from the dead twitching its ears by reciting blessed words and resurrected Sayyidunā Jābir's رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ children with the command of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

*Murdaun ko jilātay ḥayn rotaun ko ḥansātay ḥayn*

*Ālām mitātay ḥayn bigṛī ko banātay ḥayn*

*Sarkār صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ khilātay ḥayn Sarkār صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ pilātay ḥayn*

*Sultan-o-gadā sab ko Sarkār صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ nibhātay ḥayn*

*He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ resurrects the deceased and gratifies the grieved*

*He sets the things in order, and causes the stress to be relieved*

*He quenches our thirst and satisfies our hunger*

*He accommodates both the king and the beggar*

#### 4. Seven dates

Sayyidunā 'Irbāḍ Bin Sāriyah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that during the battle of Tabūk the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ once asked Sayyidunā Bilāl رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ, 'O Bilāl رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ! Do you have anything to eat?' Sayyidunā Bilāl رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ replied, 'O Prophet of Allah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! I swear by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ that we have emptied our bags but could not find anything to eat.' The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, 'Look carefully and empty your bags properly, perhaps you find something.' Sayyidunā Bilāl رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated that they were three in number. As they emptied their bags again they found seven dates.

Keeping the dates on a piece of paper, the Holy Prophet ﷺ placed his blessed hand over them. He then said to us, ‘Recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ and eat.’ We then began to eat, taking the dates from under the blessed hand of the Holy Prophet ﷺ. Sayyidunā Bilāl رَضِيَ اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ goes onto say that he kept the seeds in his left hand and when he counted them, there were 54 seeds in his hand alone. The other two companions رَضِيَ اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُم also ate until they were satiated. Sayyidunā ‘Irbāḍ Bin Sāriyah رَضِيَ اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has further stated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet ﷺ raised his blessed hand from over the dates after they had finished eating. The companions رَضِيَ اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُم were surprised to see that all the seven dates were still present over the piece of paper. Turning to Sayyidunā Bilāl رَضِيَ اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ, the Holy Prophet ﷺ then ordered, ‘O Bilāl! Keep them safe and do not allow anyone to eat. These dates will be useful later on.’

Sayyidunā Bilāl رَضِيَ اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ goes onto to say that the next day at mealtime, the Holy Prophet ﷺ again asked for the dates and did the same thing; that is, he positioned his blessed hand over the dates and commanded us to eat reciting ‘بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ.’ On that day, ten of us ate till we all were satiated. When he ﷺ lifted his blessed hand, the seven dates were still present. He ﷺ then said, ‘O Bilāl رَضِيَ اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ! If I had not felt Ḥayā [shyness] from my Creator عَزَّوَجَلَّ, we could have eaten from these seven dates by the time of returning to Madīnah.’ The Holy Prophet ﷺ then gave those dates to a young boy who ate them and left. (*Al-Khaṣāiṣ-ul-Kubrā, vol. 2, pp. 455*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

Dear Islamic brothers! What huge authority Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has granted to His Beloved and Blessed Rasūl ﷺ! This was indeed a great blessing that several companions رَضِيَ اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُم were satiated by eating just from seven dates.

*Mālik-e-kaunayn ḥayn go pās kuch rakḥtay nahīn  
Do jahān kī na'matayn ḥayn un kay khālī hāth mayn*

*He ﷺ does not keep anything, though he is the chief of the world and Hereafter  
In his empty hands, he ﷺ possesses favours of the world and Hereafter*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 5. Two movies everyday!

Dear Islamic brothers! Stay associated with the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political movement for the preaching of Quran and Sunnah. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Dawat-e-Islami has brought about a Madanī revolution in the lives of millions of people. An Islamic brother from ‘Aṭṭārābād (Jacobabad, Bāb-ul-Islam, Sindh Pakistan) has described how he joined the Madanī environment. He has stated: ‘I was immersed in sins. I would often watch two movies a day and always had a radio with me. I would sell the old radios and get the latest ones. Even at bedtime, I would play the radio and listen to music till around 2 a.m. My mother would turn off the radio after I had gone to sleep listening to music.

Probably, in 1416 A.H. on a Thursday of the holy month of Ramadan, I went to Hyderabad to meet a friend of mine who took me to Dawat-e-Islami’s weekly Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā’ where we heard Amīr-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat Maulānā Ilyas Qadiri’s speech live relayed by telephone from Bāb-ul-Madīnah Karachi. As I listened to the speech, a Madanī transformation took place in my life. Overcome by divine fear, I tearfully repented of my sins. Since then, I joined the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami for good. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, I also adorned my face with a fist-length beard as a result of the individual effort of an Islamic brother of ‘Aṭṭārābād.’

*Mayn to nādān thā dānistāh bhī kyā kyā na kiyā*

*Lāj rakh lī, mayray Lajpāl nay ruswā na kiyā*

*I was unwise as I voluntarily committed acts of condemnation*

*My saviour saved me from humiliation*

صَلُّوْا عَلٰى الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالٰى عَلٰى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 6. Blessing in little food

Sayyidunā Ṣuḥayb رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated: ‘I had a little food prepared for the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and went to invite him, but could not do so because of the presence of companions رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ with him. I stood silent over there as the food

was not sufficient for all of them. When the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ looked towards me, I signalled requesting him to come to my home to eat. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ asked, ‘These people as well?’ I replied, ‘No.’ The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ became quiet as I remained standing over there.

After a while, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ looked towards me again and I signalled my request again. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ asked again, ‘These people?’ I said, ‘No.’ Thereafter, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ did the same for the third time, so I replied, ‘As you wish’ but I also informed him that I had a little food which was cooked only for him. The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ came to my home along with his companions رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ. Everyone ate to their satiation but the food was still left.’ (*Al-Khaṣāiṣ-ul-Kubrā, vol. 2, pp. 82*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! Without doubt, the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ is a fountain of blessings and mercy for us. Since the food was in small quantity, the companion had invited only the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ but, by the blessing of the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, the little food was not only sufficient for many people but was also left at the end, after they had eaten.

*Yeh sun kar Sakhī āp kā āstānā, ḥay dāman pasāray ḥuway sab zamānaḥ  
Nawāsaun kā ṣadaqaḥ nigāḥ-e-karam ḥo, tayray dar pay tayray gadā ā gaye ḥayn*

*Having heard of your generosity, the world is at your feet  
Bestow your mercy for we are thirsty, for the sake of your grandsons; we seek*

Words cannot express the greatness of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and his miracles! Even his devotees show great saintly miracles.

## 7. Blessing in sweets for Milād celebration

In Moradabad, Hind [India], a devotee of the Rasūl would zealously celebrate the blessed birth [of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ] every year. He would hold a marvellous Milād-gathering attended by a large number of Muslims particularly including Ṣadr-ul-Afāḍil ‘Allāmah Maulānā Sayyid Muhammad Na’imuddīn Murādābādī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْهَادِي, a spiritual successor [Khalifah] of Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمَنِ.

One year, more people than usual came. In the end, like every year, when the traditional Indian laddūs<sup>1</sup> [sweets] were being distributed, it seemed that they would only be enough for half of the people. The worried host informed the Shaykh عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ of the situation. Taking out his handkerchief from his pocket and handing it to the host, the Shaykh عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ said, ‘Put it over the dish of the laddūs and distribute them from under the handkerchief without looking at them.’ Therefore, the sweets were distributed as per his instruction (and sufficed for all the attendees). When the handkerchief was removed, the quantity of sweets was the same as was before the distribution. (*Extracted from Tārīkh-e-Islam kī ‘Aẓīm Shakhṣīyyat Ṣadr-ul-Afāḍil, pp. 343*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

*Chāhayn to ishāraun say apnay kāyā hī palai dayn duniyā kī  
Yeh shān hay khidmatgāraun kī Sardār صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ kā ‘ālam kyā hogā*

*With their signals they can change the course of the world  
When the devotees have such greatness how will their Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ be?*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 8. Father is relieved from torment

Dear Islamic brothers! Those joining the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami with righteous intentions get deserving of good in the worldly life as well as in the afterlife. An Islamic brother has stated: ‘I was privileged to travel with the devotees of the Rasūl in

<sup>1</sup> This is a sub-continental sweet. It is prepared with flour, made into balls and dipped into sugar.



the Madanī Qāfilāh a day after Eid. During the Madanī Qāfilāh, I saw my father in a dream. He had passed away two years back. He was in a blissful state; I asked him as to what happened to him after he passed away. He replied, ‘I was punished for my sins for some time, but then the torment was removed. He further said, ‘Son, never leave the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami as it was by its blessing that I was relieved of the torment.’

May Allah ﷺ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! The mercy of Allah ﷺ is indeed immense. Pious offspring and their Du’ās are a source of perpetual reward and comfort for the deceased parents. The Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami is an excellent way to make your children righteous.

*Ĥayn Islāmī bhāī sabhī bhāī bhāī*  
*Ĥay bayhad maḥabbat bhārah Madanī Māḥaul*  
*Yahān Sunnatayn sikhḥnay ko milayn gī*  
*Dilāye gā khauf-e-Khudā ﷺ Madanī Māḥaul*  
*Nabī ﷺ kī maḥabbat mayn raunay kā andāz*  
*Tum ā jāo sikhḥlāye gā Madanī Māḥaul*

*Islamic brothers are all brothers*  
*Filled with love is the Madanī environment*  
*In it, the Sunnah are learned*  
*Brings fear of Allah ﷺ the Madanī environment*  
*To shed tears in love of the Prophet ﷺ*  
*Come! You shall learn in the Madanī environment*

## 9. 300 Men metamorphosed into swine

The companions of Prophet Sayyidunā ‘Īsā ﷺ once said to him, ‘Would your Creator ﷺ bless us with heavenly foods by virtue of your Du’ā?’ Sayyidunā ‘Īsā

عَلَى نَبِيِّنَا وَعَلَيْهِ الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ replied, ‘Do not ask for such miracles and fear Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. Abstain from this if you are believers.’ They responded, ‘Your honour, we have not made this request because of any doubt in your Prophethood or in the absolute power of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, rather there are four purposes for this.

1. The first is, by eating the heavenly foods we would seek its blessings, enlighten our hearts and get closer to Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.
2. The second is, we would have ‘Ayn-ul-Yaqīn<sup>1</sup> of the glad tidings you have given to us that our prayers are answered by our Creator عَزَّوَجَلَّ. Further, our hearts would have comfort and we would be satisfied to have perfect faith.
3. The third is, we would have ‘Ayn-ul-Yaqīn of your truthfulness.
4. The fourth is, we would see this heavenly miracle, bear witness for others and this parable of ours would be a means of completion of the faith for people till the Day of Judgement. And we would become a witness of (your Prophethood) forever.’

Sayyidunā Salmān Fārsī, ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Abbās and most of other exegetists رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ have stated, ‘When the companions assured Prophet ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى نَبِيِّنَا that they had not made this request of heavenly food for mere pleasure, but rather, they had some righteous intentions, Sayyidunā ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى نَبِيِّنَا robed himself in a cloak made of jute and wept as he made Du‘ā.

اللَّهُمَّ رَبَّنَا أَنْزِلْ عَلَيْنَا مَائِدَةً مِنَ السَّمَاءِ تَكُونُ لَنَا عِيدًا لِأَوَّلِنَا وَآخِرِنَا وَآيَةً  
مِّنكَ وَارْزُقْنَا وَأَنْتَ خَيْرُ الرَّازِقِينَ ﴿١١٤﴾

O Allah, our Rab عَزَّوَجَلَّ, send down to us a tray of food from the heavens so that it may be an Eid for us, for the first and the last of us and a sign from You, and provide us with sustenance and You are the best Provider of Sustenance.

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 7, Sūrah Al-Māidah, verse 114)

<sup>1</sup> Belief by having seen something with eyes. [Translator’s Note]

Hence a red dining-mat covered with clouds descended. All the people saw it as it was descending. It was then positioned amongst the people. Seeing this, Prophet Sayyidunā ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ wept a lot and made the following Du’ā, ‘O my Rab عَزَّوَجَلَّ, make me from amongst the thankful. O my Rab عَزَّوَجَلَّ, let this blessing not be a torment for my companions.’

The companions smelt such a fragrance from it that they had never smelt before. Prophet Sayyidunā ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ and his companions bowed down to perform Sajdah of Shukr [prostration of thanks]. Since the dining-mat was covered with a red cloth, Prophet Sayyidunā ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ asked, ‘Who will uncover it?’ All of his companions requested that he عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ uncover it. Therefore, he made a fresh Wuḍū, offered Ṣalāh, made Du’ā’ for a long time and then removed the cover.

There were the following things on the dining-mat: Seven fish along with seven pieces of bread. The fish had neither scales nor bones inside. Oil was dripping from them. Near the heads of the fish was vinegar and by their tails was salt. Along the sides were vegetables lined up. It is stated in some narrations that there were five pieces of bread. One piece of bread had olive (oil) on it, the second had honey, the third had ghee (i.e. a type of butter), the fourth had cheese and the fifth had roasted meat on it.

Sham’un, one of the companions, asked, ‘O Prophet of Allah! Are these foods from the earth or Heaven?’ He عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ replied, ‘These foods are neither from the earth nor Heaven, they are simply from nature.’

First, the ill, the poor, the starving and those suffering from leukoderma, leprosy and physical disability were called. He عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ said, ‘Say بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ and eat, this is a blessing for you and a calamity for those who deny. Other people were also given the same instruction. Hence seven thousand three hundred people ate the food on the first day. Then that dining-mat ascended as people watched, it flew up and disappeared. All the ill were cured and the poor became wealthy. This dining-mat descended for forty days consecutively or alternate days and people ate from it.

Prophet ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ then received a revelation with the commandment that the wealthy would no longer eat from it, only the poor would do. When this was announced, the wealthy became displeased and said that all this was nothing but magic. The wealthy

people who denied the divine commandment were three hundred in number. When they went to sleep in their homes with their families at night, they were fine and well, but when they woke up in the morning, they had been turned into swine. These swine would run around in the streets and eat filthy faeces.

When the people saw their state, they came running to Prophet ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ and wept. These swine also gathered around him crying. Prophet ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ would call them by their names and they would move their heads in response but could not speak. They lived in this extremely humiliating condition for three days. On the fourth day, they all perished. There were no women or children among them. All the nations that were metamorphosed perished. Their lineage did not continue as this is the divine law. (*Tafsīr Kabīr*, vol. 4, pp. 423)

It is stated in a Ḥadīš of *Tirmiḏī* that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘The dining-mat with bread and meat was sent down (from the skies). It was commanded that there should neither be any breaching in it nor any saving of food for the next day, but those people not only breached but also saved food for the next day, so they were metamorphosed into monkeys and swine.’ (*Jāmi’ Tirmiḏī*, vol. 5, pp. 44, Ḥadīš 3072)

These people were ordered not to hide or save anything for the next day but some did and were turned into swine as a result. Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Bin ‘Amr رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has said, ‘On the Day of Judgement there will be severe punishment for those non-Muslims of the dining-mat [incident], the supporters of Pharaoh and the hypocrites.’ (*Ad-Dur-rul-Manšūr*, vol. 3, pp. 237)

### Does Wuḍū become invalid by uttering the word ‘swine?’

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see the high rank of Prophet ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ that Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ sent a Māidah (dining mat) full of blessings by virtue of his Du’ā. The boon one receives in the world often comes with bane. Grateful are successful whereas the ungrateful are unsuccessful. Those who transgress in spite of enjoying boons in abundance are humiliated as stated in the foregoing Quranic account that 300 transgressors were turned into swine that hopelessly roamed around for three days and perished on the fourth. We ask Allah’s refuge from His wrath and displeasure.

Some people have the misconception that uttering the word ‘pig’ or ‘swine’ or ‘Khinzīr’<sup>1</sup> makes one’s tongue impure and Wuḍū invalid. This is not true. The word خِنْزِير (Khinzīr) is mentioned even in the Holy Quran; so saying it does not make one’s tongue impure nor does it invalidate Wuḍū.

## 10. Where is third piece of bread?

A man once came to Prophet ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ and said, ‘I wish to stay in your company so that I may acquire the knowledge of Shari’ah. He عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ permitted the man to stay with him. During a journey, they reached a canal where he عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ said, ‘Let’s eat.’ He عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ had three pieces of bread. After both of them had eaten one piece of bread each, Prophet ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ went to drink water from the canal. In the meantime, the man hid the third piece of bread. Having returned, he عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ asked, ‘Where is the third piece of bread?’ The man told a lie, ‘I do not know.’ He عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ did not say anything. After a while, Prophet ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ said, ‘Let’s go ahead.’

On the way, they saw a deer with its two fawns. He عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ called one of the fawns that came to him. He عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ then slaughtered and roasted it and both of them ate it together. After they finished eating, he عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ collected the bones of the fawn and said, ‘قُمْ بِأَذْنِ اللَّهِ.’ (*Rise from the dead by the command of Allah* عَزَّوَجَلَّ). In no time, the dead fawn stood up and returned to its mother running. Thereafter, he عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ said to the man, ‘I make you swear to Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ who has empowered me to show this miracle. Tell the truth, where is that third piece of bread?’ The man again replied, ‘I do not know.’ He عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ said, ‘Let’s move ahead.’

As they walked further, they reached a river where he عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ held that man’s hand and continued to walk on the river water until they crossed the river and reached the other side. Thereafter, he عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ said to the man, ‘I make you swear to Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ who has empowered me to show this miracle. Tell the truth, where is that third piece of bread?’ The man again replied, ‘I do not know.’ He عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ said, ‘Let’s go ahead.’

As they walked further, they reached a desert where Prophet ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ piled up some sand and addressed it, ‘O pile of sand, turn into gold by the command of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.’ It

<sup>1</sup> Arabic word for swine. [Translator’s Note]

immediately turned into gold which he عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام divided into three parts and said, ‘One part is mine, the other is yours and the third one is for the one who has taken the third piece of bread.’ Upon hearing this, the man immediately said, ‘O Prophet of Allah, it was me who had taken the third piece of bread.’ Hearing this he عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام said, ‘Take all this gold’, and then left the man behind.

Wrapping the gold into a shawl the man moved ahead. On the way, he came across two other men. As the two persons noticed that the man had gold, they intended to kill him but he managed to prevent them from doing so by suggesting that the gold be divided into three parts and distributed among them equally. This seemed to satisfy the other two men. He then said, ‘One of us should go to the nearby city with a little gold and buy some food so that we would enjoy a luscious meal and distribute the gold afterwards.’ Therefore, one of them went and bought food but, overpowered by his greed, he poisoned the food so that the other two men would die and he would take all the gold.

On the other hand, the other two had already conspired to kill him as soon as he would return so that they would divide the gold between them equally. When he returned with food, they both murdered him brutally. After this, they happily ate the food, which had already been poisoned. As a result, the two men also died writhing and the gold remained lying there.

When Prophet ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام returned along with his companions and came across the dead bodies, he عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام pointed to the gold and the bodies of the three men and said, ‘See, this is the reality of the world. It is obligatory for you to stay away from it.’

*(Ithāf-us-Sādat-il-Muttaqīn, vol. 9, pp. 735)*

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see! The love of the world leads human to committing inhuman acts and sins like deceiving, defrauding, robbing and even killing others but still, it is not loyal to anyone. Even those enjoying transient worldly luxuries have to face extreme hardships and troubles in return. Our saints were highly cautious and careful about wealth and world. Here are some saints’ sayings in condemnation of worldly wealth.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Sayings of saints in condemnation of wealth

Hujjat-ul-Islam Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْوَالِي has quoted:

1. Sayyidunā Ḥasan Baṣrī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي has stated, ‘By Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Whoever respects wealth is disgraced by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.’
2. It is narrated that when the first dinar and dirham [coins of gold and silver] were made, Satan picked them up, put them on his forehead and kissed them. He then said, ‘Whoever loves these is my slave.’ (We ask Allah’s refuge).
3. Sayyidunā Samīṭ Bin ‘Ijlān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْعَمَّان has stated, ‘Dinar and dirham are the reins of the hypocrites whereby they will be dragged towards Hell.’
4. Sayyidunā Yaḥyā Bin Mu’āz رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, ‘Dirham (or wealth) is a scorpion; if you do not know how to cure its sting you should not catch it. If it bites you, its poison will kill you.’ When asked as to what its cure was, he رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ replied, ‘To earn money by Ḥalāl means and spend it on what is Wājib [obligatory].’
5. Shaykh Sayyidunā ‘Alā Bin Ziyād رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, ‘The world came to me in a beautiful and attractive form. I said, ‘I ask refuge of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ from your evil.’ It replied, ‘If you want to protect yourself from me, you must hate wealth as it is by wealth that man enjoys all kinds of worldly comforts. One avoiding wealth may be able to stay away from the world.’

Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْوَالِي has quoted some Arabic couplets whose translation is as follows, ‘I have found the secret and you should not also think about anything else. Do not assume that piety is in earning wealth. When you have forgone wealth though you could have taken it, then your piety will be considered the piety of a Muslim. Do not be impressed and deceived by the patches on someone’s long shirt or with their pyjama above the ankles or with the mark of prostration on their forehead; instead, see if they love worldly wealth or stay away from it.’ (*Iḥyā-ul-‘Ulūm*, vol. 3, pp. 288)

*Ḥubb-e-dunyā say Tū bachā Yā Rab عَزَّوَجَلَّ*

*Apnā shaydā mujḥay banā Yā Rab عَزَّوَجَلَّ*

*Save me from love of the world, Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ*

*Make me Your devotee, Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ*

## 11. An admirer of the Holy Prophet ﷺ

Dear Islamic brothers! **اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**, Many instances have been observed where thieves and robbers were led to the right path by the blessed Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. In order to properly function around the globe, Dawat-e-Islami has set up many Majālis [committees] all around the world, as part of its organizational structure. One of its many functional committees is ‘Majlis-e-Rābiṭah bil ‘Ulamā wal Mashāikh<sup>1</sup>’ which mostly consists of scholars. One of its members went to a famous religious academy known as Jāmi’ah Rāshīdiyah in Pir Jo Goth, Bāb-ul-Islam, in the province of Sindh, Pakistan.

During the conversation with the Shaykh-ul-Ḥadiṣ, the contribution of Dawat-e-Islami in prisons came up. The honourable Shaykh-ul-Ḥadiṣ shared one of the splendid stories about Dawat-e-Islami’s work in prisons, which he had personally experienced. Therefore, he stated that he knew a robber who was notorious in the suburbs of Pir Jo Goth (a village in the province of Sindh, Pakistan). The police raided so many times to arrest him but he often escaped. He was even apprehended many times but was released on account of his connections with influential people.

Eventually, he was apprehended for a crime in Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi, for which he was convicted and sent to prison. After serving his sentence, the robber came to visit the Shaykh. At first glance, the Shaykh could not recognize him, as he was always bareheaded and beardless. Now, his face was illuminating as he had grown a beard, and his head was gleaming as he was crowned with a green turban; showing extreme devotion and love for the Beloved and Blessed Prophet **صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ**. Marks of prostration on his forehead were indicating his adherence to Ṣalāh.

Putting an end to the Shaykh’s surprise, he said that he was blessed with joining Dawat-e-Islami during his imprisonment **اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**. He further stated that with the efforts and help of Islamic brothers he was able to free himself from the shackles of sins, becoming an admirer of the Noble Prophet **صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ**.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

<sup>1</sup> A public relation committee for creating and upholding ties with Islamic scholars. [Translator’s Note]



## 12. Blisters on hands

Sayyidunā Suwayd Bin Ghaflāh رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated: I was once present in the court of Amīr-ul-Mūminīn Sayyidunā ‘Alī Murtaḍā كَرَّمَ اللهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيمَ in the capital city of Kufa. He رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ was served with barley-bread and a cup of milk. The bread was so dry and hard that he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ had to break it even by keeping it on his knees. Seeing this, I asked his maid Fiḍḍāḥ رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا, ‘Do you have no sympathy for him?’ This bread has husk, you should sift the barley and make soft bread for him so that he would have no difficulty in breaking it.’ Fiḍḍāḥ رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا replied that Amīr-ul-Mūminīn كَرَّمَ اللهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيمَ had made her swear that she would never prepare bread for him with sifted barley.

Meanwhile, turning towards me, Amīr-ul-Mūminīn كَرَّمَ اللهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيمَ asked, ‘O Ibn Ghaflāḥ! What were you saying to her?’ I told him what I said to the maid, and then pleaded to him ‘O Amīr-ul-Mūminīn كَرَّمَ اللهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيمَ, please have mercy on you and do not put yourself in difficulty.’ He رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ replied, ‘O Ibn Ghaflāḥ! The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and his family neither ate wheat bread with satiation for three continuous days nor was bread ever made with sifted flour for them. Once I was extremely hungry in Madīnaḥ Munawwarāḥ, so I went out to look for some work [so that I could get something to eat]. On the way, I came across a lady who was in search of someone to soak some sand in water. I talked to her and she agreed to pay me a single date per bucket of water used for soaking sand. I poured sixteen buckets of water to soak that pile of sand. As a result of doing this, I got blisters on my hands. I took those dates to the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and told him the entire story. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ ate some of the dates.’ (*Safīna-e-Nūḥ, vol. 1, pp. 99*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 13. Softening heart

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see that Amīr-ul-Mūminīn Sayyidunā ‘Alī Murtaḍā كَرَّمَ اللهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيمَ had adopted a very simple and ascetic way of life. Despite facing hardship he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ never expressed even a single word of complaint. Like his food, his dress

was also very simple. Once he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ was asked as to why he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ patched up his dress, he replied, 'يُخَشِّعُ الْقَلْبُ وَيَقْتَدِي بِهِ الْمُؤْمِنُ' this [act] softens the heart and a Muslim adopts it (In other words, the heart of a Muslim should be soft). (*Hilyat-ul-Auliya*, vol. 1, pp. 124)

## 14. Mending shoes

Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Abbās رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has narrated, ‘Once I came to the court of Sayyidunā ‘Alī Murtaḍā كَرَّمَ اللهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيمِ and found him mending his shoes. Noticing my amazement, he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ told me that the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would mend his blessed slippers and clothes and would allow another person to sit behind him whilst riding. (*Safīna-e-Nūh*, vol. 1, pp. 98)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

## 15. Savoury Fālūdah\*

Once a savoury Fālūdah was served to Amīr-ul-Mūminīn Sayyidunā ‘Alī Murtaḍā كَرَّمَ اللهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيمِ. He رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ said, ‘How tasty, colourful and fragrant it is! (But) I do not wish to make my Nafs habitual of the thing that it is not used to.’ (*Hilyat-ul-Auliya*, vol. 1, pp. 123, *Hadīṣ* 247)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

## Accountability in proportion to favour

Dear Islamic brothers! Countless accolades on the manner in which Amīr-ul-Mūminīn Sayyidunā ‘Alī Murtaḍā كَرَّمَ اللهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيمِ subdued his Nafs! If only we also occasionally recall this faith-refreshing parable while eating ice cream or cold Fālūdah or having cold drinks on our Nafs’ demand!

Remember! The more one makes his Nafs habitual of luxuries, the more defiant and hedonistic his Nafs will be. When the electric fan was uninvented, people were still able to live without it, whereas now some cannot live without air conditioning in summer.

\* A sub-continental drink with dry fruits etc. [Translator’s Note]

Likewise, many of those accustomed to consuming fancy and luscious food usually turn into a bad mood if ever served with simple food. If the food is not to their liking, they even argue with the wife and the mother committing the major sin of hurting others. If you have ever made this mistake, you should instantly repent of it and sincerely apologize to the one you have hurt so that they forgive you. Otherwise, in case of Allah's displeasure, you may have to regret after death.

Remember! The more luxurious favour one enjoys in the world, the more accountable he will have to be on the Day of Judgement. Further, the accountability will be made on the basis of one's personal likes and dislikes. For example, if a person likes bread more than rice, then bread will be considered a big favour for him – thus [in this case] the accountability of bread will be more severe compared to rice and vice versa. This applies to everything. Allah ﷻ says in the Holy Quran:

ثُمَّ تَسْأَلُنَّ يَوْمَئِذٍ عَنِ النَّعِيمِ

**Then, undoubtedly, you will surely be questioned about favours that day.**

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 30, Sūrah At-Takāşur, verse 8)*

### Favours and questioning on Judgement Day

Commenting on this verse, a renowned exegetist of the Quran, Mufti Aḥmad Yār Khān علیہ وسلام has stated: 'One will be questioned about each and every favour, whether it is a bodily favour or a spiritual one; whether it was obtained for meeting a need or satisfying a desire. Questions will also be asked regarding even cold water, shade of a tree and peaceful sleep. The word نَعِيمٍ [Na'im] in the verse refers to the same. Aḥādīş also express the same meaning. [In short] The thing granted to one without him being deserving of it is a favour. Everything granted by Allah ﷻ is a favour whether it is bodily or spiritual one.'

He continues: 'There are two types of favours. One is 'Kasbī' and the other is 'Waḥbī.' 'Kasbī' favours are the ones that are obtained by our efforts; for example, wealth, rule etc., while 'Waḥbī' favours are simply granted by Allah ﷻ; like our body parts, the

moon and the sun etc. Three questions will be asked regarding ‘Kasbī’ favours. First, how was it obtained? Second, how was it spent? Third, what gratitude was offered for it? The last two questions will be asked regarding ‘Wahbī’ favours.’ (*Nūr-ul-‘Irfān*, pp. 956)

*Lāj rakḥ lay gunahgāraun kī, nām Raḥmān ḥay Tayrā Yā Rab* عَزَّوَجَلَّ  
*‘Ayb mayray na kḥaul maḥshar mayn, nām Sattār ḥay Tayrā Yā Rab* عَزَّوَجَلَّ  
*Bay-sabab bakhsh day na pūch ‘amal, nām Ghaffār ḥay Tayrā Yā Rab* عَزَّوَجَلَّ

*Forgive sinners as Your name is Raḥmān O Rab* عَزَّوَجَلَّ,  
*Conceal my faults on the Day of Judgement as Your name is Sattār O Rab* عَزَّوَجَلَّ  
*Forgive me without questioning as Your name is Ghaffār O Rab* عَزَّوَجَلَّ

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Mubāḥ becomes worship

Dear Islamic brothers! If a righteous intention is made when doing a Mubāḥ act (i.e. the one that entails neither reward nor sin), that act turns into an act of reward. The more righteous intentions one makes the more reward he will reap provided the intention appertains to an act of the Hereafter. The famous book of Fiqḥ entitled ‘*Al-Ashbāḥ Wan-Nazāir*’ states, ‘The case of Mubāḥ acts is based on intentions, if the purpose of carrying out those acts is to gain strength to worship Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, then that Mubāḥ act is considered worship.’ (*Al-Ashbāḥ wan-Nazāir*, vol. 1, pp. 28)

## Mubāḥ deeds for pleasure

One should make as many righteous intentions as possible when doing Mubāḥ deeds (i.e. the ones that entail neither reward nor sin) or eating a Mubāḥ food so that one may reap many rewards. Though the person doing a Mubāḥ act just for pleasure (without any righteous intention) is not a sinner, Ḥujjat-ul-Islam Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْوَالِي has stated that such a person will be questioned and the one who would be argued with, in the matter of accountability, would be punished. Though the one enjoying Mubāḥ things in the world, won’t be punished on the Judgement Day for doing so, his

favours of the Hereafter will be reduced equal to the Mubāḥ things [he enjoyed in the world]. Ponder calmly! Isn't it a big loss to suffer reduction in the eternal favours of the Hereafter as a result of enjoying the fleeting and temporal things of the world!

*(Iḥyā-ul-'Ulūm, vol. 5, pp. 98)*

## Reduction by 100 parts in Hereafter

There is a matter of great concern for those who consume pizzas, fried foods, kebabs, fried turnovers, ice creams, cold drinks, delicious Fālūdaḥ, sweet beverages and other fancy foods as well as for those who desire to have palaces, spacious and huge houses, fancy and expensive attires and other luxuries of the world. Likewise, the healthy, the wealthy, the business tycoons and those seeking positions of authority should all ponder calmly.

Alas! It is stated in *Taḏkīra-tul-Auliya* that Sayyidunā Fuḍayl Bin 'Iyāḍ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has said, 'When one is granted favour in the world, its 100 parts are reduced in the Hereafter. Its reason is that one would only reap in the Hereafter what he sowed in the world. Therefore, it's up to man whether to decrease or increase his favours in the Hereafter. Do not make a habit of using expensive attires and eating fancy foods in the world, for you will be deprived of these things on the day of resurrection.' (*Taḏkīra-tul-Auliya*, vol. 1, pp. 175)

*Ṣadaqaḥ Piyāray صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ kī ḥayā kā kay na lay mujḥ say ḥisāb*

*Bakhsh bay-pūchay lajāye ko lajānā kyā ḥay*

*For the sake of Your beloved صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, do not put me on accountability*

*Forgive me without questioning; I am already grieved and guilty*

Dear Islamic brothers! All the pleasures of the world will eventually come to an end. If only our greed comes to an end before we meet our death. Alas! The attractions of the treacherous world and the empty lives of its seekers! Let me tell you an admonitory incident. Is there anyone to learn a lesson from it!

## 16. Dance party was underway when...

It is said that on the 3<sup>rd</sup> of the holy month of Ramadan 1426 A.H. (October 8, 2005), in the Margalla Towers of Islamabad [Pakistan], some Muslims, who were the admirers of the western culture, were enjoying a drinking and dancing party. Leaving aside the honour of the holy month of Ramadan, they were partying with some non-Muslims. While these people were busy with these disgusting sins, oblivious of their doom, a horrifying earthquake suddenly struck the area, causing unimaginable destruction and putting an end to all their entertainment and merriment.

*Yād rakho! Maut achānak āye gī*

*Sārī mastī khāk mayn mil jāye gī*

*Remember! Death will come unexpectedly  
And all merriment will come to an end instantly*

## Earthquake occurs due to sins

My dear Islamic brothers! A'lā Ḥaḍrat, Imām-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat, reviver of Sunnaḥ, eradicator of Bid'aḥ, scholar of Shari'aḥ, guide of Ṭarīqah, 'Allāmaḥ Maulānā Al-Ḥāj Al-Ḥāfiẓ Al-Qārī Ash-Shāḥ Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلِيٌّ مُحَمَّدٌ الرَّحْمٰنُ has stated, 'The real cause (of an earthquake) is the sins of people.' (*Fatāwā Razawīyyah (Jadīd)*, vol. 27, pp. 93)

Alas! These days there is a severe storm of sins everywhere. People commit sins deliberately and fearlessly. Even worse, it seems as if there remains no place on the earth for those performing good deeds and acting upon Sunnaḥ. Alas! On Saturday Ramadan 3, 1426 A.H., October 8, 2005, several people were reported as committing different sins when a horrifying earthquake occurred devastating the eastern part of our dear country, Pakistan. Here are some stories experienced firsthand by the devotees of Rasūl who were travelling in Madanī Qāfilah. Read and repent.

## 17. Living baby girl boiled in pressure cooker!

It is said that a person from an area of Kashmir had five daughters and the sixth baby was due. One day he told his wife, 'If you give birth to another baby girl, I will kill you

along with the newborn.’ On the third night of Ramadan, his wife gave birth to another baby girl. Enraged, the cruel man put his cute little alive newborn into a pressure cooker and turned it on, pushing away his screaming wife. Suddenly, the pressure cooker exploded and the horrifying earthquake occurred! That barbaric man was also buried alive. The injured mother of the girl was rescued, and this horrific incident was also probably disclosed by her.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ  
 تَوَبُّوا إِلَى اللَّهِ      أَسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ  
 صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 18. A severed head

In the rubble of the earthquake-stricken Margalla Towers, Islamabad, [Pakistan] a head separated from its body was found but the body could not be discovered. Few people recognized the unfortunate person and revealed that he would turn up the volume of music when the sound of Azān emanated from the Masjid.

Dear Islamic brothers! Except for a few parts of Punjab, this horrible earthquake caused major devastation in the western portion of Pakistan including Kashmir and Khyber Pakhtunkhwa. Hundreds of thousands of people died and countless were injured. Dawat-e-Islami is a non-political movement of Quran and Sunnah. Several Madanī Qāfilahs of Dawat-e-Islami went missing in these earthquake stricken areas. They were all found alive afterwards. Read a delightful incident narrated by one of such Qāfilahs.

## 19. Blessings of writing يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ

Seven Islamic brothers from Landhi area of Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi [Pakistan] travelled with a 30-day Madanī Qāfilah. They have narrated their incident in these words: ‘We were staying in Jāmi’ Masjid Ghaušiyah in Abbaspur in the Tehsil [district] Nakar Bala in Kashmir. On the 3<sup>rd</sup> of Ramadan 1426 A.H. (October 08, 2005) after offering the Ṣalāh of Fajr, Ishrāq and Chāsht, we were resting according to the Qāfilah schedule.

All of a sudden, the Masjid began to rock with an intense tremor. All of us woke up and before we could fully get a grip on the matters, the two walls of the Masjid started to crumble with a loud uproar. May our lives be sacrificed on the slogan ‘يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ!’ The southern wall of the Masjid, which had the words ‘يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ’ inscribed on it, did not fall. The roof fell and rested at an angle against this wall. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, We were barely saved and managed to come out of the rubble alive.

Houses had been demolished all around. Pleas of the injured echoed in the air. People were trapped under the rubble. Several had passed away, while many others were taking their last breaths. We joined the locals and started the rescue efforts. We were able to rescue a one and a half year old baby girl from under the wreckage. [Even in such circumstances,] we managed to offer funeral prayers of several martyrs and took part in their burial. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Despite the havoc, the locals’ appreciation for Dawat-e-Islami was admirable.

*Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ kay na'ray say ham ko piyār hay  
Jis nay yeh na'rah lagāyā us kā bayrā pār hay*

*‘Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ’, this slogan we love indeed  
Whoever proclaims this; will succeed*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 20. Difficult valley

Sayyidunā Abū Dardā رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ was once sitting with his friends. His wife came and said, ‘You are sitting here with these people’, by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, we don’t even have a fistful of flour in our home.’ He رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ replied, ‘Why do you forget that we have to face a difficult valley which can only be passed by those who have light weights.’ Hearing this, she gladly went back. (*Rauḍ-ur-Riyāḥīn*, pp. 110)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ



## We should not complain

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see! How content Sayyidunā Abū Dardā رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ was, and how obedient his wife was! Hearing an ascetic reply from her husband, she returned home happily. She did not complain despite having nothing to eat at home. Instead of complaining about poverty and domestic problems, one should always implore Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and try to be content with His will.

*Zabān per shikwa-e-ranj-o-alam lāyā nahīn kartay;*

*Nabī صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ kay nām laywā gham say ghabrāyā nahīn kartay*

*Tongues never complain under distress*

*Prophets' followers don't take stress*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 21. Du'ā of the distressed

A man once requested a saint رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ, 'I am extremely worried as I cannot manage to provide for my family. Make Du'ā for me.' The saint رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ replied, 'Whenever your family complains that they have no bread and food to eat, pray to Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ at that time, as the prayer made at that time is more likely to be answered.' (*Rauḍ-ur-Riyāḥīn*, pp. 11)

Dear Islamic brothers! Obviously, those suffering intense destitution will be highly grieved and distressed, and the Du'ā of the distressed is accepted. On page 111 of his book entitled 'Aḥsan-ul-Wi'ā li Ādāb-id-Du'ā', Shaykh Maulānā Naqī 'Alī Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَأَن has listed the types of people whose Du'ā is accepted. The very first in this list is 'a distressed person' (i.e. one who is sad due to worries). Elaborating on this, Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَأَن has annotated in footnote on the same page, 'A Quranic verse also states that the Du'ā of the grieved and the helpless is accepted.'

أَمَّنْ يُجِيبُ الْمُضْطَّرَّ إِذَا دَعَاهُ وَيَكْشِفُ السُّوَاءَ

Or He عَزَّوَجَلَّ Who answers the prayer of the helpless when he invokes Him and removes the evil.

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 20, Sūrah An-Naml, verse 62)

## 22. Welcome! O starvation!

A pious person's family once complained to him, 'We have nothing to eat tonight.' He replied, 'Can even we have such a status in the court of Allah ﷻ that He ﷻ blesses us with starvation! He ﷻ grants this status to His friends [Auliya رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى].'

The pious person goes onto say, 'Some of our saints were in such a state that when they faced starvation they would say, 'Welcome! O the trait of the pious!' (In other words, they would welcome poverty and starvation as these are the traits of the friends of Allah ﷻ).

*(Rauḍ-ur-Riyāḥīn, pp. 11)*

*Woh 'ishq-e-ḥaqīqī kī laẓẓat naḥīn pā saktā  
Jo ranj-o-muṣībat say dauchār naḥīn hōtā*

*Those who do not encounter tribulations and anxiety  
Cannot attain the real pleasure of love of Almighty*

## Leave unnecessary worries aside

Dear Islamic brothers! The foregoing parable contains considerable lesson for such impatient people who obsess about unnecessary worries of the world. Despite the fact that their daughters are very young they worry and agonize over their weddings. They deprive themselves of performing Hajj despite it being Farḍ on them giving the lame excuse that they would first fulfil the 'Farḍ' of their daughters' marriage! Life has no guarantee. No one knows if they will live to see their daughter's wedding. Further, it is also not certain whether their daughters shall climb up the stairs of youth or will meet their death before getting married.

Alas! Several people depart from this world yearning for the materialistic possessions without making preparations for the betterment of their Hereafter. Muslims should be courageous and have trust [in Allah ﷻ]. We are worried about the matters of the world, whereas the Creator of the world is our Sustainer.

Dear Islamic brothers! There have been such patient servants of Allah who willingly adopted afflictions. They possessed such high status in the court of Allah ﷻ that they considered it inappropriate even to make Du'ā for the removal of their afflictions.

### 23. A strange patient

Sayyidunā Yūnus عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام once told angel Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام that he wished to see the greatest worshipper of the world. Angel Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام took him to a person whose arms and legs had severely decayed and separated from the body because of leprosy. Despite being in such a condition, the man uttered these words, ‘Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! You benefitted me from these body parts as long as You willed, and took them back when You willed. I pinned all my hopes on Your mercy. O my Creator! The attainment of Your pleasure is the only aim of mine.’

Sayyidunā Yūnus عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام said ‘O Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام! I asked you to take me to the person who offers Ṣalāh and fasts abundantly.’ Angel Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام replied, ‘He was a worshipper of the same attributes before being afflicted with this adversity [and ailment]. Now I have been ordered to take away even his eyes.’ Therefore, Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام pointed a finger at his eyes, causing them to come out of their sockets. But still that man uttered the same words, ‘Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! You benefitted me from these eyes as long as You willed, and took them back when you willed. O my Creator! I pinned all my hopes on Your mercy. The attainment of Your pleasure is the only aim of mine.’

Sayyidunā Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام then suggested the worshipper, ‘Let’s make Du’ā together that Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ bless you with eyes and limbs so that you worship Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ like before.’ The man replied, ‘Not at all!’ Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام asked, ‘But why not?’ The man responded, ‘If my Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is pleased with this [state] of mine, then I don’t need health.’ Sayyidunā Yūnus عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام commented, ‘Indeed, I have not seen a greater worshipper than this man.’ Sayyidunā Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام remarked, ‘There is no path better than this for seeking the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.’ (*Rauḍ-ur-Riyāhīn*, pp. 155)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

*Jay Sauhnā mayray dukh vich rāzī*

*Mayn sukḥ nū chullḥay pāvān*

*If my Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is pleased with my adversity*

*Then I don’t need tranquillity*

## Blessing of hiding adversity

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see the high level patience of that saint رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ? Despite suffering such intense bodily afflictions, he maintained patience. Even after losing his eyes his patience did not relent at all. He was at a high rank of being ‘content with the divine will.’ He was not even willing to ask Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ for a cure. His mindset was that if Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has willed to make him ill then he did not want to be cured. سُئِنَ اللَّهَ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, This was indeed his unique trait. Such people have asserted كَمَا يَفْرُحُ أَهْلُ الدُّنْيَا بِالتَّعَمُّمِ, that is, ‘We are as pleased with receiving adversities and calamities as the materialistic people are pleased with receiving worldly fortunes.’

Remember! Sometimes, adversity is mercy for a Muslim as it provides an opportunity for him to be patient and reap great reward with an entry into Paradise without accountability. Hence, Sayyidunā Ibn ‘Abbās رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Prophet of Raḥmaḥ, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘The one who suffered a trouble in his wealth or life, and then hid it and did not reveal it to people, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has a right to forgive him.’ (*Majma’-uz-Zawāid*, vol. 10, pp. 450, Ḥadīṣ 17872)

It is narrated in another Ḥadīṣ, ‘Whatever adversity a Muslim faces due to ailment, worry, sadness, harm or grief, even if he is pricked by a thorn, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ makes this [adversity] an atonement [Kaffārah] for his sins.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī*, vol. 4, pp. 3, Ḥadīṣ 5641)

*Chup karsīn tān maūtī milsan, ṣabr karay tān ḥīray*

*Pā galān wāngaun raulā pāvyn nā maūtī nā ḥīray*

*If you are silent, gem is what you attain*

*If you are patient, pearl is what you gain*

*Like the insane, if you cry and complain*

*Neither pearls nor gems, you obtain*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 24. Narrative of donating reward to Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهَا

Imām Rabbānī Shaykh Mujaddid Alf Šānī مُجَدِّدِ سُرَّةِ الرَّبَّانِي has stated, ‘Whenever I cooked food I would make its Īṣāl-e-Šawāb to the blessed souls of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and Amīr-ul-Mūminīn Sayyidunā ‘Alī Murtaḍā كَرَّمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيم. Likewise, I would also make Īṣāl-e-Šawāb to Sayyidatunā Fāṭima-tuz-Zāhrā رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا, Imām Ḥasan and Imām Ḥusayn رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا but I did not use to mention the names of Ummuḥa-tul-Mūminīn<sup>1</sup> رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُنَّ.

One night, I had a dream in which I saw the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. Approaching him I made Salām to him but he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ did not pay attention to me and turned his blessed face from me. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ then said to me, ‘I eat food at the house of ‘Āishah (Šiddīqah). Whoever wants to send me food should send it to her house.’ I immediately understood that the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ did not pay attention to me because I do not make Īṣāl-e-Šawāb to Umm-ul-Mūminīn Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah Šiddīqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا. Thereafter, I began to include the name of ‘Āishah Šiddīqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا and those of all other Ummuḥa-tul-Mūminīn رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُنَّ as well as those of all the members of the Prophet’s blessed household. I also now make Du‘ā to Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ by their sake.’  
(*Maktūbāt*, vol. 2, pp. 85)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

## One should donate reward to all Muslims

Dear Islamic brothers! The foregoing parable makes it clear that the reward donated to someone actually reaches him. Further, we have also learnt that instead of donating reward to a selected few saints, we should send it to all the Muslims. Everyone we donate the reward to, will get complete reward and our reward will not be reduced either.

Furthermore, we have also learnt that Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah Šiddīqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا is very dear to our Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. When returning from ‘Ghazwah<sup>2</sup> Salāsīl’, Sayyidunā ‘Amr Bin ‘Āṣ رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ asked, ‘Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ who do you like the most amongst people?’ The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ replied, ‘Āishah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا’,

<sup>1</sup> The honourable wives of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.

<sup>2</sup> A battle in which Rasūlullāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ was present. [Translator’s Notes]

he then asked, ‘And amongst men?’ The Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ replied, ‘Her father (Sayyidunā Abū Bakr رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ).’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 2, pp. 519, Ḥadīṣ 3662*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 25. Old lady’s faith-refreshing dream

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Those associated with Dawat-e-Islami are showered with the rain of Allah’s mercy. The area-visit to call people towards righteousness has exceptional blessings. Here is an incident of an Islamic brother from Birmingham (UK). He has reported that once, to call people towards righteousness, they were visiting the area ‘Small Heath’ called ‘Makkī Ḥalqaḥ’ in the Madanī environment. This area has an extensive Muslim population.

During their visit, while they were going from house to house, they knocked on a door. An elderly lady answered who was originally from Mirpur (Kashmir) and was unable to understand Urdu and English. Therefore, the Islamic brothers bowed their heads down and presented the call to righteousness in Punjabi, her native language, with a request to send the men of her house to the Masjid. She then asked them to listen to her. The Islamic brothers were pressed for time so they all moved along, except for one brother who stayed back. She said, ‘Few days ago, I had a blessed dream in which I saw the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ come out of the Masjid-un-Nabawī عَلَى صَاحِبَيْهَا الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَام. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ was surrounded by several men who were all wearing green turbans. It is Allah’s grace that today men with green turbans have come to my home for the call to righteousness.’ She was then invited to attend the Islamic sisters’ weekly Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā’. Now she regularly attends the Ijtimā’ with other ladies of her family.

*Ḥayn ghulāmaun kay jḥurmaī mayn Badruddujā صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ*

*Nūr hī Nūr ḥar sū Madīnay mayn ḥay*

*Surrounded by devotees is the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ*

*Nūr has prevailed everywhere in Madīnah*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Madanī revolution among Islamic sisters

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see the benevolence of our Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ for those associated with Dawat-e-Islami? اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, The Madanī work of Dawat-e-Islami has flourished not only among Islamic brothers but also among Islamic sisters.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Millions of Islamic sisters have accepted the Madanī message of Dawat-e-Islami. Countless women who used to lead their lives according to the latest fashions have not only repented of their sins but have also become the devotees of Ummuḥa-tul-Mūminīn رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُنَّ and of the Holy Prophet's daughter, Sayyidatunā Fāṭimah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا. Those who used to visit shopping malls, entertainment centres, night clubs and cinema theatres immodestly with just a scarf around their necks, have made Madanī Burqa'<sup>1</sup> an inseparable part of their dress, following in the footsteps of the great and modest ladies of the Karbalā incident.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Several Madāris-ul-Madīnah [for girls] have been established where girls and Islamic sisters are memorizing the Holy Quran and learning its proper recitation free of cost. Likewise, several Jāmi'a-tul-Madīnah<sup>2</sup> have also been established where Islamic sisters are becoming scholars. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, The number of female memorizers of the Quran and Madanī scholars are on the rise, in the environment of Dawat-e-Islami.

*Mayrī jis qadar ḥayn behnayn, sabhī Madanī Burqa' pehnayn;  
Inḥayn nayk tum banānā Madanī Madīnay wālay صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ*

*May all my sisters wear the Madanī Burqa'  
Make them pious, O the Prophet of Allah*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

<sup>1</sup> Madanī Burqa' is a loose black robe that covers the body from over the head to toe.

<sup>2</sup> An institution for learning Islamic sciences run by Dawat-e-Islami. [Translator's Notes]

## 26. Amazing handkerchief

Sayyidunā ‘Ubbād Bin ‘Abduş Şamad رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated, ‘One day we went to the house of Sayyidunā Anas Bin Mālik رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ. He asked his maid to lay down the dining-mat and bring the handkerchief. The handkerchief she brought needed to be washed. He رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ instructed her to put it into fire. Therefore, she put the handkerchief into fire. After a little while, when it was taken out of fire it was as white as milk.

Amazed, we asked, ‘What is the secret in this?’ Sayyidunā Anas رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ replied, ‘This is the handkerchief that the Prophet of Raḥmaḥ, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ, the Owner of Jannaḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would wipe his luminous face with. Whenever we need to wash it, we just put it into fire like this, because anything that touches the blessed faces of the Noble Prophets عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَام cannot be burned by fire.’ (*Al-Khaṣāiṣ-ul-Kubrā, vol. 2, pp. 134*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! As regards this great parable Maulānā Rūm عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْقُدُّوم has stated in his ‘*Mašnawī Sharīf*,’

*Ay dil-e-tar sindaḥ az nār-o-‘azāb*  
*Bā chunā dast-o-lab-e-kun iqtarāb*  
*Chūn jamāway rā chunā tashrīf dād*  
*Jān-e-‘āshiq rā chaḥā khawāḥad kashād*

*O heart, who fears the punishment of Hell, why do you not get near the holy hands?  
 That made a lifeless handkerchief so great that even the fire could not burn it  
 So why will Hell touch the one who truly loves him?*

*Āqā صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ kā gadā ḥūn ay jahānnam! Tū bhī sun lay*  
*Woḥ kaysay jalay jo kay ghulām-e-Madanī ḥo*

*O Hell, know that I am a slave of the Holy Prophet  
 How can he be burnt who is a slave of the Noble Prophet*



## 27. Abū Ḥurayrah's رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهُ provisions for journey

Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, ‘During a Ghazwah, the Muslim army had nothing to eat. The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ asked me, ‘Do you have anything?’ I said that I had some dates in my bag. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ asked me to bring the bag. I brought it. There were 21 dates in the bag. The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ put his blessed hand over them and made Du’ā. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ then said, ‘Call ten people.’ I called ten people, they came and ate till they were satiated and left. Again, I was ordered to call ten people, they also ate and left.

In groups of ten, people continued to come and eat to their satiation and then leave until the whole army ate. Thereafter, pointing towards the remaining dates he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, ‘O Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ, put them in your bag and eat from it whenever you like, but do not empty out the bag.’ Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ goes onto say, ‘I ate dates from that bag not only in the time of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ but also in the reign of Sayyidunā Abū Bakr Ṣiddīq, Sayyidunā ‘Umar Fārūq A’zam and Sayyidunā ‘Uṣmān Ghanī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ. In addition to distributing dates among people, I also gave about fifty Wasq of dates in the path of Allah and ate more than two hundred Wasq of dates myself. When Sayyidunā ‘Uṣmān Ghanī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ was martyred that bag was stolen from my home.’ (*Al-Khaṣāiṣ-ul-Kubrā, vol. 2, pp. 85*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! A Wasq is equivalent to sixty Ṣā’ and one Ṣā’ is equal to 270 Tola<sup>1</sup>. In other words, from those twenty one dates, nearly 40000 kilograms of dates were eaten. This is all Allah’s gracious bounty that He عَزَّوَجَلَّ has bestowed upon His Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ so many powers and great miracles. Indeed our Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ possesses great and glorious status. By his blessings, his devotees are also given many powers. Hence, here is an incident about a saintly miracle

<sup>1</sup> Tola is a weighing unit used in the sub continent. It is approximately 12 grams. [Translator’s Note]

of Ṣadr-ul-Afāḍil Sayyid Muhammad Na'imuddīn Murādābādī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْهَادِي who was the Khalīfah of Imām-e-Ahl-e-Sunnat, Maulānā Shāh Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمَنِ.

## 28. Sainly miracle of Sayyid Muhammad Na'imuddīn Murādābādī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْهَادِي

Maulānā Manzūr Aḥmad Ghāuswī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي has narrated that Shaykh Sayyid Muhammad Na'imuddīn Murādābādī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْهَادِي, a renowned exegetist of the Quran, would regularly offer Ṣalāt-ul-Fajr with Jamā'at in a local Masjid. Before he went to the Masjid, a big tea pot would be placed over fire for making tea. The tea would be ready on his return.

A large number of people would come to meet him. Usually, there would be almost 50 to 200 people in the gathering. Occasionally, the room and its adjacent hall would overflow with disciples and devotees. As soon as he entered and sat down in the room he would be served with a cup of tea and a biscuit which he would pass to the first person sitting to his right with his own hands. He would pass almost four to six cups in this manner and would let the servants serve the rest. All the attendees would eat and so would the Shaykh عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْهَادِي. This was the Shaykh's breakfast; a cup of tea and a biscuit. Shaykh Maulānā Sayyid Manzūr Aḥmad عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْهَادِي has asserted that one pot of tea would be sufficient for all the attendees whether they would be in large number or in small. It never happened that more tea had to be prepared in case of the arrival of more people.

It is evident from this incident that this is indeed one of the many daily saintly miracles of Shaykh Sayyid Muhammad Na'imuddīn Murādābādī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْهَادِي. (*Tārīkh-e-Islam kī 'Aẓīm Shakhshīyyat Ṣadr-ul-Afāḍil*, pp. 333-334)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

*Ĥamayn ay 'Aḥḥār sunnī 'ālimaun say piyār ḥay*  
 إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ *Do jahān mayn apnā bayrā pār ḥay*

*O 'Aḥḥār! We love Sunnī scholars indeed*  
 إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ *In both worlds, we will succeed*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 29. The disabled should get share

Ḥakīm Muhammad Ashraf Qādirī Chishtī from Sardārābād (Faisalabad) has stated, ‘I had got married long ago but was not yet blessed with children. I consulted many doctors, tried different medicines, recited many invocations and made a lot of supplications, but I was still childless. One day, I requested the honourable grand Muḥaddiṣ of Pakistan Sayyidunā Maulānā Sardār Aḥmad Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمٰنِ to make Du’ā for me.

A few days later, my neighbour Chaudhri ‘Abdul Ghafūr told me that he had seen an honourable Shaykh عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰى عَلَيْهِ in his dream during the last three nights. He also saw me stand along with the Shaykh عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰى عَلَيْهِ with a baby boy in my lap. The Shaykh عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰى عَلَيْهِ told my neighbour in the state of dream that Ḥakīm should give a goat in Ṣadaqaḥ (charity) from which a share should be given to the disabled. Hence, I mentioned this dream to the honourable Shaykh Sardār Aḥmad Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمٰنِ and expressed my intention to sacrifice a goat and give it to the Jāmi’ah Razawiyyah (the Islamic university used to be supervised by the honourable Shaykh Sardār Aḥmad Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمٰنِ). He عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰى عَلَيْهِ replied, ‘O Mr. Ḥakīm! By the grace of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ many sacrificial goats are brought here. It is better that you cook meat and bread at your home on Friday, recite Fātiḥah and distribute the food amongst the poor, after Ṣalāt-ul-Jumu’ah. Both you and your wife eat this food and the disabled should also be given a share from it.’

The noteworthy point here is that while informing the honourable Shaykh Sardār Aḥmad Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمٰنِ about the dream, I made no mention of the share of the disabled. The honourable Shaykh عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰى عَلَيْهِ mentioned it himself [out of his own awareness] and this was indeed a saintly miracle of him that he himself informed me of Ghayb! Therefore, I did what Shaykh عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰى عَلَيْهِ asked me to. Later on, by the grace of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and by the blessing of the Du’ā of the honourable grand Muḥaddiṣ of Pakistan عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْعَمَّانِ I was blessed with a baby boy.’ (*Hayāt-e-Muḥaddiṣ-e-A’zam*, pp. 260)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### 30. Name can also work wonders

Dear Islamic brothers! The teacher of scholars, spiritual guide, spiritual successor of A'la Ḥaḍrat his Excellency the grand Muḥaddiṣ of Pakistan Maulānā Sardār Aḥmad Qādirī Chishtī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْعَظِيمِ was an erudite scholar. Many renowned scholars graduated under his guidance. Many saintly miracles are reported to have taken place from him.

Hence, Maulānā Karam Dīn (Khaṭīb<sup>1</sup> of Masjid Chuck Number 356 GB) has stated, 'Once I had to travel to Sharaqpur to purchase a bull. On the way, I suffered from migraine (i.e. severe headache confined to one side of the head). I finally reached Sharaqpur where I discovered that both the honourable sons (of the deceased saint of Sharaqpur) had gone for Hajj. While returning, the pain became severe. I was in a state of misery and helplessness. As I was walking along the bank of the river, I came across a piece of paper. Picking it up, I wrote the name of the grand Muḥaddiṣ of Pakistan Maulānā Sardār Aḥmad Qādirī Chishtī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْعَظِيمِ on it. I then tied this Ta'wīz [amulet] to the painful area. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, The pain was immediately relieved, and I became well.'

(*Ḥayāt-e-Muḥaddiṣ-e-A'zam*, pp. 261)

### 31. Tube light obeyed

Dear Islamic brothers! One whose name is so blessed, how blessed would be his words! Here is a heart-warming incident about the blessings of the words uttered by the grand Muḥaddiṣ of Pakistan Maulānā Sardār Aḥmad Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَأَانِ.

Once he was delivering a speech in a Milād-Ijtimā' in Jhang Bazaar Ghanta Ghar. The subject of his speech was the Nūr [refulgence] of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. During his speech, his attention was diverted by a repeatedly flickering tube light. Turning towards the tube light and addressing it, he said, 'O tube light, you are flickering, whereas the whole world is enlightened by the Nūr of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. [Therefore,] why are you being ungrateful? Beware! I warn you not to flicker any more...' The slogan 'يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ' echoed everywhere in the air.

<sup>1</sup> The person who delivers Islamic speeches in Masjid. [Translator's Note]

All the attendees witnessed that the tube light remained on without flickering till the end of the Ijtimā'. (*Hayāt-e-Muhaddiṣ-e-A'ẓam*, pp. 263)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Weevils infestation and headaches are prevented

Dear Islamic brothers! How great the practicing scholars are? We should always seek the blessed company of the scholars of Ahl-e-Sunnat. Shaykh Sayyidunā Kamāluddīn Addamirī رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, 'Some scholars have told me that if the names of the seven renowned scholars of Madīnaḥ are written on a piece of paper and placed in flour or wheat, that flour will remain safe from the infestation of weevils. Further, if the piece of paper (with names of scholars written on it) is tied to the painful area of the head or if these names are recited and blown upon the head, then the headache will be relieved, إِنَّ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. Here are the seven names:

عُبَيْدُ اللهِ عُرْوَةُ قَاسِمٌ سَعِيدٌ أَبُو بَكْرٍ سُلَيْمَانُ خَارِجَةُ (رَحِمَهُمُ اللهُ تَعَالَى)

(*Hayāt-ul-Haywān-ul-Kubrā*, vol. 2, pp. 53)

Dear Islamic brothers! It is evident that great blessings lie in the names of true Islamic scholars and the pious. If their names can bring about blessing, then how blessed and sacred their books, speeches, company, visit to their shrines and the meal of their Niyāz would be!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 32. Dough was given to beggar

A beggar once knocked on the door of the house of Shaykh Sayyidunā Ḥabīb 'Ajamī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى. His wife had gone to the neighbour's house to make arrangement to light fire so that she could cook bread; leaving behind the dough she had already prepared. The Shaykh عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى gave that dough in charity to the beggar in her absence.

When she came back and did not find the dough she asked about it. The Shaykh رحمته الله تعالى عليه said that someone had taken it to bake bread. On her insistence he finally revealed that he had given it in charity. She replied, ‘سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! This is indeed a very good act, but we also need something to eat.’ Immediately a person brought some meat and bread. The Shaykh رحمته الله تعالى عليه said, ‘Look! How quickly it was returned to you, along with prepared meat gravy.’ (*Raud-ur-Riyāḥim*, pp. 152)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

### Ṣadaqaḥ does not decrease wealth

Dear Islamic brothers! The things given in the path of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ do not go to waste. Besides being entitled to reap great rewards in the Hereafter, sometimes, one is immediately rewarded with something better in the world. There is no doubt that spending money etc. in the path of Allah does not decrease one’s wealth but increases it.

Hence Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رضي الله تعالى عنه has narrated that the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم has stated, ‘Ṣadaqaḥ [charity] does not decrease wealth and Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ increases the status of the one who forgives others. Whoever adopts humility for the pleasure of Allah is granted elevation by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim*, pp. 1397, *Hadīṣ 2588*)

### Well-water increases when drawn

A renowned exegetist of the Quran, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عليه ورحمته العنان has stated that it has been observed that the amount of the Zakāḥ of the person who pays it keeps increasing every year. The farmer who plants seeds into the ground empties his sacks apparently but, in fact, fills them with more seeds [after the season]. On the contrary, the farmer storing grain sacks at home may lose them because of rats and weevils. It may also mean that spending the money from which charity is given multiplies it, إِنْ يَسَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. As we can see that the well-water increases when drawn. (*Mirāt-ul-Manājīḥ*, vol. 3, pp. 93)

## Retribution of not giving Zakāh

Dear Islamic brothers! Remember! As there are many rewards for the one who gives Zakāh, there are also severe punishments for those who do not. Describing the punishments stated in the Quran and Ḥadīṣ, A'lā Ḥaḍrat, Imām-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat, reviver of Sunnah, eradicator of Bid'ah, scholar of Sharī'ah, guide of Ṭarīqah, 'Allāmah Maulānā Al-Ḥāj Al-Ḥafīz Al-Qārī Ash-Shāh Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمَنِ has stated, 'The summary is that the gold and the silver whose Zakāh was not paid will be seared (heated) on the Day of Judgement. The foreheads, sides and backs of those not giving Zakāh will then be branded with this hot gold and silver. A burning stone from Hell will be placed on his head and breast which will pierce the breast and emerge from the shoulders. When placed on the shoulders, it will pierce through the bones and emerge from the breast. It will then pierce the back and emerge from the side. It will then pierce the back of neck and emerge from the forehead. On the Judgement Day the wealth whose Zakāh is not given will transform into a fierce serpent and will run after the person who had not paid Zakāh. The person will try to stop the serpent with his hand but the serpent will chew his hand and will then coil around his neck. Then taking that person's mouth into its mouth, the serpent will chew his mouth uttering 'I am your wealth', 'I am your treasure.' It will then chew the whole body.' (*Fatāwā Razawīyah (Jadīd)*, vol. 10, pp. 153)

Admonishing the one not giving Zakāh, Shaykh Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمَنِ has further stated the frightening torment of the Judgement Day in these words, 'O dear! Do you think that these sayings of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and His Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ are of no importance? Do you consider these punishments easy to bear on 50,000 years long Day of Judgement? Sear a coin in the fire of this world and brand your body with it. There is no comparison between the fire (of this world) and the blazing inferno (of Hell); between a small coin and the wealth accumulated during the whole life; between the temporary pain in this world and the thousand years' lasting pain in the Hereafter; between the branding with a small coin and bone piercing punishment. May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ guide the Muslims! (*Fatāwā Razawīyah (Jadīd)*, vol. 10, pp. 175)

Dear Islamic brothers! Join the righteous environment of Dawat-e-Islami, إِنْ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ; you will learn the rulings of Sharī'ah regarding Zakāh and Ṣadaqah and be inspired to act accordingly. Here is a Madanī incident to enhance one's admiration to Dawat-e-Islami.

### 33. A Korean comes into fold of Islam

A Madanī Qāfilāh of the devotees of Rasūl travelled to a locality in Korea. Approaching the Islamic brothers, a non-Muslim Korean national asked them if they were Muslims. The brothers replied, ‘الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ we are Muslims.’ He then asked as to what they were wearing on their heads. They politely explained to him that they were wearing turbans, a dignified Sunnah of the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. He then inquired about the beard. Again the brothers replied that it was also a dignified Sunnah of the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.

Inspired, the Korean national then said, ‘I had only read about Islam in books but had not seen anyone practise it. This is for the first time that I have witnessed Islam personified. This has impressed me a lot. Kindly, make me a Muslim.’ By the grace of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, the non-Muslim embraced Islam by the blessing of beholding the gleaming turbans and beards of the devotees of Rasūl of the Madanī Qāfilāh.

*Un kā Dīwānah ‘Imāmah aur zulf-o-rīsh mayn  
Wāh! Daykhō to sahī lagtā hay kitnā shāndār*

*How dignified looks the devotee of the Rasūl  
With a beard on his face and a turban on his head*

Dear Islamic brothers! Muslims today have adopted a wicked lifestyle. It is very sad that Muslims’ attire and appearance reflect the filthy culture of the non-Muslims. Do not be deceived by satanic whispers that people will stay away from you if you wear a turban or have a beard. In fact, it is not the turban or beard; it is one’s misbehaviour, fast-talking and immoral character that make people stay away from him. You should therefore adhere to the Sunnah and become a reflection of it. Reform your character, keep your tongue in control, and be courteous and polite. By doing this, you will see how people come closer to you.

In the incident above, you have just heard how the Sunnah-Inspiring dress and the politeness of the devotees of Rasūl inspired a non-Muslim to revert to Islam. Here is another incident that further illustrates the blessings [Barakah] of travelling in the Madanī Qāfilāh.



### 34. Glowing faces led to embracing Islam

In 1425 A.H. (January 2005), the Nigrān of Dawat-e-Islami's Markazī Majlis-e-Shūrā and a few members of Majlis Berūn-e-Mulk [committee for foreign countries] travelled with a Madanī Qāfilāh to South Africa from Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi [Pakistan]. The Qāfilāh went to see a land for the construction of Dawat-e-Islami's Madanī Markaz, Faizān-e-Madīnah. The brothers already present there at the site welcomed them with open arms. Inspired by seeing the glowing faces of the bearded and turbaned devotees of Rasūl, the owner of that piece of land, a non-Muslim, came forward to the Nigrān of Shūrā and said, 'Please make me Muslim.' He was immediately made to repent of unbelief and embrace Islam. Islamic brothers were overwhelmed with joy, and their chanting 'Allah, Allah' filled the air.

*Tū dā'rhī ba'rhā lay 'Imāmah saajā lay  
Hay achchā, nahīn hay burā Madanī Māḥaul  
Yaqīnan Muqaddar kā woḥ hay sikandar  
Jisay khayr say mil gayā Madanī Māḥaul*

*Wear beard and turban as part of your garment  
Very great, not bad is the Madanī environment  
Indeed fortunate is he who, by divine bestowment  
Has joined the Madanī environment*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### 35. Judge's dough

Shaykh Ṣāliḥ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ, the son of the Imām of millions of Ḥanābilites, Shaykh Sayyidunā Imām Aḥmad Bin Ḥanbal رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ, was the Qāḍī (Judge) of Isfahan, [Iran]. Once, Imām Aḥmad's servant prepared bread with the dough he had taken from the kitchen of his son, Shaykh Ṣāliḥ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ. When the servant served the bread to Imām Aḥmad Bin Ḥanbal رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ, the Shaykh asked as to why it was very soft. The servant replied that he had taken dough from the kitchen of his son who is the Qāḍī of Isfahan. The Shaykh said, 'Why did you take dough from his kitchen? Now, I will not consume this bread.' He then asked the servant to give the bread to some beggar and instructed him to inform

the beggar that the bread was prepared with the dough taken from a judge's house. Coincidentally, forty days passed but no beggar came. As a result, the bread went bad. The servant then fed the bread to the fish of the Tigris river. Since then, Shaykh Sayyidunā Imām Aḥmad Bin Ḥanbal رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ never ate any fish from that river. What magnificent level of piety the great Imām possessed! (*Taḥkīra-tul-Auliya*, pp. 197)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

Dear Islamic brothers! How pious and ascetic Shaykh Sayyidunā Imām Aḥmad Bin Ḥanbal رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ was! He abstained from consuming the bread that had come from the kitchen of his own son just because his son was a judge. Though the money earned by a judge is not Ḥarām, it is extremely difficult for a judge to uphold justice in an equitable way. Even if he is able to maintain justice equitably, a judge is a government employee who receives his salary from state-treasure that is unlikely to be free from unlawful money as the state-treasure is, sometimes, accumulated by unlawful and oppressive means.

Therefore, Shaykh Imām Aḥmad Bin Ḥanbal رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ did not eat the bread made from the dough of a judge. He even abstained from consuming fish from the Tigris river just because of an outside chance that the fish may have fed on that bread. This was indeed an immense level of the asceticism of Imām Aḥmad Bin Ḥanbal رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ.

### 36. Sainly miracle of Imām Aḥmad Bin Ḥanbal رَحْمَةُ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ

Shaykh Sayyidunā Imām Aḥmad Bin Ḥanbal رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ possessed a very high rank. It is stated that a woman's feet were paralyzed. She sent her son to the Shaykh رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ with a request to make Du'ā for her. When he heard of her condition, he made Wuḍū and began to offer Ṣalāh. The young lad returned home. When he knocked at the door of his home, he was amazed to see that it was his mother who had opened the door, and had recovered from paralysis by virtue of the Shaykh's Du'ā. (*Taḥkīra-tul-Auliya*, pp. 196) It is an act of great reward to respect the righteous and pious servants of Allah as stated in the following parable.

### 37. Reward of respecting the pious

A person saw a deceased man in his dream and asked as to how Allah ﷻ treated him. The deceased replied, ‘Allah ﷻ has forgiven me!’ The dreaming person asked, ‘Which deed led to your forgiveness?’ He replied, ‘Once Shaykh Sayyidunā Imām Aḥmad Bin Ḥanbal رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ was making Wuḍū at a riverbank where I was also sitting at a high place for making Wuḍū. When I noticed that the great Imām رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ was sitting downstream from me, I moved to a lower place out of respect. This deed of ‘treating the saint with respect’ was the cause for my absolution.’

May Allah ﷻ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### 38. Gold shoes

A renowned Muḥaddiṣh Shaykh Sayyidunā Muhammad Bin Khuzaymah رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, ‘I was deeply sad when Shaykh Sayyidunā Imām Abū ‘Abdullāh Aḥmad Bin Ḥanbal رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ passed away. One night I had a dream in which I saw him walk in a gracefully dignified manner. I asked him, ‘O Abū ‘Abdullāh! What kind of [walking] style is this?’ He replied, ‘Servants in Paradise walk like this.’ Then I asked him, مَا فَعَلَ اللهُ بِكَ ‘How did Allah ﷻ treat you?’ He replied, ‘Allah ﷻ has not only forgiven and crowned me but has also given me the shoes of gold. He ﷻ then said to me, ‘O Aḥmad! You have been blessed with all this because you declared the Quran as My (Allah’s) Words. Allah ﷻ further said, ‘Ask me the same Du’ā as you used to do in the world.’ I [Imām Aḥmad رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ] then made the Du’ā, ‘O my Allah ﷻ! Everything ...’ When I had only said these words, Allah ﷻ said, ‘Everything is provided for you.’ Upon this I said, ‘Everything is because of Your omnipotence.’ Allah Almighty ﷻ replied, ‘You have told the truth.’

Then I requested, ‘Yā Allah ﷻ! Forgive me without holding me accountable.’ Allah ﷻ said, ‘We have forgiven you!’ Then Allah ﷻ further said, ‘O Aḥmad! This is Paradise. Enter it.’ When I entered, I saw that Sayyidunā Sufyān Ṣaurī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْقَوِي had two wings whereby he was flying in Paradise from one date tree to another uttering these words,

‘All praise is for Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** who has made His promise come true and has made us inheritors of Paradise. We abide herein wherever we wish and the reward for the people who perform good deeds is indeed excellent.’ I asked him, ‘How is Shaykh Sayyidunā ‘Abdul Wahhāb Warrāq **عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّزَّاقِ**?’ He told me, ‘I left him at the sea of Nūr.’ I then inquired about Shaykh Sayyidunā Bishr Hāfi **عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْكَافِي**. He informed, ‘He is present in the court of Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**. In front of him is a dining-mat and Allah’s special attention is towards him and He **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** is telling him, ‘O the one who avoided foods and drinks in the world! Now eat and enjoy in this world.’ (*Sharḥ-us-Ṣudūr*, pp. 289)

May Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

### 39. Forgiveness on every lash of whip

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see? When pious people move from this world to the Hereafter after they had endured hardships for their religion, how graciously they are blessed by Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! The leader of thousands of Ḥanābilites<sup>1</sup>, Shaykh Sayyidunā Abū ‘Abdullāh Imām Aḥmad Bin Ḥanbal **رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ** faced up to severe agony and torture, just for upholding the truth.

Once the Abbasid caliph, Mu’taṣim Billāh ordered one of his executioners to whip Imām Aḥmad Bin Ḥanbal **رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ**. His back was covered in blood as whips rained down on his bare back. He was beaten so severely that even his skin came off. While being whipped, his pyjama started to slip, so he made Du’ā, ‘Yā Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! You know I am right (i.e. what I have stuck to is the truth). Save me from the unveiling of my Satr<sup>2</sup>.’ **الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! The pyjama did not slip any longer. The Imām then fainted. As long as he remained conscious, he would say on every lash of the whip, ‘I forgive Mu’taṣim.’

Later on, when he was asked as to why he forgave Mu’taṣim, he **رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ** replied, ‘Mu’taṣim is a descendant of Sayyidunā ‘Abbās **رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ**, an uncle of the Holy

<sup>1</sup> Followers of Ḥanbalī school of Islamic law, founded by Shaykh Sayyidunā Imām Aḥmad Bin Ḥanbal **رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ**.

<sup>2</sup> The area from below the navel to and including the knees. [Translator’s Notes]

Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. If it is announced on the Judgement Day that Aḥmad Bin Ḥanbal did not forgive the descendant of the uncle of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, I would feel very ashamed of it.’ (*Ma’dan-e-Akhlāq*, vol. 3, pp. 37-39)

Shaykh Sayyidunā Fuḍayl Bin ‘Iyāḍ رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has reported that Sayyidunā Aḥmad Bin Ḥanbal رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ was kept in captivity for 28 months (over two years). During this period, he used to be lashed every night till he fainted. He was lacerated by swords, and was trampled upon. Despite facing so many severe punishments he remained staunch [on his stance]. His steadfastness is really exemplary. (*Tabqāt-ul-Kubrā*, vol. 1, pp. 79)

Shaykh Sayyidunā Ḥāfiẓ Ibn Jauzī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْقَوِي has narrated from Muhammad Bin Ismā’il رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ that Imām Aḥmad Bin Ḥanbal عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ was lashed 80 such whips that would have made even an elephant scream if it had been lashed, but the patience of the Imām is really marvellous. (*Ma’dan-e-Akhlāq*, vol. 3, pp. 106)

*Taṛapnā is ṭarah bulbul, kay bāl-o-per na ḥilayn*

*Adab ḥay lāzmī shāḥaun kay āstānay kā*

*O nightingale! Writhe without moving your hair and wings  
Abiding by the manners of the courts of kings*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

#### 40. Thief instructed to be patient

During captivity, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ helped Imām Aḥmad Bin Ḥanbal رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ through a man named, Abul Ḥayṣam ‘Ayyār. One day when the Imām was brought to be lashed, Abul Ḥayṣam ‘Ayyār approached him and said, ‘O Aḥmad رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ! I am so-and-so thief, and I received eighteen thousand lashes so that I would confess to robbery and theft. I knew I was a liar but still I did not admit to my crimes. Your stand is lawful. Don’t get scared of these whips.’ From that day on, whenever the Imām felt pain because of being whipped he used to recall the words of that thief. Afterwards, the Imām رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ would always make Du’ā of mercy for him. (*Tabqāt-ul-Kubrā*, vol. 1, pp. 78-79)

Shaykh Sayyidunā Bishr Bin Ḥārīṣ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated: ‘He [i.e. the Imām رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ] was put in the furnace (i.e. jail) to be tested, and he came out as shining gold (because of his determination). (*Tabqāt-ul-Kubrā, vol. 1, pp. 80*)

### Bounties of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ on His Auliya رَحْمَتُهُمُ اللهُ تَعَالَى

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see? Allah’s special blessings are showered upon those who endure hardships in His path, with a smiling face. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ bestowed his bounties upon Shaykh Sayyidunā Bishr Ḥāfi عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى الكافي who adopted hunger and thirst to please Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ subduing his carnal desires.

Likewise, our Ghauṣ-e-A’zam, Shaykh Sayyidunā ‘Abdul Qādir Jilānī مُحَمَّدٌ سَيِّدُهُ الرَّبَّانِي also suppressed his carnal desires and was disinterested in foods and drinks. Imām Aḥmad Razā عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى, a devotee of Rasūl and a great saint, has written a couplet describing the bounties of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ upon Ghauṣ-e-A’zam, Shaykh Sayyidunā ‘Abdul Qādir Jilānī مُحَمَّدٌ سَيِّدُهُ الرَّبَّانِي.

*Qasmayn day day kay khilātā ḥay pilātā ḥay tujḥay*

*Piyārā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ tayrā, chāḥnay wālā tayrā*

*Rab عَزَّوَجَلَّ insists and feeds you mercifully*

*Your Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, who likes you graciously*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! In order to learn the knowledge of Sharī’ah and Sunnah, remain associated with the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. إِنَّ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. You will reap blessings in the worldly life as well as in the afterlife. Here is a faith-refreshing parable regarding the Madanī marvels of Dawat-e-Islami.

#### 41. Brain tumour cured

A brother from Balbahar in district Chandrapur, Maharashtra India, has explained in his own words how he joined the righteous Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. He has

stated, ‘When I was 7 years of age, my left eye got injured by a stone. Treatments eased the pain but my eyesight got weaker and weaker. Instead of learning a lesson from this injury, I became more heedless and started listening to music and going to dancing clubs.

As a result of committing these sins I had severe pain in my left eye. I was diagnosed with a brain tumour. We visited several hospitals for treatment but my condition worsened. My neck tilted to one side and it became difficult for me even to have meals. My family was very troubled because of my condition. Meanwhile, a Madanī Qāfilāh of Dawat-e-Islami arrived in our village. Delivering the call to righteousness, the Islamic brothers of the Madanī Qāfilāh invited all of our family’s male members to come and listen to the speech in a nearby Masjid. We all excused telling them our situation. The voice of the speech being delivered by the preacher in the Masjid was reaching our home, and we could all hear it clearly. My family members were very impressed by the speech and decided to attend the upcoming Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā’ in Durug. In the Ijtimā’ the speech was followed by an overwhelming Du’ā session. Having returned from the Ijtimā’, I got CT scan done, the CT scan report showed that there was no brain tumour, whereas previous reports had confirmed it. My family was so moved by this incident that they themselves adorned my head with a green turban.’

*‘Aṭāye Ḥabīb-e-Khudā صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ Madanī Māḥaul;*

*Ḥay faizān Ghauš-o-Razā رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى, Madanī Māḥaul*

*Ay bīmār-e- ‘iṣyān tū ā jā yahān per;*

*Gunāḥaun kī day gā dawā, Madanī Māḥaul*

*Sanwar jāye gī ākhirat إِنَّ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*

*Tum apnāye rakḥo sadā, Madanī Māḥaul*

*Gift of the Beloved Prophet is the Madanī environment  
Blessing of Ghauš and Razā is the Madanī environment*

*If you have the illness of sin,*

*You will get the treatment, come and join the Madanī environment*

*You will get absolution, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ willing,*

*Keep yourself attached to the Madanī environment*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 42. Awareness of heart feelings

Dātā Ganj Bakhsh Shaykh Sayyidunā ‘Alī Ḥajwayrī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, ‘I and two other friends of mine were on our way to visit Shaykh Ibn ‘Alā رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ, in his village called Ramllāh. During the journey, we decided that each one of us would keep a wish in heart. I wished that Shaykh Ibn ‘Alā رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ tell me the couplets and Du’ā of Ḥusayn Bin Manṣūr Ḥallāj رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ. My other friend wished that his ill spleen be cured, and the third one wished to eat halvah Ṣābūnī (a dessert).

When we arrived, the Shaykh had already got the couplets and Du’ā of Ḥusayn Bin Manṣūr Ḥallāj رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ written for me. He handed it to me as we walked in and then passed his hand over the abdomen of the other friend, curing his spleen. Then, addressing the third friend, he said, ‘Dessert is a fancy food of the kings but you are wearing the dress of the Sufis! Adopt one of the two.’ (*Kashf-ul-Mahjūb*, pp. 384)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

## 43. Did Ḥusayn Bin Manṣūr say ‘أَنَا الْحَقُّ’ [Anal-Ḥaqq]?

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see! By the grace of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, the pious saints can get aware of the inner feelings of a person as obvious from the above parable that Sayyidunā Shaykh Ibn ‘Alā رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ, without being informed by anyone, revealed the wish of Dātā Ganj Bakhsh ‘Alī Ḥajwayrī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ and that of his two other companions. Further, he fulfilled the desires of two while bestowed a Madanī pearl of advice upon the third one.

This parable also portrays Ḥusayn Bin Manṣūr Ḥallāj رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ in a positive manner. There is a widespread misconception that he had said أَنَا الْحَقُّ [Anal-Ḥaqq] literally translated as ‘I am Haqq (God).’ Removing this misconception, A’lā Ḥaḍrat, Imām-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat, Maulānā Shāḥ Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated: ‘Shaykh Sayyidunā Ḥusayn Bin Manṣūr Ḥallāj رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ was popularly known as ‘Manṣūr’ but this is his father’s name. His name is Ḥusayn. He was from amongst the greatest saints. One of his sisters was higher than him, by several ranks, in sainthood and gnosis. She used to go to the jungle in the later part of the night and occupy herself with the remembrance of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.



One night he woke up and did not find her in home. He became suspicious. The next night he pretended to be sleeping and as usual his sister got up in the middle of the night and went on her way. He quietly followed her. He saw that a rubies goblet descended from the sky attached to a gold chain. When it reached close to her lips, she started to drink from it. Ḥusayn Bin Manṣūr Ḥallāj رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ was anxious to have some of this heavenly beverage, so he called out spontaneously, ‘Sister! By Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, leave some for me.’ She left a sip for him. As soon as he drank that sip, he started hearing a call from every plant and herb, from every wall and door, ‘Who is more deserving of being killed in Our path?’ He started replying أَنَا لَأَحَقُّ (Anā La-Aḥaqq) that is ‘*Certainly, it is me who is the most deserving.*’

People misheard it as أَنَا الْحَقُّ ‘Anal-Ḥaqq’ [I am Ḥaqq (God)] and assumed that he had claimed divinity. This phrase (i.e. claiming to be God) is a statement of Kufr and proclamation of such a phrase by a Muslim is apostasy. Punishment for apostasy is death penalty. It is stated in *Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī* that the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Kill the one who converts from his [Islamic] faith.’ (*Fatāwā Razawīyyah (Jadīd), vol. 26, pp. 400*)

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Associating oneself with the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami and travelling in Madanī Qāfilahs is an excellent way to rectify one’s beliefs and deeds.

صَلُّوْا عَلَيَّ الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ

#### 44. I was alcoholic and thief

An Islamic brother from Bombay, India has stated: ‘I had become addicted to drinking and gambling from a very young age. I used to be considered a master of smuggling diamonds and gold into the country. Some Islamic brothers of Dawat-e-Islami would hold a brief religious speech Ijtimā’, every Friday, in our area. My mother would ask me to attend it, but I would turn a deaf ear to her. Once due to the individual effort of my mother I attended the speech during which I liked the preacher’s manner of delivering the speech but could not comprehend it. After the speech the preacher approached me and, making individual effort, tried to convince me to attend the Sunnah-Inspiring weekly Ijtimā’ in ‘Govandi’, a suburb of Bombay city; I agreed.

At the night of the Ijtimā' I went to a bar with some of my friends who all ordered wine but I did not feel like drinking that night. So, I just ordered a soft drink. My friends looked at me with surprise. I explained to them that someone had invited me to an Ijtimā' and I have to go over there to attend a sermon. Upon hearing this my friends burst into laughter. [One of them said,] 'My friend, this is not the month of Muḥarrām. Sermons are held in Muḥarrām. I think someone has played a joke on you.' I was also rather dubious but decided that I would go and if there is no Ijtimā' I would just come back. I came out of the bar, got into a rickshaw and went straight to the Ijtimā'. The overwhelming Du'ā of the Ijtimā' made me burst into tears. I repented of all my sins tearfully. After the Ijtimā', making individual effort, a preacher persuaded me to travel with a Madanī Qāfilaḥ.

أَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, I had the privilege of travelling with the devotees of Rasūl in a Madanī Qāfilaḥ. During the Madanī Qāfilaḥ, I made intentions to grow a beard on my face and to wear a turban. I quit the company of the drunkards and gamblers and joined the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. I also had an eye disease, which made me feel as if I had a piece of grit in my eye. Doctors could not treat my disease. أَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, By the blessings of the Madanī environment I was cured from this ailment as well.'

*Chōro may-naushiyān, mat bako gāliyān*

*Āo taubaḥ karayn, Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*Ay sharābī tū ā, ā jūārī tū ā*

*Chūtayn bad 'ādatayn, Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*Avoid abusing and give up drinking*

*Let's all repent; travel with Qāfilaḥ*

*Alcoholics come, gamblers you join too*

*To rid your bad habits; travel with Qāfilaḥ*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Keep calling others to travel with Qāfilaḥ

Dear Islamic brothers! By the blessing of a Sunnah-Inspiring speech and the individual effort of a preacher of Dawat-e-Islami, an alcoholic and a gambler repented of his sins

and joined the Madanī environment by virtue of travelling with Madanī Qāfilaḥ. You should also keep inviting others to travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥs.

In the parable above you heard about an alcoholic. Regretfully, there are many Muslims who are addicted to drinking. While we are at it, let me describe the religious and worldly perils of drinking [and alcoholism].

### Punishment of one sip of alcohol

The Beloved and Blessed Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has sent me as a mercy and guide for all the worlds. I have been sent to wipe out musical instruments and the practices of (pre-Islamic era of) ignorance. My Rab عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Mighty and Majestic, swears by His glory and greatness, ‘(If) any servant of Mine drinks even a single sip of alcohol, I will make him drink the like of it, from the boiling water of Hell, and (if) any servant of Mine abstains from drinking alcohol out of My fear, I shall give him the drink (of pure wine) in Paradise, in the company of good friends.’ (*Mu’jam Kabīr, vol. 8, pp. 197, Hadīṣ 7803 & 7804*)

### 45. Not being able to recite Kalimah

Dear Islamic brothers! It is feared that those who drink alcohol and play chess might not be able to recite Kalimah at the time of their death. Listen to two parables in this context.

Shaykh ‘Allāmah Muhammad Bin Aḥmad Ḥaḥābī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْقَوِي has stated, ‘A man used to remain in the company of alcoholics. When he was on his deathbed, someone tried to make him recite the Kalimah by reminding him but he replied, ‘You drink and give me some too.’ مَعَآذَ اللهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, That person died without reciting Kalimah. [Imagine, this is the terrible consequence of just adopting the company of drinkers, so what would be the doom of those who drink themselves!] (*Mu’jam Kabīr, pp. 103*)

### 46. Nuisance of chess playing

A chess player who was close to his death was advised to recite Kalimah, but he replied, ‘Your king!’, and then passed away. (*Mu’jam Kabīr, pp. 103*)

## Medical harms of alcohol

Dear Islamic brothers! The prohibition of alcohol by Islam contains countless physical and spiritual benefits. Even non-Muslims are admitting its ill-effects. Therefore, a non-Muslim researcher comments that though the human body is immune to the detrimental effects of alcohol in the beginning and the drinker enjoys it, after some time the immunity system of the body is irreparably damaged, causing the harmful effects of alcohol appear permanently. Alcohol harms the liver the most, causing it to shrink. The kidneys are also badly affected, which eventually leads to their failure. Further, heavy drinking also causes the swelling of the brain and nerves. As a result, the nerves weaken and lose functioning. Alcohol drinking also causes swelling of the stomach and weakens the bones.

Alcohol also causes severe deficiency of vitamins in the body, especially of vitamin B and C. If a drinker is a smoker as well, then the harms of alcohol are even worse, giving rise to the danger of high blood pressure, stroke and heart attack. A heavy drinker constantly suffers from tiredness, headaches, nausea and extreme thirst. If alcohol is drunk in a large quantity, it could cause the heart and the lungs to fail, which causes sudden death.

*Gar āye sharābī, mitay ḥar kharābī  
 Chaḥḥāye gā aysā nashaḥ, Madanī Māḥaul  
 Agar chaur dakū bhī ā jāyāin gey to  
 Sudḥar jāyāin gey gar milā, Madanī Māḥaul  
 Namāzayn jo parḥtay nahīn, un ko lārayb  
 Namāzī ḥay daytā banā, Madanī Māḥaul*

*If drunkards come, even they will get reformed;  
 Such is the intoxication of the Madanī environment  
 If bandits, thieves join;  
 They'll turn good, in the Madanī environment  
 Those who do not pray;  
 Certainly convert to Muḥallī, in the Madanī environment*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 47. A blind drinker

I<sup>1</sup> have distinctly remembered that [in Joria Bazaar, Bāb-ul-Madīnah Karachi] there was a young labourer who was very humorous and funny. He was known for his strong build and fast-talking. Then he got blind and started begging. Afterwards, it turned out that he was an alcoholic and once he drank some spoiled [putrid] alcohol, which resulted in his blindness.

*Kar lay taubaḥ aur tū mat pī sharāb  
Ḥaun geyn warnah do jahān tayray kharāb  
Jo juwā khaylay, piye nādān sharāb  
Qabr-o-ḥashr-o-nār mayn pāye ‘azāb*

*Repent, and quit drinking;  
Or your worlds will be hurting;  
Gambling and drinking alcohol;  
Lead to torment of Hell for body and soul*

صَلُّوْا عَلَی الْحَبِیْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَی مُحَمَّدٍ

## 48. Cloth was woven by itself

Shaykh Sayyidunā Aḥmad Naḥarvānī قُدِّسَ سِرُّهُ الرَّبَّانِي، a disciple of Shaykh Sayyidunā Qāḍī Ḥamīduddīn Nāgorī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْقَوِي، was a saint of high spiritual rank. Shaykh Sayyidunā Bahāuddīn Zakariyyā Multānī قُدِّسَ سِرُّهُ الرَّبَّانِي was seldom impressed by anyone but he has remarked that if the devotional practices of Shaykh Sayyidunā Aḥmad Naḥarvānī قُدِّسَ سِرُّهُ الرَّبَّانِي were weighed, they would be equal to the worships of ten Sufis.

Shaykh Sayyidunā Aḥmad Naḥarvānī قُدِّسَ سِرُّهُ الرَّبَّانِي used to weave clothes for his livelihood. Sayyidunā Shaykh Naṣīruddīn Maḥmūd عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْعَبْدُ has reported that while weaving cloth at his home, at times, Shaykh Naḥarvānī قُدِّسَ سِرُّهُ الرَّبَّانِي would be overwhelmed by divine-remembrance. Whenever he got into this overwhelming spiritual state, the cloth would continue to weave by itself.

<sup>1</sup> [The author, Amīr-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat دَاعِيَتَ بَرَكَاتِهِ الْعَالِيَةِ]

Once his Murshid Shaykh Sayyidunā Qāḍī Ḥamīduddīn Nāgorī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي came to meet him. While departing, his Murshid asked, ‘Aḥmad! For how long will you continue to do this work [of weaving]?’ Saying this, he left. Shaykh Sayyidunā Aḥmad Naḥarvānī قُدِّسَ سِرُّهُ الرَّبَّانِي immediately got up to turn off the weaving machine but his hand got caught in it and broke. After this incident he quit weaving altogether and devoted himself to divine worship. His blessed shrine is a source of blessing and enlightenment in Badaun Sharīf, India.

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

#### 49. Watermelon seller

Dear Islamic brothers! Scholars and saints have always been present amongst the Muslims from every race and occupation and this process will continue till the Judgement Day. Divine bounty is not limited to any one nation or race. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ blesses whomever He عَزَّوَجَلَّ wills. Several saints are always present on the earth, and the affairs of the world carry on by virtue of their blessings.

Someone once complained to Shaykh Sayyidunā Shāḥ ‘Abdul ‘Azīz Muḥaddīš Dīhlvī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي, ‘Why are the affairs of Delhi in disorder these days?’ He replied, ‘These days the Abdāl [i.e. spiritual leader of Delhi] is a sluggish and easy going person.’ The complainer asked, ‘Who is he?’ He replied, ‘He is so-and-so watermelon seller in such-and-such market.’ That person visited the Abdāl who was selling watermelons. He requested the Abdāl to cut a watermelon and give him a slice [as if to taste it before purchasing] but rejected it having tasted. Then he asked for another slice. The man kept on doing so until he wasted so many melons. Despite the loss of several melons, the Abdāl did not utter any word of complaint or resentment.

After some time, the same person noticed that the affairs of Delhi were well-organized. He inquired about the current Abdāl. The Shaykh informed, ‘The current Abdāl is a water seller at ‘Chāndnī Chowk’ and receives a Chaḥdām<sup>1</sup> for every glass he sells.’ This man

<sup>1</sup> A Chaḥdām is a quarter of a penny. [Translator’s Note]

went to the Abdāl with a Chaḥdām and asked for a glass of water. The Abdāl gave him the water but he dropped the glass of water and asked for another. The Abdāl asked, ‘Do you have another Chaḥdām?’ The man said, ‘No!’ The Abdāl slapped him on the head and remarked, ‘Have you thought that I am also like that watermelon-seller!’ (*Sachchī Hikāyāt*, vol. 3, pp. 97)

May Allah ﷺ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Spiritual rulers

Dear Islamic brothers! Saints رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى are the spiritual rulers who, by the bounties of Allah ﷺ, can get aware of the unseen matters [Ghayb]. It is not essential that every saint [Walī] is famous. These people are found in virtually every class of society. Sometimes, a saint is a common labourer, a vegetable or fruit seller, a trader or an employee, watchman or a mason. Not everyone can recognize them. Therefore, we should not look down on any Muslim. Some saints are associated with a ‘spiritual system’ as stated in the following account.

## Three hundred & fifty six saints of Allah

Shaykh Sayyidunā Ibn Mas’ūd رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘On earth there are three hundred such servants of Allah whose hearts (spiritually) stay over the heart of Sayyidunā Adam عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام. Similarly, the hearts of forty such pious servants of Allah are on the heart of Sayyidunā Mūsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام. Further, the hearts of seven pious servants of Allah (spiritually) stay on the heart of Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام. Likewise, the hearts of five are on the heart of Sayyidunā Jibrāīl عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام while the hearts of three are on the heart of Sayyidunā Mikāīl عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام. The heart of one of such persons is on the heart of Sayyidunā Isrāfīl عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام.

When anyone of them passes away, Allah ﷺ replaces the deceased one with anyone from the group of the three. If anyone from the group of the three passes away, Allah ﷺ

replaces the deceased one by anyone from the group of the five. If anyone from the group of the five passes away, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ appoints anyone from the group of the seven. If anyone from the group of the seven passes away, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ appoints any one from the group of the forty and, if anyone from the group of the forty passes away, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ replaces the deceased one by anyone from the group of the three hundred. If anyone from the three hundred pious men of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ passes away, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ appoints anyone from common people in place of the deceased one. Through them, people get life, death and rains. Through their blessing plants grow and disasters are warded off.’

Shaykh Sayyidunā Ibn Mas’ūd رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ was asked, ‘How do people get life and death through them?’ He رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ replied, ‘They make Du’ā for increase in the Ummaḥ so the Ummaḥ increases in numbers. They make Du’ā against the tyrants thus the tyrants’ power is broken. They ask for rain, so it rains, and the earth sprouts out vegetation for people. [Through their supplications] different disasters are averted from people.’ (*Hilyat-ul-Auliya*, vol. 1, pp. 40, Ḥadīṣ 16)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

## Abdāl

Shaykh Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Bin ‘Alī Ḥakīm Tirmizī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَوْلَانَوِي has narrated from Sayyidunā Abū Dardā رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ, ‘Without doubt, the Prophets عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَام were the ‘Awtād’ of the earth. After all the Prophets عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَام departed from the world, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ made a group of people from the Ummaḥ of Aḥmad as Prophets’ successors who are called ‘Abdāl’ [رَجْمُهُمُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى]. These people are greater than others not only because of their fasts, Ṣalāḥ, devotional invocations and glorification of their Creator عَزَّوَجَلَّ but also because of their superior character, piety, truthfulness, asceticism, righteous intentions, protection of their hearts from the hatred of Muslims, tolerance for the attainment of divine pleasure, patience, wisdom, humility without helplessness, and because of their goodwill towards all Muslims. Thus they are the successors of the Prophets عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَام.

Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has chosen them for His Being and for granting them knowledge and His pleasure. Those are forty Ṣiddīqīn. Amongst them are 30 such Ṣiddīqīn whose trust in Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is similar to the trust of the Prophet Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm عَلَيْهِ الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَام on عَالِي نَبِيِّنَا وَعَالِيهِمُ الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَام in



Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. By the blessings of these Abdāls disaster are averted, hardships of people are eased, rains shower, and sustenance is granted. Before anyone of them dies, another is appointed by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. They neither curse anyone, nor do they hurt or beat their subordinates. They don't consider anyone inferior. Further, they are not jealous of those who are higher than them in ranks, nor do they are greedy for worldly things. Furthermore, they do not adopt silence to show off, nor are they arrogant and they do not display their humbleness for ostentation.

They are the nicest people to talk to and are more ascetic when it comes to subduing their Nafs. Generosity is an innate part of their character. They always refrain from all such acts disliked by saints. They are not fickle such that one day they are very pious and the next day they are totally heedless, but rather they are steadfast in their state [of devotion]. These Abdāls have a special [spiritual] connection with Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. Neither the windstorm nor the fastest horses can catch up to them. Their hearts rise enthusiastically towards the sky for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.' Sayyidunā Abū Dardā رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ then recited this verse:

أُولَئِكَ حِزْبُ اللَّهِ ۗ أَلَا إِنَّ حِزْبَ اللَّهِ هُمُ الْمُفْلِحُونَ ﴿٢٢﴾

**This is the fold of Allah. Do you hear? The fold of Allah is successful.**

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 28, Sūrah Al-Mujādalah, verse 22)*

The narrator asked Abū Dardā رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ, 'Which of the traits you have just described is the hardest for me to adopt? And how would I come to know that I have achieved it?' He رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ explained, 'You will be in the middle ranks when you dislike the worldly things. When you hate the materialistic worldly things, you will feel the love of the Hereafter. The more you distance yourself from worldly matters, the deeper love of the Hereafter will develop in your heart and then you will be able to distinguish between beneficial things and harmful ones.' He رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ further added, 'In divine-knowledge, whoever has a sincere quest is granted correctness in his deeds and speech and is protected by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. This is affirmed in His Book (the Holy Quran).' Then the companion رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ recited this verse:

إِنَّ اللَّهَ مَعَ الَّذِينَ اتَّقَوْا وَالَّذِينَ هُمْ مُحْسِنُونَ ﴿١٢٨﴾

Indeed, Allah ﷻ is with those who fear and do good.

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 14, Sūrah An-Nahl, verse 128)

He رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ continued, ‘When we saw this verse (in the Holy Quran), we realized that there is nothing more delightful than seeking the pleasure of Allah.’ (Nawādir-ul-Uṣūl, pp. 168)

May Allah ﷻ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 50. Pleas of hungry religious students

Famous Muḥaddiṣīn Shaykh Sayyidunā Imām Ṭabarānī, Shaykh Sayyidunā ‘Allāmah Ibn-ul-Maqrī and Sayyidunā Abush-Shaykh رَحِمَهُمُ اللهُ تَعَالَى used to acquire Islamic knowledge in the holy city of Madīnah رِزْقَهَا اللهُ شَرْقًا وَتَغْطِيهَا. Once, they were faced with severe starvation. They all started fasting, but the pangs of hunger left them weak and exhausted. So finally they went to visit the sacred grave of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and pleaded, ‘Yā Rasūlallāh رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ، صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ، ‘الْجُوعُ’ [that is, O Prophet of Allah! Hunger]! Having said this Sayyidunā Imām Ṭabarānī رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ remained seated in the blessed shrine and said, ‘I will not get up from here unless I either get food or meet my death at this [sanctified] place.’

*Mayn in kay dar per paṛā rahūn gā*

*Paṛay hī rehṇay say kām hogā*

*Nigāh-e-rahmat zarūr hogī*

*Ṭa’ām kā intizām hogā*

*I will keep staying at his court  
As staying will remove my difficulty  
I will be blessed with merciful sight  
And food will be arranged for me*

Shaykh Sayyidunā ‘Allāmah Ibn-ul-Maqrī and Sayyidunā Abush-Shaykh رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى returned to their house. After a little while, there was a knock on the door. As they answered, there was an ‘Alawī saint and his two slaves with food in their hands. Explaining, he said, ‘You have complained about your hunger in the court of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has ordered me in my dream to bring food for you. Therefore, whatever I could arrange right away, I have brought for you. Please accept this.’ (Tazkira-tul-Ḥuffāz, vol. 3, pp. 121)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

*Ḥar ṭaraf Madīnay mayn bhīr̄ hay faqīron kī*

*Aik daynay wālā hay kul jahān suwālī hay*

*Beggars come to Madīnah*

*Everywhere you see them, flocking*

*There is one distributor*

*The whole world is lined up, begging*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Pleas are heard by the Holy Prophet ﷺ

Dear Islamic brothers! We have just learned that our saints endured immense hardships to acquire religious knowledge. They starved, yet diligently and zealously, compiled their works and writings and left them for us, as a bouquet of flowers. Woe, but sadly today, Muslims are not interested in gaining any benefit from these volumes of works. Our saints were enthusiastic about accumulating the treasure of righteous deeds for their Hereafter but most of today’s Muslims are only obsessed about accumulating worldly wealth.

From the above parable we have also learnt that when our saints were confronted with adversities, they would wholeheartedly plead the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ for help. The pleas emanating from the depth of the heart, are always heard by our Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. My master and a true devotee of Rasūl, A’lā Ḥaḍrat Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى writes in *Ḥadāiq-e-Bakhshish*:

*Wallāh* صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ *woh* *sūn layn geyn faryād ko poḥanchayn gey*  
*Itmā bhī to ḥo koī jo ‘Āh’ karay dil say*

*By Allah* صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ *will hear and come to comfort;*  
*Should someone sigh ‘Ah’ from his heart*

By the grace of Allah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, our Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ heard the pleas of his hungry devotees and immediately aided them by sending food.

*Dar-e-Rasūl* صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ *say ay Rāz kyā nahīn miltā?*  
*Koī palat kay na khālī gayā Madīnay say*

*O Rāz! What is not given by beloved* صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ *?*  
*No one left Madīnah empty handed!*

Dear Islamic brothers! One of the ways of acquiring religious knowledge is to travel with the devotees of Rasūl in the Madanī Qāfilaḥs of Dawat-e-Islami. In addition to the acquisition of knowledge, one's worldly problems are also often resolved [by such travels].

## 51. Hepatitis C cured

A man was confined to bed with Hepatitis C. Doctors had declared his disease incurable. His son travelled with the devotees of Rasūl in the Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilaḥ of Dawat-e-Islami and made sincere Du'ā for his ailing father. When he returned from the Madanī Qāfilaḥ he was overjoyed to see that his father had recovered from his disease and was strolling happily.

*Bāp bīmār ḥo, sakht bayzār ḥo*  
*Pāye gā ṣiḥḥatayn, Qāfilay mayn chalo*  
*Wa ḥo bāb-e-karam, dūr ḥaun sārāy gham*  
*Phir say khushiyān milayn, Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*Father is ailing, or upset wearily;*  
*Will recover and heal! Travel with Qāfilaḥ*  
*The door of mercy will open removing worry and tension;*  
*Happiness will be regained, travel with Qāfilaḥ*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 52. An enlightened baker

Shaykh Sayyidunā Saḥal Bin ‘Abdullāh Tustarī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي once told his disciples that a certain baker in Basra was a saint. One of the Shaykh’s disciples travelled to Basra to meet that saint. Reaching Basra, he located that baker’s shop and when he got there, he found the saint baking bread in a clay oven. To protect his beard from fire, the saint had covered it with a piece of cloth. (Back then, almost all Muslim men grew beards and it was a common practice for bakers to cover their beards for safety). The Shaykh’s disciple thought that if the baker were a saint, he would not need to protect his beard from fire. He then approached the baker, made Salām and wished to talk. Replying to his Salām, the baker, who was enlightened with spiritual insight [Kashf], said, ‘You looked down on me, so now you cannot benefit from my words.’ Saying this, the baker refused to converse with him. (*Ar-Risāla-tul-Qushayriyyah*, pp. 363)

May Allah ﷺ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 53. A saint رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ in rags

Dear Islamic brothers! The foregoing parable clearly shows that it is not necessary at all for a saint to be famous, wear unusually attractive clothes and turban and have a large number of disciples & devotees. Allah ﷺ favours whomever He ﷺ wills. Allah ﷺ has concealed His saints amongst His servants. Therefore, we should treat every pious person with respect as we do not know who a saint is!

Once I [the author] was travelling with the devotees of Rasūl in a Madanī Qāfilaḥ of Dawat-e-Islami. A beardless, thin and unattractive boy was sitting near us. Dressed in simple clothes, he was lost in his thoughts.

The train stopped at a station for two minutes. Getting off the train, the boy sat on one of the benches at the station. We all began to offer Ṣalāt-ul-‘Aṣr with Jamā’at. We had hardly offered just one Rak’at when we heard the whistle [as the train was about to leave]. People started shouting that the train was leaving. We discontinued our Ṣalāḥ and were

about to dash to board the train when this boy got up and strictly signalled to me to continue Ṣalāh. We again started our Jamā'at.

Amazingly, the train stood there until we had finished our Ṣalāh and boarded back on the train. That boy was still sitting there, gazing around, as our train left the station. I reckoned that perhaps he was from amongst those who remain lost in spiritual meditation. He may have held back the train with his spiritual powers.

May Allah ﷻ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

### Three concealed in three

Spiritual successor of A'lā Ḥaḍrat, Sayyidunā Abū Yūsuf Muhammad Sharīf Kotlavī ﷻ has narrated: 'Allah ﷻ has concealed three things in three other things:

1. His pleasure in His obedience.
2. His displeasure in His disobedience.
3. His friends among His servants.'

He ﷻ has further stated, 'Therefore, we should do each and every good deed because we do not know as to which deed would please Him. Similarly, we should avoid each and every sin because we do not know which sin would displease Him, no matter how minor it seems to be. For example, using someone else's toothpick (without permission) or using one's neighbour's soil without permission, don't seem to be the matters of concern, but it is possible that the wrath of Allah ﷻ be concealed in them. Therefore, one should take care even in such apparently-minor-looking matters.'

*(Akhlaq-uṣ-Ṣāliḥīn, pp. 56)*

Dear Islamic brothers! In order to plant the seeds of devotion to the saints of Allah in your heart, stay associated with the Madanī environment that is full of the blessings of saints. Regularly attend Dawat-e-Islami's weekly Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā' held in your city and then see how it effects you. Here is a summary of an incident highlighting the benefits of the Ijtimā' to inspire you to attend it.

## 54. I got rid of wicked habits

A young man from Bāb-ul Madīnah, Karachi has stated: ‘I was arrogant because of my good physique and young age. I used to get my clothes tailored according to the latest fashions and trends. I would ride the bus to college, but would not pay the fare. When the money collector asked me to pay the fare I would quarrel with him. Loafing around all night and gambling away money were some of the wicked habits of mine. Sins had become a part of my character. My parents who often used to advise me had also become disappointed. My mother would weep and supplicate for me [but I did not care].

An Islamic brother would casually invite me to attend the weekly Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā’, but I would turn a deaf ear. Once, on the night of the Ijtimā’, he politely insisted, ‘Today you will have to go with me.’ I tried to excuse but he was persistent. The next thing I knew, he stopped a rickshaw and requested me to go with him. Finally, I yielded to his perseverance and got in the rickshaw. We went to Jāmi’ Masjid Gulzār-e-Ḥabīb, the first Madanī Markaz of Dawat-e-Islami.

When the lights were switched off, for Ḍikr and Du’ā session, I got up to leave thinking that the Ijtimā’ had ended. Little did I know that staying for that session would prove to be a turning point in my life. The Islamic brother, my well-wisher, explained to me the situation and made me stay. During Ḍikr, the uproar of the rhythmic chanting had a deep impact on me. I swear by Allah **عَدَّوَجَلَّ**! I had neither heard nor seen such spirituality in my entire life. This was followed by an inspiring Du’ā. All one could hear were the sobbing and weeping sounds of the attendees. Even a hard-hearted person like me burst into tears. I repented of my past sins and joined the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami.’

*Tumḥayn lutf ā jāye gā zindagī kā  
Qarīb ā kay daykḥo żarā, Madanī Māḥaul  
Tanazzul kay geḥray gaḥḥay mayn thāy un kī  
Taraqqī kā bā’iṣ banā, Madanī Māḥaul  
Yaqīnan muqaddar kā woḥ ḥay sikandar  
Jisay khayr say mil gayā, Madanī Māḥaul*

*Enjoy the real taste of life;  
Come close and see, the Madanī environment  
Those who were in deep pits;  
Were set back on track by the Madanī environment  
Indeed fortunate is he who, by divine bestowment  
Has joined the Madanī environment*

## First Madanī Markaz of Dawat-e-Islami

Dear Islamic brothers! The above incident is of the beginning era of Dawat-e-Islami. When we started the Madanī work of Dawat-e-Islami in 1401 A.H., we did not have a suitable place where we could conduct our weekly Ijtimā'. During that time, I<sup>1</sup> would personally visit different scholars and Shaykhs of Aḥl-e-Sunnat, in Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi [Pakistan] and request them for their support and cooperation with Dawat-e-Islami. I had a passion and an obsession to establish a broad network of righteous Madanī working for the protection of the faith of the Muslims and reform of their characters and deeds. My zealous enthusiasm can be best reflected in these words: **'I must strive to reform myself and people of the entire world, إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.'**

Anyway, in this context, I visited the eloquent orator of Pakistan, and a true devotee of Rasūl, 'Allāmah Maulānā Al-Ḥāfiẓ Ash-Shāh Muhammad Shafi' Okārvī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي at his residence. When I informed him about Dawat-e-Islami, he was extremely delighted and handed me a personally signed letter, advocating the cause of Dawat-e-Islami. His devotion for [the propagation of] Maslak [doctrine] of Aḥl-e-Sunnat is highly commendable! He was gracious enough to offer the Jāmi' Masjid Gulzār-e-Ḥabīb for our weekly Ijtimā' without being asked for it. This Masjid is located in the heart of Karachi and was managed under his supervision. Thus, Jāmi' Masjid Gulzār-e-Ḥabīb became the first Madanī Markaz of Dawat-e-Islami.

For several years, during his life and even after his demise, we conducted our weekly Ijtimā' at this Masjid. The number of the devotees of Rasūl kept growing day by day, overflowing the Masjid with the attendees. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ provided the means. With the diligence of Islamic brothers we collected almost 22.5 million Pakistani rupees in donation

<sup>1</sup> [The author, Amīr-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat دَامَتْ بَرَكَاتُهُمُ الْعَالِيَه]



and purchased about 10,000 square yards [over 2 acres] of land, near the old Sabzi Mandi, Bāb-ul-Madīnah Karachi. Then we further collected millions in donation to construct the magnificent global Madanī Markaz of Dawat-e-Islami [‘Ālamī Madanī Markaz] which includes a grand splendid Masjid, several offices to run Madanī affairs, and another building for Jāmi’a-tul-Madīnah [an Institution for learning Islamic sciences run by Dawat-e-Islami]. From here thousands of Muslims avail blessings of Madīnah as the mercy of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ showers over Faīzān-e-Madīnah.

*Sunnat kī bahār āyī Faīzān-e-Madīnah mayn*

*Raḥmat kī ghāiā chāī Faīzān-e-Madīnah mayn*

*The spring of Sunnah has arrived in Faīzān-e-Madīnah;  
The clouds of mercy are all around Faīzān-e-Madīnah*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 55. Parable of ‘the orator of Pakistan’

The orator of Pakistan, Maulānā Muhammad Shafī’ Okārvī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي was an extraordinary devotee of Rasūl. In 1418 A.H., a resident of Madīnah city, Hājī Ghulām Shabbīr told me the following faith-refreshing incident. Once the respectable Shaykh Sayyid Khurshīd Aḥmad Shāh told him that the orator of Pakistan Maulānā Muhammad Shafī’ Okārvī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي once met him in tears, while they were in Madīnah, and requested, ‘Will you accompany me to the sacred grave [of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ]? I have to ask forgiveness from our Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ!’

When asked about this, he replied, ‘Yesterday in the holy Masjid of Rasūlullāh صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, a disrespectful speaker blasphemed the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ so I reprimanded him. Matters got out of hand and his supporters came and treated me harshly. Because of this harshness I was deeply disheartened. At night, the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ blessed me with his vision in dream and said, ‘You could not even bear little harshness for me!’ Maulānā Shafī’ Okārvī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي further explained, ‘The thing is, I felt a little pride in my heart and considered my insult beneath my dignity. Therefore, the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ cautioned me. Now I want to go in the

court of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and beg forgiveness for my doubtfulness.’

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 56. Help from the Holy Prophet ﷺ

!سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ The true devotees are treated with great indulgence! We have learned from the above parable that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ is always aware of the thoughts and affairs of his devotees, by the powers vested in him by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ at times visits them in their dreams to assist them and to rectify their shortcomings. Let’s hear another enlightening narrative in this context:

Sayyidunā Shaykh Yūsuf Bin Ismā’il Nabḥānī حُدَيْسِ سِيْرَةِ الرَّبَّانِي has narrated a parable about a Ḥājī from Khorasan who would travel to Makkah for Hajj [pilgrimage], every year. After performing Hajj he would go to Madīnah where he used to visit an ‘Alawī saint, Shaykh Sayyidunā Ṭāḥir Bin Yaḥyā رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ and gift him some money. Once, a person who was jealous of Shaykh Ṭāḥir met the Khorasani Ḥājī and told him that he was just wasting his money by giving it to Shaykh Ṭāḥir رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ because the Shaykh spends all his gifted money inappropriately. Therefore, for the next two years, the Khorasani Ḥājī did not gift anything to the Shaykh. The third year, as he was making preparations for his pilgrimage, he beheld the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ in dream. The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said in admonition, ‘Regret on you! You have believed a jealous person and ended your kind behaviour with Ṭāḥir. Now make up for it and avoid cutting ties with him in future.’

That Ḥājī from Khorasan was deeply regretful to have formed a negative opinion against the Shaykh because of hearing just one side of the story. Therefore, when he reached Madīnah رَاوَاهَا اللهُ شَرَفًا وَتَعْظِيمًا, he went straight to visit the ‘Alawī Shaykh, Sayyidunā Ṭāḥir Bin Yaḥyā رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ. As soon as the Shaykh رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ saw that Khorasani Ḥājī, the Shaykh رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ said, ‘If the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ had not ordered you

to come, you were not prepared to meet me. Listening to only one side of the story from my opponent you formed a negative opinion and discontinued your generosity. You have come here today after the Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ admonished you in your dream!’

Overwhelmed by hearing this, the Khorasani Ḥājī asked in utter surprise, ‘Your grace! How do you come to know all this?’ He replied, ‘I have known it from the very first year and when you avoided me the second year as well, I was deeply dejected. Then the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ blessed me with his vision in my dream and consoled me. He also told me what he had told you in your dream.’

The Khorasani Ḥājī gifted a lot of money to the Shaykh رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ and kissed his hand and forehead. He then apologized to the Shaykh رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ for hurting him by forming a negative opinion about him as a result of hearing just one side of the story. (*Mulakhkhaṣan Hujjatullāhi-‘alal-‘Ālamīn*, pp. 571)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

### Avoid deciding until you have heard both sides of the story

Dear Islamic brothers! The foregoing parable shows that our Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ is well aware of the affairs of his followers. Sometimes he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ consoles the depressed, reforms the wrongdoers by blessing them with his vision in their dream, conveys call to righteousness, orders the sinners to repent and brings closer those who have grown apart [because of suspicions]. The Ḥājī from Khorasan indulged in suspicion because of listening to the talebearer and formed a negative opinion of the Shaykh, so the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ cautioned him in his dream.

We have also learnt the lesson that we should avoid tale-bearing and forming any opinion about others merely by listening to a one-sided story. Best course of action would be to completely avoid listening to anything negative about our fellow Muslims, unless Sharī’ah permits us to do so. In this way we can avoid several major sins and Ḥarām acts, leading to Hellfire, like backbiting, tale-telling, suspicion about others, laying false blames on others and hurting others’ feelings.

## Talebearer will not enter Paradise

The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Talebearer will not enter Paradise. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 4, pp. 115, Ḥadīṣ 6056*) And in another Ḥadīṣ it is stated: ‘Tale-bearing and malice will certainly take one to Hell.’ (*Attarḡhīb Wattarḡhīb, vol. 3, pp. 324, Ḥadīṣ 5*)

## Things that diminish one’s prestige

Shaykh Sayyidunā Muhammad Bin Qarzī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْقَوِي was once asked, ‘Yā Sayyidī! Which habits diminish one’s prestige?’ He replied, ‘Excessive talking, disclosing secrets and believing everyone’s (negative) comments (about others).’ (*Ithāf-us-Sādat-il-Muttaqīn, vol. 9, pp. 352*)

Shaykh Sayyidunā Ḥasan Baṣrī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْقَوِي has stated, ‘One committing the tale-bearing of others to you will also be committing your tale-bearing to others.’ [In other words, one speaking ill of others to you will also be speaking ill of you to others].

Ḥujjat-ul-Islam, Shaykh Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْوَالِي has stated, ‘This shows that the talebearer should neither be appreciated nor be trusted. Nor should he be believed. He should be avoided because he does not give up lying, backbiting, deceiving, breaching, jealousy, hypocrisy and having malice. He does not forgo harming others and is among those who disobey divine commandment by spreading hatred and hostility among people instead of bringing them closer. He rebels on the earth.’ (*Ihyā-ul-‘Ulūm, vol. 3, pp. 193*) Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ says in the Quran:

إِنَّمَا السَّبِيلُ عَلَى الَّذِينَ يَظْلِمُونَ النَّاسَ وَيَبْغُونَ فِي الْأَرْضِ بِغَيْرِ الْحَقِّ ط

The interrogation is only against those who oppress people and rebel on the earth unjustifiably.

[*Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)*] (Part 25, Sūrah Ash-Shūrā, verse 42)

The foregoing verse also applies to the talebearer. A Ḥadīṣ also reinforces this as stated below.

## Signs of pious person

The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Certainly, bad are those who are avoided by people because of the harm they cause to people.’  
(*Muwaṭṭā Imām Mālik, vol. 2, pp. 403, Ḥadīṣ 1719*)

He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has further stated, ‘The pious servants of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ are those whose (mere) sight makes one remember Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and the impious servants of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ are those who are talebearers, who cause separation among friends and find fault with the pious.’ (*Musnad Imām Aḥmad, vol. 6, pp. 291, Ḥadīṣ 18020*)

At another instance he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has warned, ‘Beware! Lying blackens the face and tale-bearing is (a cause of) torment in the grave.’ (*Musnad Abī Ya’lā, vol. 6, pp. 272, Ḥadīṣ 7404*)

The Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has also stated, ‘Those committing backbiting, taunting others, tale-bearing and finding fault with the innocent will be raised by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ (on the Day of Judgement) in the form of dog.’ (*Attarghib Wattarhib, vol. 3, pp. 325*)

*Yā Rab-e-Muhammad Tū mujhay nayk banā day  
Amrāz gunāhaun kay mayray sārāy miṭā day  
Mayn ghībat-o-chughlī say rahūn dūr ḥamayshah  
Ḥār khaṣlat-e-bad say mayrā pīchā Tū chūrā day  
Mayn fāltū bātaun say rahūn dūr ḥamayshah  
Chup rehñay kā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ salīqah Tū sikhā day*

*Yā Rab of Muhammad صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, adorn me with piety  
Relieve me from my load of sin and immorality  
May I always refrain from backbiting and tale-bearing  
Help me to kick off all habits of transgressing  
May I always avoid idle talk, gossip and chatting  
Teach me the art of silence and sobering*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 57. Shaykh assists from his tomb

Here is an incident that took place over 700 years ago. Sultan of Mashāikh Sayyidunā Maḥbūb-e-Ilāhī Nizāmuddīn Auliya رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has narrated from Maulānā Kathaylī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْوَالِي that a famine once struck Delhi. In the state of extreme hunger he (Maulānā Kathaylī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْوَالِي) once got some food from somewhere. In the well-wishing of fellow-Muslims, he thought that he should not eat that food alone; instead, he should share it with any other hungry Muslim.

Soon, a righteous individual, robed in a tattered cloak, walked past him. Maulānā Kathaylī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْوَالِي asked that pious person to join. Both of them sat down and began to eat the food. During their conversation, Maulānā Kathaylī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْوَالِي mentioned to the pious man that he was in debt of 20 rupees. The person said, ‘I will make that available for you.’ Maulānā Kathaylī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْوَالِي thought that this person appears to be destitute, how will he make 20 rupees available for me! After the meal, the pious person took Maulānā Kathaylī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْوَالِي to a nearby Masjid. Adjacent to the Masjid was a shrine where they paid homage. The individual stood beside the shrine and sought help, touched his stick to the grave twice, and pleaded in these words, ‘My friend needs 20 rupees. Kindly, help him.’ The person then turned towards him and said, ‘Brother, you may leave now. إِنَّ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, You will get 20 rupees.’

Maulānā Kathaylī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْوَالِي has stated that he kissed the hand of the individual in respect, and then left for the city. He was still puzzled as to where he would get the 20 rupees from. He had a letter as an entrustment [Amānat] which he was to deliver to someone. He رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ reached his destination to deliver the letter. A Turkish man was sitting at the balcony of his house. Seeing Maulānā Kathaylī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْوَالِي he ordered his servants to bring him inside. The servants respectfully led him to the upper floor of the house. The Turkish man greeted Maulānā Kathaylī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْوَالِي very politely and graciously. He repeatedly said, ‘Are you not the same fellow who was very nice and gracious to me at such-and-such place?’ Maulānā Kathaylī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْوَالِي replied that he was unable to recall their meeting. The Turkish man said, ‘Why are you denying now? Worry not! I do recognize you.’ He then brought 20 rupees and, very courteously, placed them onto the palm of Maulānā Kathaylī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْوَالِي. (Fawāid-ul-Fuwād, pp. 124)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

## Who causes death?

Dear Islamic brothers! The foregoing parable narrated by Shaykh Sayyidunā Maḥbūb-e-Ilāhī Nizāmuddīn Auliya رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has vitalized our faith. This parable has made it clear that it is permissible to seek help from the saints of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ not only in their apparent life but also after their demise. Likewise, it is also permissible to visit the shrine of a saint for help.

However, it must be remembered that the real and absolute provider of everything is indeed Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, and the reference made to the saints is not literal. For example, the real and absolute provider of cure is Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, but people normally say, ‘O doctor! Make me better.’ Similarly the true giver of death is Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, but the angel Sayyidunā ‘Izrāīl عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام has been empowered by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ to give death. This fact is stated in the Quran in 11<sup>th</sup> verse of Sūrah As-Sajdah, part 21:

قُلْ يَتَوَفَّكُم مَّلَكُ الْمَوْتِ الَّذِي وُكِّلَ بِكُمْ

Proclaim, the angel of death, who is appointed over you, causes you to die.

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 21, Sūrah As-Sajdah, verse 11)*

Dear Islamic brothers! Even after their demise, the saints of Allah can bless others with their vision in the state of wakefulness and can converse with them, as shown in the following parable.

## 58. Saints are alive

Shaykh Sayyidunā Shāh Waliyullāh Muḥaddīš Dīhlvī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْقَوِي has narrated from his father Shaykh Sayyidunā Shāh ‘Abdur Raḥīm عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْكَرِيم that he once visited the shrine of Sayyidunā Khuwājāh Quṭbuddīn Bakhtiyār Kākī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْبَاق. Considering himself unable to approach the blessed grave because of his sins, he stood at some distance from it. At that very moment, the Shaykh’s soul appeared and instructed him to come forward. As he moved forward a few steps he saw that near the blessed grave was a throne brought by four angels from towards the sky and Shaykh Sayyidunā Khuwājāh Bahāuddīn Naqshband عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ was seated on the throne.

Both of the Shaykhs رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى began to converse secretly. [Shaykh ‘Abdur Raḥīm عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى goes onto say] He could not hear their conversation. The angels then picked up the throne and carried it away. Shaykh Sayyidunā Khuwājāḥ Qutbuddīn Bakhtiyār Kākī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى then turned towards him and said, ‘Come forward.’ He رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى then moved a few steps forward. The Shaykh رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى repeatedly asked him to come forward and he complied, until he was very close to the honourable Shaykh رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى.

The Shaykh رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى then asked him, ‘What do you say about couplets?’ He replied, ‘A couplet is a poetical expression; a good couplet is good and a bad one is bad.’ The Shaykh رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى said, ‘بَارَكَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ [may Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ grant you blessings],’ and then asked again ‘What do you say about a pleasant voice?’ He replied, ‘This is a grace of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ granted by Him to whomever He عَزَّوَجَلَّ wills.’ The Shaykh رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى said, ‘بَارَكَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ,’ and asked once again, ‘So then, what do you say about the one blessed with both a good couplet and a pleasant voice?’ He said, ‘That is superb, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ grants this to whomever He عَزَّوَجَلَّ wills.’ The Shaykh رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى said, ‘بَارَكَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! You should also, at times, listen to one or two couplets.’ He said, ‘Your honour, why did you not instruct me in the presence of his Excellency Shaykh Sayyidunā Bahāuddīn Naqshband رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى?’ The Shaykh رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى either said that it was due to ‘respect’ or due to ‘prudence.’  
(Anfās-ul-‘Ārifīn, pp. 44)

*Dar-e-wālā pay āik maylah lagā ḥay*  
*‘Ajab is dar kay tukron mayn mazaḥ ḥay*  
*Yahān say kab koī khālī pḥirā ḥay*  
*Sakhī Dātā kī yeh dawlat sarā ḥay*

*There is an influx of people at the honourable court*  
*Where there is a strange pleasure in the bestowments*  
*Has anybody ever returned empty-handed from here?*  
*It is the court of the most generous and dear*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ



## 59. Adherence of Imām Aḥmad Razā رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ to Sunnah

A'lā Ḥaḍrat, Imām-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat, reviver of Sunnah, eradicator of Bid'aḥ, scholar of Sharī'aḥ, guide of Ṭarīqah, 'Allāmah Maulānā Al-Ḥāj Al-Ḥafīz Al-Qārī Ash-Shāḥ Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمٰنِ was once invited for a meal. The food had been served but all people present there were waiting for Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمٰنِ to begin eating. Picking up a piece of cucumber he ate it. Then he ate the second and the third. Following suit, the guests also stretched their hands out towards the container of cucumber, but A'lā Ḥaḍrat عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى stopped them and asked for the cucumber to be given to him all. Hence, he ate all the cucumber served on the dining-mat.

The Shaykh عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى would normally eat very little but had unexpectedly eaten all the pieces of cucumber, leaving the guests astonished. When asked about eating all cucumbers, the honourable Shaykh عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى explained, 'The first piece was bitter, and so were the second and the third. Since eating cucumber is a Sunnah of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, and this cucumber was bitter, I did not want anyone to spit out the bitter cucumber.'

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

*Mujh ko mīḥay Mustafa صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ kī Sunnataun say piyār ḥay*

*إن شاء الله عَزَّوَجَلَّ Do jahān mayn apnā bayṛā pār ḥay*

*I love Sunnahs of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ indeed*

*In both worlds إن شاء الله عَزَّوَجَلَّ I will succeed*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Eating dates and cucumber is Sunnah

Dear Islamic brothers! How sincere and true devotee Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْعَمَّانِ was! Indeed, a devotee likes and reveres from the bottom of his heart every such thing associated with his beloved as Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْعَمَّانِ revered cucumber in such a manner that he ate it despite it being bitter just because the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ liked it.

Shaykh Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn Ja’far رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated, ‘I have seen the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ eat cucumber with dates.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 130, Ḥadīṣ 2043*) A renowned exegetist of the Quran, Shaykh Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَعْنَان has stated, ‘Dates have a natural tendency of causing warm effects whereas cucumbers have cold effects. Mixing both of them together makes them more effective. At times, the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ ate dates and cucumber together (that is he chewed them together), and at times he ate them separately (that is he chewed them separately). Occasionally, the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ ate watermelon and dates together. Eating the two together is very beneficial to one’s health. Mother of believers, Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah Ṣiddīqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has stated, ‘(Before being given away, I was very weak) My mother would try to make me healthier so that she may give me away to the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. At last, she fed me dates and cucumber, which made me healthy within a few days.’ (*Sunan Ibn Mājah, vol. 4, pp. 37, Ḥadīṣ 3324*)

The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ liked both dates and cucumber. Some Shaykhs رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ served dates, watermelon and cucumber, in addition to other foods, when they would hold Ijtimā’at for the Īsāl-e-Šawāb of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. The basis for their action is the above Ḥadīṣ.’ (*Mirāt-ul-Manājīh, vol. 6, pp. 20-21*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 60. I vow not to eat for fifteen days

Shaykh Sayyidunā Abū ‘Abdullāh Bin Khafīf عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْكَاطِبِ was once invited somewhere for a meal. A starving disciple stretched his hand out towards the food before the Shaykh عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ. Displeased by this, another disciple placed some food into the plate of the starving disciple in annoyance. The starving disciple immediately realized that he had made the mistake of violating the proper manners of eating by stretching his hand to the food before his Shaykh عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ. To discipline his Nafs and make up for his mistake, he vowed not to eat for fifteen days despite being extremely hungry. (*Ar-Risāla-tul-Qushayriyyah, pp. 179*)

May Allah عَزَّ وَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Scholars should begin eating first

If some people are present at the dining-mat and, any one of them is a saint, the proper manner is that all others should wait unless the saint begins eating. Remember! It is not a condition for a saint to be an elderly person but rather a practicing scholar of Islam is actually a saint. Therefore, if a young scholar is present even in the presence of many old people, the young scholar should start eating first.

The traits of the righteous are unique. When Shaykh Sayyidunā Abū ‘Abdullāh Bin Khafif’s starving disciple, who was himself a righteous person, realized his involuntary mistake on noticing the annoyance of the other disciple, he pledged himself not to eat anything for 15 days in spite of being extremely hungry. In this way, he punished himself despite the fact that he had just stretched out his hand, not eaten anything. The pious men often devise strange disciplinary actions for themselves, as stated in the following parable.

## Atonement for putting on left shoe first

It is stated in *Kimīyā-e-Sa’ādat* that a Shaykh رحمه الله تعالى عليه once put on his left shoe first by mistake instead of the right one. Extremely saddened by missing this Sunnah, he gave two sacks of wheat in charity to make up for it.

Dear Islamic brothers! It was indeed a unique manner of those great saints. If only we also be blessed with following in their footsteps! In order to learn Sunnahs and manners one should make a routine of travelling with Dawat-e-Islami’s Madanī Qāfilāh along with the devotees of Rasūl as there are many blessings for it. Here is one such incident.

## 61. Travel to Madīnāh

In order to carry out Madanī activities properly, Dawat-e-Islami has divided areas into districts according to its organizational procedure. A responsible Islamic brother of Madanī In’āmāt from one such district of Sheikhpura city once sent me<sup>1</sup> a letter whose summary is as follows:

<sup>1</sup> [The author, Amīr-e-Ahl-e-Sunnat رحمه الله تعالى عليه]

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! In 1424 A.H., I was blessed with performing ‘Umrah and visiting Madīnah *زَادَهَا اللّٰهُ شَرَفًا وَتَعْظِيمًا*. I met a Qārī who was from Kasur, Pakistan. The Qārī said, ‘I participated in Dawat-e-Islami’s 3-day International Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā’ held in 1424 A.H. at Şahrā-e-Madīnah, Madīna-tul-Auliya Multan. In the Ijtimā’ we were persuaded to travel in Madanī Qāfilāhs and make Du’ā as the Du’ā made during Madanī Qāfilāhs is accepted by the grace of Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.

Inspired, I travelled with a 3-day Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilāh and earnestly made Du’ā that I be blessed with a visit to the holy city of Madīnah *زَادَهَا اللّٰهُ شَرَفًا وَتَعْظِيمًا*. After the Madanī Qāfilāh ended, I returned home. When I went to teach the Quran to children at someone’s house as usual, the father of the children was very nice to me and said, ‘If you would let me know any of your desires; I wish to please you as you teach the Holy Quran to our children.’

At first I tried to decline his offer, but eventually gave in due to his insistence. I finally informed him of my desire to visit the holy city of Madīnah. He immediately provided me with the finances needed for the blessed journey and in this way I was fortunate to embark on the glorious journey to the holy city of Madīnah, *اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. Due to the blessings of the Du’ā made during the Madanī Qāfilāh I, a sinful and poor person, was blessed with this honour.’

*Mujh gunahgār sā insān Madīnay mayn rahāy*  
*Ban kay Sarkār صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ kā mahmān Madīnay mayn rahāy*  
*Yād ātī ḥay mujḥay Ahl-e-Madīnah kī woḥ bāt*  
*Zindah rehṇā ḥay to insān Madīnay mayn rahāy*  
*Jān-o-dil choṛ kar yeh keh kay chalā hūn A’zam*  
*Ā rahā hūn Mayrā sāmān Madīnay mayn rahāy*

*May a sinner like me stay in Madīnah*  
*As a guest of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ in Madīnah*  
*I remember the word of the people of Madīnah*  
*That, if one wants to be alive, one should stay in Madīnah*  
*O A’zam, I leave my life and my heart, proclaiming this*  
*‘I am coming back; let my belongings remain in Madīnah’*

صَلُّوْا عَلَيَّ الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ

## 62. Barley grits

Shaykh Sayyidunā ‘Umar Bin ‘Abdul ‘Azīz رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ was once informed that the daily food expense of the army general was 1000 dirhams. Extremely discomforted by hearing this bad news, he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ made up his mind to reform the army general making individual effort. Therefore, he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ invited the general to a meal at his house. He رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ had already instructed his cook to prepare barley-grits in addition to a fancy food.

When the general arrived, Sayyidunā ‘Umar Bin ‘Abdul ‘Azīz رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ purposely delayed the meal to such an extent that the general was extremely hungry. He رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ asked the servants to serve the grits first. As the general was very hungry, he began to eat the grits eagerly. By the time the fancy food was served on the dining-mat the general was already full. Pointing towards the fancy food, the wise caliph رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ said, ‘Eat! Your food has just been served.’ The general responded that he was already full. Amīr-ul-Mūminīn Sayyidunā ‘Umar Bin ‘Abdul ‘Azīz رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ said, ‘سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ’, ‘Grits are such a fine food that it fills the stomach in addition to being very cheap; one dirham’s grits are sufficient for ten people.’

Continuing his words of wisdom, Amīr-ul-Mūminīn رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ then said, ‘When you can satisfy your hunger by eating grits, then why do you spend one thousand dirhams every day on your food? O general! Fear Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, and do not be among the spendthrift. Give the extra money that you spend on food to the hungry, the destitute and the needy for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.’ Inspired by the individual effort made by the pious caliph, the general vowed to adopt simplicity and austerity in his life avoiding extravagance.

*(Mughni-yul-Wā’izīn, pp. 491)*

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Extravagance leads to deprivation of blessing

Dear Islamic brothers! The more we make ourselves habitual of eating delicious foods, the more our Nafs will demand for even more delicious foods. These days, a large number of people complain of deprivation in sustenance, lack of blessings and inflation. Virtually every individual complains that they are unable to meet their expenses.

Undoubtedly, one major cause of inflation, deprivation of blessings and destitution is extravagance. If one is extravagant and interested in fancy foods, luxuriously decorated houses, fashionable and expensive dresses, he will obviously need a huge amount of money for this decadent lifestyle. Thus, the constant ravings about being ‘unable to meet one’s expenses’ and the ‘lack of blessings’ will also continue. Shaykh Sayyidunā Imām Ja’far Ṣādiq رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, ‘When the one who has wasted his wealth extravagantly asks Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ for more wealth, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ says (to that person), ‘Did I not order you to have moderation? Had you not heard this [verse of the Quran]?’

وَالَّذِينَ إِذَا أَنْفَقُوا لَمْ يُسْرِفُوا وَلَمْ يَقْتُرُوا وَكَانَ بَيْنَ ذَلِكَ قَوَامًا ﴿٦٧﴾

And those who when expend neither exceed the limit nor act miserly and remain between the two in moderation.

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 19, Sūrah Al-Furqān, verse 67)  
(Aḥsan-ul-Wi’ā lī Ādāb-id-Du’ā, pp. 75)*

Anyway, if one is content with simple and cheap foods and clothing and necessary housing, avoiding unnecessary decorations and gatherings, then the issue of inflation and destitution will automatically come to an end, but how will one be able to get rid of subservience to one’s Nafs!

### Prayer of three people not answered

The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘There are three types of people whose Du’ā is not accepted by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. (i) The one who takes shelter in a deserted place. (ii) The traveller who camps on a path (road) used by travellers. (iii) The one who lets his animal loose and then asks Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ to restrain it.’ (Aḥsan-ul-Wi’ā, pp. 73)

Elaborating on this Ḥadīṣ, A’lā Ḥaḍrat, Imām-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat, reviver of Sunnah, eradicator of Bid’ah, scholar of Sharī’ah, guide of Ṭarīqah, ‘Allāmah Maulānā Al-Ḥāj Al-Ḥāfiẓ Al-Qārī Ash-Shāh Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمٰنِ has stated, ‘أَقُولُ وَبِاللَّهِ التَّوْفِيقُ، With the assistance of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, I say the obvious meaning here is that the Du’ā of

these people will not be accepted only in the above matters. This does not mean that no Du'ā of these people even in other matters will be accepted. The reason as to why one's Du'ā (regarding these specific matters) will not be accepted is that he has brought it all on himself. For example, when a person seeks shelter in a deserted house, he is aware of the possible dangers of doing so. There is a greater risk that his possessions may be stolen or he may be robbed by someone or harmed by jinns. So why is he then making Du'ā for protection from these harms as he has brought this on himself by taking shelter in such a house on his own free will.

Similarly, if one chooses to camp on the road where he may be harmed by a thief or a snake or a draft animal; he has brought this on himself. The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ, the Owner of Jannah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, 'Do not stay on the road at night, as Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ grants permission to whomever He عَزَّوَجَلَّ wills from His creation, to walk on the road.' Similarly, letting the animal loose and then making Du'ā for its restraint, is nothing but foolishness. Is such a person going to test Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ? Or مَعَآذَ اللّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, he considers Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ subordinate to him? Someone once said to Sayyidunā 'Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام, 'If you trust Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, jump from this mountain.' Sayyidunā 'Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام replied, 'I do not test my Creator عَزَّوَجَلَّ.' (*Aḥsan-ul-Wi'ā*, pp. 73 - 74)

## No solution to self-infliction

Dear Islamic brothers! There is a Persian saying, '*Khud Kardaḥ rā 'Ilāj-e-Nayst*', that is, there is no solution to self-inflicted problems. For example, if someone keeps banging his head on the wall, and then cries, '*My head is bleeding, please help me.*' Clearly, that foolish person will be asked not to bang his head on the wall so that his head would not bleed. Similarly, many unwise individuals eat virtually everything they get. They eat in excess, suffering from obesity, bulged belly, constipation and indigestion. They spend a lot of money on doctors' fees and medicines for the treatment of their diseases but in vain.

In fact, they themselves have the cure for their problems. If they refrain from gluttony, eat only when hungry, and eat less than hunger as stated in Ḥadiṣ, they will get the cure for their diseases. They should minimize their intake of junk foods like pizzas, burgers, buttered breads, butter, cake, pastries, kebabs, fried turnovers and other fried, fatty, heavily sweetened foods and superfine flour. Avoid ice creams, soft drinks and keep the intake

of tea to a minimum (if necessary, take half a cup of tea twice or thrice a day). Refrain from smoking, chewing tobacco, eating Pān<sup>1</sup> and betel-nut. *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, One will be slim with a flat stomach and a healthy digestion in addition to getting rid of several diseases without taking medicines.

### A cause of obesity

Strictly follow my Madanī recommendations just for forty days. *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, You will see an amazing improvement in your health. First, have your lipid profile and sugar tests done from a good laboratory and seek advice from a health professional. Then start following recommendations with the righteous intention that, ‘By attaining good health, I will attain more strength to worship.’

Take the above precautionary measures and reap benefits. Remember that drinking water after having food engenders obesity and increases weight. Therefore, drink little water after consuming food. One should, however, drink a little water during the meal as it is beneficial. If one is obese due to his habit of gulping water in large amounts right after consuming the food, he should treat his obesity by rectifying this habit of his rather than by taking medicines.

*Na-samajh bīmār ko amrat bhī zahar āmayz hay  
Sach yehī hay so dawā kī aik dawā parhayz hay*

*For an unwise sick person, even elixir is toxin  
The truth is that abstinence is best medicine*

### 15 Examples of putting oneself in dangerous situations

The Du’ā made for protection from the danger that one has brought on oneself is not accepted. The book ‘*Aḥsan-ul-Wi’ā li Ādāb-id-Du’ā*’ states many such examples.

1. To go out of home without compulsion at such a time of the night when people usually have gone to sleep and streets have worn a deserted look. An authentic

---

<sup>1</sup> Leaves of betel. [Translator’s Note]



Ḥadīṣ stated in *Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī* prohibits this, as calamities are scattered at that time. (Therefore, if one is robbed or harmed by jinns, he should blame only himself).

2. To leave the door open at night or shut the door without reciting **بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ**. Remember that Satan can open the door in these cases. If **بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ** is recited, then Satan cannot open the door. Furthermore, when a person recites **بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ** and enters his home placing his right foot first, Satan remains outside. (Therefore, if one carelessly forgets to recite **بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ** and Satan enters his home with him, he is to blame only himself. How can he expect his Du'ā to be accepted in this case?)
3. To leave the pots, pans and other containers of food and drink uncovered without reciting **بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ**. Calamities descend into such pots, causing the food and drink to bring illnesses. (The food-containing pots that are not covered by something are used by wicked jinns. Therefore, the Du'ā of those not taking care in this matter will not be accepted as they had already been informed of an excellent recipe for protection from the harm of wicked jinns and illnesses).
4. To take the child out of home at the time of Maghrib as Satan's progeny is scattered at this time. (If one takes his child outside between the time of Maghrib and 'Ishā and any jinn causes harm to the child, one is to blame. Why did one take his child out at this time?)
5. To sleep after having meal without washing hands as Satan licks unwashed hands, which can engender leprosy.
6. To urinate in the bathing area (bathtub etc.), as this causes Satanic whispers [Wasāwis].
7. To sleep at the edge of the roof (which has no fences) because one may fall down from the roof.
8. To begin consuming food without reciting **بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ**. Satan joins in eating the food if **بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ** is not recited. As a result, the food that would have been sufficient for a few Muslims, is now insufficient.

9. To urinate into the small holes of the earth as these holes may be inhabited by snakes, jinns etc. that could cause harm.
10. On liking anything, whether one's own or one's friend's, not to recite the Du'ā for protection from the evil eye, as the evil eye is a truth that can put a man into his grave, and a camel on the fire (to be cooked). The Du'ā for protection from the evil eye is as follows:

اللَّهُمَّ بَارِكْ عَلَيْهِ وَلَا تَضُرَّهُ مَا شَاءَ اللَّهُ لَا قُوَّةَ إِلَّا بِاللَّهِ

O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, shower blessings upon this and no harm should afflict it. Whatever Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ wills only that happens. Without the assistance of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, one does not have the power to do good deeds.

If one has not learnt the Du'ā by heart, he can also recite مَا شَاءَ اللَّهُ or بَارِكْ اللَّهُ. Mufti Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَائِكَةِ has stated that if one recites مَا شَاءَ اللَّهُ or بَارِكْ اللَّهُ upon seeing the thing he likes, the thing will not be afflicted with the evil eye. If one looks at that thing astonishingly or expresses the words of astonishment and does not recite مَا شَاءَ اللَّهُ or بَارِكْ اللَّهُ; then the thing is afflicted with the evil eye. (*Mirāt-ul-Manājīh*, vol. 6, pp. 244)

11. To travel alone as wicked people and jinns can cause harm. Furthermore, one may face difficulty in every matter.
12. To drink water while standing as this can engender liver problems. Note that it is Mustahab to drink Zamzam water and the leftover water from Wuḍū whilst standing.
13. To enter the lavatory without reciting بِسْمِ اللَّهِ or Du'ā, as one may be harmed by wicked jinns.
14. To adopt the company of sinners, transgressors and those who have corrupt beliefs. Even if one is not influenced by their company, he will at least achieve notoriety.
15. To urinate at a path as one will be humiliated. (*Aḥsan-ul-Wi'ā*, pp. 76 - 77)

### 63. Means of food

Shaykh Sayyidunā Bāyazīd Bisṭāmī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْعَلِيِّ once entered a Masjid to offer Ṣalāh with Jamā'at. Having completed the Ṣalāh the Imām asked, 'O Bāyazīd! How do you get your food?' He عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ replied, 'Wait a little, let me first repeat the Ṣalāh we have just offered. You are in doubt about the Sustainer عَزَّوَجَلَّ of the people, so how can the Ṣalāh led by you be valid?' (*Raud-ur-Riyāhīn*, pp. 155)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

Dear Islamic brothers! Shaykh Sayyidunā Bāyazīd Bisṭāmī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْعَلِيِّ was a great saint. Indeed Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is the Creator and the Sustainer. When the Imām asked, 'How do you get your food?' The Shaykh عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ considered it the weakness of the Imām's faith and thus repeated his Ṣalāh. He did it because of his high level of piety. People generally ask these kinds of questions, there is no sin in doing so by Sharī'ah.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### 64. Roasted bird

Abul Ḥusayn 'Alawī has narrated, 'Once I desired to eat the meat of a certain Ḥalāl bird. I asked a family member of mine to roast the bird so that I would eat that on return. I then left to visit Shaykh Sayyidunā Ja'far Khuldī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِيِّ. He عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ asked me to stay at his house and spend the night over there but I had a strong desire for the roasted bird, so I made some excuse and came home. When the steaming roasted bird was served on the dining-mat, all of a sudden a dog came in, pounced on the bird and ran away with it. The maid was bringing the leftover gravy sauce when she tripped over her own clothes, spilling all the gravy. Afterwards, in the morning, I visited Shaykh Sayyidunā Ja'far Khuldī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِيِّ. As soon as he saw me he commented, 'Whoever does not respect the wishes of the Shaykhs, a dog is made to hurt him.' (*Ar-Risāla-tul-Qushayriyyah*, pp. 362)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

Dear Islamic brothers! We may have realized from the foregoing parable that it is better for us to respect the wishes of the saints of Allah ﷺ and carry out the orders given by them instead of giving them excuses, as our cleverness is futile before them. We have also learnt that saints could have divinely-bestowed knowledge of unseen matters [‘Ilm-ul-Ghayb]. When the saints of Allah ﷺ have such splendid spiritual status, just imagine the status of the Prophet’s companions رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ [who are obviously higher in rank].

After this realization, who can envision the immense endowments granted to the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ by Allah ﷻ! Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْعَالَمِينَ has written an excellent couplet:

*Sar-e-‘Arsh per ḥay tayrī guzar dil-e-farsh per ḥay tayrī naẓar*  
*Malakūt-o-Mulk mayn koī shay nahīn woḥ jo tujḥ pay ‘iyān nahīn*

(Ḥadāiq-e-Bakhshish)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 65. Good news for birth of baby-girl

Several authentic books contain such accounts that affirm the fact that the knowledge of unseen matters [‘Ilm-ul-Ghayb] has been divinely bestowed upon the Prophet’s companions رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ.

The leader of thousands of Malikites<sup>1</sup>, Shaykh Sayyidunā Imām Mālik Bin Anas رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated in his world-famous collection of Aḥādīṣ entitled, ‘*Muwattā Imām Mālik*’: ‘Shaykh Sayyidunā ‘Urwaḥ Bin Zubayr رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has narrated that Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah Ṣiddīqah رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has stated that the successor of Rasūl, Sayyidunā Abū Bakr Ṣiddīq رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ made his will to her during his fatal disease in these words, ‘My dear daughter! All my belongings are now your inheritance, so you distribute it according to the rules laid down in the Holy Quran, among your two brothers [‘Abdur Raḥmān &

<sup>1</sup> Followers of Mālikī school of Islamic law founded by Shaykh Sayyidunā Imām Mālik Bin Anas رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ.

Muhammad [رضي الله تعالى عنهما] and your two sisters.’ Upon hearing this she رضي الله تعالى عنها asked, ‘I have only one sister, Asmā! Who is my other sister?’ He رضي الله تعالى عنه said, ‘She is in the womb of (your stepmother) Ḥabībah Bint-e-Khārijah رضي الله تعالى عنها. I think she is a girl.’  
(*Muwaṭṭā Imām Mālik, vol. 2, pp. 270, Ḥadīṣ 1503*)

Commenting on the foregoing Ḥadīṣ Shaykh ‘Allāmah Muhammad Bin ‘Abdul Bāqī Zurqānī محدِس سِيَرَةُ الرَّبَّانِي has stated, ‘Hence, this came to pass and a baby-girl was born who was named Umm-e-Kulšūm رضي الله تعالى عنها.’ (*Sharḥ-uz-Zurqānī ‘Alal Muwaṭṭā, vol. 4, pp. 61*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

## Two saintly miracles proved

Dear Islamic brothers! Commenting on the above narration, Shaykh Sayyidunā ‘Allāmah Tājuddīn Subkī عَلِيُّ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ اللُّؤْلُؤِيُّ الْقُرَوِيُّ has stated that this narration has proved two saintly miracles of Sayyidunā Abū Bakr Ṣiddīq رضي الله تعالى عنه:

1. Even before his demise, he رضي الله تعالى عنه had been aware that he would die of that disease as is irrefutably obvious from his words ‘*all my belongings are now your inheritance.*’
2. The new born would be a girl. (*Ḥujjatullāhi-‘alal-‘Ālamīn, pp. 612*)

## Abū Bakr Ṣiddīq رضي الله عنه had ‘Ilm-ul-Ghayb

This narration also shows that by the bestowment of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ Sayyidunā Abū Bakr Ṣiddīq رضي الله تعالى عنه knew what was in the mother’s womb. To understand this ruling, listen carefully to the following Quranic verse and its exegesis. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ says in part 21, last verse of Sūrah Luqmān:

وَيَعْلَمُ مَا فِي الْأَرْحَامِ ط

And (Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ) knows what in the wombs of mothers is.

[*Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)*] (Part 21, Sūrah Luqmān, verse 34)

Commenting on this verse, successor of A'la Ḥaḍrat, Ṣadr-ul-Afāḍil 'Allāmah Maulānā Sayyid Muhammad Na'imuddīn Murādābādī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْهَامِي has stated on page 661 of his Quranic exegesis entitled '*Khazāin-ul-'Irfān*' published in Bombay: 'Knowledge of Ghayb is the sole attribute of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. As for the knowledge of Ghayb which Prophets عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام and saints رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى possess, this is, in actual fact, bestowed upon them by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ as Prophetic and saintly miracles respectively. This (divinely-bestowed knowledge of Prophets and saints) is not contrary to the particularity of the absolute knowledge of Almighty Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. Several Quranic verses and Aḥādīṣ attest to this fact. Some examples of the knowledge of Ghayb include the time of rain, the sex of the unborn baby, what will one do the next day, and the place of one's death etc.

Numerous Prophets عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام and saints رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى have given such news and this fact is affirmed by several verses of the Quran and Aḥādīṣ. Angels told Prophet Ibrāhīm Khalilullāh عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام about the birth of Sayyidunā Ishāq عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام. Prophet Zakariyyā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام was informed by the angels about the birth of Sayyidunā Yaḥyā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام. Likewise, respectable Maryam رَحِمَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهَا was given the news of the birth of Sayyidunā 'Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام. Since these blessed individuals were informed by angels, it proves that angels already knew what was in wombs and these individuals also got to know about it. This is proved by the verses of the Quran. The above verse undoubtedly refers to the fact that no one can get to know about it without being told by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. To draw such meaning from the foregoing verse that no one knows about it even if told by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, is nothing but a fabrication that is in contradiction to several Quranic verses and Aḥādīṣ.

Dear Islamic brothers! Without doubt, by the bestowment of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, the saints رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى can also give the news of the birth of the unborn baby. (*Khazāin-ul-'Irfān*, pp. 661)

## 66. Good news of birth of baby boy

Shaykh Shāh Waliyullāh Muḥaddīṣ Dihlvi عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي has narrated from his father, Shaykh Shāh 'Abdur Raḥīm عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْكَرِيم, 'Once I (i.e. the father of Shāh Waliyullāh) went to visit the shrine of Shaykh Sayyidunā Khuwājāh Bakhtiyār Kākī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْكَافِي. His soul appeared and told me, 'You will have a baby boy; name him Quṭbuddīn Aḥmad.' Since my wife was quite old at that time I figured that my son would have a son (i.e. my

grandson) and this name was suggested for him. Becoming aware of my inner thought Shaykh Sayyidunā Khuwājāh Quṭbuddīn Bakhtiyār Kākī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْكَافِي said, ‘I did not mean what you have understood; he will be your own son.’

Shāh Waliyullāh عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى further reported, ‘Long after it, my father married another woman who gave birth to me, the narrator of this incident. By then he [my father] forgot this incident and named me Waliyullāh عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى, but later on when he recalled it he named me Quṭbuddīn Aḥmad (respecting the wish of Shaykh Sayyidunā Khuwājāh Quṭbuddīn Bakhtiyār Kākī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْكَافِي).’ (*Anfās-ul-‘Ārifīn*, pp. 44)

Dear Islamic brothers! It’s a long-standing practice of the pious to visit the shrines of saints عَلَيْهِمُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى for the attainment of blessings. The foregoing parable also shows that the deceased saints عَلَيْهِمُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى can also become aware of people’s inward thoughts and give future news, by the bestowment of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, as Shaykh Sayyidunā Khuwājāh Quṭbuddīn Bakhtiyār Kākī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْكَافِي gave Shaykh Shāh ‘Abdur Raḥīm عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْكَرِيمِ the news of the birth of a baby-boy.

*Yahīn pātay ḥayn sārāy apnā maṭlab  
Ĥar aīk kay wāsiṭay yeḥ dar khulā ḥay  
Mayn dar dar kyūn pḥīrūn, dūr dūr sunū kyūn  
Mayray Āqā صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! Mayrā kyā sar pḥīrā ḥay!*

*Here everyone gets their wishes, at the open door  
O my Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! Why should I go chasing door to door  
And be turned away, I am not crazy seeking another door*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 67. A delicious drink

Shaykh Sayyidunā Ṣāliḥ Marī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي has stated, ‘Once I sent a delicious barley beverage mixed with honey and clarified butter to Shaykh Sayyidunā ‘Aṭā Sulamī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي for two consecutive days, but he sent it back to me the second day. Displeased, I went to his house and asked him, ‘Why did you return my gift?’ He replied, ‘Please do

not mind, I drank the beverage the first day, but as I was about to drink it the second day, the 17 verse of Sūrah Ibrāhīm (part 13) occurred to me:

يَتَجَرَّعُهُ وَلَا يَكَادُ يُسِيغُهُ وَيَأْتِيهِ الْمَوْتُ مِنْ  
كُلِّ مَكَانٍ وَمَا هُوَ بِمَيِّتٍ ط وَمِنْ وَرَائِهِ عَذَابٌ غَلِيظٌ ﴿١٧﴾

He will take its sip little by little with difficulty and there shall be no hope to swallow it, and death shall come to him from all sides, but he shall not die. And there is a terrible torment behind him.

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 13, Sūrah Ibrāhīm, verse 17)*

Shaykh Sayyidunā Ṣāliḥ Marī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي goes onto to say that hearing this, I was moved to tears and said to myself that I and you are in two different valleys. [In other words, you are much better than me]. (*Iḥyā-ul-'Ulūm, vol. 3, pp. 116*)

### Better than 12 months' worship

Dear Islamic brothers! Our pious saints رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى would refrain from satisfying even the lawful desires of their Nafs. If only we would also follow in their footsteps! When we desire to wear nice clothes or eat delicious foods, we should occasionally avoid fulfilling our desire with the intention of attaining the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. For example, when we crave for a cold drink on a hot day or when we desire to eat some delicious food in extreme hunger and we have the means to get it either; if only we would be blessed with the privilege of giving it up for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ!

Listen to the tremendous benefit of refraining from satisfying the desire of Nafs. Therefore, Shaykh Sayyidunā Abū Sulaymān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَعَانِ has stated, 'Leaving a desire of Nafs unfulfilled is more beneficial to the heart than even fasting during days and worshipping at nights for twelve months.' (*Iḥyā-ul-'Ulūm, vol. 3, pp. 118*)



Hujjat-ul-Islam, Shaykh Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْوَالِي has stated, ‘We should not give free rein even to the lawful desires of Nafs, nor should we follow it in every matter. The more one follows his Nafs’s desires and eats fancy foods, the more he should fear as it will be said to the unbelievers on the Day of Judgement:

أَذْهَبْتُمْ طَيِّبَاتِكُمْ فِي حَيَاتِكُمُ الدُّنْيَا وَاسْتَمْتَعْتُمْ بِهَا

You have already exhausted your pure things in your worldly life and have enjoyed them.

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 26, Sūrah Al-Aḥqāf, verse 20)

### Hunger of Holy Prophet ﷺ

Commenting on the foregoing verse, successor of A’lā Ḥaḍrat, Ṣadr-ul-Afāḍil ‘Allāmah Maulānā Sayyid Muhammad Na’imuddīn Murādābādī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْوَالِي has stated in his Quranic exegesis titled ‘*Khazāin-ul-‘Irfān*’: ‘In this Quranic verse, Allah عَزَّ وَجَلَّ has admonished the unbelievers on enjoying worldly pleasures; hence the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and his companions رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ refrained from the joys of the world.

In *Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī* and *Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim*, it is stated that until the apparent demise of the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, the blessed family never ate bread made from barley for two consecutive days. It is also mentioned in a Ḥadīṣ that at times the whole month passed, but fire would not burn on the stove (for cooking food). The blessed household would merely survive on water and a few dates.

Sayyidunā ‘Umar Fārūq A’ẓam رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has said, ‘O people! If I had wanted, I would have eaten better than you and worn better clothes than you, but I want to reserve my pleasures and comforts for my Hereafter.’ (*Khazāin-ul-‘Irfān*, pp. 802)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 68. Reward of giving charity on ‘Āshūrā\*

On the day of ‘Āshūrā in the city of “Rey” a man approached the Qāḍī [judge] and requested, ‘I am a destitute person with a family to support; for the sake of the day of ‘Āshūrā, please give me 2 kilograms of bread, 5 kilograms of meat and 10 dirhams. May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ enhance your prestige!’ The Qāḍī asked him to come after Zuh̄r Ṣalāh. When he came after Zuh̄r Ṣalāh, the Qāḍī told him to come after ‘Aṣr Ṣalāh. When that poor man came again after ‘Aṣr, he was once again turned away empty-handed. This broke his heart.

Dejected and depressed he approached a non-Muslim and pleaded, ‘Give me something for the sake of this [blessed] day.’ He inquired, ‘What day is today?’ The destitute person informed the non-Muslim that it was the day of ‘Āshūrā, elaborating some excellence of the day. The non-Muslim said, ‘You have requested me for the sake of a great day. Tell me what you need.’ The needy man told his requirements. Giving him 10 sacks of wheat, 100 kilograms of meat and 20 dirhams, the non-Muslim said, ‘In the honour of this great day, all this (i.e. the money and wheat etc.) is now fixed as a monthly allowance for your family.’ That night the Qāḍī had a dream in which he saw someone ask him to look upwards. As he looked up he saw two beautiful palaces one of which was made of silver and gold bricks and the other of red rubies. The Qāḍī inquired about the owner of those two palaces and was told that if he had helped the needy man they would have been granted to him, but since he did not help the destitute person despite his repeated visits, these palaces had now been granted to so-and-so non-Muslim.

When the Qāḍī woke up in the morning he was upset. He went to meet the non-Muslim and asked him, ‘What ‘deed’ did you do yesterday?’ He asked, ‘How do you know?’ The Qāḍī told him all about his dream offering him one hundred thousand dirhams in exchange for his ‘deed.’ The non-Muslim said that he would not ‘sell’ his deed even if given the wealth of the entire world. He further said, ‘The mercy of Allah is immense. Saying this, that non-Muslim embraced Islam reciting أَشْهَدُ أَنْ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَأَشْهَدُ أَنَّ مُحَمَّدًا عَبْدُهُ وَرَسُولُهُ. That is, *I bear witness that no one is worthy to be worshipped except Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, and I bear witness that Muhammad صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ is His [distinguished] bondman and Rasūl.*’  
(*Raud-ur-Riyāhīn*, pp. 152)

\* Tenth day of Muḥarram-ul-Ḥarām, the first Islamic month. [Translator’s Note]

## Prominence of ‘Āshūrā

Dear Islamic brothers! On the day of ‘Āshūrā, i.e. the tenth day of Muḥarram-ul-Ḥarām, the grandson of the Prophet, the beloved son of Sayyidatunā Fāṭimah, Sayyidunā Imām Ḥusayn رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ, along with his relatives and companions, was brutally martyred in the state of extreme thirst and hunger. Besides, several other important events took place on this day. In Islam, the day of ‘Āshūrā and the month of Muḥarram-ul-Ḥarām are of great significance. After Ramadan, the fasts of Muḥarram-ul-Ḥarām are the most rewarding.

## 5 Aḥādīṣ on significance of Muḥarram

1. The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘After Ramadan, the fast of Muḥarram is preferable, and after the obligatory [Ṣalāh] the night Ṣalāh (Ṣalāt-ul-Layl) is preferable.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim*, pp. 591, Ḥadīṣ 1163)
2. The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Every fast of Muḥarram is equivalent to a whole month of fasts.’ (*Mu’jam Ṣaghīr*, vol. 2, pp. 71)
3. The Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Whoever fasted for three days, Thursday, Friday and Saturday, during the month of Muḥarram, the reward of two years’ worship will be recorded for him.’ (*Majma’-uz-Zawāid*, vol. 3, pp. 438, Ḥadīṣ 5151)
4. The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Fast on the day of ‘Āshūrā and oppose the Jews by fasting a day before or after it.’ (*Musnad Imām Aḥmad*, vol. 1, pp. 518, Ḥadīṣ 2154) Therefore, whoever fasts on the 10<sup>th</sup> of Muḥarram, should also fast either on the 9<sup>th</sup> or the 11<sup>th</sup>.
5. Rasūlullāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Whoever provides his household with sustenance in abundance on the day of ‘Āshūrā, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will increase his sustenance for the whole year.’

## Protection from illness entire year

A renowned exegetist of the Quran, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْعَالَمِينَ has stated, ‘If a person fasts on the 9<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> of Muḥarram he/she will gain immense reward. If someone cooks delicious foods for his family on the 10<sup>th</sup> of Muḥarram, إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ there will be blessings in his house for the whole year. It is better to cook ‘Khichrā’ (a dish prepared by cooking grinded lentils, rice and meat together) and make Fātiḥah for Sayyidunā Imām Ḥusayn رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ. This is very tried and trusted. If someone takes a bath on this date (the 10<sup>th</sup> of Muḥarram) إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ he will be protected from illnesses for the whole year because the water of Zamzam reaches all the waters on this day.’ (*Tafsīr Rūḥ-ul-Bayān*, vol. 4, pp. 142 - *Islāmī Zindagī*, pp. 102) The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Whoever applies ‘Ismad Surmah’ (kohl) to his eyes on the day of ‘Āshūrā, his eyes shall never hurt.’ (*Shu’ab-ul-Īmān*, vol. 3, pp. 367, Ḥadīṣ 3797)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Devastating earthquake in Pakistan

Dear Islamic brothers! In the Madanī environment of the global & non-political religious movement, Dawat-e-Islami, the mindset of helping the troubled people is inculcated. Here is an account regarding the earthquake believed to be the most destructive in the history of Pakistan by the time of the writing of this account. On Saturday, Ramadan 3, 1426 A.H. (October 8, 2005), at about 8:45 a.m., the quake struck the eastern parts of Pakistan, causing devastation in major parts of Khyber Pakhtunkhwa, Kashmir and some parts of Punjab province.

According to a report, more than two hundred thousand people perished. However, the truth is that no one knows the exact number of the dead! Whole villages, localities and several cities were obliterated into mere heaps of rubble. Whole mountains were uprooted and collapsed on villages. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ knows how many smiling faces were buried alive. How can anyone fathom the lives lost? When intending to commit a sin, if only we develop the mindset of avoiding the sin for fear that an earthquake occurs and obliterates us in the blink of an eye while we are committing the sin. (We seek our well-being from Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ).

## 619 Truckloads of provisions

Numerous Islamic brothers of Dawat-e-Islami enthusiastically participated in the relief efforts of the quake-victims. Almost 619 truckloads of basic necessities were distributed among the victims and about 120 million rupees were spent by Dawat-e-Islami in this massive relief effort. Several Madanī Qāfilāhs of Dawat-e-Islami went missing in these earthquake-stricken areas. They were all found well and alive afterwards. Listen to a Madanī incident of one of such Qāfilāhs.

## 69. Narrow escape from death

Nine Islamic brothers from Drig colony and Malir (Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi, Pakistan) were staying in a Masjid in Qadirabad district of Bagh (Kashmir). Devotees of Rasūl told their incident in the following words: During the break for rest, five of us were resting while four of us had gone out of the Masjid. It was the 3<sup>rd</sup> of Ramadan 1426 A.H. at 8:45 a.m. when all of a sudden we felt severe tremors of quake.

Panicked, we jumped over a 5 foot high Masjid wall and started running towards the road. The sounds of the collapsing houses could be heard from everywhere. When we turned around there was an unbelievable scene in front of our eyes; the mountain had been uprooted and fallen over the entire town. When the clouds of dust cleared there was no Masjid or houses [everything had vanished]. All the beautiful buildings had been turned into rubble. Havoc and devastation was everywhere. I think no one from that locality may have survived. We made our way to a nearby town of Nazrabad. The earthquake had caused devastation there too. When our senses were restored we took part in rescue efforts. We broke our fast [i.e. did Ifṭār] there. Then we offered Maghrib Ṣalāh with Jamā'at in a section of a Masjid which was left intact after the devastation.

As we left the Masjid after offering Ṣalāh, another quake rocked the area, collapsing even the remaining part of that Masjid. **اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ** The devotees of Rasūl narrowly escaped being killed for the second time. Narrating this incident, a newspaper named 'Qaumi Akhbar' added, 'This Madanī Qāfilāh had travelled with a good intention (to spread the call to righteousness), perhaps this is why Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** has saved them.'

*Zalzalaḥ āye gar, ā kay chā jāye gar*  
*Şirf Haq عَزَّوَجَلَّ say darayn, Qāfilay mayn chalo*  
*Zalzalaḥ ām thā, ḥar sū kuhrām thā*  
*Is say lo ‘ibratayn Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*Even if quakes rock, and causes devastations*  
*Fear Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and travel in Qāfilaḥ*  
*Earthquake caused, everywhere destruction*  
*Take heed from this, and travel in Qāfilaḥ*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 70. A piece of dry bread

Once a special representative of the ruler of Aḥwāz, Sulaymān Bin ‘Alī, came to the house of Sayyidunā Khalīl Başrī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي, a great scholar of his time, with a message that the King had summoned him to the royal court for the teaching of his two princes. On learning the purpose of the arrival of the representative, Sayyidunā Khalīl Başrī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي replied indicating a dry piece of bread in his hand, ‘As long as I have this dry bread, I do not need to be a subservient to the royal court.’ (*Rūḥānī Hikāyāt, vol. 1, pp. 106*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

*Justujū mayn kyūn phīrayn māl kī māray māray*  
*Ĥam to Sarkār صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ kay iukron pay palā kartay ḥayn*

*Why should we go here and there to look for wealth*  
*We are comfortable with the endowments of our Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ*

## Invitation from prime minister

Dear Islamic brothers! You can see how the righteous servants of Allah stay away from those in power. On the contrary, if people like us ever happen to receive any such invitation from the prime minister or the president, we will put on our best attire, and be the first to stand in the long line outside the assembly hall even if we have to postpone all our chores and engagements and travel thousands of kilometres.

Alas! All this is caused by subservience to Nafs! Visiting leaders and ministers without compulsion, for personal interests and show-off, attending their ceremonies and parties, receiving medals and accolades from them, having photographs taken with them, framing these photographs and showing them to others or displaying them at home/office etc. are such acts that may cause harm to one's Hereafter but no benefit. However, if one has to visit them for some important religious cause or for protection from their harm, that's a different matter as the one who is helpless, is exempted.

Very bad is the poor person who goes to the door of the rich.

بِئْسَ الْفَقِيرُ عَلَى بَابِ الْأَمِيرِ

Very good is the rich person who goes to the door of the poor.

نِعْمَ الْأَمِيرُ عَلَى بَابِ الْفَقِيرِ

(Shayṭān kī Hikāyāt, pp. 71-72)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Success in worldly life and afterlife

The trap of Satan is certainly very dangerous. At times, he leads even a religious person to the feet of rulers by deceiving him into assuming his carnal desires as religious benefits. This is the reason why the righteous and heedful servants of Allah always preferred to stay away from those in power. The one adopting contentment rather than eyeing others' wealth greedily is successful in the worldly life as well as in the afterlife. The following parable will show how strongly the righteous servants of Allah disliked rulers, oppressors and dishonest judges.

### 71. Imām Suyūṭī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ beheld the refulgent countenance

Sayyidunā 'Allāmah 'Abdul Waḥhāb Sha'rānī قُدْسَ سِرُّهُ الرَّبَّانِي has reported that Sayyidunā 'Ali Khawāsh عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى once came across Shaykh 'Abdul Qādir Shāzli عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي, a companion of 'Allāmah Jalāluddīn Suyūṭī Shāfi'i عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي. In the hand of Shaykh 'Abdul Qādir Shāzli عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي was a letter from 'Allāmah Jalāluddīn Suyūṭī Shāfi'i عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي. The letter was addressed to a man who had requested 'Allāmah Jalāluddīn Suyūṭī Shāfi'i عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي to intercede with the king on his behalf.

‘Allāmah Jalāluddīn Suyūṭī Shāfi’ī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي had given the following reply in the letter: ‘My brother, أَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, until now I have been blessed with the company of the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ 75 times in the state of wakefulness. If I had not feared to be deprived of beholding the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ because of visiting the king and rulers, I would have surely gone to the fort to intercede with the king on your behalf. I am a humble servant of Ḥadīṣ. I need to be in attendance in the court of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ to enquire about the credibility of those Aḥādīṣ declared unauthentic by Ḥadīṣ scholars, and its benefit is far greater than your personal benefit.’

*(Mīzān-ush-Sharī’at-ul-Kubrā, pp. 48)*

Dear Islamic brothers! You can see the level of deprivation of spiritual insight which can result from visiting rulers. The next parable shows this even more clearly.

## 72. Why Na’at reciter was deprived

Sayyidunā ‘Allāmah ‘Abdul Waḥhāb Sha’rānī هُدًى سِرُّهُ الرَّبَّانِي has stated: Sayyidunā Muhammad Bin Tarīn was a famous Na’at reciter who used to be blessed with beholding the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ in the state of wakefulness. Once, when he visited the sacred shrine, the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ spoke to him from within his sacred grave. The Na’at reciter enjoyed these favours from the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. One day a person requested the Na’at reciter to intercede with the ruler on his behalf. He went to the ruler and interceded. That ruler honoured him and made him sit on his own seat. After this incident, he was no longer able to have the vision of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. He would often plead in the court of the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ but remained deprived of this privilege.

Once he recited a couplet of Na’at and was able to behold Rasūlullāh صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ from afar. The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, ‘You desire to see me despite sitting at the seat of oppressors, there is no way to it.’

Sayyidunā ‘Alī Khawāṣ عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى goes onto say, ‘We did not come to know whether or not that Na’at reciter had the vision of Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ ever again; then he passed away.’ *(Mīzān-ush-Sharī’at-ul-Kubrā, pp. 48)*

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!



Dear Islamic brothers! Some people are seen running after leaders and politicians for their personal interests. If such people are ever invited to meet the president or the prime minister, they come running. If they ever receive medals from the president or shake hands with him, they consider it a great honour, display the pictures of such occasions and show them to others. The foregoing parable contains considerable lesson for all of these people.

A word to the wise is enough

أَلْعَاقِلُ تَكْفِيهِ الْإِشَارَةُ

*Kis chīz kī kamī hay Maulā صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ tayrī galī mayn*

*Dunyā tayrī galī mayn ‘uqbā tayrī galī mayn*

*Takht-e-Sikandarī per woh̄ ih̄ūktay nah̄īn̄ hayn*

*Bistar lagā huwā hay jin kā tayrī galī mayn*

*Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, there is no shortage in your court*

*The world and the Hereafter are in your court*

*They do not even spit at the thrones of kings*

*Those who are the beggars of your court*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### 73. Nuisance of eating at royal dining-mat

Sayyidunā Qāḍī Sharīk رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ was a righteous and dignified scholar and Muḥaddīš. He رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ would stay away from rulers. Once the caliph of Baghdad, Maḥdī ‘Abbāsī invited him and said, ‘You have three options; you must take up any one of them: accept the post of the Qāḍī [judge] or teach my sons or eat a meal with me.’

After consideration, he رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ responded, ‘To eat meal with you seems to be easier than the other two options.’ So he رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ accepted the invitation of the caliph. The caliph asked the chef to make the most delicious foods. When Sayyidunā Qāḍī Sharīk رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ arrived, foods were served and he رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ ate with the caliph at the royal dining-mat. After the meal, the chef said to the Shaykh رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ, ‘Your honour, you have now got into trouble; you have been stuck in the ‘royal’ trap from which you would not

be released.’ What the chef had said came to pass, as after eating that one meal with the caliph, he رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ began teaching the caliph’s sons and accepted the office of the judge as well. (*Tārīkh-ul-Khulafā*, pp. 221)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

## Two third of Dīn goes away

Dear Islamic brothers! It is better to stay away from the ruling and wealthy people. The risks of accepting their invitations and gifts are too grave for one’s Hereafter as it is then difficult to abstain from praising them and agreeing with everything they say. It is stated in a Ḥadīṣ that the one who is humble with a wealthy person because of his wealth, two third of his Dīn [i.e. religion] goes away. (*Kashf-ul-Khifā*, vol. 2, pp. 215, Ḥadīṣ 2442) Commenting on this Ḥadīṣ Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَأَن has stated that humility for worldly wealth is not for Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, and is thus Ḥarām. (*Ẓayl-ul-Mudda’ā li Aḥsan-il-Wi’ā*, pp. 12)

## Condemnation of flattery

In other words, showing humility to any wealthy person merely because of his wealth without Shar’ī permission, is Ḥarām. Sadly, this sin is extremely common these days. A wealthy person is often a cause of trial for others as people are awed by his wealth, even if he does not give even a single penny. Needlessly impressed, people treat such a person with humility to flatter him. The father of Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَأَن, ‘Allāmah Maulānā Naqī Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّخْمَن has quoted: ‘It is stated in a Ḥadīṣ that a Muslim is not a flatterer.’ Exaggerated praise that the praised person does not deserve is even worse as it leads to flattery and lying in addition to causing trial for the praised person as praising a person in his presence has been likened to cutting his throat in a Ḥadīṣ. It is further stated ‘Throw dust into the mouths of the praisers who praise people in their presence.’ This is strictly prohibited, especially when the one being praised is a Fāsiq [transgressor] as it is stated in Ḥadīṣ, ‘When a Fāsiq is praised, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ becomes displeased and His ‘Arsh shakes.’ (*Aḥsan-ul-Wi’ā li Ādāb-id-Du’ā*, pp.154)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 74. Reward of Mālīdah\*

A Shaykh رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated that once he saw his deceased paternal aunt in a dream and asked as to how she was; she replied, ‘I am well as I received the rewards of all my deeds including the reward of even the Mālīdah [i.e. a sweet bread] which I had one day given to a poor person to eat.’ (*Sharḥ-uṣ-Ṣudūr*, pp. 278)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 75. A single grape

Dear Islamic brothers! You can see that Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ gives reward even for the smallest of deeds. Therefore, one should not hesitate to give even an apparently minor looking thing in the path of Allah.

Umm-ul-Mūminīn Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah Ṣiddīqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا once gave a grape to a needy person. Someone expressed astonishment to this; she said, ‘Many particles can be taken from this (grape) whereas Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ says in the Quran in the 7<sup>th</sup> verse of Sūrah Az-Zilzāl, part 30.

فَمَنْ يَعْمَلْ مِثْقَالَ ذَرَّةٍ خَيْرًا يَرَهُ

Then whoever does good of a weight of a particle, shall see it.

[*Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)*] (Part 30, Sūrah Az-Zilzāl, verse 7)

To give Mālīdah or any Ḥalāl and pure food to a hungry person for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is indeed very virtuous. The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ, the Owner of Jannah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Whoever fed a hungry person to his satiation would be given shade by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ below the ‘Arsh.’ (*Makārim-ul-Akhlāq*, pp. 272)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

\* A type of sweet bread. [Translator’s Note]

## 76. Blessings of making *Dam* in dream

Dear Islamic brothers! In order to have enthusiasm about feeding the hungry and adopting a Sunnah-complying lifestyle, make a habit of travelling with the Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilaḥ of Dawat-e-Islami in the company of Rasūl's devotees. **إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**, You will gain spiritual blessings as well as physical benefits. An Islamic brother has stated an incident somewhat like this: 'My nephew had severe pain because of stomach ulcer. He consulted many doctors and tried different medicines but there was no improvement in his condition. Luckily, he travelled with the devotees of Rasūl in a Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilaḥ. When he returned, his health had deteriorated even further. His pitiable state was very painful for us. He had intended that he would neither ask for special diet nor for extra rest during the Madanī Qāfilaḥ. Thus, he ate what was served.

The Islamic brother further added, 'When my nephew went to sleep that night, he saw an elderly preacher of Dawat-e-Islami in his dream. The preacher said, 'I am very pleased with you.' Then he politely inquired about his health, so my nephew complained about his agonizing pain. The preacher then placed his finger on my nephew's chest and blew over him. When he woke up in the morning, he was completely cured, **أَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**.

*Ĥay shifā ḥī shifā; marḥabā! Marḥabā!  
 Ā kay khud daykh layn; Qāfilay mayn chalo  
 Lūt layn rahmatayn; khūb layn barakatayn,  
 Khuwāb achchay dikḥayn; Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*There is cure for disease, which will make you pleased  
 Come and experience yourself; let's travel in the Qāfilaḥ  
 Seek the mercy; seek the blessings  
 See good dreams; let's travel in the Qāfilaḥ*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 77. Unique princess

When the daughter of Shaykh Sayyidunā Shāḥ Kirmānī **قُدْسٌ سَيِّدَةُ الرَّبَّانِي** reached the age of marriage he **رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ** received a marriage proposal for his daughter from the neighbouring country's king but he **رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ** turned it down. Then he visited different Masājid in search of a pious young man.

Finally he saw a young man who offered Ṣalāh in a proper manner and then humbly made Du'ā. The Shaykh asked him, 'Are you married?' The young man replied in the negative. The Shaykh then inquired, 'Would you like to marry? The girl recites the Holy Quran, offers Ṣalāh punctually, keeps fasts and is well-mannered.' The young man responded, 'Who will marry me [as I am a destitute person?]' The Shaykh رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ replied, 'I will marry my daughter to you; take these dirhams. Go and buy some pieces of bread, stew and fragrance from the marketplace.'

In this manner Shaykh Shāh Kirmānī مُحَمَّدٌ بْنُ سَيِّدِ الرَّبَّانِيِّ conducted the Nikāh [marriage] ceremony of his righteous daughter. When the bride came to the house of the groom, she saw that there was a piece of bread on the flask of water. She asked, 'Why is this bread here?' The groom replied, 'This is yesterday's leftover stale bread which I had saved for my Iftār.' Upon hearing this, she began to leave. Seeing this, the groom said, 'I knew beforehand that Shaykh Shāh Kirmānī's daughter would not be able to live with a poor man like me.' The bride replied, 'I am going back not because of your destitution, but because of your apparent lack of faith in Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. Otherwise, you would not have saved the bread for the next day. I am surprised as to why my father praised you as pious.'

Embarrassed, the groom responded, 'I apologize for this mistake.' But the bride said, 'Your mistake is for you to rectify. Now, either I will stay in this house or this bread.' The groom immediately gave the bread in charity and thanked Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ for becoming the husband of such a saintly and matchless princess. (*Raud-ur-Riyāhīn*, pp. 103)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see how unique the traits of the Mutawakkilīn<sup>1</sup> are! Despite being a princess, the daughter of Shaykh Shāh Kirmānī مُحَمَّدٌ بْنُ سَيِّدِ الرَّبَّانِيِّ had such firm faith in Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ that she did not desire to save any food for the next day. This was indeed her staunch belief in the fact that Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ Who has provided sustenance today, can also provide it tomorrow. He عَزَّوَجَلَّ is omnipotent.

---

<sup>1</sup> A Mutawakkil is the one who has outright trust in Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. [Translator's Note]

Birds and animals also do not save anything to eat next time. It is not in their nature to do that. Look at the chicken's trust in the divine providence. If you give it water to drink, it will drink as much as she needs and then will step on the bowl spilling the remaining water on the floor. It is as if she is a 'silent preacher' that is advising us like this: 'O People! You are not content even after accumulating enormous wealth that is sufficient for many years, whereas I have no worry after drinking water just once, because the One [Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ] who has given water to me right now, will also provide for me later on.'

### 78. Imām Bukhārī's رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ teacher

Once the prince of some mountainous terrain along with his servants came to visit Sayyidunā Qubīṣah Bin 'Uqbaḥ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ, the teacher of Imām Bukhārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْبَارِي. Sayyidunā Qubīṣah رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ was a little late in coming out. One of the servants of the prince shouted, 'Your honour, the prince of the Malak-ul-Jabal (i.e. the king of the mountains) is standing at your doorstep and you are not stepping out to receive him.'

Hearing this, Sayyidunā Qubīṣah رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ stepped outside with some slices of dry bread in his hands and said showing the pieces to them, 'The person who is content with this (ascetic lifestyle) in the world has nothing to do with the king of the mountains. By Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I will not even talk to him.' Saying this, he shut the door. (*Taḏkira-tul-Huffāz*, vol. 1, pp. 274)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Dignity in contentment

Dear Islamic brothers! Those who adopt austerity and are content with simple clothes and foods do not require wealth, nor do they need to flatter the wealthy, whereas the greedy are never satisfied. Greed for wealth is not good. The greedy are afflicted with a wealth-acquiring mania and constantly seek to accumulate wealth until they meet their death. Sayyidunā 'Alī Murtaḏā رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, عَزَّ مَنْ قَنَعَ وَذَلَّ مَنْ طَمَعَ 'The one who is content is dignified and the one who is greedy is disgraced.' (*Rūḥānī Hikāyāt*, vol. 1, pp. 106)

## Leave the world

Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ once advised him, ‘O Abū Ḥurayrah (رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ)! When you are starving, survive on a piece of bread and a bowl of water and say, ‘I distance myself from the world and its seekers.’ (Al-Kāmil fī Du’fā-ir-Rijāl, vol. 8, pp. 183)

## Do not rely on wealth of others

Sayyidunā Abū Ayyūb Anṣārī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ, a companion of the Prophet, has narrated that a villager once approached the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and asked him for some advice. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, ‘When you offer Ṣalāḥ, offer it (considering it) the last Ṣalāḥ of your life; and do not say any such thing due to which you would have to make an apology tomorrow; and be disappointed with what people have.’ (Sunan Ibn Mājah, vol. 4, pp. 455, Hadīṣ 4171)

## It is better not to take financial gifts from others

Dear Islamic brothers! Do not depend on others’ wealth. Even if the other person likes and admires you and has repeatedly offered financial help to you; don’t pin any hope on such assurances as they are, in fact, unreliable and false hopes because the heart and mind of a person keep changing. Remember that the one who ‘gives’ can never be impressed by the one who ‘takes.’ However, if someone comes to give you [a financial gift] and you refuse to accept it; the giver will certainly be impressed by you.

Ḥujjat-ul-Islam Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْوَآلِي has stated, ‘The luxuries only last for a short while. Then they come to an end. Things will change in a few days. Be content in your life, and you will remain pleased. Give up your desire, and you will live a free life. Death often comes (at the hands of robbers) who come to rob gold, rubies and pearls.’ (Ihyā-ul-‘Ulūm, vol. 3, pp. 298)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

## One will not be dependent on others

Sayyidunā Muhammad Bin Wāsi عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْقَوِي would soak a piece of dry bread in water, eat it and then say, ‘One who is content with this shall never be dependent on anyone.’

(*Iḥyā-ul-‘Ulūm, vol. 3, pp. 295*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

## Stomach is small

Sayyidunā Samīṭ Bin ‘Ijlān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْعَمَّان has stated, ‘O man! Your stomach is very small (only a span<sup>1</sup> long); why should then it lead you to Hell? A wise man was once asked, ‘What is your wealth?’ He replied, ‘To appear in a decent state in public, to have inward moderation, and to be disappointed with what people have.’ (*Iḥyā-ul-‘Ulūm, vol. 3, pp. 298*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَاٰلِهٖ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Man grows older (but) two of his traits become younger; (his) greed for wealth and greed for age.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 521, Ḥadīṣ 1047*)

## Only sand of grave fills stomach

The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَاٰلِهٖ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘If man had two valleys of wealth, he would still wish for a third one. Only the sand of the grave can fill his stomach and Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ accepts the repentance of the person who repents.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 522, Ḥadīṣ 1050*)

*Sayīḥ jī ko fīkr thī aīk aīk kay das das kī-jiye*

*Maut ā poḥnchī kay mister jān wāpis kī-jiye*

*The millionaire was planning to multiply his wealth  
‘Return your life, sir!’ Came his sudden death*

صَلُّوْا عَلَيَّ الْحَيِّبِ صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ

<sup>1</sup> The distance between the tip of the thumb and the tip of the little finger when the hand is fully extended.



## 79. 100 Pieces of bread

When Hāfīz-ul-Ḥadīš, Sayyidunā Ḥajjāj Baghdādī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْوَالِي was going to embark on his journey for the acquisition of religious knowledge, his mother packed 100 pieces of bread in a clay churn. To acquire knowledge of Ḥadīš, he sought the company of the great scholar of Ḥadīš, Sayyidunā Shabābah رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ. His mother had given him breads, but he had to make arrangement for the curry, which he did. He chose the curry that always remains fresh and full of blessings. There was no reduction in it even after the passing of many centuries. What was that special curry? It was water from the river Tigris! Every day he would consume a piece of bread by soaking it in the water from the river and would diligently learn his lessons. When the 100 pieces of breads finished, he had to ask for leave. Thus, he unwillingly sought permission from his teacher to depart.

*(Taḥkīrāt-ul-Ḥuffāz, vol. 2, pp. 100)*

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

Dear Islamic brothers! In past, our scholars made countless sacrifices for the acquisition of religious knowledge but, these days, people are not prepared to learn religion despite the availability of free lodging and dining facilities. Indeed religious learning will benefit us in the worldly life as well as in the afterlife. If one cannot enrol in an Islamic school or university, he should at least enrol and complete the 63-day ‘Madanī Tarbiyyatī course’ at any Madanī Tarbiyyat Gāh of Dawat-e-Islami. This course has tremendous blessings and benefits as the following incident shows:

## 80. Allergy was cured

An Islamic brother has stated, ‘I had allergy. I would feel extreme pain in the cold and in the sun. Whenever it rained, I would writhe in agony like a fish out of water. A devotee of Rasūl suggested me to enrol in the ‘Tarbiyyatī course’ conducted by Dawat-e-Islami. Therefore, I enrolled in the 63-day course that started on 19<sup>th</sup> of November, 2004 in Faizān-e-Madīnāh, Bāb-ul-Madīnāh Karachi, the global Madanī Markaz of Dawat-e-Islami. I was astonished that the chronic allergy on whose treatment I had spent a lot of money visiting numerous doctors, was cured due to the blessing of the company of the devotees of Rasūl, during the 63-day Tarbiyyatī course.

*Dawat-e-Islami kī Qayyūm عَزَّوَجَلَّ, dauno jahān mayn mach jāye dhūm  
Is pay fidā hō bachchaḥ bachchaḥ, Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ mayrī jḥaulī bḥar day*

*May Dawat-e-Islami boom!  
Throughout the world, Yā Qayyūm عَزَّوَجَلَّ!  
May every child become devoted to it!  
Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! My supplication be fulfilled!*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## What is Tarbiyyatī course?

عَزَّوَجَلَّ! The 63-day Tarbiyyatī course provides an opportunity to adopt the company of the devotees of Rasūl. It is so beneficial for one's Hereafter that every Muslim who desires serving Islam would perhaps yearn to enrol in this 63 day course once he is enlightened about its details and curriculum. عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Besides Bāb-ul-Madīnaḥ, Karachi [Pakistan] this course is offered in several other cities around Pakistan. The curriculum entails many sciences of knowledge some of which are Farḍ on every adult and sane Muslim. There are many virtues of acquiring religious knowledge. Hence, it is narrated that the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, 'Whoever acquires the knowledge of Dīn (religion), this becomes atonement for his previous sins.' (*Jāmi' Tirmizī, vol. 4, pp. 295, Ḥadīṣ 2657*)

عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Wuḍū, Ghusl and a practical demonstration of Ṣalāḥ are taught in this course. The curriculum also includes the learning of the method of giving Ghusl to a deceased, shrouding and burying a dead body, funeral Ṣalāḥ and Eid Ṣalāḥ etc. Furthermore, Quranic recitation with proper manners and correct pronunciation of Arabic alphabet is also taught with the help of Madanī Qāidaḥ. Students memorize the last 20 Sūraḥ of the Holy Quran and practice the recitation of Sūraḥ Al-Mulk. There are many virtues of learning the Quran.

## Virtues of teaching Quranic recitation to children

The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, 'One who teaches Quranic recitation to his son will be forgiven for all of his previous and future sins.' (*Majma'-uz-Zawā'id, vol. 7, pp. 344, Ḥadīṣ 11271*)

In another narration the Holy Prophet ﷺ has stated, ‘Whoever learns the Quran in his youth, Quran gets intermixed with his flesh and blood. [Furthermore] there are two rewards for the one who learns the Quran in old age and continues to learn it despite being made to forget it repeatedly.’ (*Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl, vol. 1, pp. 267, Hadīṣ 2378*)

### Character-building in Tarbiyyatī course

During the Tarbiyyatī course, special emphasis is laid on the following traits for the character-building of the attendees:

1. Honesty
2. Gentleness
3. Tolerance
4. Humility
5. Forgiving others
6. Manners of conversation
7. Awareness of the perils of backbiting.
8. Manners of making a Madanī [righteous] environment at one’s home.
9. Manners of preparing a Madanī Qāfilaḥ and conducting it according to the [prescribed] schedule.
10. Manners of delivering Dars and Bayān [speeches].
11. Manners of area-visit to call people towards righteousness.
12. Manners of making individual effort, the lifeblood of Dawat-e-Islami’s Madanī working, and method of acting upon Madanī In’āmāt etc.

During the course, the participants also travel with three Madanī Qāfilaḥs of three days and one Madanī Qāfilaḥ of twelve days which usually takes place near the end of the course. At the end of the twelve days Madanī Qāfilaḥ, a spare day is given for the preparation of the examination which is held the next day. On the last day, the course ends on Du’ā and Ṣalāt-o-Salām. Numerous other things are also taught in the course. In addition, the participants are blessed with a good company of righteous Islamic

brothers. Upon the completion of the course, **أَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**, many individuals who used to lead a wicked life vow to offer Ṣalāh regularly and become good Muslims. They become righteous earning respect in society.

Therefore, whoever gets the opportunity should learn religious knowledge by enrolling in this [highly informative] course. The Holy Prophet **صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ** has stated, ‘On the Day of Judgement, the person with the most wistfulness will be the one who had the opportunity to acquire religious knowledge in the world but did not acquire it, and another person [with the most wistfulness will be the one] who gained religious knowledge and others were benefited by hearing from him (and by acting accordingly) but he did not gain any benefit from it (because he did not act what he preached).’ (*Mu’jam Ṣaghīr*, pp. 69, *Hadīṣ 1058*) Those who cannot enrol for 63 days should approach the Madanī Markaz as they may be permitted to attend the course for less than 63 days.

**صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ**

## 81. Ten for one

An Abdāl of his time, Sayyidunā Abū Ja’far Bin Khaṭṭāb **عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْكَرِيمِ** has stated, ‘Once a beggar came to my doorstep and asked for help. I asked my wife if there was something to give to him. She replied that they only had four eggs. I asked her to give them to the beggar. She complied and the beggar left with the eggs. After a little while a friend of mine sent me a basket full of eggs. I asked my wife as to how many eggs were there in the basket. She replied that there were 30 eggs. I asked, ‘You gave four eggs to the beggar, so by which calculation these 30 eggs have been sent to us?’ She replied, ‘There are 30 unbroken eggs and 10 are broken ones.’

Elaborating on this parable, Sayyidunā Shaykh ‘Allāmah Yāfi’i Yemini **عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي** has stated, ‘Out of the [four] eggs that were given to the beggar, one was broken whereas 3 were unbroken. Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** gave 10 in return for each of the eggs; broken eggs for the broken one, and unbroken eggs for the unbroken ones.’ (*Rauḍ-ur-Riyāḥīn*, pp. 151)

May Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

Dear Islamic brothers! How merciful Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is! In addition to granting rewards in the Hereafter, at times, He عَزَّوَجَلَّ also showers blessings upon us in the world. Sometimes, He عَزَّوَجَلَّ shows clear signs so that people get inspired and motivated (towards His mercy) as obvious from the above parable that Sayyidunā Abū Ja'far Bin Khaṭṭāb عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ التَّوَّابِ was immediately given 40 eggs in return for 4 eggs. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ says in the Holy Quran, Sūrah Al-An'ām, verse 160, part 8:

مَنْ جَاءَ بِالْحَسَنَةِ فَلَهُ عَشْرُ امْتِثَالِهَا

For one who brings one good deed, are ten like it.

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 8, Sūrah Al-An'ām, verse 160)

Commenting on this verse, Maulānā Sayyid Muhammad Na'imuddīn Murādābādī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْهَادِي has stated: 'The one doing one good deed will be given the reward of ten deeds. However, the reward is not limited to 10, in fact, it is merely dependent on Allah's will. He عَزَّوَجَلَّ may grant 700 times or even countless rewards [for one deed]. In essence, this matter of reward is dependent on the mercy and bounty of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.' (Khazāin-ul-'Irfān, pp. 241)

## 82. Favour returned

Sayyidunā Shaykh Abū Bakr Shibli عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي once travelled out of Baghdad city along with his forty disciples. At one place he said, 'O People! Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is the provider of sustenance to His servants.' He عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى then recited the following part of the second and the third verses of Sūrah Aṭ-Ṭalāq part 28:

وَمَنْ يَتَّقِ اللَّهَ يَجْعَلْ لَهُ مَخْرَجًا

وَيَرْزُقْهُ مِنْ حَيْثُ لَا يَحْتَسِبُ وَمَنْ يَتَوَكَّلْ عَلَى اللَّهِ فَهُوَ حَسْبُهُ

And whoever fears Allah – Allah will create for him a way of deliverance. And will provide him sustenance from such a place he had never even thought of; and whoever relies on Allah – then He is Sufficient for him. [Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 28, Sūrah Aṭ-Ṭalāq, verse 2-3)

Having recited the verses, he رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ went somewhere alone, leaving his disciples behind. All the disciples remained lying there starving for three days. The fourth day the Shaykh رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ returned and said, ‘O People! Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has granted permission to seek sustenance. Hence, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ says in the 15<sup>th</sup> verse of Sūrah Al-Mulk part 29:

هُوَ الَّذِي جَعَلَ لَكُمْ الْأَرْضَ ذُلُولًا فَأَمْشُوا فِي مَنَاكِبِهَا وَكُلُوا مِنْ رِزْقِهِ ط

**It is He Who subjected the earth for you, therefore tread on its paths and eat from Allah’s sustenance.**

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 29, Sūrah Al-Mulk, verse 15)*

He رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ then asked his disciples to send anyone from amongst them so that the person may bring some food. The disciples sent a poor person to Baghdad city. He roamed from street to street but could not find any [source of] sustenance. Exhausted, he eventually sat down to rest near a clinic run by a non-Muslim physician. That physician was an expert and would diagnose the disease accurately just by taking the patient’s pulse.

After all of his patients left, the physician called in this poor man assuming him to be a patient. Then he took his pulse and, handing him some bread, curry and dessert, he said, ‘This is the cure for your illness.’ The poor man replied, ‘There are forty other patients like me that are afflicted with the same illness.’ The physician ordered his servants to bring food for forty people and gave it to the poor man to take it with him. The physician then followed this poor man secretly.

When the food was presented to Shaykh Abū Bakr Shiblī عَلَيْهِ رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ, he did not touch it, and said that there was a strange secret attached to the food. The poor man who had brought the food told the whole event that had taken place. The great Shaykh رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ then said, ‘That non-Muslim has been so nice to us, shouldn’t we give him something in return for his kindness?’ The disciples replied, ‘What can we poor people give?’ The Shaykh رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ said, ‘We could at least make Du’ā for him, before eating this food.’ Hence, they made Du’ā.

The non-Muslim physician was secretly listening to their conversation. The blessings of Du'ā were immediately manifested, causing a Madanī revolution in his heart. He approached Shaykh Abū Bakr Shiblī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي, repented of unbelief and embraced Islam reciting Kalimah. He also became a disciple of the Shaykh and was elevated to a high spiritual degree. (*Raud-ur-Riyāhīn*, pp. 81)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Serving saint عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ bears fruit

Dear Islamic brothers! How uniquely the saints رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى would call people towards righteousness! One who serves them is never left empty-handed. From this parable we have also learnt that we should make Du'ā for the one who is polite and courteous to us. Even if an unbeliever does us a favour, we should at least make Du'ā in return that he be guided to the right path [Islam]. The effects of the Du'ā of Sayyidunā Shaykh Abū Bakr Shiblī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي and his disciples were manifested and the non-Muslim physician who had served them was blessed with embracing Islam, اَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

*Du'ā-e-Walī mayn woh tāšīr daykhī*

*Badaltī hazāraun kī taqdīr daykhī*

*By the effect of the supplications of a saint*

*Destiny of thousands of people is changed*

### One morsel led three to heaven

The non-Muslim physician gave the food to the disciple considering him a destitute man and was blessed with the gift of Islam. If a Muslim feeds the poor, he is entitled to Paradise. Hence, the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, 'Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ makes three people enter Paradise (by virtue of) a morsel of bread and a handful of dry dates or their like by which a poor [Miskīn] person is benefited. The first is the man who orders [the food to be prepared]; the second is his wife who prepares

it, and the third is their servant who gives it to the poor [Miskīn].’ The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ then said, ‘All praise is for Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ who has not left out even our servants [in giving reward].’ (*Mu’jam Awsaṭ, vol. 4, pp. 89, Ḥadīṣ 5309*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

Here are five more Aḥādīṣ on the virtues of feeding others:

1. The better person from amongst you is the one who feeds (others). (*Musnad Imām Aḥmad, vol. 9, pp. 241, Ḥadīṣ 23984*)
2. To feed [others] and to make Salām commonplace are among the acts which make forgiveness Wājib. (*Makārim-ul-Akhlāq, pp. 375, Ḥadīṣ 158*)
3. For as long as one’s dining-mat remains spread [on the ground], angels continue to shower blessings on him. (*Shu’ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 7, pp. 99, Ḥadīṣ 9626*)
4. Whoever satisfies the hunger of his Muslim brother and feeds him until he is satiated, will be forgiven by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. (*Majma’-uz-Zawāid, vol. 3, pp. 319, Ḥadīṣ 4719*)
5. Whoever feeds a hungry person, will be granted a place by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ under the shadow of ‘Arsh. (*Makārim-ul-Akhlāq, pp. 373*)

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, In the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political religious movement of the Quran and Sunnaḥ, one is inspired to learn religious knowledge including the Sunnaḥs of eating food and feeding others. Furthermore, many non-Muslims embrace Islam by the blessings of the devotees of Rasūl. Here is one such incident.

### 83. Strange traveller of Madanī Qāfilah

An Islamic brother from Bandra, Bombay India has stated, ‘I was once walking along a roadside when my eye fell on a group of individuals standing at a side of the road. Upon getting closer I saw that one of them was giving Dars from a book titled ‘Faizān-e-Sunnat.’



I also listened to the Dars and found it extremely captivating. Upon the conclusion of the Dars, one of the brothers approached me and greeted me very courteously. Making individual effort, he then invited me to travel with a Madanī Qāfilāh for 3 days. Delighted by what I listened to during the Dars, I spontaneously agreed to travel with the Madanī Qāfilāh for 3 days in the company of the devotees of Rasūl.

During the Madanī Qāfilāh I attained such tranquillity that cannot be expressed in words. I could no longer conceal my secret and finally revealed to them that I was not a Muslim. I was lost in the dark valley of unbelief. The Dars, individual efforts, the travel in the Madanī Qāfilāh and the superior character of Islamic brothers had all highly inspired me. I requested them to do me another favour and make me a Muslim.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, I repented of my unbelief, recited the Kalimah and entered the fold of Islam.’ The brother from India goes onto say, ‘This incident took place in December 2004, and now in March 2005 [at the time of the writing of this statement] I have grown a beard and adorned my head with a green turban. Currently, I am travelling in the 63-day Madanī Qāfilāh with the devotees of Rasūl to learn and adopt Sunnah.’

*Āo ay ‘āshiqīn, mil kay tablīgh-e-Dīn  
Kāfirāun ko karayn, Qāfilay mayn chalo  
Sunnatayn ‘ām ḥaun, ām nayk kām ḥaun  
Sab karayn koshishayn, Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*O devotees! Let’s preach Islam to the unbelievers,  
To achieve this, let’s travel with Qāfilāh together  
May Sunnah propagate, and the righteous deed prosper,  
Let’s strive and travel with Qāfilāh together*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 84. Trader of Baghdad

A trader in Baghdad had malice towards saints [Auliyā Allah] رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى. One Friday he saw Shaykh Sayyidunā Bishr Ḥāfi عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْكَافِي leave the Masjid right after Ṣalāt-ul-Jumu’ah. He thought to himself that this person (Bishr Ḥāfi عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْكَافِي) acts as if he is

a saint but he has left the Masjid immediately after the Ṣalāḥ; he has no inclination to stay in the Masjid. Thus he decided to follow the honourable Shaykh to see as to where he goes.

On the way, Sayyidunā Bishr Ḥāfi عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْكَافِي bought some bread from a bakery. This further annoyed the trader and he thought that this person had left the Masjid just for a piece of bread which he would now eat in the shade of a tree. The trader thought that as soon as the person starts eating the bread, he will ask him if this is how a saint should behave, and leave the Masjid just for a piece of bread. He kept on following the honourable Shaykh until the Shaykh entered a Masjid in a village. In the Masjid, lay a sick person. The Shaykh sat beside him and fed him with his own hands.

The trader was astonished to see all this. He then came out of the Masjid to see the village. As he returned to the Masjid the sick person was still there but the Shaykh had left. He asked the sick person as to where the Shaykh had gone. The sick person replied that he had left for Baghdad. He then asked as to how far Baghdad was from that village. The sick person replied that it was 40 miles from the village.

Confused, the trader thought that he was now in trouble as he did not realize at all how far he had come following the great Shaykh. He then asked, ‘When will the Shaykh come here again?’ The sick person informed him that the Shaykh would come back next Friday. Hence, he decided to stay there for a week as he had no other option.

The following Friday Shaykh Sayyidunā Bishr Ḥāfi عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْكَافِي came to visit the sick person again and fed him as usual. Sayyidunā Bishr Ḥāfi عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْكَافِي asked the trader as to why he had followed him. The trader acknowledged his mistake humbly. The Shaykh ordered him to stand up and follow him again. The trader thus followed the Shaykh and reached Baghdad in a little while. By witnessing this saintly miracle of Sayyidunā Bishr Ḥāfi عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْكَافِي, the trader repented of having malice towards saints and became a humble and sincere devotee of them. (*Rauḍ-ur-Riyāḥīn*, pp. 118)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

## Bad suspicion from wicked heart

Dear Islamic brothers! It is Ḥarām to have a bad suspicion<sup>1</sup> against a Muslim. Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَأَن has stated, ‘A bad suspicion arises from a wicked heart.’  
(*Fatāwā Razawīyah (Jadīd)*, vol. 22, pp. 400)

One should never look down on the righteous people, especially the saints of Allah. These pious individuals are sincere in their deeds and have a sympathetic heart for the creation of Allah. Furthermore, these pious people can travel long distances in a twinkling of an eye. At times, the punishment for a bad suspicion is immediately given in the world.

### 85. Punishment of bad suspicion

Once, in extremely cold weather, Sayyidunā Shaykh Abul Ḥusayn Nūrī’s maid Zaytūnaḥ brought him a piece of bread with some milk. He was gathering up pieces of coal to light them so that he would warm himself up. His hands were still blackened by the coal when he began to eat. The fire suddenly ignited and milk spilled over his hands. Feeling disgust, the maid thought to herself that he is famous as a saint but he does not care about his cleanliness!

After a little while, she went out of home to do some chores. Out of the blue another woman grabbed her and accused her of stealing her bundle of clothes and thus dragged her to the police station. When Sayyidunā Shaykh Nūrī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ came to know of this, he went to the police station to vouch for her. The police officer responded that he could not release her as she was accused of theft.

While this conversation was going on, another maid entered the police station with the stolen bundle of clothes. The bundle was handed over to its owner and Zaytūnaḥ was released. The Shaykh رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ asked Zaytūnaḥ, ‘Would you have bad suspicion any longer against the saints of Allah? [That they do not care about cleanliness]. Ashamed, Zaytūnaḥ replied that she had learnt her lesson and repented of bad suspicion. (*Rauḍ-ur-Riyāḥīn*, pp. 136)

May Allah عَزَّ وَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

<sup>1</sup> Bad suspicion here has been used in the sense of the Arabic word سُوءُ الظَّنِّ which implies forming a negative opinion regarding a Muslim without an explicit Shar’ī proof. [Translator’s Note]

## Bad suspicion is Ḥarām

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see how the woman was immediately punished for having a bad suspicion about a saint رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ. One should fear Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ regardless of whether he is punished in this world or not as it is Ḥarām to have bad suspicion about a Muslim. Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَأَن has stated, ‘A bad suspicion arises from a wicked heart.’ (*Fatāwā Razawīyah (Jadīd)*, vol. 22, pp. 400) Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ says in the 36<sup>th</sup> verse of Sūrah Banī Isrāīl part 15:

وَلَا تَقْفُ مَا لَيْسَ لَكَ بِهِ عِلْمٌ إِنَّ السَّمْعَ وَالْبَصَرَ وَالْفُؤَادَ كُلُّ أُولَٰئِكَ كَانَ عَنْهُ مَسْئُولًا ﴿٣٦﴾

And go not after that thing of which you know not. No doubt the ear and the eye and the heart are all to be questioned of.

[*Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)*] (Part 15, Sūrah Banī Isrāīl, verse 36)

In another verse in Sūrah Al-Ḥujurāt, part 26 Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ says:

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اجْتَنِبُوا كَثِيرًا مِّنَ الظَّنِّ إِنَّ بَعْضَ الظَّنِّ إِثْمٌ

O those who believe! Avoid more suspicions; verily some suspicion is a sin.

[*Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)*] (Part 26, Sūrah Al-Ḥujurāt, verse 12)

Once the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, ‘Did you split his heart so that you would have come to know?’ (*Abī Dāwūd*, vol. 3, pp. 63, Ḥadīṣ 2643) He صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has further stated ‘Refrain from bad suspicions because having a (bad) suspicion is the greatest lie.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī*, vol. 3, pp. 446, Ḥadīṣ 5143)

## 86. Cry when you see someone cry

Sayyidunā Makḥūl Dimishqī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي once said, ‘When you see someone weep, you also weep with him. Don’t have the bad suspicion that he is weeping ostentatiously.

Once I had a bad suspicion against a crying Muslim, so I could not cry for one year as a punishment.’ (*Tanbīh-ul-Mughtarīn*, pp. 122)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 87. Nine unbelievers embraced Islam

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! There are great blessings of the Madanī Qāfilaḥs of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political religious movement of the Quran and Sunnah. Not only the sinful Muslims get reformed, but the non-Muslims are also, sometimes, blessed with embracing Islam.

A preacher of Dawat-e-Islami has reported: ‘About five years back, I gifted a few audio cassettes and booklets released by Maktaba-tul-Madīnah to a non-Muslim college fellow of mine and his friends. One cassette was of Sūrah Yāsīn recitation along with its Urdu translation from *Kanz-ul-Īmān* whereas the remaining were speech-cassettes.

On January 5, 2006 I travelled with a Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilaḥ of Dawat-e-Islami. Our Madanī Qāfilaḥ reached ‘Sakrand’ (Bāb-ul-Islam, Sindh, Pakistan) where I came across the same class fellow. He was with a group of his friends who were 15 in number. I asked him about the cassettes and he told me that when he listened to the recitation of Sūrah Yāsīn with its translation, he experienced such [inner] peace which he had never experienced before in his entire life.

He further added that since then he had made it a habit to listen to the Quranic recitation sitting outside the Masjid through the loud-speaker in Ramadan during Tarāwīḥ<sup>1</sup> Ṣalāḥ. He also told me that he had listened to the speeches and read the booklets as well. All this had a profound impact on him.’

The preacher continued: ‘I then invited him to embrace Islam. He was already impressed with the teachings of Islam but was not yet prepared to convert. I tried for a long time to persuade him and his friends, making individual effort. Finally, by the grace of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ,

<sup>1</sup> Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāḥ is offered in Ramadan after Ṣalāt-ul-‘Ishā with Jamā’at. It is Sunnah to complete the recitation of the whole Quran during this Ṣalāḥ. [Translator’s Note]

the effort bore fruit and nine of them embraced Islam right away and the rest of them said that they would consider about it.’

*Āo ‘ulamā-e-Dīn, baħr-e-tablīgh-e-Dīn*

*Mil kay sāray chalayn, Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*Dūr tārikiyān Kufr kī ħaun miyān*

*Āo koshish karayn Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*Scholars you also come and spread Islamic teachings*

*Let’s all work together and travel with Madanī Qāfilāħ*

*Let’s remove the darkness of unbelief*

*Let’s all strive and travel with Madanī Qāfilāħ*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 88. Šarīd\* and delicious stew

Sayyidunā Shaykh ‘Allāmah Yāfi’i Yemeni عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْقَوِي has stated, ‘During a journey our caravan arrived in a village. One of us went out and borrowed a cooking pot from a villager and cooked a dessert in it. All of us ate the dessert, except for one man who was not present. That man had gone out with some flour to find someone to bake him some bread from it but he could not find anyone. While roaming around the village he came across an old blind man whom he gifted the flour with the intention of getting reward from Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. (This condition should be taken as a concealed favour that it is as if the divine wisdom addressed him that the flour was the sustenance of that blind old man, whereas his sustenance will be provided by divine bounty).

Allah’s mercy is immense! After a little while, a villager approached the caravan and took the very same person, who had given his flour to the blind man, to his house and served him with delicious stew and Šarīd.’ (*Rauḍ-ur-Riyāħīn*, pp. 153)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

\* Šarīd is a dish made with pieces of bread mixed with stew and gravy sauce. It can also be prepared with vegetables instead of meat. [Translator’s Note]

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Giving food in charity never goes to waste. Sometimes one is rewarded instantly in the world in addition to be deserving of the reward of the Hereafter.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 89. Stew and dessert

A saint رَحِمَهُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has reported that a rich businessman was once sitting in a Masjid where he noticed a beggar who was making Du'ā in the following words with his hands raised, 'Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Feed me meat stew and dessert!' When the businessman heard this he said to himself, 'This beggar is just saying this so that I would hear him. By Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! If he had directly asked me I would have fed him, but now I will not.'

After a little while, that beggar went to sleep. Meanwhile, a man entered the Masjid with a tray covered with a piece of cloth. His eyes roamed the Masjid as if he was looking for someone. As his eye fell on the sleeping beggar he put his tray down beside him, woke him up and said with humility, 'Here is meat stew and dessert for you, please eat it.' The beggar ate some from it and returned the rest to him. Astonished, the businessman asked the man about it. The man explained, 'I am a labourer. My family has desired for many days to eat meat stew and dessert, but I could not buy these things because of poverty. Today after a long time I got paid one Mišqāl [4.5 grams] of gold for my work. So we prepared this stew and dessert. I took a nap for a little while. I slept but my sleeping fortune woke up, blessing me with the vision of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. As I was engrossed in beholding the Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, his blessed lips began to move and the following words were uttered: 'There is a Walī (saint) in your Masjid who wishes to eat meat stew and dessert. Feed this stew and dessert to him first. He will eat some and return the rest to you. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will bless the rest food for you. In return for this [deed] I will take you to Paradise.' Therefore [the man continued], I have brought the food here right away.'

The businessman said, 'How much money did you spend on this food?' The man replied, 'One Mišqāl.' The businessman offered, 'Take 10 Mišqāl of gold from me and give me a

share of one carat<sup>1</sup> in this deed.’ He refused, so the businessman offered 20 Mişqāl of gold which was also turned down. The businessman increased his offer up to 50 Mişqāl of gold. Upon this the man replied, ‘I will not make you a partner in the deal I have made with the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ even if you give me all the treasures of the world. If you were predestined to get this privilege you would beat me to it, but Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ bestows His mercy on whomever He عَزَّوَجَلَّ wills.’ (*Raud-ur-Riyāhīn*, pp. 153)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! We have learned from the above parable that the saints رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى follow the commandments of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ fulfils their pleas. We have also learnt that those looking down on the pious servants of Allah in intoxication of their worldly wealth remain deprived of the mercy of Allah and His Beloved and Blessed Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. Furthermore, we have also learnt that the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has the divinely-bestowed knowledge of Ghayb; that is why he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ recognized the beggar and blessed the man in his dream, ordering him to go and feed the beggar.

Dear Islamic brothers! We have also realized that sometimes having a bad suspicion against a Muslim can lead to remorse and regret even in the world. Having a bad suspicion against a Muslim is Ḥarām by Sharī’ah.

## 90. Disabled boy walks!

A gang of robbers once went on a looting spree. At night, they reached an inn in the guise of Mujāhidīn (warriors of the path of Allah). The inn-owner who was a pious person not only allowed them to stay at the inn at night but also served them with the intention of attaining the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

<sup>1</sup> A unit for measuring the weight of diamonds and other precious stones, equal to 200 milligrams.



In the morning, those robbers went somewhere and returned back in the evening to the same inn, after their robbing venture. The inn-owner's walking-impaired son that they had seen last night was now roaming freely. Amazed and surprised, they asked the inn owner, 'Is he not the same disabled boy we saw yesterday?' He replied respectfully, 'Yes!' They asked, 'How did he get cured?' The inn owner replied, 'All this is the blessings of the divine-path travellers like you. The thing is, I fed your yesterday's leftover food to this son of mine and massaged his body with your leftover water, with the intention of curing him. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has cured my disabled son by the blessing of the leftover food and water of you pious people.'

Overwhelmed by hearing this, the robbers were moved to tears and said, 'All this is the fruit of your positive opinion towards us; we are grave sinners. We are not the travellers of the divine path; we are robbers! The manifestation of divine bounty has entirely changed our lives. We make you witness and repent of all our [past] sins.' They all then adopted righteousness and remained steadfast on it till the end of their lives.

*(Kitāb-ul-Qalyūbī, pp. 20)*

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Cure in leftovers of Muslim

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see! The foregoing parable contains a faith-refreshing account of Allah's graciousness. We have also learnt that having positive opinion about Muslims brings about blessings. Another point worth noting is that there is a cure in the leftover of the Muslims.

One more lesson which can be derived from this parable is that an unwavering belief is needed for the acquisition of blessings. For example, the one who is uncertain about the acquisition of blessings when visiting a saint or a saint's shrine can't gain any benefit. Further, there will be no time limit for the acquisition of blessings; it depends on one's fate. Someone is blessed right away while someone's desire is not satisfied even after many years. Irrespective of whether or not one's desire is fulfilled, one should stick to

one door, as the Persian saying goes: ‘*Yak dar gīr-o-muḥkam gīr*’ which means ‘*Hold onto one door and hold it firmly.*’

*Koī āyā pā kay chalā gayā, koī ‘umr bhār bhī na pā sakā*  
*Mayray Maulā عَزَّوَجَلَّ Tujh say gilāh nahīn, yeh to apnā apnā naṣīb ḥay*

*Someone came, got and left; others took a lifetime to get*  
*My Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ there is no complaint to You, this is just fate*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 91. Paralysis was cured

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political religious movement of Quran and Sunnah, holds 30-day and last 10-day Sunnah-Inspiring congregational I’tikāf every year in the blessed month of Ramadan in numerous Masājid around the globe. By the blessings of the religious and moral training provided to the Mu’takifīn during the congregational I’tikāf, thousands of sinners sincerely repent of their sins and turn over a new leaf.

Sometimes, by the grace of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, faith-refreshing events take place during the I’tikāf. During one such I’tikāf held in Ramadan in 1425 A.H., at the global Madanī Markaz of Dawat-e-Islami, Faizān-e-Madīnah, Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi [Pakistan], about 2,000 Islamic brothers were Mu’takif in the Masjid. Amongst them was a 77 year old Hāfiz Muhammad Ashraf from the Chakwal district (of Punjab, Pakistan). His hands and tongue were paralyzed and his hearing was almost impaired but his faith was marvellous.

One day during Ifṭār meal, he requested the leftover food from one of the preachers of Dawat-e-Islami and ate it reverentially expecting to be blessed. He also requested the preacher to make *Dam* [i.e. blow on] him. His positive opinion bore fruit. Allah’s mercy showered on him, curing him of paralysis, اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. He narrated his incident of getting cured on stage in front of thousands of people in Faizān-e-Madīnah, and the joyous clamour of [Zikr] of Allah, Allah filled the air. Several local newspapers also published this pleasing news in those days.

*Dawat-e-Islami kī Qayyūm عَزَّوَجَلَّ, dauno jahān mayn mach jāye dhūm  
Is pay fidā ho bachchaḥ bachchaḥ, Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ mayrī jḥaulī bhār day*

*May Dawat-e-Islami boom!  
Throughout the world, Yā Qayyūm عَزَّوَجَلَّ!  
May every child become devoted to it!  
Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! My supplication be fulfilled!*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Can one hire Sayyid\* as servant?

Dear Islamic brothers! We have learnt from this parable that the company of the devotees of Rasūl is very beneficial and their leftovers are so blessed that it can even cure the sick.

Expressing the greatness of Sayyids (i.e. the descendants of the Holy Prophet) and the blessings of the leftovers of a Muslim, A'lā Ḥaḍrat, Imām-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat, reviver of Sunnaḥ, eradicator of Bid'aḥ, scholar of Sharī'aḥ, guide of Ṭarīqaḥ, 'Allāmaḥ Maulānā Al-Ḥāj Al-Ḥāfiẓ Al-Qārī Ash-Shāḥ Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمٰن has stated: 'It is not permissible to make a Sayyid do some degrading chore, nor is it permissible to hire him for such a job. However, one can hire a Sayyid for a job which does not entail any degrading tasks. Teachers should completely refrain from beating a Sayyid student. As for the issue of (a Sayyid's) eating the leftovers of a Muslim, it is not degrading since it is described as cure in a Ḥadīṣ.' (*Kashf-ul-Khifā, vol. 1, pp. 384, Ḥadīṣ 1403*)

If a Sayyid asks a person for his leftovers, the person should give it to the Sayyid with the intention (of acting upon the Ḥadīṣ which says that there is cure in a Muslim's leftovers) not with the intention of giving just his leftovers. (*Fatāwā Razawiyyah (Jadīd), vol. 22, pp. 568*)

## 92. Who can harm one Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ protects?

Shaykh Sayyidunā 'Alī Bin Ḥarb عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّبِّ has narrated: 'I was once sailing in a boat in Mosul [i.e. Tigris river] with some young men. When the boat reached the middle of the river, a fish jumped onto our boat from the water. We decided to roast the fish and eat it,

\* A descendent of the Holy Prophet. [Translator's Note]

so we anchored our boat on the river bank. As we started gathering wood in the deserted area to light a fire, we saw a horrifying scene. There were the ruins and remains of some ancient buildings, and a man with his hands tied behind his back was lying down. Beside him was lying another man who had been slain. Nearby we also saw a merchandise laden ass.

We asked the tied man about the incident. That man said, 'I rented this ass from this slain man. He brought me to this desolate place deceitfully. Then, tying up my hands he said that he would kill me. I beseeched him not to commit the grave sin of murder and let me go for Allah's sake. I even offered him to take all my belongings and merchandise and assured him of not telling anyone about what has happened, but he was intent on murdering me. Then, with the intention of killing me, he tried to pull out his well tucked dagger from his waist but it did not come out. When he forcefully pulled on his dagger, it came out with a jerk, striking him on his own throat. With his throat slit, he fell onto the ground and died writhing.'

Hearing his story we freed the man. He took his merchandise and left for his house. We returned to our boat to roast the fish but found no fish as it had jumped back into the river.' (*Raud-ur-Riyāhīn*, pp. 139)

Dear Islamic brothers! Indeed! No one can hurt the one who Allah ﷺ protects. His grace is magnificent! The cruel robber got slain by his own hands, getting his just deserts. The fish jumped onto the boat, leading to the release of the tied up man. The sailors landed at the river bank to roast and eat the fish but they were not predestined to eat it. In fact, they were led to the river bank to attain the reward of helping the oppressed tied up man, witnessing a manifestation of the divine omnipotence.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### 93. Means of sustenance

There was a pious person in Masjid-ul-Ḥarām situated in Makka-tul-Mukarramaḥ. He would worship all night and fast during the day. Every evening a man brought him two pieces of bread. He would break his fast [i.e. do Ifṭār] with those pieces of bread and would get busy with worship again. One day a thought crossed his mind: 'I have relied

upon a man for bread instead of relying upon the Sustainer of the creation. It is contrary to trust in Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**.’

That evening when the man brought the bread, the worshipper returned it. Three days passed [in hunger]. When his hunger intensified he pleaded to Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**. That night he saw in his dream that he was present in the court of Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** who asked him: ‘Why did you not take what I sent to you through that man?’ The worshipper humbly said: ‘A thought occurred to me that I have relied upon a man instead of relying entirely upon You.’ Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** said, ‘Who sent you the bread?’ The worshipper said, ‘Yā Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! You sent it to me.’ Then that worshipper was ordered, ‘Next time when I send you the bread, do not return it.’

In the same dream he saw that the man [who used to bring the bread] was also present in the divine court and was asked, ‘Why did you stop giving bread to this worshipper?’ He humbly said, ‘Yā Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! You know it well.’ Then Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** asked him, ‘O servant! To whom did you give those breads?’ He said, ‘To you (that is, in Your path).’ He was then ordered, ‘You continue your action. Paradise is your reward in return [for this deed].’

*(Rauḍ-ur-Riyāhīn, pp. 68)*

### If you get without asking, then...

Dear Islamic brothers! The traits of the saints of Allah are marvellous! Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** showers His special favours upon the pious and provides for them from Ghayb. If one is not greedy for wealth and the giver will not also be taunting the taker; instead, the giver is expected to be pleased if his gift is accepted and neither there is the fear of the taker’s respect being reduced in the eyes of the giver nor is there any possibility of the taker’s disgrace in any way, in case of the acceptance of the gift; in short, if one is offered a gift without asking for it, he should accept it provided there is no Shar’ī prohibition.

Hence, Shaykh Sayyidunā Khālid Bin ‘Adī Juḥannī **عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْعَظِيمِ** has narrated that he heard the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind **صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ** say: ‘Whoever receives something from his brother without asking for it and without having greed for it, should accept it and should not return it because it is the sustenance Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** has sent to him (through someone).’ *(Musnad Imām Aḥmad, vol. 6, pp. 276, Ḥadīth 17958)*

So, we have learnt that if somebody is offered something without him asking for it, there is no harm in accepting it provided he has no greed for that thing. Even if someone is wealthy he may also accept the thing with the intention of pleasing the giver, and if he does not need it he may gift it to someone else or give it in charity. Shaykh Sayyidunā ‘Āid Bin ‘Amr رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated: ‘Whoever gets sustenance without asking (for it) and without having greed for it, should accept it from the bottom of his heart, and if he is wealthy (then after accepting it) he should send it to someone who is more needy than him.’ (*Musnad Imām Aḥmad, vol. 7, pp. 362, Ḥadīṣ 2673*)

## Gift or bribe

Dear Islamic brothers! There is no doubt that accepting gifts is a Sunnah, but one should keep in mind that there are different rulings about giving and accepting gifts, and accepting every gift is certainly not Sunnah. In his world-famous book, ‘*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī*’ Shaykh Sayyidunā Imām Bukhārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْبَارِي has included a whole chapter entitled: ‘(بَابُ مَنْ لَمْ يَقْبَلِ الْهَدِيَّةَ لِإِعْلَةٍ) *The chapter about one who did not accept a gift due to some reason.*’

In this chapter Shaykh Sayyidunā Imām Bukhārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْبَارِي has narrated a Ḥadīṣ, leaving out the names of narrators, that Sayyidunā ‘Umar Bin ‘Abdul ‘Azīz رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, ‘In the apparent life of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ a gift was a gift but is a bribe nowadays.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 2, pp. 174*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 94. A platter of apples

In the exegesis of the foregoing narration, Shaykh ‘Allāmah Badruddīn ‘Aynī Ḥanafī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْقَوِي has cited the following incident on the authority of Shaykh Sayyidunā Furāt Bin Muslim عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ. Shaykh Sayyidunā ‘Umar Bin ‘Abdul ‘Azīz رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ once desired to eat apples but had no money to buy them.

Sayyidunā Furāt Bin Muslim رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ goes onto say, ‘We went out with him; near the village we came across some boys who were holding platters of apples (to give as gifts). Taking a platter Shaykh Sayyidunā ‘Umar Bin ‘Abdul ‘Azīz رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ smelt the apples but then returned it. When I asked as to why he returned it, he replied, ‘I do not need this.’ I asked, ‘Did Sayyidunā Rasūlullāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, Sayyidunā Abū Bakr رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ and Sayyidunā ‘Umar Fārūq A’ẓam رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ not use to accept gifts?’ He responded, ‘They were indeed gifts for them but are bribes for the succeeding governors (and their representatives).’ (*‘Umda-tul-Qārī, vol. 9, pp. 417*)

### From whom one shouldn’t take gifts?

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see? Shaykh Sayyidunā ‘Umar Bin ‘Abdul ‘Azīz رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ did not accept apples as gifts. He knew that he was being offered gifts because of being the caliph of the time. Obviously, if he were not the caliph, why would then anyone offer the gift to him?

Every sensible person knows why people give gifts to ministers, assembly members, other government and elected officials, judges and police etc. and why they arrange special meals for them. It is apparent that people do this so that they can get some personal advantage in return or so that it is easier to get such advantage from them in the future. To give gifts or to arrange special meal-gatherings for them because of these two reasons is a form of bribery and both the giver and taker of bribery are worthy of Hell. On such occasions, one cannot be saved from the sin of bribery by saying such sentences as: *we are giving these things as gifts of Eid, or just as sweets or refreshments, or out of happiness, or out of love etc.*

If officials accept gifts or special meals from their subordinates, even if gifts and invitation to special meal-gatherings are given to them with sincerity and do not fall under bribery in any way, it will still lead them to a place of slander. It is a saying of the Beloved and Blessed Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, ‘The one who believes in Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and the Hereafter should not stand at a place of slander.’ (*Kashf-ul-Khifā, vol. 2, pp. 227, Hadīṣ 2499*) Hence it is Wājib to stay away from the place of slander and, therefore, it is impermissible to give and accept gifts etc. in the above cases.

If, however, there was the practice of giving and taking gifts and arranging special meal-gatherings for each other even before the official had taken office there is no harm in this case, but if it was less before and now there is more, then this increase [in gifts etc.] is impermissible. If the giver is now wealthier and is giving more because of increase in his wealth, then there is no problem. Further, if the inviter has increased the number of special meal-gatherings after the invited official has taken office then this is also impermissible. If the one giving is *Ẓawilarḥām*, that is, blood relative, then there is no problem in giving and taking. (Parents, brother, sister, paternal & maternal grandparents, son, daughter, brother of father & that of mother, sister of mother & that of father etc. are *Maḥram* [blood relatives] whereas husband of father's sister, husband of sister, wife of father's brother, wife of mother's brother, wife of brother, paternal & maternal cousins etc. are not *Ẓawilarḥām*). For example, if one's son or nephew is a judge and the father or uncle of the judge gave him a gift or arranged a special meal-gathering for him then it is permissible for the judge to accept. However, if the case of the father is going before his own son who is a judge, then it is impermissible because of being in a place of slander.

These rulings are not confined to the government officials only; instead, they apply to the people of all social, political and religious positions. Even all the *Nigrān* of all the *Majālis* of *Dawat-e-Islami* and other responsible brothers cannot accept gifts or special meals from their subordinates. The junior *Nigrān* can accept from the senior one. For example, a member of the *Markazī Majlis-e-Shūrā* can accept gifts from the *Nigrān* of *Shūrā*, but not from other Islamic brothers of *Dawat-e-Islami* and the *Nigrān* of *Shūrā* cannot accept gifts from any Islamic brother of *Dawat-e-Islami* under him. Similarly, teachers cannot accept gifts from their students or their guardians without *Shar'ī* permission. However, after the completion of education, if an ex-student gives a gift or special meal to his ex-teacher, the teacher can accept it. *ʿUlamā* and *Shuyūkh* [scholars and saints] accept gifts etc. given to them by people in honour of their knowledge and greatness and people do not blame them for bribery either, it is permissible for such scholars and saints to accept gifts as it is not under the category of being in a place of slander.

Dear Islamic brothers! Here are some important questions and answers regarding the difference between bribery and gift. If possible, try to read or listen to them at least three times.



**Question:** Is it not a Sunnah to accept gifts?

**Answer:** It is indeed a Sunnah to accept gifts but there are certain conditions for it. Shaykh ‘Allāmah Badruddīn ‘Aynī Ḥanafī عليه رحمة الله القوي has stated that the Ḥadīṣ which says, ‘Exchange gifts amongst each other as this will increase love’<sup>1</sup> pertains to those who have no position of authority over Muslims. However, the one who has any position of authority over Muslims like a Qāḍī [judge] or a Wālī [governor] must refrain from accepting gifts as these are bribery and a sort of impurity for them, especially for those who did not use to be given gifts before their official position. (*Bināyah Sharḥ-ul-Ĥidāyah*, vol. 8, pp. 244)

### To borrow a motorcycle

**Question:** Can one who is in authority borrow money, car, motorcycle or bicycle etc. from his subordinate? Also kindly let us know, can he buy something from his subordinate in low price by any pretence?

**Answer:** The one in authority cannot borrow money and other things from his subordinate even if his subordinate offers it himself. Likewise, he cannot do any dealings (i.e. sale and purchase) with his subordinate in a way contrary to established norms. Hence, Shaykh ‘Allāmah Shāmī رحمة الله تعالى عليه has stated, ‘It is also Ḥarām for the one in authority to borrow money or something else from the people from whom to accept gifts is Ḥarām for him.’ (*Rad-dul-Muhtār*, vol. 8, pp. 48)

**Question:** Has A’lā Ḥaḍrat Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عليه رحمة الرحمن also given some guidance on the subject [of taking gifts]?

**Answer:** A’lā Ḥaḍrat, Imām-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat, reviver of Sunnah, eradicator of Bid’ah, scholar of Sharī’ah, guide of Ṭarīqah, ‘Allāmah Maulānā Al-Ḥāj Al-Ḥāfiẓ Al-Qārī Ash-Shāh Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عليه رحمة الرحمن has stated, ‘I say that the example of these people (i.e. the ones in authority) is like that of village chiefs and employees-supervisors who have control and power over those under them. People give gifts to these chiefs and supervisors for fear of being harmed by them or as a tradition.’ (*Fatāwā Razawiyyah (Jadīd)*, vol. 19, pp. 446)

<sup>1</sup> (Majma’-uz-Zawāid, vol. 4, pp. 260, Ḥadīṣ 6716)

It is obvious that the prohibition on the acceptance of gifts is not only for the government officials but also for every such person who can cause benefit or harm to people by his authority or influence.

## Two kinds of gatherings

**Question:** What is a ‘special meal-gathering?’

**Answer:** A special meal-gathering is a gathering which is held for a particular person, that is, the gathering will not take place if that particular person does not come.

**Question:** Also tell us, what is a ‘general gathering?’

**Answer:** A general gathering is that gathering which is not held for anyone in particular, that is, the gathering will take place even if so-and-so particular person does not come.

**Question:** If a subordinate holds a special meal-gathering for his superior and makes the intention of marking ‘Giyārhwīn’ with it, is it still impermissible?

**Answer:** Yes, as it is evident in this case that if the one in authority does not accept the invitation then there will be no Niyāz<sup>1</sup> of the Giyārhwīn. However, if it is predetermined that the Niyāz will be held regardless of whether or not the one in authority comes, holding such a gathering is permissible as this would be considered a ‘general gathering.’ But it would be impermissible to give better and fancy foods to the one in authority compared to others. For example, if other guests are served with ordinary meal, and the one in authority is served with special meal; then it is impermissible to do so.

**Question:** Can a subordinate accept gifts from his superiors?

**Answer:** Yes he can. If you read or listen to the following Fatwā issued by A’lā Ḥaḍrat, Imām-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat, reviver of Sunnah, eradicator of Bid’ah, scholar of Sharī’ah, guide of Ṭarīqah, ‘Allāmah Maulānā Al-Ḥāj Al-Ḥāfiẓ Al-Qārī Ash-Shāh Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمٰن at least three times attentively, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ* you will understand the difference between gift and bribery. It will also become clear as to which people one is allowed to accept gifts from and from which people one cannot.

<sup>1</sup> Food or sweets served to the Muslims with the intention of presenting its reward to the Shaykh.

A'lā Ḥaḍrat رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated: ‘The one who has some power over people by the position of authority he holds by himself or on behalf of the ruler, is not allowed to accept gifts and invitations of special meal-gatherings. Even if such a person neither oppresses people himself nor puts any pressure on them; nor is he entitled to give any final or non-final decision - like a police officer, collection officer or landlord for peasants, village registrar and village chiefs (who have the authority of deciding the matters of the villagers) - he is not allowed at all to take any type of gift or accept the invitations of special meal-gatherings except for the following three cases:

1. First, he may accept gifts or special invitations from his superior over whom he has no authority and it would not be suspected that the superior would get some advantage for his personal matters from the subordinate by gift and special meal-gathering.
2. Second, he may accept gifts or special invitations from the one who has been giving gifts or inviting him even before he had taken office provided that the amount (or value of the gift etc.) is the same as was before, otherwise the increase will not be permissible. If, for example, the value of the gift is now higher than before or there is an increase in the number of gifts, or gifts or invitations are now being given frequently; in all these cases the increase in gifts or special meal-gatherings is not permissible. However, if the giver’s wealth has increased, indicating that the increase (in gift or special meal-gathering) is not because of the receiver’s authority but because of the increase in giver’s wealth, it would be permissible in this case.
3. Third, he may accept gifts or invitations from close Maḥārim such as parents, offspring and siblings but not from the sons of [paternal and maternal] uncles and aunts as they are not Maḥārim although they are also commonly called brothers (but in reality they are not).’

A'lā Ḥaḍrat رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has further stated: ‘Wherever there is prohibition it is based on just slander and the chance that the receiver will as a result be lenient [in dealing with the matters of the giver] even if leniency in the giver’s matters is not found. People deal with their worldly matters on the basis of hopes and expectations. If the official accepts gifts and invitations, then surely the giver will expect that it should have an effect on him as the ‘effect’ of receiving unearned money is often seen. The giver will expect the effect

of the given gift etc. to take place either on the spot or anytime in future. And to say that this gift or invitation of special meal-gathering is given because of affection, and not because of the official's position, the Holy Prophet ﷺ has already rejected it. When a person who was sent for the collection of Zakāh returned with the collected Zakāh, he separated some wealth for himself. Rasūlullāh ﷺ said, 'You should have stayed at your mother's home to see how many gifts you would receive!' That is to say that you have received these gifts just because of your position and authority. If you had stayed at home, who would have come to give you anything? (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim*, pp. 1019, Ḥadīṣ 1832) (*Fatāwā Razawiyyah (Jadīd)*, vol. 18, pp. 170-171)

**Question:** Can a professor or teacher accept gifts from his students?

**Answer:** If offered gifts from their students, the teachers of the Quran, Dars-e-Nizāmī and other sciences should be very careful before accepting gifts because they also have authority over some Muslims [e.g. their students].

Explaining the meaning of 'being in authority' 'Allāmah Shāmī رحمه الله تعالى عليه has stated, 'Amongst the people in authority are those who have authority in markets and cities, those handling endowments and trusts, and every such person who has authority over the matters of the Muslims.' (*Rad-dul-Muḥtār*, vol. 8, pp. 50)

In the light of this quotation, a teacher is also in authority in the sense that he also has power over many matters of students. For a student to remain enrolled at his educational institute is, sometimes, at the mercy of the teacher. A teacher can suspend a student from the grade as a result of his misbehaviour or, sometimes, can even have the student expelled from the institute or can request for it. Similarly, he can disclose questions of exams to students prior to exams, give good marks or even fail the students.

There are many students who have little aspiration to learn but are very much involved in immoral activities. As they are not able to impress the teacher by their abilities, they present gifts and offer lunch/dinner to their teachers from time to time so that they would not be expelled from the institute and would not be failed. Therefore, teachers should not accept gifts and invitations from such students. If it is clear that the gift or the invitation is being offered to the teacher so that such students can get some undue advantage from him, and the teacher is also capable enough to do what they want, it will be a Ḥarām act leading to Hell to accept the gift or invitation in this case.

It is stated in *Shāmī*, ‘If a scholar is given a gift so that he would intercede on behalf the giver of the gift or would save him from oppression, that gift is also a form of bribery. The ruling stated for a teacher also applies to an administrator as an administrator, whether that of a purely religious organization or of a political party, also has authority over many matters of the Muslims in some way, and his written or spoken approval or disapproval in any matter may cause benefit or loss to many people. Therefore, he should also be highly cautious before accepting gifts or invitations of special meal-gathering. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār*, vol. 9, pp. 607)

## Two parables of returning gifts

1. Ḥijjat-ul-Islam, Shaykh Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَوْلَى has cited that Shaykh Sayyidunā Shafīq Balkhī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي has stated, ‘Once I sent some clothes to Shaykh Sayyidunā Sufyān Šaurī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى as a gift but he returned them. I said, ‘Yā Sayyidī, I am not your student!’ He replied, ‘But your brother has heard Ḥadīš from me. I am afraid that my heart might become softer for your brother than for other students.’ (*Hilyat-ul-Auliya*, vol. 7, pp. 3, Ḥadīš 9302)
2. Once, Shaykh Sayyidunā Sufyān Šaurī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى received some money as a gift from the son of his friend. At first, he accepted the money but after a while called his friend’s son back and returned the money insistently. He did so because his friendship was for the sake of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and he was afraid that the gift might become the (materialistic) return for the friendship. Sayyidunā Mubārah عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى, a son of Shaykh Sayyidunā Sufyān Šaurī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى, asked him, ‘O Father!’ What has happened to you? When you had accepted it, you should have kept it for us!’ He عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى replied, ‘O Mubārah! You will happily and gleefully spend it but it is I who will be questioned about it on the Day of Judgement.’ (*Ihyā-ul-‘Ulūm*, vol. 3, pp. 408)

**Question:** If a subordinate gives dates from Madīnah or water of Zamzam to his superiors, should they accept it?

**Answer:** They should accept it as there is no fear of the blame of bribery here. Similarly, there is no problem in accepting booklets, [CDs or] cassettes of speeches and other preaching-material or the cards bearing the print of the Holy Prophet’s blessed shoe or

an inexpensive rosary or a pen worth a few rupees as these are not the kinds of gifts in which one would face slander. Similarly, there is a tradition of giving gifts on some occasions like return from the pilgrimage of Hajj or Madīnah, one's marriage and birth of a child; those in authority can accept gifts on such occasions from those under them. However, if the gift is more expensive or valuable than what is commonly given, then it is not permissible to accept. For example, if it is common to give 100 rupees as gift and one gives 500 or 1200 rupees as gift or a rupee<sup>1</sup>-garland of the same amount, then it will be impermissible because of being in a place of slander<sup>2</sup>.

Dear Islamic brothers! Keep close to the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami, a non-political worldwide movement of Quran and Sunnah and travel with its Madanī Qāfilahs with the devotees of Rasūl. **إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّ وَجَلَّ** You will learn various Islamic laws and principles.

To instill a passion of travelling in the Madanī Qāfilah, read on to see the Madanī marvels of the Madanī Qāfilah...

## 95. They were buried alive

An Islamic brother has reported, 'A Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilah of twelve devotees of Rasūl was staying in the Jāmi' Masjid of Nindrai of the district Bagh of Kashmir. According to the schedule of the Qāfilah, on the morning of 3<sup>rd</sup> Ramadan 1426 A.H., it was time for the morning 'Madanī Mashwarah' after the small break for rest. Upon the instruction of the Amīr of the Qāfilah, eight Islamic brothers were preparing to attend the 'Madanī Mashwarah' whereas four Islamic brothers including me were still lying down out of laziness in the Madrasah adjacent to the Masjid.

Suddenly, we felt as if we were being jolted on a train. Frightened, we got up and ran. All the walls were shaking. The earth cracked open and we fell on our faces. We had not yet recovered ourselves when all of a sudden the roof and walls fell upon us and darkness fell all around us.

<sup>1</sup> It is common in the sub-continent to give a garland made of rupees.

<sup>2</sup> For detailed information of these rulings listen to the cassettes of Madanī Muzākarah no. 71 to 74.

Alas! The four of us had been buried alive! We started to recite Kalimah and cried for help. We had almost given up the hope of coming out alive. An Islamic brother somehow managed to kick and push a rock, making an opening for the rays of light to come in. **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** اللهُ، One by one, we all managed to come out from that opening. By the blessings of immediate obedience to the Amīr of the Qāfilah, the other eight devotees of Rasūl had already come out from the Masjid safely.

*Zalzalay say amān, day gā Rab-e-Jahān عَزَّوَجَلَّ*

*Sab Du'āeyn karayn, Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*Ĥo bapā zalzalay, garchay āndhī chalay*

*Sabr kartay rahayn, Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*Protection from earthquake will be given by Almighty*

*Let's all make supplications in Qāfilah*

*If earthquakes or tornadoes occur*

*How to have patience, learn in Qāfilah*

## Consequence of disobedience

The foregoing incident shows that by the blessing of following Madanī Qāfilah's schedule, the eight Islamic brothers did not get hurt and got out safely, whereas the other four Islamic brothers who were resting in a room out of laziness were temporarily buried alive together although they also managed to come out safely by the blessing of the Madanī Qāfilah. Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** shows signs in this way that someone comes out safe and sound even from the cave of death whereas someone is captured by death even if he has hidden himself in the strongest of forts. There is no way to escape from death. Hence, Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** has said in Sūrah Al-Jumu'ah in part 28, verse 8:

**قُلْ إِنَّ الْمَوْتَ الَّذِي تَفِرُّونَ مِنْهُ فَإِنَّهُ مُلْقِيكُمْ**

**You proclaim, you will certainly meet the death which you run away from.**

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 28, Sūrah Al-Jumu'ah, verse 8)*

**صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ**

## 96. Wise king

Aḥmad Bin Ṭūlūn, a wise Egyptian king, was once eating meal with his companions in a deserted place when his eye fell on a beggar wearing tattered clothes. The king sent him a piece of bread, fried chicken, meat and beverage through his servant. The servant returned and informed the king, ‘Your highness, he was not happy with the food.’ Upon hearing this, the king ordered that the beggar be brought to him. When the beggar came, the king asked him some questions which he answered elegantly and showed no signs of nervousness.

The wise king suddenly said, ‘You seem to be a spy.’ The king then called the official whipper to punish him. Seeing this, the beggar admitted that he was a spy. Seeing this incident a courtier said, ‘Your highness, it’s like you have done magic.’ The wise king replied, ‘This is not magic, I caught him by my acute judgment because the food sent to him was so delicious that even the one who had eaten a full meal would desire this meal upon seeing it but this beggar showed no interest in it even though he seemed needy. Moreover, an ordinary man becomes frightened when in the court of a king, but he talked to me boldly. Observing this, I felt that he was a spy (as spies are often trained to have such confidence).’ (*Hayāt-ul-Ḥaywān-ul-Kubrā, vol. 1, pp. 359*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 97. State of Ibn Ṭūlūn in grave

Dear Islamic brothers! Aḥmad Bin Ṭūlūn was a very wise, just, brave, humble, well-mannered, friend of knowledge, and a generous king. He was a Ḥāfiẓ of the Quran and would recite the Quran with a very pleasant voice. With all of these good qualities he was also an oppressor to the extent that his sword was always ready for bloodshed. It is said that the people that he killed and the ones that died in his prisons were nearly eighteen thousand in number. After his death, a man would recite the Holy Quran daily at his graveside. One day Aḥmad Bin Ṭūlūn appeared in the man’s dream and said, ‘Do not recite the Quran at my grave!’ The man asked, ‘Why?’ Ibn Ṭūlūn replied, ‘Whenever any verse is recited at my graveside, I am hit on the head and asked, ‘Did you not hear this verse?’’ (*Hayāt-ul-Ḥaywān-ul-Kubrā, vol. 1, pp. 460*)



Alas! The consequence of oppression is certainly very devastating. Since it is generally very difficult for the rulers to refrain from oppression and injustice, it is wise, especially in the present era, to stay away from the apparently attractive looking offices of the government and ministries. We will have also realized that the Ḥāfiẓ of the Quran should act upon the Quranic teachings. May Allah ﷺ forgive us, the sinful Muslims being punished in their graves, and the entire Ummah!

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 98. Du'ā of forgiveness led to forgiveness

Dear Islamic brothers! We should make Du'ā of forgiveness for all Muslims. It is also beneficial to us. The more people we make Du'ā of forgiveness for, the more virtues and reward we will earn. The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah, the Owner of Jannah ﷺ has stated, 'Whoever asks for the forgiveness of all the Muslim men and women, Allah ﷺ will write one virtue for him for every Muslim man and woman.' (*Mu'jam Ṣaghīr*, pp. 513, *Hadīṣ* 7419)

If we intend others good, we will also be treated with good, إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ ﷺ. Hence 'Allāmah 'Abdur Raḥmān Ṣaffūrī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَوْلَى الْقَوِي has quoted, '(After his demise) a pious man appeared in someone's dream. The dreaming person asked the pious man as to how Allah ﷺ treated him. He replied, 'Allah ﷺ has forgiven me, blessing me with a palace near the palace of so-and-so person. I would perform more worship than that person but he has surpassed me because of a habit of his that I did not have. He would often make the Du'ā, 'Yā Allah ﷺ! Forgive all the Muslims of the past, present and future!' (*Nuzḥa-tul-Majālis*, vol. 2, pp. 3)

Ilāhī ﷺ wāsiṭah Piyāray صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ kā sab kī maghfirat farmā

'Aẓāb-e-Nār say ḥam ko Khudāyā ﷺ khauf ātā ḥay

For the sake of Your Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, forgive all

We fear the punishment of Hell, O our Allah ﷺ

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 99. 70 Days old corpse

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political religious movement for the preaching of Quran and Sunnah, provides an opportunity to sympathize with Muslims and gain blessings in the worldly life as well as in the afterlife. Millions of those drowning in the sea of sins are being rescued by Dawat-e-Islami that is a unique Madanī movement of Ahl-ul-Haq [rightly-guided people].

Let me tell you a faith-refreshing marvel of the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami: ‘There was a massive earthquake in the eastern part of Pakistan on Saturday, Ramadan 3, 1426 A.H. (October 8, 2005). Hundreds of thousands of people perished in this massive earthquake. Among the victims was a nineteen year old martyr, Nasrīn ‘Atṭāriyyah Bint-e-Ghulām Mursalīn of Mīrātasauliyān in Muzaffarabad (Kashmir). She used to attend the weekly Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā’ of Dawat-e-Islami. For some unavoidable reasons, her father and other family members had to open her grave at around 10 p.m. on Monday night 8 Zūl-Qa’da-til-Ḥarām, 1426 A.H. (December 10, 2005). As the grave was opened, those present there smelt a pleasant fragrance emanating from her grave. Nasrīn ‘Atṭāriyyah’s shroud was in its original state and her body was still fresh even after seventy days of her martyrdom.

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on her and forgive us without accountability for her sake!

*‘Aṭāye Ḥabīb-e-Khudā صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ Madanī Māḥaul*  
*Ḥay Faizān-e-Ghauš-o-Razā رَحِمَهُمُ اللهُ تَعَالَى Madanī Māḥaul*  
*Salāmat rahāy Yā Khudā عَزَّوَجَلَّ Madanī Māḥaul*  
*Bachay nazar-e-bad say sadā Madanī Māḥaul*  
*Ay Islāmī behnaun! Tumḥāray liye bhī*  
*Suno! Ḥay bahut kām kā Madanī Māḥaul*  
*Tumḥayn Sunnataun aur parday kay aḥkām*  
*Yeh ta’līm farmāye gā Madanī Māḥaul*  
*Sanvar jāye gī ākhirat اِنَّ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*  
*Tum apnāye rakho sadā Madanī Māḥaul*

*Divine bestowment is the Madanī environment*  
*Blessings of Ghauš and Razā رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى, is the Madanī environment*  
*Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, protect forever the Madanī environment*  
*From the evil eye, protect the Madanī environment*  
*O Islamic sisters, for you as well*  
*Is very beneficial the Madanī environment*  
*The rulings of Sunan and veil*  
*Will teach you, the Madanī environment*  
*Your Hereafter shall be better*  
*Stay associated with the Madanī environment*

Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Bless us with the true love of Your Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, all other Prophets عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَام, the blessed companions رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ, the Ahl-e-Bayt عَلَيْهِمُ الرِّضْوَان [family of the Prophet] and the blessed Auliya رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى. Make us follow in their footsteps and protect our Īmān by their blessings. Grant us peace in the worldly life and in the afterlife. Forgive us and grant us an abode in Jannat-ul-Firdaus, without accountability, in the neighbourhood of Your Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ!

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ	صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ
أَسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ	تُوبُوا إِلَى اللَّهِ
صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ	صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 أَمَا بَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ<sup>ط</sup>

## Madani Muzakarah\*

The following information is beneficial not only to chefs but also to everyone else. Satan may use every trick of the trade to keep you from reading this chapter. Try to counter his deceptions and make an ardent effort to read this chapter in its entirety. Reap many rewards by giving Dars in the Masjid and at home etc.

### Virtues of Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ

The Prophet of Raḥmāh, the Intercessor of Ummāh, the Owner of Jannah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘The one who writes Ṣalāt [with my name] in a book, angels will continue to seek forgiveness for him as long as my name remains in it.’ (*Mu’jam Awsaṭ, vol. 1, pp. 497, Hadīṣ 1835*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

A Madanī Mashwarah took place on Friday night, the 19<sup>th</sup> of Rabī’-un-Nūr 1423 A.H. This meeting was held at Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi for the caretakers and the chefs of Dawat-e-Islami’s Madāris and Jāmi’a-tul-Madīnah<sup>1</sup>. Many students also participated. After the traditional recitation of the Quran and Na’at, Amīr-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat ‘Allāmah Maulānā, Abu Bilal Muhammad Ilyas Attar Qadiri Razavi دامت برکاتُهُمُ الْعَالِيَهُ delivered many

\* A Madanī Muzākarah is a term used in Dawat-e-Islami. It implies a question and answer session with Amīr-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat دامت برکاتُهُمُ الْعَالِيَهُ.

<sup>1</sup> An institution for learning Islamic sciences run by Dawat-e-Islami. [Translator’s Notes]

words of wisdom. He urged the attendees to offer every Ṣalāḥ with Jamā'at in the first row of Masjid with Takbīr-e-Aūlā, partake in the weekly Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā' from beginning to end, travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥs for three days every month, and fill and hand in Madanī In'āmāt booklets at the end of every [Islamic] month.

## Measure food when dishing out

**Question:** What's the way to save food from going to waste?

**Answer:** Measure the ingredients when cooking food and also measure the quantity when distributing it. For example, a chef has to prepare Biryānī for ninety two students. As almost eight persons can be fed with one kilogram of rice, he should prepare Biryānī with twelve kilograms of rice.

Give food in the required quantity so that everyone is satiated and the food is also completely consumed. This will be very convenient and you will be able to minimize the wastage of food, **إِنَّ يَسَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**. If you do not measure the ingredients while cooking, you might cook either more or less than the required quantity. The taste of the leftover Biryānī reduces when reheated.

## Six hundred thousand prisoners

**Question:** When did food begin to rot first?

**Answer:** Since the time of Banī Isrāil [descendants of Isrāil]. Let me tell you the detailed incident. After Pharaoh perished in the river Nile, Prophet Sayyidunā Mūsā **عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام**, along with 600000 people from Banī Isrāil, left for 'Bayt-ul-Muqaddas' with the commandment of Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** to fight against a nation called 'Amāliqāḥ.' When they approached Bayt-ul-Muqaddas, the Banī Isrāil backed off and denied to fight, even asking Prophet Sayyidunā Mūsā **عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام** to fight along with his Creator against this warlike nation. Prophet Sayyidunā Mūsā **عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام** was extremely disheartened by this.

As a result, these 600000 people were trapped in a plain for forty years. This plain was 30 miles long and 27000 yards wide. They would start walking in the morning but end up at

the same place, where they had started from, in the evening. This plain was called ‘Tīḥ’ which means ‘the place where the people who have got lost keep wandering.’ (*Tafsīr Na’īmī, vol. 6, pp. 336-351*)

## Mann and Salwā

It is stated in ‘*Rūḥ-ul-Bayān*’, ‘While the Prophet Sayyidunā Mūsā Kalīmullāḥ عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام was staying in the plains of Tīḥ along with 600000 people from Banī Isrāīl, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ sent down two foods for them from the sky. One was called ‘Mann’ and the other ‘Salwā.’ ‘Mann’ was a white honey-like dessert or white honey which would shower from the sky like rain. ‘Salwā’ was cooked quails that would descend from the sky with the southern winds.

## Why food began to spoil?

Prophet Sayyidunā Mūsā Kalīmullāḥ عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام [and his Ummah] was ordered by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ not to save this food (i.e. Mann and Salwā) for the next day. Some of the people with weak faith feared that they would starve to death in this barren plain, if someday Mann and Salwā did not descend. Therefore, they began to save and conceal this food for the next day. As a result of the disobedience to the Prophet, all the food saved for the next day began to rot and the food ceased to descend from the sky either.

(*Rūḥ-ul-Bayān, vol. 1, pp. 142*)

The Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘If there were no Banī Isrāīl, neither food would spoil nor would meat ever rot.’<sup>1</sup> The rotting of meat dates back to the era of Banī Isrāīl. Before that time, food and meat would not rot.

## Twelve springs gush forth

Did you see that the disobedience to their Prophet عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام led the people of Banī Isrāīl to such a grave calamity? All those who were over twenty years at the time of being trapped in the plains of ‘Tīḥ’, died over there.

Since Prophet Sayyidunā Mūsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام was staying amongst them, Mann and Salwā descended upon these people by his blessings. He عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام struck a rock with his

<sup>1</sup> (Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 775, Ḥadīṣ 1470)

blessed staff and twelve springs of water gushed forth. The Banī Isrāil drank water from these springs and also used it for bathing. The dresses they used to wear during this time did not get dirty; nor did these dresses get old and tattered. Their nails and hair did not grow, which meant that they did not need to remove hair and cut nails. At night a shining pillar would appear which would serve as a light source for them. During the day, a cloud would hover overhead to shelter them from the sun. When a child was born amongst them, he would be covered by a shell-like nail dress which would continue to grow as the child grew. During this imprisonment, all of these bounties were bestowed upon them because of the blessing of Prophet Sayyidunā Mūsā Kalīmullāh عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام. (*Rūh-ul-Ma'ānī*, vol. 6, pp. 383)

### Is it permissible for an employee to offer Nafl Ṣalāh?

The foregoing Quranic incident shows that sometimes sins and transgressions result in troubles even in the world. The Islamic brothers who are chefs should strive to complete their work and assigned tasks in a proper manner. Some employees today do not properly complete their duties as they do not have a righteous Madanī mindset. Despite not completing their work deliberately, they receive full wages, polluting their earnings.

Remember! An employee cannot even offer Nafl Ṣalāh during his duty hours without the permission of his employer. If he feels weakness and is unable to fulfil his duties properly, he cannot even keep a Nafl fast without the permission of his employer. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār*, vol. 9, pp. 97) However, the employer can neither prevent his employee from offering Farḍ Ṣalāh with Jamā'at nor from fasting during the month of Ramadan. The employee must perform this Farḍ worship even if the employer tries to prevent him.

### You are a trustee of every grain

**Question:** Is the chef a trustee of Jāmi'a-tul-Madīnah's kitchen?

**Answer:** Yes, if someone deliberately misuses even a single grain, he will be accountable for it on the Day of Judgement. May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ enable us to preserve every type of entrustment and refrain from breaching! There is severe punishment for breaching. Hujjat-ul-Islam, Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الرَّوَّالِي has recorded the following in 'Mukāshafa-tul-Qulūb':

## Grave torments of breaching

On the Day of Judgement, a person will be brought before the court of Allah ﷻ. He will be asked, ‘Did you return the entrusted thing [i.e. Amānat] of such and such person?’ He will reply in the negative. On being ordered, the angel will take him to Hell. He will see that the entrusted thing is kept in the depth of Hell and he will fall towards it. He will reach it after seventy years; he will then pick that thing up and climb up. As he is close to the edge of Hell, he will slip and thus fall into the depth of Hell again. He will continue to climb and fall until he will be blessed with Allah’s mercy through the intercession of the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ ﷺ and the owner of that entrusted thing will be pleased with him. (*Mukāshafa-tul-Qulūb*, pp. 44, 45)

## Reasons for food wastage in Madāris

[Amīr-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat Maulānā Ilyas Qadiri دَامَتْ بَرَكَاتُهُمُ الْعَالِيَهُ asked the chefs] ‘Tell me, is more food wasted in restaurants or in Madāris!’ The chefs replied, ‘In Madāris!’ Amīr-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat دَامَتْ بَرَكَاتُهُمُ الْعَالِيَهُ then said, ‘Actually, the restaurant owner spends money from his own pocket and also has to make a profit on it, which is why he strictly monitors all the matters of his restaurant, ensuring frugality. As for the religious institutions, they are run by public donations; neither the caretakers nor the chefs have to pay any money from their own pockets. Thus, they are very careless. At times the whole carcass of a slaughtered animal that was donated in Ṣadaqaḥ rots due to carelessness, and is then thrown away.

Alas! How tragic it is that the charity donations given by Muslims are wasted in such a ruthless manner! This can result in punishment in the Hereafter. All caretakers of religious and social institutions should remember that the accountability of every grain is to be made on the Day of Judgement. Allah ﷻ says in the glorious Quran, part 30, Sūrah Az-Zilzāl, verse 7, 8:

---

<sup>1</sup> Plural of Madrasah. [Translator’s Note]



فَمَنْ يَعْمَلْ مِثْقَالَ ذَرَّةٍ خَيْرًا يَرَهُ ﴿٧﴾ وَمَنْ يَعْمَلْ مِثْقَالَ ذَرَّةٍ شَرًّا يَرَهُ ﴿٨﴾

So whoever does a good deed equal to the weight of a particle, will see it. And whoever does an evil deed equal to the weight of a particle, will see it.

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 30, Sūrah Az-Zilzāl, verse 7-8)*

## Proper method of freezing food

**Question:** Kindly, share with us some Madanī pearls on how to preserve meat and food?

**Answer:** Make sure that the freezer is working properly. In summer, the freezing capability of the freezer may be affected due to low voltage, increasing the risk of food rotting. In this situation, the food can be left in open air. If hung in open air without any support of wall etc., meat can remain fresh. When you put some gravy in the freezer, make sure that the container is uncovered so that the food can freeze properly. It is better to keep the food in small containers and plastic bags. Food in large containers can spoil because the food may not freeze properly. Kḥichrā<sup>1</sup> and lentils tend to spoil faster than other types of food. Similarly, cooked food made from tomatoes and other sour ingredients also tend to spoil faster.

## Preserve raw meat for several days

**Question:** Is there any way to preserve raw meat so that it remains edible for many days?

**Answer:** If raw meat is put in the freezer in a large deep container, the meat in the lower part of the container may remain unfrozen and rot. Therefore, keep in mind the proper way of freezing a large quantity of meat. First put a layer of ice at the bottom of the container, then place meat on it and then put another layer of ice, then another layer of meat and put the container into the freezer. In this way, the meat in all parts of the container will properly freeze and will not rot for many days, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.

<sup>1</sup> A type of food made of wheat, minced meat, lentils and spices. This dish is cooked on low heat to a paste-like consistency. *[Translator's Note]*

## What to do if food rots?

**Question:** What are the signs of food spoiling?

**Answer:** Rotting causes a sour [bad] smell to emanate. One can also see froth develop in foods that have gravy. The softer and sour ingredients of the food begin to rot first. Therefore, if sour smell begins to emanate from meat-food, then take the pieces of meat from it, wash them and reuse them (provided that the meat has not gone bad). Do not purposely throw away the meat if it has not gone bad.

## Eating rotten meat is Ḥarām

**Questions:** What shall we do if the meat rots?

**Answer:** Throw it away. Ṣadr-ush-Sharī'ah Muftī Muhammad Amjad 'Alī A'zamī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْقَوِي has stated, 'Though Ḥarām to be consumed, the meat that has turned rot and smelly is not impure.' (*Al-Ashbāh wan-Naḏā'ir, vol. 1, pp. 418*)

## Use of milk that has turned to curd

**Question:** How should one use milk that has started to turn into curd?

**Answer:** It is very easy to use milk that has started to turn into curd. Mix honey or sugar with it and cook it on a stove. Its water will evaporate, leaving a delicious sweet-item to be consumed.

## Margarine

**Question:** Is it permissible to eat margarine [vegetable Ghī]?

**Answer:** It is permissible to eat margarine but it is often injurious to health because of being adulterated. Many people have upset stomach today; one of the reasons for this is the use of unhealthy margarine. If healthy margarine is not available, then use cooking oil. Corn oil is better, olive oil is even better.

## For healthy life in old age

**Question:** Kindly, enlighten us with Madanī pearls so that [the use of] margarine, butter and oil are not injurious to our health?

**Answer:** It takes longer to digest oil, margarine and their likes. Excessive use of them engenders obesity and diseases. If the one decreasing the use of margarine, oil, superfine flour and sugar from his youth is predestined to reach old age, he will enjoy a healthy life in his old age, **إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**. I humbly urge you to reduce the intake of oil, salt and spices in your foods by half. You will experience its benefits. However, patients should follow the recommendations of their doctors.

## Cooking without oil

**Question:** Is it possible to cook food without oil?

**Answer:** Of course, it is. Some foods can be cooked without oil like plain rice, lentils and curd curry. It is not needed to add oil to the Pāyā<sup>1</sup> of a cow or a healthy sheep, because the fat on the bones melts and functions as oil. In fact, all types of food can be cooked without oil. Grind coriander leaves, mint and green chillies etc. in large quantity. You can also blend vegetables with it. Now cook the gravy with this paste, adding water, yogurt, green chillies and other spices like cloves, green, cardamom, cinnamon etc. according to your taste. You will get used to it after cooking it a few times, **إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**.

## How to ensure proper working of sewer

**Question:** Kindly guide us on how to keep the kitchen clean?

**Answer:** It is imperative that you keep the kitchen clean. Clean stains from the walls and floor of the kitchen. Particles of food remain lying here and there in the kitchen and eventually rot, which then leads to germs and bacteria. It is, therefore, necessary to use germ killing detergents to clean the kitchen. Do not let food, spices, bones and oil go into the drain, otherwise the drainage pipes may clog. Clean the oil and spices clung to the pots and pans before you wash them. This will save the drainage from being clogged.

## Grit and weevils

**Question:** Grit (i.e. small pieces of stone) and weevils sometimes get cooked with rice. If someone eats them unknowingly, what will be the ruling for him?

---

<sup>1</sup> A sub-continental dish like a spicy soup made from the bones of cow or sheep etc. [Translator's Note]

**Answer:** Separate sand, grit and weevils from the rice and lentils etc. before cooking. Remember that it is Ḥarām to eat sand to the extent that it causes harm. Similarly, it is also Ḥarām and a sin to deliberately eat even a single weevil. If weevils have got cooked with the meal; take them out after the cooking and eat the meal. If one is lazy and deliberately leaves grit etc. in the food causing inconvenience for the eaters then the cook, who was responsible for taking those grit and weevils out, will be a sinner.

### Don't add whole kidney to food

**Question:** What is the Islamic ruling regarding the blood that comes out of the animal being slaughtered? Is it permissible to cook whole kidneys in the food, when preparing it?

**Answer:** One should take great care when cooking meat. The blood that comes out, when the animal is slaughtered, is impure and is Ḥarām to be consumed. Therefore, wash the meat thoroughly so that the blood is drained off. Do not put whole kidneys into the food; cut them open, wash them and then cook them.

**Question:** Is it permissible to eat the spleen and the kidney?

**Answer:** It is permissible but the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ did not like to consume these organs. Here are two Aḥādīṣ:

1. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ disliked consuming the kidney as it is closer to (the organ of) urine. (*Kanz-ul-'Ummāl*, vol. 7, pp. 41, Ḥadīṣ 18212)
2. The Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ hated consuming the spleen, but did not declare it Ḥarām. (*Ithāf-us-Sādat-il-Muttaqīn*, vol. 8, pp. 243)

**Question:** So, should we refrain from consuming the kidney and the spleen?

**Answer:** The true love and devotion would indeed expect you not to eat them, but do not criticise those who consume them as it is Ḥalāl to do so. It is narrated on the authority of Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Umar رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ that the Beloved and Blessed Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Two dead animals and two bloods have been made Ḥalāl for us. The two dead are fish and locusts and the two bloods are the spleen and the liver.’ (*Musnad Imām Aḥmad*, vol. 2, pp. 415, Ḥadīṣ 5727)

**Question:** So are all types of fish Ḥalāl?

**Answer:** If a fish has died naturally without being hunted and floats upside down, it is Ḥarām. However, if one kills a fish and then it begins to float upside down it is not Ḥarām.

*(Durr-e-Mukhtār, Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 9, pp. 445)*

## Airborne fish

Let me tell you an interesting parable about a fish. *إِنَّ هَذَا اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, You will learn amazing facts from it. Hence, the caliph Ḥārūn-ur-Rashīd once let his falcon loose into the air for hunting. The falcon disappeared. After a while, it returned with a fish in between its claws. Astonished, the caliph asked a great scholar of that time Sayyidunā Muqātil *رَحِمَهُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ* (about its edibility). The great Shaykh *رَحِمَهُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ* replied, ‘Your ancestor Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Bin ‘Abbās *رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا* has stated, ‘Many different creatures live in the air some of which are white coloured. They give birth to fish like creatures that have arms but no wings.’ Sayyidunā Muqātil *رَحِمَهُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ* then gave permission to consume that fish.

*(Ḥayāt-ul-Ḥaywān-ul-Kubrā, vol. 1, pp. 157)*

## Eat little quantity of fish

Imām Bahāuddīn Ibrāhīm Zarnūjī *عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْعَظِيمِ* has stated, ‘There is a saying of Ḥakīm Jālīnūs that there are many benefits in pomegranate and a lot of disadvantages in fish, but eating a little fish is better than eating several pomegranates.’ *(Ta’līm-ul-Muta’allim, pp. 42)*

## Who was Jālīnūs?

**Question:** Who was Jālīnūs?

**Answer:** His real name was ‘Claudius Galen.’ He lived even before the arrival of the Noble Prophet *صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ*. He was born in the year 131 and died in 201. He was the greatest physician in ancient Greece and surpassed all the physicians of his time, in knowledge. Physicians from Greece were famous throughout the world for their expertise in medical science. He was such a great physician that even today after 1800 years, he is still well known.

## 22 Parts of slaughtered animal forbidden to be consumed

**Question:** Which parts of the *Ẓabiḥah* [slaughtered animal] should not be eaten?

**Answer:** In reply to a similar question, A'lā Ḥaḍrat Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عليه السلام has stated, 'All the parts of a Ḥalāl animal are Ḥalāl except a few ones which are either Ḥarām or prohibited or Makrūḥ. [They include] (1) veins blood (2) gall bladder (3) bladder (4-5) genitals of male and female [animals] (6) testicles (7) glands (8) spinal cord (9) tendons that stretch from the neck to the shoulders (10) liver-blood (11) spleen-blood (12) meat-blood emanating from meat after the slaughter (13) heart-blood (14) bile or gall (i.e. a yellowish fluid in gall bladder) (15) nasal fluid mostly found in sheep (16) anus (17) guts (18) intestines (19) sperm (20) the sperm that has turned into blood (21) the sperm that has turned into a piece of flesh and (22) the one that has turned into a complete animal and was born dead or born alive but died without being slaughtered. (*Fatāwā Razawīyah*, vol. 20, pp. 240, 241)

Experienced butchers usually remove some of the parts of the animal that are forbidden to be consumed but even they are unaware of some other forbidden parts or they do not pay heed. Therefore, I am going to mention some of the forbidden parts of the animal that are usually cooked with food because of lack of knowledge.

### Blood

The blood that oozes out at the time of *Ẓabḥ* [slaughtering] is called 'Dam Masfūḥ.' This blood is impure and is Ḥarām to be consumed. Though the blood that remains after slaughtering in some organs like the cut area of the neck, the inside of heart, spleen, liver, small veins in the meat, is not impure, it is still forbidden to consume it. Therefore, one should thoroughly clean these organs before adding them to the food.

There are some very small blood-veins in the meat. It is extremely difficult to identify them. These small veins turn black when cooked. These veins usually appear in brains and in meat from the chicken leg and wing etc. If you see these black strands while eating, remove them. Do not cook the whole heart of a chicken. Cut it open first vertically in four pieces and clean the inside blood.

## Spinal cord

Spinal cord is a white thread like strand which extends from the base of the brain through the length of the backbone [spine]. Experienced butchers take out the spinal cord. However, some spinal cord often remains due to their laziness and is cooked with the food. Therefore, separate the spinal cord from neck, ribs and back when washing the meat before cooking. The spinal cord is also found in the neck and backbone of chicken and other birds. As it is extremely difficult to remove it before cooking, remove it before you eat.

## Tendons

Tendons are two bands of yellow fibrous tissue, on both sides of the neck, which serve to connect the shoulder muscles to the neck. It is forbidden to consume these tendons. You can easily spot these tendons in cows and goats but it is difficult to find them in small birds like the chicken. Remove them when you are eating. If you cannot identify them, take help from some experienced person.

## Lymph glands

Around the neck, throat and also in fat etc., you can find these reddish lymph glands [also called lymph nodes] which in Arabic are called ‘Ghaddāh.’ Do not eat them. Remove them before cooking and if you spot them in cooked meat remove them then.

## Testicles

Testicles are called ‘Khuṣyah’, ‘Fauṭah’ or ‘Bayḍah.’ It is Makrūh Taḥrīmī to consume them. The testicles of male animals like bull and goat etc. are easily visible. In rooster they are located behind the intestine and are small egg-like structures, remove them [while cleaning the meat].

Tragically, ‘Kaṭā-Kaṭ’ is a commonly sold food in some of the restaurants of the subcontinent. Besides the liver and heart, it also contains goat and bull testicles. This is prepared on a large iron griddle pan, and is called ‘Kaṭā-Kaṭ’ perhaps because it is prepared right before the customer using some utensils that make a sound of ‘Kaṭ’, ‘Kaṭ’ when it hits against the iron griddle pan.

## Guts

Guts contain body waste of the animal. It is Makrūh Taḥrīmī to consume the guts of the animal. Tragically several Muslims eat it.

## How to identify forbidden things?

**Question:** How can one learn more details about forbidden things that you have just identified?

**Answer:** In order to learn details of forbidden parts of the slaughtered animal, all chefs and Islamic brothers should read from page 234 to 241 of the 20<sup>th</sup> volume of '*Fatāwā Razawiyyah*.' Consult an Islamic scholar, if you do not understand any part of it. Then ask a butcher to identify those organs. Theoretical knowledge is very important, but observation and experience is even better.

## How is it to eat bread made by one not offering Ṣalāh?

**Question:** Some people do not eat breads baked by the one who does not offer Ṣalāh. Our chefs are sometimes lazy in offering their Ṣalāh, please advise them?

**Answer:** It is permissible to eat the bread made by the one who does not offer Ṣalāh. However, if the righteous and the pious do not eat the breads made by the one not offering Ṣalāh as an act of censure, with the intention of reforming him, there is no harm in it. The chefs present here work in Islamic Madāris and Jāmi'āt. Many of these institutions are adjacent to Masājid. These chefs should offer not only Farḍ but also Nafl Ṣalāh like Awwabīn<sup>1</sup>, Taḥajjud, Ishrāq and Chāsht<sup>2</sup>. You are allowed (in our Madāris) to offer these Nawāfils when on duty.

Remember! Neither the cook nor the bread-baker nor their helper is allowed to miss their Farḍ Ṣalāh. As soon as you hear the Ṣalāt-'Alan-Nabī recited before the Azān, turn all the stoves off. Prepare to go towards the Masjid to offer Ṣalāh with Jam'at and

<sup>1</sup> Awwabīn is Nafl Ṣalāh offered after the Maghrib Ṣalāh. It usually contains six Rak'at.

<sup>2</sup> Ishrāq and Chāsht are both Nafl Ṣalāh which may be offered any time from about twenty minutes after the sunrise till before Zavāl time. Chāsht is also known as Ṣalāt-ud-Ḍuḥā. [Translator's Notes]



Takbīr-e-Aūlā, in the first Ṣaf [row]. I urge the well wisher<sup>1</sup> Islamic brothers to ask the chefs to come to the Masjid for Ṣalāh, as they make their rounds to call the students of the Madrasāh to come to the Masjid for Ṣalāh.

### Serving students is a privilege

**Question:** Are the chefs not fortunate that they have a privilege to serve seekers of Islamic knowledge?

**Answer:** Indeed, they are fortunate. My dear chefs! Undoubtedly, you are very fortunate that memorizers of the Quran and seekers of Islamic knowledge, who are showered with blessings, eat the food prepared by you. These students [of Islamic sciences] have indeed a high status. When Sayyidunā Abū Dardā رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ saw an Islamic student, he would say to him: ‘Marḥabā [welcome], the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has particularly made a will regarding you (to be kind and courteous with you).’ (*Sunan Dārimī, vol. 1, pp. 111, Ḥadīṣ 348*)

Students, especially the young ones, are indeed very fortunate that they are spending the precious moments of their life learning Islamic knowledge rather than playing games. They have devoted their young age to the acquisition of Islamic knowledge.

### Du’ā of forgiveness for sake of Islamic students

**Question:** What are your feelings about the students of Jāmi’a-tul-Madīnah?

**Answer:** I have a deep affection for the students of Dawat-e-Islami’s Jāmi’āt and Madāris. I also make Du’ā for my forgiveness by their sake. Although some of them are mischievous, after all they are children! No matter how mischievous the children are, they are dearer to their parents. The mischief of a few students does not imply at all that all the students are ill-mannered.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Our students offer Nafī Ṣalāh in addition to Farḍ Ṣalāh. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ Many students offer Ṣalāt-ut-Taubaḥ, Taḥajjud, Ishrāq and Chāsht. Thousands of students also hand in their Madanī In’āmāt booklets and a large number of them travel with Madanī

<sup>1</sup> In the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami the brothers assigned to usher and call the students for Ṣalāh and persuade people to sit near the preacher during Dars and speech are called ‘Khayr Khuwāh’ [well wishers].  
[Translator’s Note]

Qāfilaḥs. There are also numerous students who have responsibilities of righteous Madanī work of Dawat-e-Islami in nearby localities of these Jāmi'āt and Madāris. *اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, They are making their religious services in many Masājid. *اَللّٰهُمَّ زِدْ فَرْدًا ثُمَّ زِدْ* (Yā Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, increase this and increase this and then increase this more).

## How to make complaint

**Question:** The chef Islamic brothers do not pay any heed to the students' complaints!

**Answer:** Look! Chefs also have self-respect; if they are repeatedly criticized by everyone, they may be offended. It is also apparent that one or two chefs cannot satisfy all the students of the Jāmi'aḥ.

Dear students! Remember that the one who repeatedly complains loses his own respect and his complain becomes ineffective either. Therefore, complaints must be made but just once and in a courteous and comprehensive manner. Written complaints prove to be more effective compared to the oral ones in these matters. Since many students are still immature they sometimes deteriorate the situation because of their improper manner of making complaints. Therefore, it is advised that no student should make the complaint directly to the chefs. Anyone who has a complaint should write to the responsible brother of the Jāmi'a-tul-Madīnaḥ or Madrasa-tul-Madīnaḥ's kitchen. (The chefs were very pleased with this answer of Amīr-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat *دَامَتْ بَرَكَاتُهُمُ الْعَالِيَةِ*).

## Who is responsible for burnt food?

**Question:** Are the chefs excused if they burn the food?

**Answer:** No, the chef is being paid for cooking and is responsible to ensure that the food is not burnt. The scholars of Islamic jurisprudence *رَحِمَهُمُ اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰى* have stated that if the chef spoils the food or burns it or leaves it uncooked, he will have to pay the penalty [from his own pocket for the loss]. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 9, pp. 22*)

There is a matter of concern here for the responsible brothers. If the chef did not pay the penalty they cannot turn a blind eye to the waste of public endowments in this matter. If it were your own money, then perhaps you would get every penny back, to make up for the losses. In any case, the penalty for any loss of the endowed money because of the

spoilage of the food must be paid. One cannot be relieved of any penalties of the past just by saying ‘*From now on, I will be mindful of this.*’ It is necessary to calculate all previous loss and make up for it.

## Oven bread and baking soda

**Question:** Sometimes, there is excessive baking soda in breads, is this not harmful?

**Answer:** It is important to do everything in moderation. The bread will not be tasty if there is too much baking soda in it. Excess of baking soda hurts the body in addition to spoiling the taste.

**Question:** What is the method of boiling chickpeas?

**Answer:** If you want to boil chickpeas, it is better to soak them in water for about eight hours [before boiling them]. You could also use some baking soda [while boiling] to soften them and cook them faster.

## How to tenderize hard meat

**Question:** What is the proper way of tenderizing an old animal meat?

**Answer:** An old animal meat or hard meat gets tender quickly if unripe papaya is mixed with it whilst being cooked. Unripe papaya fruit is also used with spices in barbecue. Those who enjoy Nihārī [an Indo-Pak dish] at hotels are usually served with meat from old camels or cows or buffaloes that no longer give milk or cannot be used in farms. This is the magic of the papaya fruit that the hard meat becomes soft and edible. Sugar, peppermints and betel-nuts are also used for tenderizing meat. Letting it cook on the stove also softens the meat. When you cook stew or rice pilaf, put in small pieces of chicken or meat so that it gets fully tender. If the meat is put in larger pots or pans, it gets tender when the required amount of heat is given.

My Madanī suggestion is that one should put some squash for blessings in the stews [as squash was dearly liked by the Beloved and Blessed Prophet ﷺ]. Another benefit of putting vegetables in the meat is that they remove the negative effects of the meat.

## Meat that does not get tender

**Question:** What to do with the meat that does not tenderize in any way?

**Answer:** There is no solution to it. A'lā Ḥaḍrat Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمٰن has stated, 'The meat of the animal which has both male and female genitals, urinates from both places, and has no sign that conclusively makes it a male or a female, does not get tender in any way. If slaughtered according to Shari'ah, it would be Ḥalāl. If anyone wants to eat its meat he will have to eat it untenderized as it does not get tender. Its sacrifice [Qurbānī] is not permissible.' (*Fatāwā Razawiyyah (Jadīd)*, vol. 20, pp. 255)

## Signs of good meat

**Question:** What are the signs of good meat?

**Answer:** Meat of an old animal is red, whereas that of a younger one is brownish and usually has less fat. Brownish meat is better. It may be better to buy the last of the meat to be cooked at one's home because the meat sellers first try to palm the purchasers off with fatty and bony meat and the meat remaining in the end may have more flesh!<sup>1</sup> As for vegetables and fruits, the fresh ones sell quickly and the rotten and old ones are left. Seeing this, the saying is true: 'Buy fruits and vegetables in the beginning and meat in the end.'

## Animals abuse

**Question:** Did any Ṣaḥābī [companion of the Prophet] sell meat?

**Answer:** Yes, Sayyidunā 'Amr Bin 'Āṣ and Sayyidunā Zubayr رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا would sell meat. May all meat sellers follow in the footsteps of these Prophet's companions رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ.

These days, many sins are committed in this business. The animals raised for getting meat are cruelly treated right from the beginning. No pity is taken on the miserable animal that cannot express its suffering. Without doubt, it is permissible to slaughter the animal, but these days, the animal is oppressed to such an extent during this permissible act that one feels frightened when sees the helplessness of the oppressed animal.

<sup>1</sup> It is common in the subcontinent, where meat is not processed unlike the west. [Translator's Note]

**Question:** Advise us of the things to be mindful of during the slaughtering of animals so that they feel the least amount of pain.

**Answer:** Find the direction of the Qiblah before making the cow fall on the ground as, having made it lie down, it is very painful to turn it to the direction of Qiblah by dragging it, especially on the rocky earth. All four veins or at least three of them should be cut during the slaughter. Not more than this should be cut. Some people cut more than four veins such that the knife touches the neck joint, causing unnecessary suffering to the animal. After this, do not cut the legs or take off the skin until the animal has completely stopped trembling. Until the soul has left the body, do not put the knife or even the hand on the slit throat.

Just imagine, how painful would it be if someone put their fingers or hands on your wound! In order to make the cow dead early, some butchers take its neck-skin off, stab into its chest and cut the veins of the heart. Similarly, some butchers break the neck of the goat right after slaughtering it. Animals that cannot express their sufferings should not be abused in these ways. Whoever has the power must prevent those causing pain to animals without any lawful reason.

It is stated on page 259 of *Bahār-e-Sharī'at* (volume 16), 'Abusing animals is worse than abusing Zimmī unbelievers<sup>1</sup>, and abusing Zimmī unbelievers is worse than even abusing Muslims because animals have no one to help them except for Allah ﷻ. Who will save these poor animals from this abuse?' (*Bahār-e-Sharī'at*, vol. 16, pp. 259)

**Question:** How is it to enjoy watching the animals being slaughtered?

**Answer:** One should have pity on these animals that cannot express their suffering rather than making their slaughtering a spectacle. Just imagine, if you were being slaughtered in place of the animal, what would your condition be! To have pity on the animal while it is being slaughtered is a virtuous deed as a Prophet's companion رضى الله تعالى عنه once told the Beloved and Blessed Prophet ﷺ, 'Yā Rasūlallāh ﷺ I have mercy on the goat while slaughtering it.' He ﷺ said, 'If you have mercy on it, Allah ﷻ will have mercy on you.' (*Al-Mustadrak*, vol. 5, pp. 327, Ḥadīṣ 7636)

<sup>1</sup> At this time all unbelievers are Harbī.

This Ḥadīṣ describes an instance of having mercy on the animal being slaughtered lawfully. If an animal is abused, then how gruesome it would be to make a spectacle out of its abuse! If possible, one should explain to the abuser of his wrongdoings and prevent him from doing so. If one cannot do this, then one should feel resentment in his heart and go away from that place. One should not look needlessly when the animal is being slaughtered. Enjoying the wailing and writhing of the animal being slaughtered, smiling, laughing and making this a spectacle are all signs of heedlessness. We should treat the goat with respect, as it is stated in a Ḥadīṣ, ‘Treat the goat with respect and clean dust from it as it is an animal of Paradise.’ (*Al-Jāmi’-uṣ-Ṣaghīr, vol. 1, pp. 88, Ḥadīṣ 1421*)

## How is it to slaughter camel from three places?

**Question:** Nowadays, the camel is slaughtered from three places. To what extent is this correct?

**Answer:** It is wrongful to slaughter the camel from three places. To slaughter it from just one place is enough. It is a Sunnaḥ to slaughter a camel by Naḥr which implies stabbing a spear or a knife into the lowest part of the camel’s throat, cutting its veins. (*Baḥār-e-Sharī’at, part 15, pp. 115*) After Naḥr there is no need to run the knife on the neck of the camel.

## Camel was hit with an iron rod!

May all of us be blessed with the privilege of repeatedly performing Hajj, visiting Madīnah and performing ritual sacrifice in Minā<sup>1</sup>! Alas! Such sad incidents were seen during the Hajj pilgrimage of 1422 A.H. that a kind-hearted person would faint at the sight of it. How the innocent camels were being treated! A tall Negro with a heavy iron rod in his hands would swiftly strike the camel with his rod. The innocent camel, caught by surprise, would collapse on the floor, screaming. Then some butchers would come and slaughter it in three places. In some places, they would slaughter a standing camel by Naḥr and streams of blood would gush forth. The camel would try to run but be hit with heavy iron rods, because of which it would collapse on the floor, in severe pain. Then it would be slaughtered in three places.

<sup>1</sup> It is Sunnaḥ to perform the sacrifice of Hajj in Minā but nowadays the designated slaughter areas are located in Muzdalifah.

I have not seen these gruesome incidents in person, the Islamic brothers who had gone to do the Qurbānī (sacrifice) for the members of our ‘Chal Madīnah’ Hajj Qāfilāh in 1422 A.H. told it to us as they returned from the slaughter house.

### Cautions for meat sellers

**Question:** Please describe some Madanī pearls for meat sellers.

**Answer:** Many meat sellers do various wrongdoings, increasing their sins and polluting their earnings. In brief, to sell the stale meat stored in the freezer as fresh meat; to sell the meat of an old cow or bull declaring it a young cow’s meat; to stick small udders of a young cow to the old cow’s thigh to give the impression that all the meat is from a young cow; to sell bones and things not eaten as a part of the meat to increase its weight deceptively; to sell meat weighing it by approximation without using the weighing machine (for example, someone asked for a pound of minced meat and the seller just grabbed a fistful and sold it as one pound without weighing). These are all sinful and Ḥarām acts that could lead to Hell.

### Prohibition of selling by weighing with approximation

**Question:** You have just mentioned the prohibition of weighing the minced meat by approximation. This is a matter of grave difficulty for sellers and buyers as it is a common practice to sell things by weighing them with approximation. Is the buyer also a sinner?

**Answer:** Yes. If the buyer asks for a thing to be sold to him by proper weighing but then purchases it by weighing it with approximation, he is also a sinner. One of the ways of avoiding this sin is to ask for things mentioning their price rather than mentioning their weight. For instance, the buyer may say to the seller: Give it to me for 5 rupees or 12 rupees. In this way, whatever he gives will be permissible to take and both the seller and buyer will be saved from sin. Some sellers say that they will sell the thing by weighing it properly but tend to sell it by weighing with approximation; the buyer should adopt the above technique on such occasions.

### Beef samosay sold in marketplace

**Question:** Can unwashed mince be eaten?

**Answer:** Unless one is aware that the unwashed mince is impure, there is no harm in eating it, but it's still better and safer to wash it. Those who eat kebabs and samosas from marketplace and in get-togethers should take note. Most of the people that sell kebabs and samosas often do not wash the mince they use. According to them, the taste of the kebabs and samosas reduces if the mince is washed.

Further, listen to what is, sometimes, put into mince purchased from markets. Some remove the skin from the guts of a cow and mix either spleen or, sometimes, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forbid, congealed blood with guts that is minced so that the white flesh of the guts becomes pink in colour, resembling meat. At times, the sellers have garlic, ginger etc. grinded with the mince which can no longer be washed. Spices are mixed and the same mince is used in kebabs and samosas which are then sold. There is a risk of the same type of unclean mince in hotels and restaurants as well. Therefore, don't buy even pakoras from these people that sell these impure kebabs and samosas as the pakoras are also fried in the same fryer in which the unclean mince is put. However, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forbid, I do not say that all kebab, samosa and meat-sellers do such acts, nor am I saying that each and every kebab and samosa seller uses unclean mince. Definitely, mince of pure and clean meat is also available. My request is that mince, kebabs or samosas should be bought from a trustworthy Muslim, and the Muslims who do such fraudulent acts should repent and seek forgiveness.

## Dead chickens

These days, many deceptive practices are prevalent [in society]. It is said that whenever there is an outbreak of an epidemic among the chickens, the wicked minded people deceitfully supply the dead chickens to restaurants and kebab and samosa sellers.

## Slaughtering a goat close to its death

**Question:** If a goat is close to its death, can it be slaughtered?

**Answer:** Yes, but there are certain things one has to be mindful of. If a sick goat was slaughtered and it only moved its mouth, i.e. it opened its mouth then it is Ḥarām but if it closed the mouth then it is Ḥalāl; if it opened the eyes it is Ḥarām, if it closed the eyes



then it is Ḥalāl; if it spread its legs then it is Ḥarām and if it folded the legs then it is Ḥalāl; if its hair did not raise it is Ḥarām and if the hair raised then it is Ḥalāl.

In other words, if one is not sure of the animal being alive then one should rely on these signs and if one is sure of the animal being alive then one must not rely upon these signs and the animal will be considered Ḥalāl. (*Fatāwā ‘Ālamgīrī, vol. 5, pp. 286*)

## Ruling for forgetting Allah’s name at time of slaughter

**Question:** Is the animal Ḥalāl if a Muslim recites only بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ at the time of slaughtering the animal? And what is the ruling, if one forgets to mention the name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ completely?

**Answer:** Yes, the animal is Ḥalāl. It is necessary to mention the name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ at the time of slaughtering the animal, but it is better to recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ اَللّٰهُ اَكْبَرُ . If one mentions the name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ in any other language apart from Arabic, the slaughtered animal will still be Ḥalāl. (*Fatāwā ‘Ālamgīrī, vol. 5, pp. 286*)

If one forgets to mention the name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ whilst slaughtering the animal, the animal would still Ḥalāl to be consumed. However, if one deliberately did not mention it, then the animal would be Ḥarām. (For further information on this topic, read ‘*Bahār-e-Sharī’at*’ volume 15).

## Can we eat bones or not?

**Question:** Can the bones of the slaughtered animal be eaten?

**Answer:** Yes. A’lā Ḥaḍrat Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ سَلَامٌ الرَّحْمٰنِ has stated: ‘The bones of a Ḥalāl animal that has been slaughtered are not prohibited in any way, unless there is harm in consuming them.’ (*Fatāwā Razawīyah (Jadīd), vol. 20, pp. 340*)

The white bones which are elastic like plastic are often soft and tasty. Similarly, rib bones and the white pair of bones near the flat bones of the hands are also soft. The windpipe which is above the lungs should be cut vertically and cleaned. The bone of the breast area, which is white, can also be eaten after being cooked. With it is also a black bone which is crispy and tasty as well.

Nearly all the young animals' black bone is crispy. Chew it well and spit out the dry chewed leftovers. The bones which cannot be eaten and chewed can be sucked from their broken part, for taste and nutrition. So, as long as one is enjoying the taste, take benefit from the favours of Allah ﷻ and then place it on the dining mat.

**Question:** We haven't seen any black bone in uncooked meat before!

**Answer:** It is the reddish bone which turns black when cooked. In fact, when blood is cooked, it turns black.

### Madani pearls for using bones for cures

**Question:** Tell us some benefits of bones.

**Answer:** Bones are also divine favours which contain nutrition. Those who buy boneless meat deprive themselves and their family of a divine favour. Indeed, Allah ﷻ has not created anything useless. Besides being sustenance, bones also serve as medicines. Doctors advise some patients to drink bone soup. Many of you may have drunk it but none of you may have drunk only meat soup!

Bones are very important. The liquid extracted from bones is used in injections as well. If the one suffering from fever every fourth day eats food mixed with the crushed horns of a cow, he will be cured, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ ﷻ*. The mixture of water and burnt hair of a cow removes toothache. (*Ḥayāt-ul-Ḥaywān-ul-Kubrā*, vol. 1, pp. 219) If someone applies the burnt bones of a pigeon, a Ḥalāl bird, to his wound, the wound will heal by the grace of Allah ﷻ. (*'Ajāib-ul-Ḥaywānāt*, pp. 147)

### Benefits of chicken meat

**Question:** Kindly state some benefits of chicken.

**Answer:** To eat chicken strengthens memory. It is also highly beneficial to stomach-pain. It is better to eat the meat of domesticated chickens. These days it is hard to find a domesticated chicken as some vendors colour the feathers of poultry farms smaller baby-chickens and their eggs and sell them as domesticated ones. The sign of a domesticated chicken is that it is thin with a small stomach, whereas the chickens produced in poultry farms are fatter with much meat on them.

## How is it to eat bones of chicken?

**Question:** Is it permissible to eat the bones of chicken?

**Answer:** Yes. It's been my habit since my childhood to eat the whitish bones of chicken. It is generally assumed that consuming chicken bones is injurious to health. I once asked a qualified dietician about the harms of chicken bones. The dietician who has authored a book on nutrition replied that eating chicken bones causes no ill effects or damage.

صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ (Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and His Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ know the best).

## Can one eat fish bones?

**Question:** Can we eat fish bones?

**Answer:** We can eat these bones as well. However, the bones of fish are normally hard and cannot be eaten easily. The bones of some of the fish are soft. For example, the bones of oceanic pomfret fish etc. are soft and tasty. If one cannot swallow these bones, one may chew them properly and then spit out the chewed leftovers.

## How is it to eat fish skin?

**Question:** Can fish skin be eaten?

**Answer:** Yes. People normally throw away the skin of fish before or after the cooking. One should not do this. If there are no problems or restrictions, one may also eat the skin of fish. Some fish have very tasty skin.

## How is it to eat and sell crab?

**Question:** How is it to eat crab?

**Answer:** It is Ḥarām. Except for fish, all other sea animals are Ḥarām to be consumed. It is also impermissible to sell crabs. Islamic scholars have stated: 'Apart from fish, it is not allowed to sell any other sea animal like frog, crab, etc. and insects (such as flies, ants) and mice, musk-rats, lizards, chameleon, bandicoot, snakes and scorpions.' (*Fath-ul-Qadīr*, vol. 6, pp. 58)

## What to do if stew is burnt?

**Question:** What should be done if the stew is burnt?

**Answer:** First take out spices and meat from the upper part of the container, and then fry some onions in any other container. When the onions turn brown, put the spices and meat into this container and then add half a cup of milk. The milk will remove the smell of burning, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.

## How to improve our digestion?

**Question:** How can we improve our digestion?

**Answer:** Be careful in what you eat and drink. To eat in excess spoils one's stomach, ruining one's digestive system. It is not a Sunnah to eat without hunger. Whenever you eat, divide your 'hunger' into three parts; one for food, one for water and one for air. After eating, do not sleep till the next one and a half hour to two hours. Eat less meat and more vegetables and fruits. Walk for one hour or at least half an hour daily. Walk at least 150 steps after eating dinner. *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, The stomach-diseases that do not respond to any medicine will be cured. *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, You will be safe from 80% of diseases including heart attack, paralysis of the face and other parts of the body, brain diseases, pain in body parts, throat and tongue diseases, chest and lung diseases, mouth blisters, heart burn, diabetes, high blood pressure, liver and gall bladder diseases etc.

## Two Madani cures for indigestion

1. The one suffering from indigestion should recite the following Quranic verses, and then blow on his hands, and pass his hands on his abdomen. Likewise, he should recite the same verses and blow on his food before eating. *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, Indigestion will be cured. Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* says in the 43<sup>rd</sup> and 44<sup>th</sup> verses of Sūrah Al-Mursalāt (part 29):

**كُلُوا وَاشْرَبُوا هَنِيئًا بِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَعْمَلُونَ ﴿٤٣﴾ إِنَّا كَذَلِكَ نَجْزِي الْمُحْسِنِينَ ﴿٤٤﴾**

Eat and drink with relish, the reward of your doings. Indeed We recompense the righteous like this. [*Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)*] (Part 29, Sūrah Al-Mursalāt, verse 43-44)

2. Imām Kamāluddīn Damīrī رحمته اللہ تعالیٰ علیہ has narrated from a few eminent scholars, ‘If a person has eaten something in excess and is fearful of indigestion, he should recite the following three times while passing his hands over his abdomen.

اللَّيْلَةُ لَيْلَةٌ عِيدِي يَا كَرِشِي  
وَرَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْ سَيِّدِي أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْقَرَشِي

O my stomach, tonight is the night of my Eid celebration and may Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ be well pleased with our master, Shaykh Abū ‘Abdullāh Qarashī رحمته اللہ تعالیٰ علیہ.<sup>1</sup>

[If he recites during the day, he should say اللَّيْلَةُ لَيْلَةُ يَوْمِ عِيدِي instead of اللَّيْلَةُ لَيْلَةٌ عِيدِي.]

*(Ḥayāt-ul-Ḥaywān-ul-Kubrā, vol. 1, pp. 460)*

## Medicinal cure for constipation

There are several treatments for constipation.

1. Skip a meal or two. إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, This shall relieve the intestines and the stomach will get some rest as well.
2. Eat a decent amount of papaya.
3. Take 1 or 3 spoons of psyllium husk with water. If this does not improve the condition, increase the quantity of the husk. If constipation is reoccurring, repeat this twice or thrice a week.
4. Add half tea spoon of finely ground green tea to water and drink it before sleeping. If possible, do this daily for at least four months. إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Besides constipation, you will also be protected from various other illnesses. This is also beneficial to the improvement of memory.

<sup>1</sup> Shaykh Abū ‘Abdullāh Qarashī Ḥāshimī عليه رحمة الله القوي was among the eminent saints of Egypt. During the time of Shaykh ‘Abdul Qādir Jilānī رحمته اللہ تعالیٰ علیہ he was 17 years old. He passed away on 6 Zūl-Ḥijjah, 599 A.H. in Jerusalem. *(Fatāwā Africa, pp. 177)*

## How to prevent students from dropping food?

**Question:** While eating, many students drop several grains of food. Please provide a remedy for this?

**Answer:** This is not limited to students only. This epidemic is widespread these days. There would hardly be only one fortunate Muslim out of thousands who does not waste grains of food. Students should be careful not to waste any bit of food. The management of the Madrasah should be vigilant that every bit of food is eaten by the students because our Madāris are run by public endowments [Waqf].

During mealtimes, some students should serve as ‘well wishers’ by walking around<sup>1</sup>. They should tell the eating-students the Sunnahs of eating and drinking, good intentions of eating and the Du’ās recited before and after the eating. They should politely make the students pick up and eat the bits and pieces of rice and bread dropped on the dining-mat.

## Proper way of breaking bread

**Question:** Please tell us the [proper] way of breaking the bread?

**Answer:** To break the bread with the right hand whilst holding it in the left one is a Sunnah. In order to avoid dropping bread crumbs on the dining-mat, one should make a habit of extending his hand to the middle of the plate and then breaking a piece of the bread over it so that all the crumbs fall in the plate. The same care should also be taken when eating samosas, pastries, biscuits, cookies, [cakes] and any other food items which are flaky. It is appropriate to finish all pieces of a slice of bread before breaking the other bread.

## How to use leftover bread

**Question:** What should we do with the leftover pieces of bread?

**Answer:** The charitable donations collected for Madāris can be used for Madāris only, not for anything else. Without permission from Shari’ah, these leftover pieces of bread cannot be used for any other purpose. Store the leftover bread either in a freezer or spread them

---

<sup>1</sup> A Majlis has been set up in the Jāmi’āt and Madāris of Dawat-e-Islami for this purpose.

out in an open space to dry them out. After two or three days, cook them with curry. *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, A delicious meal will be prepared. Distribute its small amount at mealtime among each group of the eating students and they would relish it, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.

## Fallen food bits on dining-mat

**Question:** What should we do with the bits of food etc. which fall on the dining-mat?

**Answer:** Pick them up and eat them. At home, instead of wasting the leftover [or fallen] bits of food, feed them to the cows, goats, sparrows, chickens or cats. In this way, you will be able to refrain from disrespecting and wasting food.

## How to make intention for eating?

**Question:** You have told us of making intentions before eating food; how should we make these intentions?

**Answer:** A Muslim should make good and pious intentions before performing any Mubāḥ act as he will be rewarded for every righteous intention, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. Therefore, while eating, one should make the intention of gaining strength to carry out worship. However, this intention would only be valid if you eat less than your appetite. Overeating causes laziness, let alone gaining strength for worship. (For further elaboration on the intentions of eating, see pages 117 to 120 of this book).

## Precautions of making tea

**Question:** Please tell us some precautions for drinking tea.

**Answer:** Tea is harmful to the patients of kidney and urine diseases. Its use should be curtailed. There are several prerequisites for making good tea: Milk and tea should be of good quality; the sugar, the tea, the cooking pot and the sieve should all be kept away from the aromas and smoke of the kitchen. If a pot has been used for making tea once and you need to make some more tea in the same pot right away, wash the pot properly before you reuse it. Utensils for making tea should be washed separately. The container used for storing tea should be tightly closed [air-tight], otherwise its original aroma will vanish.

Tea should be drunk shortly after being prepared. Its taste changes if reheated. The film which forms on the tea should be removed. It is said that if the film from 100 cups of tea is fed to a cat, it would die because of its poison [i.e. caffeine content].

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Art of making tea

**Question:** Please also tell us how to make tea.

**Answer:** If you wish to drink milk-tea (without adding water) boil milk adequately with sugar in a pot. Then, add tea such that it turns saffron in colour. Let it come to a boil. Keep stirring with a spoon. Boil it two or three times. Now take it off the stove, sieve and serve. If you wish to have regular tea, then adequately boil water with milk and sugar in a pot. Add tea, and follow the method mentioned above. If you like, you can also add small cardamoms.

## Can honey be added to tea?

**Question:** Can we add honey to tea?

**Answer:** Sure, you can. In fact, if you can afford, you should use honey instead of sugar. Usually, people add a lot of sugar to their tea and enjoy drinking it. Excessive use of this kind of tea is extremely harmful as this could result in diabetes. Those who relish cold drinks and ice creams usually become patients of diabetes. One cold drink contains about seven teaspoons of sugar and an ice cream is like a 'sugar bomb.' If you cannot add honey to your tea, then just reduce the amount of sugar by half.

## Dental hygiene

**Question:** Teeth are usually stained yellow because of drinking tea. Is there any remedy for it?

**Answer:** A few minutes after you have drunk tea, pour some water in the cup and stir the water [to clean the cup from the inside]. Then take a sip. Use this sip of water to rinse the inside of your mouth by moving the water around and then drink it. Repeat



this twice or thrice, till all the water and tea are finished from the cup. In this way, not a single drop of tea will go to waste; the cup will be rinsed clean and the teeth will also be protected from yellow stains. If you do not feel like drinking the water after rinsing your mouth, you may spit it out. The reason why I have told you to rinse your mouth a few minutes after having tea is that drinking cold water right after having hot tea is harmful to teeth. The quantity of water to be used for cup-rinsing and drinking should be very little. If you are able to do this every time you eat [or drink] any thing, your teeth will remain clean and your gums will also be protected from diseases, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.

Gum bleeding is a common problem these days. One of its causes is that food particles get stuck in between the teeth and harden like a piece of stone. To use Miswāk or bite or chew anything in this condition causes gum bleeding. If the mouth is rinsed every time [in the manner explained above] after eating, your teeth will remain clean and you will be protected from gum bleeding and other gum and tooth diseases, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. Overeating usually upsets the stomach, and causes several illnesses including gums-bleeding to some people. If you adopt moderation in eating, many chronic diseases and gum bleeding will amazingly be healed, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. Otherwise, the experience is that the medicines provide a temporary relief and then the disease keeps recurring.

## Cleaning yellow teeth

**Question:** What should a person do whose teeth are already stained yellow?

**Answer:** He should properly use Miswāk. Mix salt and baking soda in equal weight and rub this mixture very carefully on the teeth so that it does not come into contact with the gums. *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, Your teeth will amazingly be clean. Do not do this for several days consecutively. Those whose gums are weak or bleed should not do this.

صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ	صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ
أَسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ	تُوبُوا إِلَى اللَّهِ
صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ	صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ

## If you wish to stay healthy...

Dear students! I advise you to reduce the use of spices and oil in food, and sugar in tea by half. *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, This would improve your health and assist you in fulfilling your righteous Madanī ambition of gaining Islamic education. The following meal-schedule particularly designed for Jāmi'a-tul-Madīnah can also be applied in houses.

## Meal schedule for Dawat-e-Islami's Jāmi'a-tul-Madīnah

Day	Breakfast	Lunch	Dinner
Friday	Tea & Rusk	Lentil-meat curry & bread	lentil-spinach curry, bread & tea
Saturday	Chickpea curry, bread & tea	White rice/Meat Pulāow <sup>1</sup>	Mixed vegetables (like squash, potatoes, turnips, sweet squash) & bread
Sunday	Chickpea curry, bread & tea	Lentil-squash curry & bread	Vegetable curry, bread & tea
Monday	Chickpea curry, bread & tea	Lentil curry & bread	Biryānī & tea
Tuesday	Tea & Rusk/bread & tea	Mixed vegetables & bread	Lentil-squash curry, bread & tea
Wednesday	Chickpea curry, bread & tea	Curry & rice/lentil curry & rice	Squash-potato curry, bread & tea
Thursday	Potato curry and bread	Barley porridge/potato-meat curry	Laubiyā beans, bread & tea

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

<sup>1</sup> Indian pilaf

## Fulfilment of desires

For the fulfilment of permissible desires, attainment of success and subjugation of enemies, recite the following invocations.

1. اللَّهُ رَبِّي لَا شَرِيكَ لَهُ<sup>1</sup>

Recite it 874 times with Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ 11 times before and after the invocation. Recite it daily unless the desire is fulfilled. There is no specified time for it. Recite it in a folded-legs sitting posture facing the Qiblah in the state of Wuḍū. Recite the same invocation in countless numbers whilst sitting, standing and walking whether with or without Wuḍū.

2. حَسْبُنَا اللَّهُ وَنِعْمَ الْوَكِيلُ<sup>2</sup>

Recite it 450 times with Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ 11 times before and after the invocation. Recite it daily unless the desire is fulfilled. There is no specific time for it. At the time of anxiety, recite this invocation in abundance.

3. طُفَيْلٍ حَضْرَتِ دَسْتَكْبِيرِ دُشْمَنْنِ هُووے زِيرِ<sup>3</sup>

Recite the foregoing invocation 111 times after Ṣalāt-ul-‘Ishā with Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ 11 times before and after the invocation. The foregoing three invocations are not only tried and trusted but also very simple. One should not be heedless of them. Whenever you have a desire, recite each of the three invocations in the exact described number. Neither increase nor decrease the numbers deliberately because a key with increased or decreased teeth will not open the lock. Recite the foregoing three invocations daily in the given order unless the desire is fulfilled. If the desire is not so important, recite the first two invocations 100 times daily with Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ thrice before and after the invocation.

<sup>1</sup> Translation: Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is my Rab, no one is His partner.

<sup>2</sup> Translation: Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is All-Sufficient for us, and how excellent Disposer of affairs He is. (*Kanz-ul-Īmān*) (*Sūrah Āl-e-‘Imrān, verse 173*)

<sup>3</sup> Translation: May the enemy be subjugated for the sake of Ghauṣ-e-A’zam رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ!

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 أَمَا بَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

## Letter from Attar to his Beloved Son

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

I, Sag-e-Madīnāh, Muhammad Ilyas Attar Qadiri Razavi رحمى الله تعالى عنه greet my beloved son, a preacher of Dawat-e-Islami, Al-Hāj, Abū Usayd Aḥmad ‘Ubayd Razā ‘Aṭṭārī Madanī سكته العيني from the bottom of my heart. I present you with a delightful and fragrant Salām that has toured the streets of Karbalā, kissed the dome and minaret of the tomb of Imām Ḥusayn رحمى الله تعالى عنه and is full of the blessings of the month of Muḥarram.

السَّلَامُ عَلَيْكُمْ وَرَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ وَبَرَكَاتُهُ      الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ عَلَى كُلِّ حَالٍ

It is narrated in a Ḥadīṣ that Sayyidunā Jarīr Bin ‘Abdullāh رحمى الله تعالى عنه has stated, ‘I made Bay’at to the Holy Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم to establish Ṣalāh, pay Zakāh and be a well-wisher of the common Muslims.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 48, Ḥadīṣ 97*)

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّ وَجَلَّ, With the righteous intention of serving the Muslims and reaping its rewards, I have presented here some Madanī pearls on how to stay healthy, along with my Du’ā. If you desire a healthy life just for the enjoyment of worldly pleasures, then stop reading this letter. If, however, you intend to have good health so that you could carry out worship and preach Sunnah, then read this letter completely making good intentions for earning reward in the Hereafter. Recite Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī and read on with good intentions:

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

May Allah ﷺ forgive me, you, our family and the entire Ummah! May He ﷺ bless us with health and prosperity so that we may consistently serve Islam staying associated with Dawat-e-Islami! May Allah ﷺ remove all our diseases and make us a devotee of Madinah!

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

I need you for the Madani activities of Dawat-e-Islami. Please do not be careless and neglectful of your health because sometimes even a minor cut can turn into a deep wound, causing death. It is often observed that where medicine does not work, mere precaution produces amazing results. If new clothes are washed even once, their original charm and value no longer remain. The body of the person who has been cured by medicines is also like a 'washed cloth.' Therefore, as long as possible, it is wise to take food treatments and dietary precautions instead of medicines. Sometimes, medicines also have their side effects.

*Nā Samajh bīmār ko amrat bhī zahar āmayz hay*

*Such hay sau dawā kī aik dawā parhayz hay*

*For the unwise patient, even elixir is toxin*

*The truth is that abstinence is best medicine*

## General advice regarding food

While preparing any type of food, reduce the use of oil, chillies, salt and spices by half of the quantity usually used in your house. Reduce these things by half by weighing properly, not by approximation. Increase the use of vegetables. Meat stew should be eaten only twice a week and that too in small quantity. If meat stew is often cooked in your home, then make a habit to eat only one piece of meat. Do not eat until you are hungry. Properly chew food as intestines are not a substitute for teeth. Stop eating before your hunger has been fully satisfied. Give up the habit of eating till you are full. Avoid fruit juices that have artificial sweetness or have sugar mixed in them. Limit the use of foods which contain fat, superfine flour and sugar. Also refrain from ice creams, cold drinks, fried foods, commercially cooked dishes and fast foods. Furthermore, abstain from eating toffees, chocolate candies, Pān, Supari [betel nut pieces mixed with fennel seeds and flavours] and sweetened betel-nut pieces. Also avoid smoking and chewing tobacco.

If you wish to drink tea, drink only half a cup just two or three times a day. Add honey to tea instead of sugar. If you use sugar, cut its quantity by half. While making desserts and sweet dishes, use honey instead of sugar. If you cannot afford honey, then add sugar but only a quarter of the amount normally used. Those who have overly sweet tea, desserts and cold drinks are more prone to diabetes. (The patients of diabetes and blood pressure or other diseases should follow the advice of their doctors).

Walk for an hour everyday. If not possible, then walk for at least half an hour. *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, Your lipid profile and weight will remain within the normal range. Furthermore, your belly will not bulge, your digestive system will improve, you will be protected from several ailments, and the diseases you are presently suffering from, will also get cured, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. You will find yourself more alert and active in performing righteous Madanī activities and worship, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. Though burdensome for Nafs, these [recommendations] of mine will prove to be very useful. Further, after you have got accustomed to them, you will find it easy to follow them, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.

Remember! The taste of food lasts just for a few seconds on the tongue. As soon as the morsel has gone down the throat, one can no longer enjoy its taste whether it is dried barley bread or luscious spicy rice Biryānī. Barley bread will make your life easier and Biryānī might make you visit the doctor's clinic repeatedly.

(When an obese person starts to lose weight, sometimes, he might suffer from increased level of uric acid. However, this gets normal gradually. Still it is recommended to get the uric acid level checked every six weeks. To drink water in abundance also reduces uric acid level).

### **Eat twice a day**

If possible, instead of eating thrice a day, eat only twice a day. With the intention of applying Madanī guard<sup>1</sup> to the stomach, eat only when you are hungry and withdraw your hand from the food while you are still hungry. In between meals, do not eat any food from marketplace. If you feel hunger, eat an apple or some fruits. Even though fruits normally increase body weight, they also have tremendous benefits [for the body]. Those

<sup>1</sup> Madanī guard of the stomach is a term used in the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. It refers to the act of refraining from consuming Ḥarām food, and eating even Ḥalāl food less than one's appetite.

who have diabetes or high level of triglycerides should strictly refrain from sweet fruits, dried fruits and root vegetables (that is, the vegetables growing underground such as carrots, reddish, potatoes, sweet potatoes, beets etc). Follow the advice of your doctor. For the pleasure of Allah ﷺ, make a habit of keeping the ‘fast of [Prophet] Dāwūd عَلَى نَبِيَّتِنَا وَعَلَيْهِ الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ’ (that is, fast on alternate days). This would solve many problems caused by overeating.

### Get your blood tested

Although the human body requires the following substances to a certain extent, their presence in excess is harmful to the body. Therefore, my advice is that all Islamic brothers and sisters should have the following blood tests done.

1. **Lipid Profile:** (This also contains a cholesterol test and is typically performed after 12 to 14 hours fasting).
2. **Glucose:** (If this reveals increased level when performed on an empty stomach, then also get it tested after a meal).
3. **Uric Acid.**
4. **Serum Creatinine:** (This test is done for the diagnosis of kidney damage and risk of kidney failure, if any. It can help give timely treatment to the patient. This should not be ignored as these days the cases of kidney failure are on the rise).

For the pleasure of Allah ﷺ, keep a fast and have these tests done after Ṣalāt-ul-‘Aṣr - or eat dinner early in the evening and then have these tests performed before breakfast, the next morning. Show the reports to your doctor. A healthy person should have these tests performed at least once every six months. Those who are ill must get done the tests, without delay, recommended by their physician. They can also have the above tests performed with the consultation of their doctor.

It is not wise to avoid the test for fear that if the test-report reveals any disease, it would cause stress. Keep in mind that ignoring a disease is not its cure. This carelessness can result in severe problems in the future. Remember that some perfectly healthy looking young individuals suffer sudden heart failures, meeting their death. One of its major causes is the high level of their lipid profile [in blood].

### Those with high level of cholesterol should refrain from these things

1. All types of fat.
2. Things made from clarified butter and cooking oil.
3. Egg-yolk
4. Salted snacks
5. Most bakery items.
6. Beef
7. Pizzas
8. Bread fried in oil.
9. Fried things such as omelette, kebabs, Samosay, Pakořay etc. [i.e. fried turnovers].
10. Cream
11. Butter
12. Ice creams etc.

(Since increased cholesterol level directly affects the heart, consult a doctor as well). There is no harm in eating chicken and fish, and using little amount of corn oil in cooking. If the doctor allows, there is no harm in eating fatless mutton or lamb-meat. According to a medical research, olive oil is beneficial to the patients with increased level of cholesterol as it removes the bad cholesterol [LDL] from blood. If there is an increase in triglycerides in blood, then refrain from all sweet dishes and shrimps.

### Uric acid

If uric acid is above normal level, it can cause damage to the kidneys and the brain besides giving rise to the risk of skin diseases and joint pain. Its high level can also lead to liver cancer, *مَعَاذَ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. According to a medical research, uric acid is increased in blood by the intake of the foods which have high concentrations of purine. Alcohol-based medications, diuretic medicines (i.e. the ones causing an increase in the flow of urine) and obesity also increase uric acid.



## Uric acid patients should avoid...

One who has high level of uric acid should avoid all such food items which contain purine in excess. Purine is found in high concentrations in all types of meat and meat products, meat soup, fish, shrimps, Masūr Dāl [lentils], beans, green peas, spinach, cauliflower and cabbage etc.

## Foods with moderate amount of purine

Milk and milk-containing products, eggs, sugar, wheat and wheat-containing foods, starch, sago, clarified butter, margarine, fruits and their juices, salads, most vegetables (besides a few), tomatoes, cold drinks etc. have all moderate amount of purine. According to some doctors, beef is more harmful to the patients of increased level of uric acid. For him, mutton is less harmful than beef, chicken is less injurious than mutton and fish causes less harm than chicken.

## Cure for uric acid by water

Drink 40 glasses of water during a day and night. Do not worry even if the water you have drunk reaches up to the throat and the stomach is full. It will soon be discharged in the form of urine. **إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**, You will see its benefit within a day. For example, if the normal range of uric acid is between 3 to 7 and your level is 8. Drink 40 glasses of water in a day and night, and it will come down to 7, **إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**. If you continue this treatment for the next one or two days, your uric acid level will decrease by one unit per day, **إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**. Although the amount of urine will temporarily be increased because of drinking more water, it causes no side effect. Rather, it would clean the stomach, intestines, urinary bladder and the kidneys etc., removing various impurities from the abdomen, **إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**. Though there is no harm in eating on the day this treatment is done, remember that drinking water immediately after eating causes obesity, increasing body weight. Therefore, it is advised to drink water 1 or 2 hours after eating. (Also consult an expert and experienced doctor).

## Madani advice

Please paste this letter in your diary. Read out this letter to your family members and Islamic brothers. Suggest them to get the foregoing tests done. If needed, gift copies of this letter to others and earn reward. All the Islamic brothers and sisters are advised to read *Faizān-e-Sunnat*'s chapter entitled 'Excellence of Hunger' from page 453 to 480. Even if you have already read it, read it again with good intentions.

وَالسَّلَامُ مَعَ الْإِكْرَامِ

Seeker of passion for Madīnah, Baqī', forgiveness and neighbourhood of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet ﷺ in Paradise without facing accountability.

Muhammad Ilyas Qadiri

22 Muḥarram-ul-Ḥarām 1427 A.H.

صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ	صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ
أَسْتَغْفِرُ اللهَ	تُوبُوا إِلَى اللهِ
صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ	صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ

أَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 مَا بَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

Sayyidunā Abul Ḥafṣ-ul-Kabīr عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْعَدِيمِ has stated, ‘One who backbites a scholar (will come) on the Judgement Day (in such a state that) it will be written on his face; this person is despairing of the mercy of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.’ (*Mukāshafa-tul-Qulūb, fī Bayān Al-Ghībah*, pp. 71)

Sayyidunā Abū Żar Ghifārī رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated, ‘A scholar is a sign and evidence of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ on the earth; whoever criticizes a scholar will be ruined.’ (*Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl, vol. 10, pp. 77*)

A’lā Ḥaḍrat Imām Aḥmad Raza Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمَنِ has stated, ‘To find fault with an Islamic scholar and object to him is Ḥarām. If, because of this, a person stays away from an Islamic scholar and gives up the acquisition of the knowledge of rulings from him, it is fatal for him.’ (*Fatāwā Razawīyah, vol. 23, pp. 711*)

Fearful should be the unwise people who utter such insulting sentences about Islamic scholars as: ‘Be careful from him, brother! He is an ‘Allāmah Sahib [scholar]!’, ‘Scholars are greedy’, ‘They are jealous of us’, ‘Because of us, no one cares about them’, ‘Leave him! He’s only a Mawlvī’, (مَعَاذَ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ some people scornfully refer to scholars as), ‘These Mullā people!’, ‘The scholars have made no endeavours for the cause of the Aḥl-e-Sunnat’, (sometimes, dislike for the speech style is expressed like this), ‘So and so delivers speech like a Mawlvī’ etc.

Describing the different cases of the disrespect for an Islamic scholar with Shar’i verdicts for each, A’lā Ḥaḍrat عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى has stated, ‘If someone speaks ill of an (Islamic) scholar for the reason that he is a scholar, then this is sheer Kufr [unbelief]. If he considers it Farḍ to treat the scholar with respect because of his religious knowledge but speaks ill of him or swears at him or looks down on him due to some worldly enmity, then he is a severe Fāsiq and Fājir [transgressor]. If he bears malice (towards the Islamic scholar) without any reason, then he is spiritually ill with a filthy inner self, and is likely to commit Kufr [unbelief].

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 أَمَّا بَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

## Haji Mushtaq Attari

### Excellence of Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ

The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘When the one who recites Ṣalāt upon me 100 times on Friday comes on the Judgement Day, he will be accompanied by such Nūr that will be sufficient for all the creation, if distributed.’ (*Hilyat-ul-Auliya*, vol. 8, pp. 49, *Hadīṣ 11341*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

An excellent Na’at-reciter, a preacher of Dawat-e-Islami, Al-Ḥāj Abū ‘Ubayd Qāri Muhammad Mushtāq Aḥmad ‘Aṭṭārī عَلَيْهِ وَرَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْبَارِي, son of Maulānā Akhlāq Aḥmad, was born on Sunday, Ramadan 18, 1386 A.H. (January 1, 1967), in Bannu (Khyber Pakhtunkhwa, Pakistan). Before he settled in Bāb-ul-Madīnaḥ Karachi, he had lived in Sardarabad (Faisalabad, Pakistan). He served for many years as the Imām of Madīnaḥ Masjid, Orangi town, Bāb-ul-Madīnaḥ Karachi. Since 1995 until his demise, he also served as the Imām and orator of Jāmi’ Masjid Kanz-ul-Īmān (Babri Chowk, Bāb-ul-Madīnaḥ, Karachi). He was a Ḥāfiẓ of the 8 parts of the Holy Quran and was an excellent Qāri.

He had completed four years of Dars-e-Nizāmī but his religious knowledge was no less than a qualified and erudite Islamic scholar. He worked for many years as a senior auditor in the government accounts department. He taught English language in Jāmi’a-tul-Madīnaḥ (Sabz Market, Bāb-ul-Madīnaḥ, Karachi). الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, He was privileged to perform Hajj and visit the Holy city of Madīnaḥ four times.

*Agarchay dawlat-e-dunyā mayrī sab chīn lī jāye*  
*Mayray dil say na ĥargiz Yā Nabī صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ tayrī wilā niklay*

*No matter all of my worldly wealth is taken away*  
*But Prophet's devotion, from my heart, should never go away*

## Ḥājī Mushtāq ‘Aṭṭārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْبَارِي joins Madanī environment

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Ḥājī Mushtāq ‘Aṭṭārī was a religious-minded person even before joining Dawat-e-Islami's Madanī environment. He had a beard and was a Na'at reciter with a very pleasant voice. He himself narrated to me<sup>1</sup> as to how he joined Dawat-e-Islami's Madanī environment. He reported, 'When I attended Dawat-e-Islami's Sunnah-Inspiring weekly Ijtimā' for the first time at its first Madanī Markaz, Gulzār-e-Ḥabīb Masjid, I began to leave at the end of the Ijtimā', like other brothers. As I was leaving, a bearded and turbaned Islamic brother approached me and shook hands with me warmly. I was impressed by the courteous and polite manner in which he had greeted me. Making individual effort, he managed to make me meet you (Amīr-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat). Inspired, I joined the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami, اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.'

صَلُّوْا عَلَيَّ الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ

## Ḥājī Mushtāq ‘Aṭṭārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْبَارِي became Nigrān of Shūrā

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ had blessed Ḥājī Mushtāq عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْبَارِي with a very pleasant voice. He would often recite Na'at in large Ijtimā'āt, overwhelming the devotees of Rasūl. He was also an excellent preacher, and had a tremendous enthusiasm for Madanī work. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ blessed him with higher ranks and in 2000 he was appointed as the Nigrān of Bāb-ul-Madīnaḥ Karachi, with the approval of all the Nigrāns of Karachi. The very same year, in the month of October, he was appointed as the Nigrān of the Markazī Majlis-e-Shūrā of Dawat-e-Islami.

<sup>1</sup> [The author, Amīr-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat دَامَتْ بَرَكَاتُهُمُ الْعَالِيَه]

*Rizā per Rab عَزَّوَجَلَّ kī rāzī ḥayn tumḥāray ḥam bhīkārī ḥayn*  
*صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ Ḥamārī ākhirat beḥtar banā do Yā Rasūlallāh*

*We are content with the divine will, and are your devotees*  
*Make our Hereafter better, Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Holy Prophet ﷺ embraced his devotee Mushtāq

A few months before the demise of Ḥājī Mushtāq ‘Aṭṭārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْبَارِي, an Islamic brother sent me<sup>1</sup> a letter, mentioning the following statement under oath: ‘I had a dream in which I found myself in front of the golden grilles of the tomb of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. As I peeped through one of the three holes of the golden grilles, I saw a faith-refreshing sight. I saw that the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ is accompanied by Sayyidunā Abū Bakr and Sayyidunā ‘Umar رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا. Soon, Ḥājī Mushtāq ‘Aṭṭārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْبَارِي also appeared. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ embraced him and said something which I didn’t remember. I then woke up.’

*Āp kay qadmaun say lag kar maut kī Yā Mustafa صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ*  
*Ārzū kab āye gī bar baykas-o-majbūr kī*

*When will the desire of this helpless one to die at your feet*  
*Come to fruition, Yā Mustafa صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! I plead*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Awaiting arrival of Ḥājī Mushtāq ‘Aṭṭārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْبَارِي

Since Ḥājī Mushtāq عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْبَارِي was severely ill in those days, I gave the [above-mentioned] faith-refreshing dream containing letter to him so that he would be heartened. I am positive that the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most

<sup>1</sup> [The author, Amīr-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat داعية بر كائنات العالميه]

Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ was very gracious to him. An Islamic brother sent me a letter [whose summary is as follows]: ‘الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ، On the night between Tuesday and Wednesday, I dreamt that the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ was seated in Masjid-un-Nabawī. Around him were other Prophets عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَام، Khulafā-e-Rāshidīn رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ، Imām Ḥasan and Ḥusayn رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا and countless saints رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ. The air was silent. Turning to Sayyidunā Abū Bakr رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ، the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, ‘(O Abū Bakr!) Muhammad Mushtāq ‘Aṭṭārī is about to come. I will shake hands with him and so should you. He will come here and recite Na’ats to us.’ Then I woke up.’ On Sha’bān 29, 1423 A.H. (November 5, 2002), I heard that Ḥājī Mushtāq ‘Aṭṭārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْيَارِي passed away between 8:15 to 8:30 a.m.

إِنَّا لِلَّهِ وَإِنَّا إِلَيْهِ رَاجِعُونَ ﴿١﴾

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

*Lab per Na’at-e-Nabī kā naghmah kal bhī thā aur āj bhī hay*

*Mayray Nabī صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ say mayrā rishtāh kal bhī thā aur āj bhī hay*

*Couplets of Na’at on my lips, were there yesterday and are today*

*My relationship with my Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ was there yesterday and is today*

Dear Islamic brothers! Listening to the above faith-refreshing dream, one can form the positive opinion that deceased Ḥājī Mushtāq ‘Aṭṭārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْيَارِي was an acknowledged Na’at reciter in the court of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, which is why glad tidings of ‘awaiting his arrival’ and ‘hearing of Na’at’ were given.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Funeral of Ḥājī Mushtāq ‘Aṭṭārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْيَارِي

The funeral Ṣalāh of Ḥājī Mushtāq عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْيَارِي was offered in Nishtar park, Bāb-ul-Madīnah Karachi. I (Amīr-e-Ahl-e-Sunnat) have attended many funeral Ṣalāhs but have never seen as many people as were in his funeral. Many touching sights were witnessed.

People who dearly loved him were crying bitterly. In the heart-breaking sighs and sobs of the grieved and bereaved people, Ḥājī Mushtāq عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الرَّزَّاقِ was laid to rest in Şahrā-e-Madīnāh (Bāb-ul- Madīnāh, Toll Plaza, Karachi) where grief and sorrow filled the air.

*Shahā ‘Aṭṭār kā piyārā ḥay yeh Mushtāq ‘Aṭṭārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ*  
*Yehī muxdaḥ isay tum bhī sunā do Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ*

*Mushtāq ‘Aṭṭārī is very dear to ‘Aṭṭār*  
*Give him the same glad tidings, Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### A huge amount of Iṣāl-e-Şawāb

An Iṣāl-e-Şawāb Ijtimā’ was held in the global Madanī Markaz, Faizān-e-Madīnāh (Bāb-ul-Madīnāh Karachi) on the third day of his demise. A large number of Islamic brothers attended the Ijtimā’. A brief list of some of the Iṣāl-e-Şawāb donated by brothers from different cities is as follows:

#### Recitation of:

1. Quran; 13919 times.
2. The number of the recited various parts of the Quran, 5613.
3. Sūrah Yāsīn; 1038 times.
4. Sūrah Al-Mulk; 1140 times.
5. Sūrah Ar-Raḥmān; 165 times.
6. Sūrah Al-Muzzammil; 10 times.
7. Āyat-ul-Kursī; 33592 times.
8. various Sūrahs; 93186 times.
9. Şalāt-‘Alan-Nabī, 13888087 times.



10. Kalimah Ṭayyibah, 348400 times.
11. various Tasbihāt, 357200 times.

*Ilāhī عَزَّوَجَلَّ maut āye Gumbad-e-Khazrā kay sāye mayn  
Madīnay mayn janāzah dhūm say ‘Aṭṭār kā niklay*

*O Almighty عَزَّوَجَلَّ, grant death under the shadow of the green dome  
May ‘Aṭṭār’s funeral be held in Madīnah*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Some aspects of character of Ḥājī Mushtāq ‘Aṭṭārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْبَارِي

In the light of his personal observation, an Islamic brother has expressed his views regarding the character of Al-Ḥāj Abū ‘Ubayd Qārī Muhammad Mushtāq Aḥmad ‘Aṭṭārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْبَارِي. His views are as follows:

1. I lived for six years in Orangi town, Bāb-ul-Madīnah Karachi, where Ḥājī Mushtāq عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْبَارِي used to serve as a local Nigrān of Dawat-e-Islami. I never saw him backbite or rebuke anyone.
2. No matter how controversial or organizational issue (as regards Dawat-e-Islami’s Madanī work) we were encountered with, he would always solve it wisely and softly.
3. No matter how hurtful things anyone said, he would remain cool, calm and collected.
4. He was very punctual. He would always keep his appointments.
5. Whenever he used to be invited for recitation of Na’at in an Ijtimā’ or for conduction of Nikāh<sup>1</sup> with an offer of conveyance by the host, he would decline the offer saying that he would come on his own bike.
6. If the host ever offered him money for travelling expense, he would not accept it.

<sup>1</sup> Marriage ceremony. [Translator’s Note]

7. My marriage was held on December 19, 1996. On my request, Hājī Mushtāq ‘Aṭṭārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْبَارِي came to Landhi (which is very far from Orangi town). He conducted my Nikāḥ ceremony in addition to reciting the Saḥrā (couplets of Du’ā for the bride and the groom). At the end, we insisted that he travel back to his house in the groom’s car or in a taxi which we offered to arrange, but he declined and travelled by bus.

*Hadrat-e-Mushtāq ‘Aṭṭārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ say ḥam ko piyār ḥay*

*اِنْ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ Do jaḥān mayn apnā bayrā pār ḥay*

*We love Mushtāq ‘Aṭṭārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى, indeed*

*اِنْ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, We will succeed*

صَلُّوْا عَلَي الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَي مُحَمَّد

### Desires fulfilled at shrine of Hājī Mushtāq ‘Aṭṭārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْبَارِي

Hājī Mushtāq عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْبَارِي rests in Ṣaḥrā-e-Madīnāḥ, Bāb-ul-Madīnāḥ Karachi. Countless Islamic brothers from near and far visit his shrine, reaping blessings. An Islamic brother has narrated his own experience. He has stated: ‘My wife was expectant. According to doctors, the unborn baby was a girl. Since I already had a girl, I desired a baby boy this time. I came to the shrine of Hājī Mushtāq عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْبَارِي and made Du’ā over there. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, The medical report proved wrong and, by the grace of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, my wife gave birth to a baby boy.

*Mustafa صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ kā ḥay jo bhī dīwānāḥ*

*Us pay raḥmat mudām hotī ḥay*

*Whoever is a devotee of Mustafa صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ*

*Is blessed with perpetual mercy*

صَلُّوْا عَلَي الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَي مُحَمَّد

## Magic spell was cured

An Islamic brother has reported that he was under a magic spell. He visited the shrine of Hājī Mushtāq عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ with other brothers and made Du'ā over there. He felt as if something has taken hold of him, but after a while, that feeling vanished and he was cured, اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

*Sun lo ḥar aīk nayk shakhṣiyyat*

*Qābil-e-iḥtirām hotī ḥay*

*Listen! All pious people*

*Are worthy of respect*

Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Forgive me, Hājī Muhammad Mushtāq ‘Aṭṭārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْجَامِي, all brothers and sisters of Dawat-e-Islami and all Muslims!

أَمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ	صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ
تُوبُوا إِلَى اللَّهِ	أَسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ
صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ	صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 أَمَا بَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ ط

## Excellence of Hunger

---

Satan will use every trick of his trade to keep you from reading this book, but you should counter his every deception and make an ardent effort to go through this chapter in its entirety. Perhaps you will be amazed to see its blessings.

### Excellence of reciting Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabi ﷺ

The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘Without doubt, your names along with your identity are presented before me, therefore, recite Ṣalāt (Durūd) upon me in eloquent words.’ (*Muṣannaf ‘Abdur Razzāq, vol. 2, pp. 214, Hadīṣ 3111*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### What does ‘Madanī guard’ of stomach mean?

Madanī guard of the stomach is to refrain from consuming Ḥarām food and to eat even Ḥalāl food less than one’s appetite. The following health related saying of Ḥujjat-ul-Islam, Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْوَاسِعَةُ is considered the most appropriate principle for those who wish to apply a Madanī guard on their stomach. The Imām عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْوَاسِعَةُ has said, ‘Whoever eats only when he is hungry and withdraws (his hand) from the food while still hungry, will never be in need of a doctor. Therefore, food should only be consumed when one is absolutely hungry.’ (*Iḥyā-ul-‘Ulūm, vol. 2, pp. 5*)

*Yā Ilāhī! عَزَّوَجَلَّ Payī kā Qufl-e-Madīnāḥ kar ‘aṭā  
Az paey Ghauṣ-o-Razā رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى kar bhūk kā gawḥar ‘aṭā*

*O Almighty عَزَّوَجَلَّ, bless us with the Madanī guard for our stomach  
For the sake of Ghauṣ and Razā رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى grant us the gem of hunger*

## Intentional hunger

Dear Islamic brothers! Although it is permissible to eat until one is full, countless religious and worldly benefits lie in applying a Madanī guard on the stomach. Abstaining from food in compulsion when it is not available is not something remarkable, but refraining from eating and staying hungry for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ when food is available in abundance, is indeed an extraordinary feat. It is stated that the Noble Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would intentionally remain hungry. (*Shu’ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 5, pp. 26, Ḥadīṣ 5640*)

*Lūī lay raḥmat, lagā Qufl-e-Madīnāḥ payī kā  
Pāye gā Jannat, lagā Qufl-e-Madīnāḥ payī kā*

*Gain divine grace by applying Madanī guard on the stomach  
Attain Paradise by applying Madanī guard on the stomach*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Neighbourhood of the Holy Prophet ﷺ in Paradise

Indeed, intentional hunger is a great Sunnah of our Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and words cannot express the excellence of Sunnah. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘He who loves my Sunnah, loves me, and he who loves me will be with me in Paradise.’ (*Mishkāt-ul-Maṣābīḥ, pp. 30*)

In Sūrah Al-Aḥqāf, verse 20, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ says:

أَذْهَبْتُمْ طَيِّبَاتِكُمْ فِي حَيَاتِكُمُ الدُّنْيَا وَاسْتَمْتَعْتُمْ بِهَا فَالْيَوْمَ تُجْرُونَ عَذَابَ الْهُونِ

**You have exhausted your good things in your worldly life and fully enjoyed them, therefore,  
today you will be given the humiliating punishment.**

[*Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)*] (Part 26, Sūrah Al-Aḥqāf, verse 20)

## Blessed hunger of the Holy Prophet ﷺ

Commenting on the foregoing verse, the spiritual successor of A'lā Ḥaḍrat Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمَنِ, Ṣadr-ul-Afāḍil Shaykh Na'imuddīn Murādābādī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْهَامِدِي has stated in his renowned commentary of the Holy Quran, *Khazāin-ul-'Irfān*: In this verse, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has reprimanded the unbelievers for having worldly pleasures. Therefore, the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and his companions abstained from worldly pleasures. In *Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī* and *Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim*, it is stated that until the apparent demise of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, the blessed family never ate bread made from barley for two consecutive days. It is also mentioned in a Ḥadīṣ that at times the whole month passed, but fire would not burn on the stove (for cooking food). The blessed household would merely survive on water and a few dates. Sayyidunā 'Umar Fārūq رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has said, 'O people! If I had wanted, I would have eaten better than you and worn better clothes than you, but I want to reserve my pleasures and comforts for my Hereafter.'

(*Khazāin-ul-'Irfān*, pp. 907)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Hungry for many nights

Sayyidunā 'Abdullāh Ibn 'Abbās رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ, the Owner of Jannah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ used to remain hungry for many nights in succession. His blessed household often did not have anything to eat at night and whenever they would get something to eat, it was mostly bread made from barley.

(*Jāmi' Tirmizī*, vol. 4, pp. 160, Ḥadīṣ 2367)

## Food of blessed family

Sayyidunā Anas رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated that the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ pawned his armour for barley. He has further stated that he presented some cooked and melted fat with some barley bread in the respected court of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. He heard the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ say, 'My entire family has never had one 'Sā' (about two kilos and three quarters) of food in the morning and in the evening.' Keep in mind that the family of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ consisted of nine different homes. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī*, vol. 3, pp. 158, Ḥadīṣ 2508)

Dear Islamic brothers! This is the remarkable condition of the Noble Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ who was given the keys to the treasures of both the worlds. The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ adopted poverty intentionally. Otherwise, by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, whoever gets anything, gets it as the Ṣadaqāh of the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and his spiritual light reaches everything in the universe.

## Spiritual insight

It is said that a saint once picked up a piece of bread to eat. When he looked at it with his spiritual insight, he realized that a ray of light emerged from it. When he focused on the direction of the light going upwards, he saw that the light (Nūr) was actually linked to a ray of light of the Beloved Mustafa صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. On looking closer, he discovered that the Nūr of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ reached every worldly favour (Na'mat).  
(*Al-Abriṣ, pp. 229*)

## Two stones tied to stomach

Sayyidunā Abū Ṭalḥah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that some of the companions once complained to the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ about their hunger and showed him the stones they had tied to their stomachs. Seeing this, the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ raised his blessed clothing – revealing the two stones tied to his blessed stomach. Sayyidunā Imām Tirmizī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated that stones were tied on the blessed stomach due to severe hunger and weakness. (*Shamāil-e-Tirmizī, pp. 169, Hadīṣ 372*)

آپ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ *bhūkay rahay aur payi pay patthar bāndhay*  
 Hām ghulāmaun ko milay khuwān Madīnay wālay صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

*The Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ remains hungry with stones tied on his abdomen  
 Yet blesses the servants with delicious cuisines*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Attainment of respect

Sayyidunā Abū Bujayr رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ once felt extreme hunger. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ took a stone, tied it to his blessed stomach and said, ‘Beware! There are many people who eat delicious food and have a lavish lifestyle in this world but, on the Day of Judgement, they will be hungry and naked. Beware! There are many people who strive to become honourable, yet they are gathering provisions of humiliation. Beware! There are many people who are seen humiliating themselves but this is a means of respect for them.’ (*Al-Mawāhib-ul-Ladunniyyah*, vol. 2, pp. 123)

## Affectionate sentiments

Dear Islamic brothers! May our lives be sacrificed on the glory and greatness of the Merciful Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ had great passion for remaining hungry but we, on the other hand, the so-called devotees, are deprived of this Sunnah. If our meal is ever delayed or it is not to our liking, then we start to argue with our family-members. If only we would also adopt intentional hunger and, when feeling intense hunger, gain the honour of tying a stone around our stomach with the intention of acting upon the Sunnah. I wish, if only I were not a human but a stone of the blessed street of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. Alas! If only I were the stone lying in the path where he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would pass blessing me with kissing his sacred soles. I dare not have the desire to be the stone tied on his blessed stomach, but at least if only I were the stone lying next to the sacred one picked up by him, and as he would stretch his blessed hand to take that sacred stone, I would have the privilege of kissing his blessed hand!

## Hunger of Prophet Mūsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام

When Sayyidunā Mūsā Kalimullāh عَلِيٌّ تَبِيَّتْنَا وَعَلَيْهِ الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَام arrived at the well of Madyan, he was so weak that the green colour of the vegetable he had last consumed was visible from outside his blessed stomach. (*Shamāil-e-Rasūl*, pp. 121) It is also narrated that he عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام did not eat anything during the forty days when he عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام had the privilege of speaking to Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. (*Iḥyā-ul-‘Ulūm*, vol. 3, pp. 91)



### Hunger of Prophet Dāwūd عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام

Sayyidunā Qāḍī ‘Iyāḍ رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, ‘The clothing of Prophet Sayyidunā Dāwūd عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام was made from wool and his bedding from animal hair. He عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام used to eat barley-bread with salt.’ (*Shamāil-e-Rasūl*, pp. 121)

### Hunger of Prophet ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام

Sayyidunā ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام never built a house for living. He عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام would rest wherever he felt sleepy. He عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام used to wear clothing made from animal hair and eat the leaves of trees. (*Shamāil-e-Rasūl*, pp. 121)

### Hunger of Prophet Yaḥyā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام

Sayyidunā Yaḥyā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام would consume wet grass as his food. He عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام used to weep so much in the fear of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ that the tears had left marks on his blessed cheeks. (*Shamāil-e-Rasūl*, pp. 121)

*Fāqa-e-Anbiyā kay ṣadaqay mayn*

*Laẓẓat-e-Nafs say bachā Yā Rab عَزَّوَجَلَّ!*

*O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! For the sake of Prophet’s starvation  
Save us from desire’s satisfaction*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهَا would cry

Sayyidunā Masrūq رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has said that once he went to the house of the Noble mother of the believers, Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا. She ordered that food be brought for him. She رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا then said, ‘Whenever I eat food to my full stomach, I feel like crying.’ ‘Why?’ He asked. She رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا replied, ‘I remember the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ who left us in such a state that he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ never ate meat or bread twice a day to his full stomach.’ (*Jāmi’ Tirmizī*, vol. 4, pp. 159, Ḥadīṣ 2363)

*‘Āishah Ṣiddīqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا rawtī thīn Nabī صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ kī bhūk per  
Īhāye! Bhartayn hāyn ghiḡāyān hām shikam mayn ihūns kar*

*‘Āishah Ṣiddīqah cried remembering the hunger of the Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ  
But alas! We are stuffing ourselves with food and beverage*

## True devotees should reflect

Dear Islamic brothers! Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا would cry if she ever ate food to her full stomach. Her condition showed her intense love for the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. On the contrary, we keep eating voraciously until our stomach is full, but our desire is not satisfied. Remember that whenever you read or hear about the righteous saints’ eating to a full stomach, it means that they filled only one third of the stomach. This is the difference between our full stomach and theirs.

Our Islamic sisters should also learn a lesson from the devotion of Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا. If our Islamic sisters join the Madanī environment, attend their local weekly Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā’, fill in the booklet of Madanī In’āmāt daily, practicing Fikr-e-Madīnah and submit it to their responsible Islamic sister each month, then إِنَّ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ they will reap innumerable blessings. Listen to a faith-refreshing account of an Islamic sister of Dawat-e-Islami.

## Story of an Islamic sister

An Islamic brother from Sanghar (Bāb-ul-Islam, Sindh, Pakistan) made the following statement under oath: My sister, daughter of ‘Abdul Ghaffār ‘Aṭṭārī, had cancer. Her condition deteriorated slowly. As per the advice of doctors, we arranged for her surgery. Because of the operation, her condition improved a little but after about a year, she became severely ill once again. She was admitted to Rajputana Hospital (Hyderabad, Sindh Pakistan). After a week, her condition became extremely serious. Suddenly, she began to recite the sacred Kalimah (statement of faith) aloud and, from time to time, she would also say اَلصَّلٰوَةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَیْكَ يَا رَسُوْلَ اللهِ وَعَلَىٰ اٰلِكَ وَاَصْحَابِكَ يَا حَبِیْبَ اللهِ. Her reciting of ‘لَا اِلٰهَ اِلَّا اللهُ مُحَمَّدٌ رَّسُوْلُ اللهِ’ echoed in the entire room. It was a unique faith-refreshing scene. The visitors also began to recite the Kalimah and Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī with her instead of

asking about her condition. The doctors and staff were amazed because they had normally seen the patients cry in agony but this pious patient was lost in the remembrance of Allah ﷺ instead of writhing in pain. She remained in the same condition for about 12 hours, and when the Azān of Maghrib Ṣalāh was about to be uttered, she passed away reciting the sacred Kalimah.

May Allah ﷺ have mercy on her and forgive us without accountability for her sake!

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

الحمد لله! This Islamic sister attained tremendous blessings from the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. By Allah ﷺ! The one who leaves this world reciting the Kalimah is indeed fortunate, as the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘He whose last words are “لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ” will enter Paradise.’ (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 3, pp. 132, Ḥadīṣ 3116*)

## Eating just once every two days

The hunger of our Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ was intentional. The Beloved and Blessed Rasūl صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘My Creator presented me with the option of turning the mountains around Makka-tul-Mukarramah into gold for me but I said, ‘O Allah ﷺ! I wish that I eat one day and remain hungry the next so that when I am hungry, I plead and remember You, and when I eat, I thank and glorify You.’ (*Jāmi’ Tirmizī, vol. 4, pp. 55, Ḥadīṣ 2354*)

*Salām un per shikam bhār kar kabhī khānā na khātay thāy*

*Salām un per gham-e-Ummat mayn jo ānsū bahātay thāy*

*Salutations for him who did not eat to his satisfaction*

*Salutations for him who wept for his nation*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Eating once a day

It is a Sunnah to eat once a day. Sayyidunā Abū Sa'īd Khudrī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that when the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would eat in the morning, he would not eat in the evening and when he ate in the evening, he would not eat in the morning.

*(Kanz-ul-'Ummāl, vol. 7, pp. 39, Ḥadīṣ 18173)*

## How is it to eat three times a day?

Dear Islamic brothers! It has become a routine to eat three times a day. Although this is not a sin, it is not a Sunnah either. This habit has developed due to the desire of eating and drinking. Keep in mind that the more one eats, the more accountable he will have to be on the Day of Judgement. To eat only once a day is the habitual Sunnah of our Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. By the grace of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, acting upon this Sunnah, many pious saints رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ routinely ate just once a day. If one does not adopt this habit, he is not blameworthy. However, there is a matter of concern for such devotees of Rasūl who yearn to follow and propagate Sunnah. Regretfully, some people consume food four or five times a day. Such people often have stomach ailments. Sayyidatunā 'Āishah Ṣiddīqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has narrated that the first Bid'aḥ (innovation in religion) which took place after the apparent demise of the most Honourable Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ was that people started eating to a full stomach. When people fill their stomachs, their Nafs becomes rebellious towards worldly things. (Bear in mind that here Bid'aḥ refers to Bid'aḥ Mubāḥah, i.e. permissible innovation). *(Qūt-ul-Qulūb, vol. 2, pp. 327)*

**Satanic deception:** On the one hand it is described as a Sunnah to eat once a day, but on the other, Saḥarī and Ifṭārī which consist of two meals are also considered Sunnah. What is the answer to this?

**Cure for satanic deception:** There is no doubt that Saḥarī and Ifṭārī are both Sunnah. The literal meaning of Ifṭār is 'to break fast.' Therefore, if one swallows only a chickpea, his Ifṭār is valid. Stuffing oneself with food at Saḥarī and Ifṭārī is not a Sunnah. Instead, one can do Ifṭārī and Saḥarī with a mere date or with a few sips of water. If a person consumes one meal during the day such as a curry with bread and then drinks three cups of tea at different times during the same day or eats a single date three times, he would

still be considered to have taken just a single meal that day. Similarly, if a person eats a few dates or drinks some water during Ifṭār and consumes a meal at Saḥarī, he would also be considered to have eaten only once that day. In this manner, one would be able to fulfil not only the Sunnah of eating once a day but also that of doing Saḥarī and Ifṭār. However, if a person eats many fruits and other things at Ifṭār, it will be considered a complete meal. Now, if that person eats in Saḥarī too, then he would be considered to have eaten twice that day. Nowadays, the Jamā'at of Ṣalāt-ul-Maghrib is often delayed in Masājid during the sacred month of Ramadan. Listen to the ascetic manner in which A'lā Ḥaḍrat, Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ would perform his Saḥarī and Ifṭārī.

### Eating once and fasting

The honourable Shaykh Muhammad Ḥusayn Sahib Mīrāthī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, 'I once attended I'tikāf from the 20<sup>th</sup> of Ramadan. When A'lā Ḥaḍrat رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ came to the Masjid, he said, 'I also wish to perform I'tikāf, but I cannot find time (due to my religious responsibilities).' At last, on the 26<sup>th</sup> of Ramadan, he رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ also joined in I'tikāf.' Maulānā Muhammad Ḥusayn Mīrāthī goes onto say, 'Although A'lā Ḥaḍrat رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ would break his fast with a few dates, he was not seen eating any meal. At Saḥarī, a small bowl of Firnī (a sweet dish) and that of Chatnī (a sauce) would be served to him, and he رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ would eat them. One day, I asked him, 'Your honour! What is the combination between Firnī and Chatnī?' He رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ replied, 'It is a Sunnah to begin and end the meal with salt; this is why the Chatnī is served.' (Ḥayāt-e-A'lā Ḥaḍrat, vol. 1, pp. 41)

شَيْخُنَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! The reviver of Sunnah, Sayyidī A'lā Ḥaḍrat رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ used to eat a salty sauce before and after the sweet dish to act upon Sunnah. To eat a little salt or a salty sauce before and after eating food protects against seventy diseases.

*Yā Ilāhī عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Mujh ko bhī kar bhūk kī na'mat 'aṭā*  
*Az ṭufayl-e-Sayyidī-o-Murshidī Aḥmad Razā رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ*

*For the sake of my spiritual master, Imām Aḥmad Razā رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ*  
*Bless me with the favour of hunger, O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ!*

## Fasting with one meal

Sayyidunā Imām Muḥiyyuddīn Abū Zakariyyā Yaḥyā Sharaf-un-Nawawī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ, who compiled the famous book of Ḥadīṣ entitled ‘*Riyāḍ-us-Ṣāliḥīn*’, would fast continuously and eat only once a day, after Ṣalāt-ul-‘Ishā. He would perform Saḥarī with only water and slept for only a few moments at night. (*Riyāḍ-us-Ṣāliḥīn*, pp. 12)

## Fast with enthusiasm

Dear Islamic brothers! If there is no obstacle in carrying out religious and important worldly activities, and parents are not displeased as well, then one should keep as many Nafl fasts as possible. Many of our pious saints رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ used to do so. إِنَّ هَذَا اللَّهُ عَزَّ وَجَلَّ, Due to fasting, every moment of the day will be spent in worship, and one will be saved from excessive eating. In addition, it would also become easier to apply the Madanī guard on the stomach. To gain these benefits, one must ensure that he eats less during Saḥarī and Iftārī. In order to develop enthusiasm and passion for Nafl fasts, listen to or read the chapter (about Nafl fasts) from ‘*Blessings of Ramadan*’ as acquiring the knowledge of the punishments of sins and that of the excellence of good deeds is very effective in refraining from sins and carrying out good deeds. Here is an excellence of fasting.

## Gold equal to earth

The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘If a person keeps a Nafl fast, his reward will not be complete even if gold equal to the size of the earth is given to him. His (complete) reward will only be given on the Day of Judgement.’ (*Musnad Abī Ya’lā*, vol. 5, pp. 253)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## A dining cloth made of gold

Sayyidunā Abū Dardā رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, ‘On the Day of Judgement, dining cloths made of gold will be spread below the Divine ‘Arsh for those who used to fast in the world. These dining cloths will be embroidered with pearls and diamonds. There will be

heavenly fruits, drinks and other types of delicious foods on them. The fasting Muslims will eat from these dining cloths, gaining immense pleasure, while others will be facing severe accountability.’ (*Al-budur-us-Sāfirah fil-Umūr-il-Ākhirah*, pp. 260)

### Condemnation of those who eat three times a day

Once, someone asked Sayyidunā Saḥl Bin ‘Abdullāh Tustarī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي about eating once a day. He عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى replied, ‘This is the food of the Ṣiddīqīn<sup>1</sup>.’ He عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى was further asked about eating twice a day. He عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى replied, ‘This is the food of the Mūminīn<sup>2</sup>.’ Then he عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى was asked about those who eat three times a day. He عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى replied, ‘The family of such a person should keep him with livestock (so that he could eat like animals the whole day).’ (*Risāla-tul-Qushayriyyah*, pp. 142)

Dear Islamic brothers! Sayyidunā Saḥl Bin ‘Abdullāh Tustarī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي was one of the saints from the ranks of the Ṣiddīqīn. He عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى himself would not eat anything for twenty days, but did not object to eating twice a day for common Muslims because working throughout the day with a single meal is not possible for everyone. However, he عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى extremely disliked the habit of eating three times a day.

*Mujh ko bhūk-o-piyās sahnay kī Khudā taufīq day*

*Gum Tayrī yādawn mayn rehñay kī sadā taufīq day*

*Bless me with the strength to bear thirst and hunger  
May I always remain engrossed in Your remembrance*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Survival on dates and water

Sayyidunā ‘Urwaḥ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has narrated that once Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا told him, ‘O my nephew! We used to see one moon and then the next. In two months, we used to see three moons (and during all this time), fires would not burn (for cooking food) in the houses of the Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.’ Sayyidunā ‘Urwaḥ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا

<sup>1</sup> The highest level and category in sainthood.

<sup>2</sup> The believers, the Muslims.

then asked, ‘O dear aunt! How did you manage in those days?’ She رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا replied, ‘We would survive on two dark things, dates and water. Besides this, the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ had some Anṣār<sup>1</sup> neighbours who had specially allocated the milk of some of their she-camels or goats for the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. Whenever they sent milk to the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, he would give the milk to us to drink.’  
(*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 7, pp. 232, Ḥadīṣ 6459*)

### Better than whole night’s worship

Hujjat-ul-Islam, Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْوَالِي has narrated that Sayyidunā Abū Sulaymān رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, ‘To reduce one morsel from my dinner is dearer to me than spending the entire night in worship.’ He رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has further stated, ‘Hunger is one of the treasures of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and is given only to His chosen servants.’  
(*Iḥyā-ul-‘Ulūm, vol. 3, pp. 90*)

*Du’ā ḥāy kuch̄ na kuch̄ luqmay Khudā kay wāsiṭay c̄hoṛūn  
Rizā-e-Ḥaq kī khāṭir laẓẓat-e-dunyā say munḥ moṛūn*

*May I leave at least some morsels for the pleasure of Allah!  
May I stay away from carnal desires for the pleasure of Allah!*

Dear Islamic brothers! If only we would be blessed with the treasure of adopting intentional hunger by eating less and applying a Madanī guard on our stomach. مُسْتَجِنُ اللهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, for the saints, hunger is a treasure of divine mercy that is given only to the pious people. Those who acquire this treasure express gratitude as the following account shows.

### Treasure of hunger and gratification for it

In his early life, Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm Bin Adḥam عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ gave up kingship and adopted the life of poverty and simplicity. Once, he remained hungry for seven consecutive days as he did not have anything to eat. He offered 400 Rak’āt Nafī Ṣalāh each day as gratitude during those seven days. Weakened by extreme

<sup>1</sup> Anṣār were the companions in Madīnah who welcomed and helped the companions who migrated from Makkah.



hunger, he رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ pleaded in the court of the Almighty, ‘O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! If You bless me with a small amount of food so that I could gain the strength to worship You, I would be extremely grateful.’ In no time, a young man approached and invited Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm Bin Adhām رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ to his house for a meal. He رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ accompanied the young man to his house. When the young man looked closely at the great saint, he said spontaneously, ‘Your Eminence! I am your escaped slave, whatever I own actually belongs to you.’ The great saint replied, ‘I free you and grant you whatever you possess.’ Then, taking permission from the young man he رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ departed. After this, he رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ expressed his feelings in the court of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, ‘O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I will never desire anyone but You. I asked You only for a piece of bread but You put a lot of world in front of me!’  
(*Taḏkīra-tul-Auliya*, pp. 96)

*Kaṣrat-e-dawlat kī āfat say bachānā Yā Khudā عَزَّوَجَلَّ*

*Day mujhay ‘ishq-e-Muhammad صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ kī khazānah Yā Khudā عَزَّوَجَلَّ*

*Save me from the nuisance of excessive wealth, O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ!*

*Bless me with the treasure of devotion to Muhammad ﷺ, O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ!*

## Perils of a doubtful morsel

It is extremely dangerous to devour whatever you get without considering its permissibility. Sayyidunā Ma’rūf Karkhī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, ‘A doubtful morsel can, at times, spoil the condition of one’s heart to such a degree that the heart does not accept any guidance for the rest of one’s life. Sometimes, a doubtful morsel deprives the eater of performing Ṣalāt-ut-Taḥajjud for an entire year. Furthermore, sometimes looking at any impermissible thing deprives a person of reciting the Holy Quran for a very long time.’

(*Minhāj-ul-‘Ābidīn*, pp. 157)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Ṣalāh rejected for 40 days

Dear Islamic brothers! Those who do not have the privilege of concentration and satisfaction of the heart while reciting the Holy Quran and offering Ṣalāh, those who do

not have touching emotions when listening to a Na'at or making Du'ā and those who do not succeed in offering Ṣalāt-ut-Taḥajjud despite making ardent efforts should certainly learn a lesson from the wise words of Sayyidunā Ma'rūf Karkhī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ. It is necessary to avoid Ḥarām sustenance, or else, one will face nothing but horrific consequences. The Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, 'Whoever consumes a single morsel of Ḥarām food, his Ṣalāh will not be accepted for forty days and his Du'ā will be rejected for forty days.' (*Firdaus-ul-Akḥbār*, vol. 4, pp. 243, Ḥadīṣ 6263)

### Punishment for consuming a Ḥarām morsel

It is reported that when a person eats a Ḥarām morsel, every angel of the earth and the skies keeps cursing him until that Ḥarām morsel remains in his stomach. If he dies in the same state, Hell will be his abode. (*Mukāshafa-tul-Qulūb*, pp. 10)

### Chest filled with Nūr

The Beloved and Blessed Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, 'When a person decreases his consumption of food, his chest is filled with Nūr (spiritual light).' (*Al-Jāmi'-uṣ-Ṣaghīr*, pp. 35 Ḥadīṣ 469)

### Four pearls of wisdom

Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm Bin Adḥam رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated: 'I remained in the company of some saints in a mountain of Lebanon; each of them gave me the following pieces of advice to convey to the people.

1. He who fills his stomach with food will not attain pleasure in worship.
2. He who sleeps a lot will not have blessing in his age.
3. He who desires only the pleasure of people, will be despairing of the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.
4. He who often backbites and speaks unnecessarily will not die as a Muslim.'

(*Minḥāj-ul-Ābidīn*, pp. 107)

## Fear of bad end

Dear Islamic brothers! It is a fact that gluttony increases the burden of the stomach and causes lethargy in the body parts, resulting in laziness. This also brings about a lack of concentration in worship. Many people experience this condition during the Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāḥ in Ramadan. It is the age of the so-called food culture. People fondly stuff various foods into their bellies. Further, samosas, kebabs and pakoras also make their contribution to the deterioration of the stomach, and due to excessive use of cold drinks, milkshakes and sour things, the sounds of coughing, belching and throat-clearing echo in the Masājid these days. Furthermore, if any one coughs, others also follow suit and start to cough probably because of the psychological effect, resulting in the increase of the sounds of coughing in the Masjid.

The fourth point mentioned by Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm Bin Adḥam رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ that the one often backbiting and talking unnecessarily will not die as a Muslim is also very alarming. Alas! These days, you can rarely find a Muslim who refrains from useless speech and backbiting. O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Please protect our faith!

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

*Musalmān ḥay ‘Aṭṭār Tayrī ‘aṭā say  
Ĥo Īmān per khātimaḥ Yā Ilāhī عَزَّوَجَلَّ*

*By the grace of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, ‘Aṭṭār is Muslim  
May he leave this world with faith, O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ*

## Cover of religion

A person once sought advice from Sayyidunā Ḥāmid Laffāf عَلَيْهِ رَحِمَهُ اللهُ التَّوَاب. He replied, ‘Make a cover for the protection of religion like the cover of the Holy Quran.’ When asked as to what the cover of religion meant, he عَلَيْهِ رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ replied, ‘Refraining from useless speech, unnecessary company of people and excessive eating.’ He عَلَيْهِ رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has further said, ‘If you knew how the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, his companions and the Muslims would be treated in Paradise (as special guests), you would never eat food to a full stomach in the transient life of this mortal world.’ (*Taḥkīra-tul-Wā’izīn*, pp. 234)

## Sweetness of worship

Hujjat-ul-Islam Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْوَالِي has stated, ‘Eating food to a stomach full causes the sweetness of worship to be lost.’ Amīr-ul-Mūminīn Sayyidunā Abū Bakr Ṣiddīq رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, ‘Ever since I have become a Muslim, I have not eaten food to a full stomach so that I can be blessed with the sweetness of worship. Likewise, since I became a Muslim, I have not had a full drink in the desire of having the drink of the Vision of Almighty Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.’ (*Minhāj-ul-‘Ābidīn*, pp. 193)

Sayyidunā Sufyān Ṣaurī رَحِمَهُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, ‘Worship is quite an art which is learnt in solitude, and its tool is hunger.’ (*ibid*)

## Who will be hungry on Day of Judgement?

Sayyidunā Abū Bujayr رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Many people eat delicious foods and lead a luxurious life in this world, but they will be hungry and naked on the Day of Judgement.’ (*Shu‘ab-ul-Īmān*, vol. 2, pp. 170, Ḥadīṣ 1461)

Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Umar رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has narrated that once the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ heard someone belching, so he صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, ‘Reduce your belch, because the one who fills his stomach the most in the world will be the most hungry on the Day of Judgement.’ (*Jāmi’ Tirmizī*, vol. 4, pp. 217, Ḥadīṣ 2486)

Sayyidunā Abū Ṭālib Al-Makkī رَحِمَهُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has narrated that the companion who belched on that day was Sayyidunā Abū Juḥayfah رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ. This companion رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ stated, ‘By Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, I have not eaten food to a full stomach ever since the day when the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ admonished me and I hope Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will protect me (from filling my stomach with food) in the future as well.’ (*Qūt-ul-Qulūb*, vol. 2, pp. 325)

## Saint with green skin

Sayyidunā Abū Ṭālib Al-Makkī رَحِمَهُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ was a great scholar, a renowned teacher of Ḥadīṣ, a religious thinker, an eminent saint and an illustrious Imām of Taṣawwuf. Even Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْوَالِي has taken considerable help in Taṣawwuf from his book ‘*Qūt-ul-Qulūb*.’ He رَحِمَهُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ had risen to such a high degree

of asceticism (Taqwā) that he gave up eating food altogether and would live off grass. His consumption of grass had caused his skin to become green.

### Distribution of almonds and sugar at a funeral

In the last moments of his life, Sayyidunā Abū Ṭālib Al-Makkī رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ was requested to make a will. He رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ replied, ‘Distribute almonds and sugar during my funeral procession if I pass away with faith.’ The person asked as to how he would know about it. He رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ replied, ‘Keep sitting beside me and give your hand into mine. If I pass away in the state of Īmān, I will press your hand firmly.’ Therefore, the person held the hand of Sayyidunā Abū Ṭālib Al-Makkī رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ. When he رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ was about to depart this life, he pressed that person’s hand with force and his soul left his body. When his sacred bier<sup>1</sup> was lifted to be taken to the cemetery, almonds and sugar were distributed among the people. The great saint passed away on the 6<sup>th</sup> of Jumād al-Ākhirah 386 A.H. His shrine, situated in the Mālikiyyah graveyard of Baghdad city, is the focal point for visitors. (*Al-Muntaẓam fī Tārīkh-ul-Muluk-wal-Umam*, vol. 14, pp. 385)

### Key to world

Sayyidunā Abū Sulaymān Dārānī رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, ‘The key to the world is to fill the stomach and (the key) to the Hereafter is to remain hungry.’ (*Nuẓḥa-tul-Majālis*, vol. 1, pp. 177)

### Whose stomach will be full on the Judgement Day?

Dear Islamic brothers! There is a lesson for those who keep devouring luscious foods without hunger. By Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! No one can bear the hunger of the Day of Judgement. Staying hungry in the world is an excellent deed to attain contentment on the Day of Resurrection. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Those who adopt hunger in this world will be satiated on the Day of Judgement.’ (*Iṭḥāf-us-Sādat-il-Muttaqīn*, vol. 9, pp. 17)

Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Rasūl of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘The hungry person who is patient with hunger and starvation (in this world) will not face the severity of accountability (on the Day of Judgement).’ (*Al-budur-us-Sāfirah fīl-Umūr-il-Ākhirah*, pp. 212)

<sup>1</sup> A frame on which a dead body is placed. [Translator’s Note]

## Blazing heat of Day of Judgement

Dear Islamic brothers! Consider the indescribable conditions of the Day of Judgement! Severe hardships await those who stuff themselves for the satisfaction of their carnal desires. Alas! The scorching heat of the sun, the ground made of copper, and being barefoot whilst feeling the intensity of hunger and thirst! May Allah ﷺ protect us! The obedience to Nafs may lead to tragic consequences.

## His Nafs took him to Hell

Two years after the death of his father, Sayyidunā Abul Ḥasan Rāzī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ had a dream in which he saw his late father wearing clothing made of tar. When he asked his father the reason of wearing the clothing of the people of Hell, his father replied, ‘My beloved son! My Nafs took me to Hell. Save yourself from the deception of Nafs.’

*(Mukāshafa-tul-Qulūb, pp. 20)*

O Allah ﷺ! Save us from the mischief of Nafs! Grant us the ability to apply the Madanī guard to our stomach for Your pleasure! Bless us with the enthusiasm to have patience with hunger and thirst! Protect us from the hunger, thirst and extremely severe conditions of the Day of Judgement. Save us from the insufferable torment of Hell!

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

## Ten advantages of hunger

1. Purification of the heart.
2. Softness of the heart.
3. Realization of the starvation faced by the poor.
4. Remembrance of the hunger and thirst of the Hereafter.
5. Less inclination towards sins.
6. Less sleep.
7. Ease in worship.
8. Contentment with a little sustenance.
9. Good health.
10. The passion to give money etc. as Ṣadaqah (charity). *(Ihyā-ul-'Ulūm, vol. 3, pp. 91-96)*

Ḥujjat-ul-Islam, Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْوَالِي quotes some saints as saying, ‘Hunger is our best possession.’ This means that they have vastness, peace, worship, sweetness (in worship) and beneficial knowledge by having patience with remaining hungry for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. (*Minhāj-ul-‘Ābidīn*, pp. 108)

## Banquet on the Day of Judgement

A renowned Tābi’ī<sup>1</sup>, Sayyidunā Ka’b-ul-Aḥbār رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, ‘On the Day of Judgement, an announcer will call out, ‘O you who remained hungry and thirsty for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Rise.’ Hearing this, those who used to remain hungry will arrive at a dining cloth while others will be facing accountability.’ (*Nuzḥa-tul-Majālis*, vol. 1, pp. 178)

## Doors of Paradise and Hell

Ḥujjat-ul-Islam, Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْوَالِي has stated that the stomach and private parts are from the doors of Hell whose foundation is built on gluttony (i.e. eating food to a full stomach). On the other hand, humility and modesty are from the doors of Paradise whose foundation is built on hunger. The one who closes the door of Hell for oneself opens the door of Paradise, which is like the difference between the east and the west. Proximity to one door means distance from the other. (In other words, the one who adopts humility by remaining hungry gets closer to Paradise and far from Hell, while the one who indulges in misusing his stomach and private parts gets closer to Hell and further away from Paradise). (*Iḥyā-ul-‘Ulūm*, vol. 3, pp. 92)

## Physical fitness

Amīr-ul-Mūminīn, Sayyidunā ‘Umar Fārūq A’ẓam رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, ‘Refrain from filling your stomach while eating and drinking as it harms the body, causes disease and brings about laziness in worship. To adopt moderation in eating and drinking is necessary for you, as this improves physical fitness and saves oneself from needless expenses.’ (*Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl*, vol. 15, pp. 183, Ḥadīṣ 41706)

<sup>1</sup> A Muslim saint who saw and met even a single companion of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and who passed away as a Muslim. [Translator’s Note]

## Six perils of filling the stomach

Sayyidunā Abū Sulaymān Dārānī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated that there are six perils of filling the stomach:

1. Not being able to make Du'ā to Almighty Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.
2. Difficulty in benefiting from knowledge and wisdom.
3. No compassion for others (because those who fill their bellies assume that everyone is like them and hence do not have pity for the poor and needy).
4. Worship seems to be a burden.
5. One is surrounded by desires.
6. While others are going to the Masjid, the one who eats in excess is going to the toilet.

*(Iḥyā-ul-'Ulūm, vol. 3, pp. 92)*

## Dry bread and salt

Shaykh Sayyidunā Muhammad Bin Wāsi رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ used to eat only dry bread with salt and would say, 'He who is content with this (little amount of food) in the world will never be destitute.' *(Mukāshafa-tul-Qulūb, pp. 122)*

## Excessive eating impairs wisdom

Ibn Najīḥ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has narrated that Imām A'ẓam Abū Ḥanīfah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ said to him, 'Whenever you have to carry out any important piece of work in the world, do not eat before performing it because food impairs wisdom.' *(Manāqib-e-Abī Ḥanīfah, pp. 351)*

## Reason for hardness of heart

Sayyidunā Sufyān Ṣaurī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, 'There are two causes of the hardness of the heart. The first is to eat food to a stomach full and the second is to speak in excess.'

## Seven morsels

Amīr-ul-Mūminīn, Sayyidunā 'Umar Fārūq A'ẓam رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ would not eat more than six or seven morsels. *(Iḥyā-ul-'Ulūm, vol. 3, pp. 97)*



## Perils of filling stomach

Elaborating on the perils of eating food to a full stomach, Hujjat-ul-Islam, Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْوَالِي has stated, ‘The eyes of the person who fills his stomach are filled with sleep. Even if he performs Taḥajjud, he feels no sweetness in it. The bachelor who sleeps having filled his stomach, experiences nocturnal emission and it would be difficult for him to perform Ghusl at night with cold water. If he has delayed his Witr Ṣalāḥ until the time of Taḥajjud, then not only does he miss Taḥajjud but also Witr due to nocturnal emission. These are some of the problems of filling the stomach.’

*(Ihyā-ul-‘Ulūm, vol. 3, pp. 94)*

## Reason of nocturnal emission

Sayyidunā Abū Sulaymān Dārānī رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated that nocturnal emission is troublesome. He mentioned this because one misses many acts of worship due to the untimely need of Ghusl. He has further stated that sleep is the root of all troubles and filling the stomach with food is one of its causes. Its cure, however, lies in remaining hungry. *(ibid)*

## Satan circulates in body like blood

A Mursal Ḥadīṣ states, ‘Without doubt, Satan circulates in man’s body like blood. Therefore, one should narrow (Satan’s) ways by hunger and thirst.’ *(Ithāf-us-Sādat-il-Muttaqīn, vol. 9, pp. 12)*

Dear Islamic brothers! A Mursal Ḥadīṣ is the one a Tābi’ī narrates directly from the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ leaving the companion out. *(Nuzḥat-un-Naẓr fī Tauḍīḥ Nakhba-tul-Fikr, pp. 63)*

## Two rivers

The pious saints رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى have stated, ‘To eat food to a full stomach is a stream in Nafs through which Satan makes his inroads. On the contrary, hunger is a stream of the soul through which angels pass.’ *(Sab’a Sanābil, pp. 241)*

## Hungry for forty days

Dear Islamic brothers! The pious saints would narrow the path of Satan by bearing hunger and thirst. Sayyidunā Saḥl Bin ‘Abdullāh Tustarī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي used to remain hungry for forty consecutive days and then he would eat a little. (*Iḥyā-ul-‘Ulūm, vol. 3, pp. 98*) Merely one dirham was sufficient for the expenses of his supply of food for a year. (*Risāla-tul-Qushayriyyah, pp. 401*)

## Six Madanī pearls

Listen to the following six pieces of advice given by Sayyidunā Saḥl Bin ‘Abdullāh Tustarī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي:

1. On the Day of Judgement, no deed will be more beneficial than (the deed of) refraining from excessive eating because this is the Sunnah of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.
2. The wise consider hunger as an extremely advantageous thing for religious and worldly matters.
3. I do not consider anything more harmful than excessive eating to those who desire absolution in the Hereafter.
4. Knowledge and wisdom have been placed in hunger while sin and ignorance have been placed in filling the stomach.
5. He who keeps his Nafs hungry is not disturbed by satanic deceptions (Wasāwis).
6. When a person undergoes hunger, sickness or tribulation the mercy of Allah عَزَّ وَجَلَّ turns towards him at that time. (*Iḥyā-ul-‘Ulūm, vol. 3, pp. 91*)

## The one who fills his stomach is disgraced

It is stated in *Qūt-ul-Qulūb*, ‘Hunger is (like) a king and filling stomach is (like) a slave. The hungry person is respected while the one stuffing oneself is humiliated.’ It has also been said that hunger brings about a great respect while filling the stomach causes an intense humiliation. Some saints have stated, ‘Hunger is the key to the Hereafter and the door of asceticism, whereas filling the stomach is the key to the world and the door of indulgence in worldly pleasures.’ (*Qūt-ul-Qulūb, vol. 2, pp. 332*)

## Why emphasis on remaining hungry?

Someone once asked Sayyidunā Bāyazīd Bisṭāmī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ as to why he emphasized on remaining hungry. He رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ replied, ‘If Pharaoh (Fir’awn) were hungry he would never have claimed divinity. If Qārūn were hungry, he would never have rebelled (against the Almighty عَزَّوَجَلَّ).’ (In other words, their wealth led them to defiance and disobedience to their Creator). (*Kashf-ul-Mahjūb*, pp. 647)

## Fearlessness from Hidden Plan of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is grave sin

Dear Islamic brothers! Truly, good health and excessive wealth often lead to indulgence in sins. Therefore, those who possess good health or wealth or have authority should fear the Hidden Plan of Allah. Sayyidunā Ḥasan Baṣrī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, ‘If a person possesses ample sustenance, obedient children, wealth, good health, status, respect, property or position in the government, but he does not fear the Divine Hidden Plan – such a person is heedless of the Hidden Plan of Allah.’ (*Tanbīh-ul-Mughtarīn*, pp. 54)

Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Bin Aḥmad Ḍahabī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has included fearlessness from the Hidden Plan of Allah in the list of major sins in his book ‘*Kitāb-ul-Kabāir*.’ Therefore, the poor, the sick and the troubled should also fear the Hidden Plan of Allah as it is possible that these troubles befall them as a test and incessant complaints, impatience and efforts to get rid of poverty through Ḥarām means lead them to ruin in the Hereafter. Furthermore, it is also Wājib for those who live comfortably to fear the Hidden Plan of Allah lest this wealth and worldly comfort engender pride, decadence and transgression and, thus this body and wealth become the cause of them burning in the fire of Hell. In this regard, listen to a Quranic verse and a Ḥadiṣ and fear the Hidden Plan of Allah.

## Respite from Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ

Sayyidunā ‘Uqbaḥ Bin ‘Āmir رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Prophet of Raḥmaḥ, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘If you see a person upon whom Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ bestows (His favours), (but) the person persists in committing sins; (then) this is a mere respite (from Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ). The Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ then recited the following verse:

فَلَمَّا نَسُوا مَا ذُكِّرُوا بِهِ فَتَحْنَا عَلَيْهِمُ أَبْوَابَ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ ط  
 حَتَّىٰ إِذَا فَرِحُوا بِمَا أُوتُوا أَخَذْنَاهُمْ بَغْتَةً فَإِذَا هُمْ مُبْلِسُونَ ﴿٤٤﴾

Then when they forgot the admonition made to them, We opened to them the gates of all things until when they became delighted at what they were given, then We seized them suddenly, now they were left in despair.’

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Musnad Imām Aḥmad, vol. 6, pp. 122, Ḥadīṣ 17313)

(Part 17, Sūrah Al-An’ām, verse 44)

### Regarding sin as a good act is Kufr

Commenting on the foregoing verse, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَكَيْنِ has stated, ‘(From this) we have learnt that the worst of punishments is the hardness of the heart, (because of which) the teachings of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ do not have an effect on the person. We have also come to know that getting worldly pleasures, despite persistence in sins, is the wrath and punishment from Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ as the person becomes heedless and indulges fearlessly in sins due to his luxurious possessions. At times, the person is under the impression that sin is good - otherwise, he would not be receiving such bounties. Remember that such a notion is Kufr. (It is Farḍ to consider a sin as a sin and deliberately considering or declaring a sin as good is Kufr.) We have also come to know that the difficulties faced by the pious are a form of divine mercy whereby their (spiritual) status is raised to higher degrees.’ (Nūr-ul-‘Irfān, pp. 210)

### Du’ā of the Holy Prophet ﷺ

The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would often make the following Du’ā:

يَا مُقَلِّبَ الْقُلُوبِ ثَبِّتْ قَلْبِي عَلَىٰ دِينِكَ

O the One Who turns the hearts! Keep my heart steadfast in Your religion.

(Musnad Imām Aḥmad, vol. 4, pp. 515, Ḥadīṣ 13697)

## Four from forty thousand

Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn Mubārak رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has narrated that a wise man chose the following four pieces of advice from forty thousand.

1. Do not trust every woman in every matter.
2. Never rely on your wealth.
3. Do not overburden your stomach (by overeating).
4. Do not acquire such knowledge that does not benefit you, like (information, news etc.). (*Al-Munabbihāt lil-‘Asqalānī*, pp. 47)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Seven intestines

The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘The believer eats in one intestine while the unbeliever and the hypocrite eat in seven intestines.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī*, vol. 6, pp. 246, Ḥadīṣ 5394)

## Meaning of seven intestines

Dear Islamic brothers! The foregoing Ḥadīṣ does not imply that a Muslim possesses only one intestine while an unbeliever possesses seven. Every person possesses seven intestines. What is meant by this Ḥadīṣ is that gluttony is the habit of the unbelievers.

Elaborating on this Ḥadīṣ, Ḥujjat-ul-Islam, Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى الْوَالِي has stated, ‘A hypocrite eats seven times more than a Muslim. It may also mean that the desire of a hypocrite (to eat) is seven times more than that of a Muslim. Here, the word ‘intestine’ alludes to ‘desire or craving’ because it is the desire which urges a person to consume food. It does not mean that a hypocrite has more intestines than a Muslim.’ (*Iḥyā-ul-‘Ulūm*, vol. 3, pp. 89)

## Difference between diet of Mūmin and that of hypocrite

Sayyidunā Ḥasan Baṣrī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, ‘A Muslim is like a little sheep or goat, (as) merely a handful of dates and barley and a single gulp of water is sufficient (for it). As for the hypocrite, he is like a wild animal that chews incessantly and then swallows its food. Its stomach does not shrink for its neighbour and it does not sacrifice anything even for its own brother.’ (*Qūt-ul-Qulūb, vol. 2, pp. 324*)

## Food of Imām Aḥmad Razā رَحْمَةُ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ

Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَنَانِ used to consume very little food. Shaykh Sayyid Ayyūb ‘Alī Shāh رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has narrated, ‘The food of A’lā Ḥaḍrat عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ contained just a small bowl of goat meat gravy without chilli and one or two biscuits made from Sūjī (granulated wheat flour). This was not everyday, at times he did not use to eat even this little amount of food.’ (*Hayāt-e-A’lā Ḥaḍrat, vol. 1, pp. 27*)

## Seven Madanī pearls

The companion Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Abbās رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated that a wise person should prefer seven things to seven other things:

1. He should prefer poverty to wealth.
2. He should prefer (worldly) disgrace to (worldly) respect.
3. He should prefer humility to self-esteem.
4. He should prefer hunger to eating to a full stomach.
5. He should prefer sadness to happiness.
6. He should prefer the poor pious people to the rich people of the world.
7. He should prefer death to life. (*Al-Munabbihāt lil-‘Asqalānī, pp. 85*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Ritual ablution (Wuḍū) after twelve days

Sayyidunā ‘Abdul Wahhāb Sha’rānī مَدِينَةُ الرَّبَّانِي has stated, ‘I have seen many Auliya of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ who remained resolute in adopting the virtue of hunger. Some of them went to the toilet just once a week as they would be shy from Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ in repeatedly undressing themselves in the toilet. Shaykh Tājuddīn Zākir رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ had reached such a state that he needed to make Wuḍū only once in twelve days (as it would not become invalid).’

*(Tanbīh-ul-Mughtarīn, pp. 36)*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Traveller of Madanī Qāfilāh

Dear Islamic brothers! Those who eat less applying the Madanī guard to their stomach, feel less thirst compared to those who eat in excess. Because of drinking less water, they do not have the need to sleep in excess and such people are more energetic after sleeping for only a few hours.

Once, during the early days of Dawat-e-Islami, our Madanī Qāfilāh travelled to Punjab from Bāb-ul-Madīnah (Karachi, Pakistan). In this Qāfilāh, there was an old person with a white beard who revealed to me (i.e. the author) during the journey that his Wuḍū had been valid for the past two days. He also revealed that his late Murshid used to remain in the state of Wuḍū for fifteen days. All this is the blessing of applying the Madanī guard to the stomach. By doing this, the need of sleeping and that of going to toilet decrease and one can get a lot of time for worshipping and carrying out religious Madanī activities.

## Hungry for three days

Sayyidunā Anas رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that once the Lady of Paradise, Sayyidatunā Fāṭima-tuz-Zaḥrā رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا brought a piece of bread and served it to the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. When the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ asked about the bread, she رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا replied, ‘I had prepared some bread which I did not like to eat without you, therefore, I have brought this piece of bread here.’ The Prophet of Raḥmaḥ, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘During the last three days, this is the first food which has entered the mouth of your father.’ *(Mu’jam Kabīr, vol. 1, pp. 259, Ḥadīṣ 750)*

اللَّهُ أَكْبَرُ! The one who possesses the keys to the riches of the universe in his blessed hands has no interest in worldly things. This was indeed the intentional hunger of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. As for his generosity, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would bestow a lot upon others.

### Bowl of milk and seventy companions رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهُمْ

Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, ‘By Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, who has no partner! I used to tie a stone to my stomach and place it on the floor owing to extreme hunger. One day, I sat on the pathway where people walk. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ passed by me smilingly. Seeing me in this state, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ immediately realized my condition. Then, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, ‘O Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ!’ I replied, ‘Labbayk (I am present) Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.’ He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, ‘Come with me.’ I followed him until we arrived at one of his blessed homes. Seeking permission, I entered the blessed house. Seeing a bowl of milk, the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ asked his family members as to where it had come from. They replied that a companion had sent it as a gift for the Noble Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. Looking at me, the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, ‘O Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ!’ I replied, ‘Labbayk Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.’ He then said, ‘Go and call the Aḥl-e-Şuffaḥ.’

Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has further stated that the Aḥl-e-Şuffaḥ were the guests of Islam. They had no houses and wealth, nor did they take help from anyone. Whenever anything came as Şadaqaḥ (i.e. alms) to the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ used to send it to the Aḥl-e-Şuffaḥ without taking anything from it, and whenever the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ received any gift, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ used to send a portion of it to the Aḥl-e-Şuffaḥ and would eat from it. Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ goes on to say that he felt rather distressed due to calling all the Aḥl-e-Şuffaḥ because just one bowl of milk could not be sufficient for all of them. He also felt that he was certainly more deserving of the milk because he would gain some strength by drinking it. He also knew that the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would instruct him to feed the Aḥl-e-Şuffaḥ when they arrived, and it would be unlikely that he would get even a few sips of the milk. But he was also aware that it was mandatory to abide by the commandment of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and His Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. He goes on to say, ‘I then went to the Aḥl-e-Şuffaḥ and called them. They came, sought permission, entered



the blessed house and sat down.’ The Holy Prophet ﷺ then said, ‘O Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ!’ I replied, ‘Labbayk Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.’ The Holy Prophet ﷺ said, ‘Take the bowl of milk and make them drink.’ I then gave the bowl of milk to the first person and after drinking as much as he could he returned the bowl to me. I kept giving the bowl of milk to one after another until all of them drank milk. Then, taking the bowl of milk in his blessed hand, the Holy Prophet ﷺ looked at me smilingly and said, ‘O Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ!’ I responded, ‘Labbayk Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.’ He ﷺ said, ‘Now only I and you are left.’ I said, ‘Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! You have spoken the truth.’ He ﷺ then said to me, ‘Sit down and drink.’ I sat down and began to drink the milk. He ﷺ then said, ‘Drink.’ He ﷺ kept asking me to drink until I said, ‘I swear by the One who has sent you with the truth, I am not able to drink anymore.’ He ﷺ ordered me to give him the bowl. I handed over the bowl to him. He ﷺ then glorified Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and drank the remaining milk reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 7, pp. 230, Ḥadīṣ 6452*)

عَزَّوَجَلَّ! This is one of the great miracles of the Holy Prophet ﷺ that all the Aḥl-e-Ṣuffāh who were nearly seventy in number could not finish a small bowl of milk. Referring to this very incident, A'lā Ḥaḍrat رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has written the following couplet:

*Kyūn janāb Bū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ! Thā woh kaysā jā-m-e-shīr  
Jis say sattar Ṣāhibon kā dūdh say munh phir gayā*

*O Bū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ! How was the sweet beverage!  
That filled the mouth of seventy companions with milk*

## Independence from people

Sayyidunā Abū Yaḥyā Mālik Bin Dīnār عَلَيْهِ رَحِمَهُ اللهُ الْعَقَلَاءُ has stated that he once told Sayyidunā Abū ‘Abdullāh Muhammad Bin Wāsi رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ, ‘O Abū ‘Abdullāh عَلَيْهِ رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ! Fortunate is the person who is content with just a little amount of grain and is indifferent to others.’ When he heard this, he said to me, ‘O Abū Yaḥyā عَلَيْهِ رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ! Glad tidings are for the person who is hungry in the morning and evening and the Almighty عَزَّوَجَلَّ is pleased with him.’ (*Iḥyā-ul-‘Ulūm, vol. 3, pp. 90*)

## Ineffective advice

It is narrated that the advice of the one whose stomach is full has no effect (on others) and when he is given advice, his mind refuses to accept it. (*Nuzḥa-tul-Majālis, vol. 1, pp. 178*)

## Smell at time of death

Amīr-ul-Mūminīn, Sayyidunā ‘Umar Fārūq A’zam رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, ‘Refrain from filling your stomach as it is a burden in life and foul smell at the time of death.’ (*Iḥyā-ul-‘Ulūm, vol. 3, pp. 90*)

## When you eat a lot, you also have to earn a lot

Dear Islamic brothers! Sayyidunā ‘Umar Fārūq A’zam رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has spoken an outright truth. Really, not applying the Madanī guard to the stomach and eating excessively causes a heavy burden in life as the more one eats, the more he has to earn. He has to work hard to cook the food; then he has to carry its burden in the stomach. Excessive eating is detrimental to the digestive system. As a result, the one who eats excessively is burdened with excessive gas, constipation and many other problems including the burden of doctors’ fee and expenses for medication. As soon as the food goes down the throat, the taste disappears and the stomach has to bear the burden for a long time. This leads to one hardship after another. Abstaining from those few moments of pleasure, if only we would develop the mindset of saving ourselves from all these heavy burdens throughout our life, and from foul smell at the time of our death!

## No pleasure in worship

It is narrated that if you are in the habit of filling your stomach with food then you should not hope for the pleasure of worship. How can you have light in your heart if you do not carry out worship? And if this worship is performed without (spiritual) pleasure, then how can Nūr (light) enter your heart? (*Minḥāj-ul-‘Ābidīn, pp. 107*)

## Unconsciousness due to hunger

Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated, ‘I used to become unconscious and fall between the pulpit of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and the blessed house of

Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا due to severe hunger. Someone used to come and place his foot on my neck. He would regard me insane but I was completely sane; extreme hunger caused this state.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 8, pp. 193, Ḥadīṣ 7324*)

Dear Islamic brothers! Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ had such an immense passion to acquire Islamic knowledge that he left everything and remained at the blessed feet of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. He used to live in the state of hunger and seek Islamic knowledge. He also had the honour of narrating the most number of Ḥadīṣ from the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. On the other hand, the condition of today’s students of Islamic knowledge seems to be quite different. It is quite unlikely that the seeker of Islamic knowledge would be able to attain spiritual blessings while continuing to gluttonize, desiring for fame and self-respect, having greed etc. While seeking Islamic knowledge, you must be sincere so that you can attain the mercy of Almighty Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. By the grace of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, an excellent way of gaining religious knowledge with spiritual blessings is to travel with the Madanī Qāfilaḥs of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political movement of the Quran and Sunnah. Here is a blessing of a Madanī Qāfilaḥ.

## Mysterious pain

An Islamic brother from Punjab has stated, ‘I came to Faizān-e-Madīnah, Karachi, the global Markaz of Dawat-e-Islami to participate in the ‘Tarbiyyatī course.’ During the course, on a Thursday at about 4 a.m., I felt pain at my left side. The pain was so severe that seven painkillers were injected into me, after which I felt a little relief. As usual, I attended the weekly Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā’ on Thursday. On the same night, at about 10 p.m., I felt the pain again but it subsided due to the blessing of Du’ā made in the Ijtimā’. After about an hour, the pain recurred. The doctors injected me with three painkillers, I felt some relief.

My condition was such that as soon as I would consume anything, I would feel the same severe spasm of pain. Three or four injections with drips would be administered everyday. I also had an ultrasound done, but the doctors could not diagnose the cause of the pain. While I was in the hospital, I heard that other Islamic brothers of the Tarbiyyatī course were preparing for a twelve day Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilaḥ. The doctors advised me not to travel but I could not help joining the Madanī Qāfilaḥ. During the journey, I experienced a little pain while we were on our way to Dera Bugti, Baluchistan. During

the Madanī Qāfilaḥ, we also attended the weekly Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā' held at Sui on Thursday, and then returned to Dera Bugti.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, by the blessing of joining the Madanī Qāfilaḥ, the pain disappeared as if there was no pain at all! اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, the pain has not recurred ever since. The greatest blessing I attained during the Madanī Qāfilaḥ was that I was blessed with the vision of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ in my dream.'

*Lūīnay raḥmatayn Qāfilay mayn chalo  
Sīkḥnay Sunnatayn Qāfilay mayn chalo  
Dard-e-sar ḥo agar dukḥ raḥī ḥo kamar  
Pāo gey ṣiḥḥatayn Qāfilay mayn chalo  
Ḥay ṭalab dīd kī, dīd kī Eid kī  
Kyā 'ajab woḥ dikḥayn Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*To gain mercy, travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥ  
To learn Sunnah, travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥ  
If you have headache or backache  
You will recover, travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥ  
If you have the desire of seeing the Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ  
Your desire could be fulfilled, travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥ*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## If only hunger could be purchased

Sayyidunā Yaḥyā Bin Mu'āz رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, 'If hunger were sold in the marketplace, the seeker of the Hereafter would certainly purchase it.' (*Risāla-tul-Qushayriyyah*, pp. 141)

## Food is being purchased everywhere

Glory be to Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! What can we say about the Madanī mindset of our great saints? Sayyidunā Yaḥyā Bin Mu'āz رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ is talking about purchasing hunger, whereas the unwise are engaged in competing for food, as to who can eat the most! These days, the one who eats the most food is considered as the most courageous! Regretfully, today the

marketplaces are full of consumers who purchase various kinds of food, which also happen to come along with various diseases. This is the age of ‘food culture.’ There is a multitude of restaurants and hotels in every area. Pizzas, fries and burgers are being sold at virtually every corner. Dessert and ice cream shops are occupying virtually every shopping center and mall. Apart from the consumers who purchase food to fulfill their needs, there are many who buy food just to satisfy their Nafs (desire) – hoarding and devouring everything they get. They are not concerned about worldly perils of such unchecked activity nor do they care about the severity of accountability in the Hereafter. Everyone is intent only on eating, eating and more eating.

If only we would remember the hunger of our Beloved and Blessed Prophet ﷺ, the companions, the martyrs of Karbalā رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ and the saints رَحِمَهُمُ اللهُ تَعَالَى! How unfortunate indeed! We are screaming out ‘eat, eat, and eat’ and these blessed souls are persuading us to adopt ‘hunger.’ Although we do not miss any opportunity to eat, there must be something beneficial in eating less, due to which the Prophets عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَام, the companions رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ and the saints رَحِمَهُمُ اللهُ تَعَالَى are giving us the lesson of eating less.

### To eat in excess is attribute of unbelievers

Dear Islamic brothers! Eating just to satisfy the desire of Nafs is not a dignified practice. Şadr-ush-Sharī’ah, Badr-uṭ-Ṭarīqah, Shaykh Muftī Muhammad Amjad ‘Alī A’zamī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْقَوِي has stated, ‘In the Holy Quran, eating just for pleasure and joy has been described as the attribute of the unbelievers. Similarly, excessive eating has been mentioned as an attribute of the unbelievers in a Ḥadīṣ as well.’ (*Bahār-e-Sharī’at, part 16, pp. 30*)

### Strength in hunger

Unlike common people, Sayyidunā Saḥl Bin ‘Abdullāh عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ would remain strong in hunger and, he would become weak whenever he ate anything. (*Risāla-tul-Qushayriyyah, pp. 142*)

A Persian poet has said:

*Agar lazzat-e-tark-e-lazzat badānī*

*Diḡar lazzat-e-Nafs, lazzat-e-nākhwānī*

*If you realize the pleasure of giving up pleasures  
You will never consider the pleasure of Nafs as pleasure at all*

## Attainment of Taṣawwuf

Sayyidunā Junayd Baghdādī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْهَامِدِي has stated, ‘We have not attained Taṣawwuf just by discussions and argumentation but by adopting hunger, aversion to the world and by abandoning the desires of our Nafs.’ (*Sab’a Sanābil*, pp. 241)

## I am worst person

Sayyidunā ‘Uṣmān Ghanī رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated that there are five signs of a pious person.

1. He remains in good company.
2. He protects his tongue and private parts.
3. He considers the pleasures of the world as a nuisance and religious blessings as a divine mercy.
4. He does not fill his stomach even with Ḥalāl food for fear of it containing a little Ḥarām.
5. Besides himself, he considers every Muslim forgiven in the Hereafter while he considers only himself as a sinner and fears punishment. (*Al-Munabbihāt*, pp. 59)

## Pitiable condition due to hunger

Sayyidunā Faḍālāh Bin ‘Ubayd رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that when the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ used to lead the Jamā’at of Ṣalāh, there were some companions رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ who used to fall during the Ṣalāh because of severe hunger. These companions were the Aḥl-e-Ṣuffaḥ. The Bedouins used to consider them as insane. When the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would finish the Ṣalāh, he صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ used to turn towards them and say, ‘If you knew what reward is in store for you in the court of Allah عَزَّ وَجَلَّ, you would wish that your hunger and poverty would prolong even more.’ (*Jāmi’ Tirmizī*, vol. 4, pp. 162, Ḥadīṣ 2375)

## Hungry for many days

Some of the companions رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ and saints رَحِمَهُمُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى would not eat anything for many consecutive days. In this regard, Ḥujjat-ul-Islam, Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْوَالِي

has stated, ‘Sayyidunā Abū Bakr Ṣiddīq رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ would not eat anything for six days. Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Bin Zubayr رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ did not eat for seven days. The student of Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Abbās رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ namely Abū Jawzah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ did not eat for seven days. Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm Bin Adhām رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ and Sayyidunā Sufyān Ṣaurī رَحِمَهُمُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ remained hungry for three days. All these blessed saints رَحِمَهُمُ اللهُ تَعَالَى would gain help in walking on the path of the Hereafter by means of hunger.’ (*Ihyā-ul-‘Ulūm, vol. 3, pp. 98*)

## Remaining hungry for one year

Dear Islamic brothers! Not everyone is strong enough to remain hungry for many days. This was one of the special qualities and marvels of these blessed people. In fact, they used to receive spiritual sustenance. By the bounty of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, some of them remained hungry for forty days consecutively. Our own spiritual guide Ghauṣ-e-A’zam رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ, at times used to remain hungry for an entire year and his sustenance used to come directly from Almighty Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. In relation to this, A’lā Ḥaḍrat رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has written the following couplet.

*Qasmayn day day kay khūlātā hay pilātā hay tujhāy  
Piyārā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ tayrā chāhñay wālā tayrā*

(*Ḥadāiq-e-Bakhshish*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## How long can a person live without eating and drinking?

Maintaining the daily routines of life normally despite remaining hungry and thirsty for a long time, is a special quality of the extraordinary servants of Almighty Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. These special servants of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ receive spiritual nourishment. Common people cannot withstand such a prolonged period of hunger and thirst. Even if someone starts remaining hungry and thirsty like the saints, he will give up hope after a few days and will not have the courage to do so again.

According to medical research, a person can remain hungry for 18 days or if he is very strong, he can remain hungry for 25 days at the most. Likewise, a person can survive for 3 days without water, and 1 to 5 minutes without oxygen.

## How much should common person eat?

If a common person who is accustomed to excessive eating succeeds in gradually applying the Madanī guard to the stomach, reducing his food intake to the extent of filling only one third of his stomach, it will be very appropriate and beneficial to him. **إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**, By doing so, he will gain the blessings of hunger and will not become weak as well. His health will surprisingly improve and he will almost get rid of the expenses of doctors' fee and medicines. If one is not certain about this, then he is advised to experience this and see the results for himself.

## Cure for sick heart

Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Anṭākī **عليه رحمة الله والقوى** has stated that there are five remedies for a sick heart:

1. To remain in the company of the pious.
2. To recite the Holy Quran.
3. To eat less.
4. To perform Tahajjud regularly.
5. To beseech Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** during the last part of the night.

*(Al-Munabbihāt, pp. 60)*

## The bird that lives thousand years

Dear Islamic brothers! Unfortunately, some people eat so much that even their stomach asks for a break. Laziness overpowers them. They can barely stand let alone walk. Such people can be compared to vultures. When a vulture descends to eat the carrion (i.e. the flesh of a dead animal), all other birds stay away because of fear. The vulture eats so excessively that it cannot even fly. In this state even a child can capture it. Therefore, (it can thus be inferred that) not applying the Madanī guard to the stomach is the habit of the carrion-eater; the vulture. It is said that a vulture normally remains alive for a thousand years and likes disgusting odour. It dislikes fragrance and if it ever smells fragrance, it dies. Sayyidunā Imām Ḥasan **رحمى الله تعالى عنه** has stated that when the vulture speaks, it says, ‘O man! Live as long as you wish, one day death will seize you.’ *(Ḥayāt-ul-Ḥaywān-ul-Kubrā, vol. 2, pp. 474)*



## Mosquito can kill camel

Dear Islamic brothers! The greed for relishing taste is severely detrimental. A mosquito yearns for human blood. It sits on the soft skin just above a blood vessel. With its proboscis, it pierces the skin and the blood vessel and thus sucks the blood. Sometimes, it drinks so much blood that it is unable to fly and sometimes its stomach even explodes, causing its death. Almighty Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has given such power to the mosquito that it can kill even a camel. It can kill every quadruped. The beast or bird that eats the animal killed by a mosquito's sting also dies instantly. In ancient times, the kings of Iraq had developed a very excruciating and agonizing method of executing the death sentence. They used to bind the criminal naked and throw him by the drains, infested with mosquitoes, where he would die writhing in pain due to stings. (Namrūd was also killed by a mosquito). (*Hayāt-ul-Haywān-ul-Kubrā, vol. 1, pp. 184*)

## Fat mosquito

Sayyidunā Rabī' Bin Anas رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, 'As long as a mosquito is hungry, it remains alive. When it eats and drinks, it becomes fat and when it becomes fat, it dies. The condition of man is also like that of a mosquito. When man enjoys luxuries and pleasures of the world, his heart dies.' (*Tanbīh-ul-Mughtarīn, pp. 54*)

Dear Islamic brothers! A mosquito dies and turns to dust as soon as it becomes fat. But alas, when a human becomes strong, at times he faces many problems in this world and, in case of the displeasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and His Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ as a result of committing sins, he faces severe punishment at the time of his death, in his grave, on the Day of Judgement and in the Hell.

## Perils of large body

Sayyidunā Yaḥyā Mu'āz Rāzī رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, 'The one who is in the habit of filling his stomach, his body becomes fat with flesh and the one who is obese with flesh becomes a victim of desires and the one who becomes a victim of desires, his sins increase and the one whose sins increase, his heart becomes hard and he becomes a victim to the calamities and attractions of the world.' (*Al-Munabbihāt, pp. 59*)

## Sins attack glutton

Dear Islamic brothers! It is certainly a matter of great concern that eating to the extent of filling the stomach opens the door of many sins. Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عليه رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْوَالِي has stated, ‘Excessive eating causes rebellion in body parts and creates the desire of committing immodest and violent deeds. When a person eats in excess he becomes arrogant, his eyes desire to see immodest things, his ears desire to hear evil things, his tongue wants to speak about indecent things, his private part demands the satisfaction of lust and his feet are keen to move towards impermissible places. On the contrary, if a person is hungry, all of his body parts remain peaceful and they do not desire any evil.’ Abū Ja’far عليه رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْاَكْبَر has stated, ‘When the stomach is hungry, all other body parts are at peace. They desire nothing, and when the stomach is full, other body parts become hungry and take the person to committing evil things.’ (*Minhāj-ul-‘Ābidīn*, pp. 92)

## Excellence of lean body

Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Abbās رضي الله تعالى عنه has narrated that the Prophet of Raḥmaḥ, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ صلى الله تعالى عليه واله وسلم has stated, ‘The dearest to Allah عز وجل amongst you is the person who eats less and has a lean body.’ (*Al-Jāmi’-uṣ-Ṣaghīr*, pp. 20, *Ḥadīṣ* 221)

## Average weight for man and woman

Excessive eating also causes the problems of obesity and potbelly. These days, many people are suffering from this sickness. There should be a proper balance between the height and weight of a person. The weight of a male who is about 5 and half feet (or 66 inches) tall should be around 150 pounds or 68 kg, while that of a female who is about 5 and a quarter feet (63 inches) tall should be around 130 pounds or 59 kg. Their weight should not exceed this. Everyone can calculate his/her weight and compare it to the above-mentioned criterion.

## Weight of Sayyidunā Prophet Yūsuf عليه السلام

A proper balance between the height and weight of a person is necessary. In ancient times, people used to be much taller; hence, their weight would also be much more. A renowned exegetist, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عليه رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمٰن has stated, ‘The governor of Egypt bought

Sayyidunā Yūsuf عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام from an Egyptian market, paying gold, silver, musk, pearls and silk equivalent to the weight of Sayyidunā Yūsuf عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام. At that time, his weight was 400 ratals (one ratal is equivalent to half a kilogram) and his age was only twelve years! (Nūr-ul-'Irfān, pp. 378) Sayyidunā Yūsuf عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام وَصَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ was very handsome and his body was well shaped. He was also tall in relation to his weight.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Causes of obesity

Bear in mind that taunting, laughing or hurting an obese person in any way without the justification of the Islamic law is a Ḥarām act which can lead to Hell. Further, it is not necessary that a potbelly is always caused by excessive eating, as many of those who eat excessively remain lean & thin. Studying, writing or doing official work for a long time while sitting, travelling by car or a bike instead of walking, eating food sitting in a cross-legged position, eating food sitting on chair with feet hanging, eating very hot food, often leaning the body weight towards the left side, for example, placing left hand on the floor while sitting or eating - can cause a potbelly and obesity. Further, those who do not apply the Madanī guard to their stomach and greedily devour pizzas, fried foods, cold drinks and ice cream should only blame themselves if they are overweight or have a potbelly.

Perhaps people consider cold drinks harmless. One should remember that there are about 7 spoons of sugar in every 250 ml of cold drink. As for ice-cream, it is like a sugar-bomb. An overweight person should not even look at cold drinks and ice creams as these items are actually a sweet poison for him. There are three things which can increase a person's weight:

1. Superfine flour
2. Oil or fat
3. Sweet foods

The aforementioned items are found in virtually all of our foods. To a certain extent, these things are necessary for the human body. An excess of sugar and deficiency of sugar in blood both indicate illness. The amount of these three ingredients would automatically

exceed the normal limit in the body of those who overeat, which can cause an increase in weight in addition to many diseases. Some people remain slim and thin despite excessive eating. It does not mean that eating in excess does not cause any harm to them. They may also suffer from stomach and heart ailments. Although excessive eating normally causes heart ailments, stress can also cause a heart attack and even heart failure. If a person avoids the above-mentioned three items from his young age, and if he stays alive until old age, he is expected to remain safe from many diseases and problems in his old age.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Definition of youth

According to dictionaries, a person remains young from maturity until 30 to 40 years. From 30 to 50 years is the period of middle age while old age starts after 50 years. It is better to take precaution in feeding even a new-born baby. When the child reaches puberty, he should be advised and encouraged to avoid harmful things and excessive eating. If a person eats whatever he desires despite reaching the age of 30 years, he will soon experience its harmful effects on his health. As his age increases, diseases will attack him. If a person eats whatever comes into his hand despite reaching the age of 50 years, it is as if he is inviting diseases. It becomes difficult for such people to remain safe from sugar and cholesterol problems.

After 30 years, blood becomes infected with various sicknesses. Therefore, it is advisable to have different blood tests done every six months. If the test indicates any disease, one should have this test done every 1 ½ month besides taking the proper medication. It is a blunder to avoid the test for fear that if the test-report reveals any disease, it would cause stress. Keep in mind that ignoring a disease is not its cure. This carelessness can result in severe problems in the future. There are many people whose hearts suddenly fail. Paralysis has also become very common. May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ protect us from all type of diseases and save us from this trial!

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

## Dangers of pizza

Pizza and other oily fast foods sold in the marketplace quickly cause fatness and obesity. These items are very dangerous to health. In fast foods, inferior quality ingredients and, at times, very stale ingredients are used. In summer, these cooked stale foods develop fungus and germs, which gives rise to the danger of severe food poisoning or even death. In the United Arab Emirates where the quality of hotel food is considered to be very high, a critical article was published in the newspaper 'Khaleej Times' on 14<sup>th</sup> August 2004 which severely criticised fast food, especially pizza and other oily foods served in the hotels of the capital Abu Dhabi. According to the article, almost three or four such patients who have food poisoning as a result of eating pizza etc. are being admitted in most of the hospitals and clinics of Abu Dhabi every week. These patients have vomiting, diarrhoea, indigestion, fever, weakness and extreme fatigue. One doctor reports that three such patients who ate pizza visited him last week. One of the patients had to be hospitalised for two days. There are also other doctors who had presented their reports in this specific article and all concluded that, 'Consuming pizzas and other market fast foods is tantamount to inviting diseases.'

Dear Islamic brothers! Use of fast foods, pizzas and other fried foods increases the cholesterol level in blood. High cholesterol levels harden and narrow blood vessels, increasing the risk of heart problems. If a patient is in the habit of smoking and has diabetes, there is a high risk of him suffering from stroke or a heart attack. If one wants to have a healthy body, it is very important to consume fresh and simple food and to maintain a proper body weight as this assists in reducing cholesterol levels and obesity.

## Story of consumer of pizza

An Islamic brother has given the following statement: 'I was a very thin and slim person. Before joining Dawat-e-Islami I had some modern friends. We used to compete for eating the most food and, in most cases, I used to win the competition. Despite excessive eating, my body was still thin. Then, due to my friendship with a keen consumer of pizza, I got into the habit of eating pizza and drinking pepsi. When I ate pizza for the first time, my weight was around 60 kg. Initially, I would eat pizza just once a month or once every two months but I gradually became so fond of it that I started eating pizza even twice a week. I would also drink either pepsi or coca-cola and enjoyed eating mayonnaise. Slowly my

weight began to increase and I was under the false impression that at last ‘Now I am getting healthy.’ Little did I realise that I was actually heading for my doom. I did not know that pizza was increasing cholesterol in my blood and slowly affecting my heart. My weight steadily increased till I was about 95 kg. I became obese and my stomach expanded outwards like a drum. The cholesterol level increased in my blood, making me suffer from some diseases permanently.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Fortunately, by the blessings of the Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami, I heard about the excellence of applying the Madanī guard to the stomach in an Ijtimā’ and made up my mind to decrease my daily food intake. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! By the blessing of eating less, I lost almost 5 kg of weight within a few days, and I now feel active and trim. As I often have to go on journeys, travelling has also become easy for me due to this reduction in my weight. As the Madanī guard on the stomach improves the stomach and eradicates constipation etc., I have now been able to act upon the Madanī In’ām of remaining in the state of Wuḍū all the time.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Barley bread is now prepared at my home. Please make Du’ā for me to attain steadfastness and for every Muslim to realize the importance of Madanī guard of the stomach.

As for pizza and other such foods, I am now of the opinion that getting someone into the habit of eating pizza or consuming drinks such as pepsi cola or coca-cola is, in actual fact, enmity in the disguise of friendship.’

## Cure for obesity

Developing the habit of eating less by means of the Madanī guard on the stomach for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ can protect you against obesity and many illnesses. How nice it would be if we could just give up excessive eating, following the advice of the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ before it comes to going to hospitals and avoiding excessive eating on the advice of doctors! In this regard, the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Man does not fill any container worse than his stomach. A few morsels of food are sufficient to keep his back straight. If he cannot do so, then he should keep one third of his stomach for food, one third for water and one third for air.’ (*Sunan Ibn Mājah, vol. 4, pp. 48, Hadīth 3349*)

## Get your blood tested

Those who are overweight are advised to get a lipid profile test done, which is a group of blood tests carried out for the diagnosis of heart diseases. These tests also comprise a test to check cholesterol levels. If the stomach is empty from fourteen hours before this test, the result will be more accurate. Also get diabetes tested. How nice it would be if one fasts for the pleasure of Allah ﷻ and gets these tests done before sunset. Then, try to reduce weight as per your doctor's advice. Those who are fit and healthy should also have this test done at least every six months so that one can avoid any illnesses before they appear.

## Remedy for obesity

Vegetables (other than the ones causing flatulence like the potato etc.) are very beneficial to the reduction of weight. They should be boiled in water only, or for a single person, prepared with one teaspoon of olive oil. There is no harm in adding chillies, spices and turmeric. Everyone should have one gram of turmeric daily as it will protect against cancer, *إن شاء الله عز وجل*. One should consume at least one whole plate of vegetables everyday, prepared in the manner described above. If one wishes to eat bread or rice etc., then one should eat half of a flatbread or half a cup of rice boiled in water and a small piece of meat. If one wishes to eat a mango, he should eat only half a mango in a day. If one wishes to drink tea, he should drink the one prepared with skim milk without sugar, and if this is not possible, then he may add some artificial sweetener to his cup of tea with the advice of his doctor. If you do not have diabetes, add honey in place of sugar. One should often consume salads and cucumbers etc.

The use of olive oil in every type of food would be very beneficial. (If you do not have olive oil, use a little amount of corn oil). Prior to eating, remove all clarified butter or oil that appears on the top of the food with a spoon in such a way that not a single drop remains in the plate. It is not permissible to throw away this oil or clarified butter without the permission of Shari'ah as it would lead to the sin of wasting. Reuse this clarified butter or oil. You should also refrain from eating rice, cow or goat-meat, every type of butter, egg-yolk, cake-pastries, chocolates, sweets, fried salty items, creamy items, sweet dishes, sweet delicacies, ice creams, cold drinks, pakoras, kebabs, and samosas. Avoid every fatty, oily and sweet food.

By refraining from these items, you would be able to reduce your weight and look fit and healthy, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. Food-charts are also available at clinics which you may follow to maintain your weight. It is better to first discuss (your condition) with your doctor before you attempt to reduce your weight. If possible, try to consult only one doctor because he would become familiar with your bodily conditions and would be able to treat you properly. If you keep changing doctors then each would treat you according to his knowledge and experience and you would become a medical experiment for each one.

### Four cures for constipation

In the 2<sup>nd</sup> volume of *Qūt-ul-Qulūb* (page 365), it is stated that if defecation (excretion of faeces) takes place within 6 hours of eating or it does not take place even after 24 hours, then this condition indicates an ill stomach. Arthritis (i.e. pain in joints) is caused by preventing the release of gas from the body. If the running water of a canal is restricted, it would certainly damage the canal's banks. Similarly, if urine is not released, it would cause damage to the body. One should try to improve the digestive system or else it would be difficult to overcome obesity. Eat vegetables and fruits in abundance. Four cures for constipation are stated below:

1. Eat four or five ripe guavas with seeds, or
2. Eat a considerable amount of papaya. If Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* wills, this will clean the stomach.
3. Every 4 days one should eat 3 or 4 spoons of psyllium husk or a spoon of digestive powder with water. If Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* wills, this will clean the stomach. One should not consume psyllium husk or digestive powder every day as it then becomes ineffective.
4. If your doctor permits, take one tablet of Gramex (metronidazole) 400 mg in the morning and one in the evening for five consecutive days every 2 or 3 months. You will find it to be very effective medicine for constipation, indigestion and other stomach illnesses. Whenever you intend to take this tablet, it is necessary to take it for five consecutive days. You may also take this tablet on an empty stomach. However, the best cure for indigestion is to apply the Madanī guard to the stomach.

*صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ*



## Medication for narcolepsy\*

Add a spoon of honey to water (tepid water is more beneficial) and drink it on an empty stomach every morning regularly. If one is fasting, he should have this drink during Iftār. By doing this, **لَنْ يَسَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**, he would be protected from obesity and many other diseases, especially stomach illnesses. In order to make it more beneficial, squeeze a whole or half a lemon onto this drink. If a person feels sleepy while studying or attending an Ijtimā' etc., then the above mentioned medication would prove to be an effective cure for this problem.

## Best cure for obesity

The best means to protect oneself from obesity is to follow the remedy prescribed by the Healer of all healers, the Noble Prophet **صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ** who has stated, 'Hunger should be divided into three parts; one part (should be) for food, one for water and one for air.' If one adopts this manner of eating he will never suffer from obesity, gas, flatulence, indigestion and constipation.

## Diseases caused by excessive eating

Dear Islamic brothers! Not applying the Madanī guard to the stomach and engaging in excessive eating often result in indigestion and constipation. A very famous proverb goes, 'Constipation is the mother of diseases.' According to doctors, most diseases are caused by an ill stomach. There are twelve types of diseases caused by an upset stomach:

1. Brain diseases.
2. Eye diseases.
3. Throat and tongue diseases.
4. Chest and lung diseases.
5. Paralysis of the face and other parts of the body.
6. Numbness in the lower part of the body.
7. Diabetes.

---

\* Narcolepsy is a medical condition in which a person undergoes extreme fatigue and suddenly feels sleepy in the daytime.

8. High blood pressure.
9. Brain haemorrhage.
10. Psychological diseases like insanity etc.
11. Liver and gall bladder diseases.
12. Depression.

### Remedy to stay healthy

Sayyidunā Ibn Sālīm رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, ‘If a person eats dry wheat bread in a proper manner, he will not suffer from any disease except death.’ When asked as to what was meant by ‘manner’, he رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ replied, ‘One should eat only when hungry and stop eating while still hungry.’ (*Ihyā-ul-‘Ulūm, vol. 3, pp. 95*)

### Signs of hunger

It is a Sunnah not to eat if you are not hungry. Eating food without hunger at a fixed time or just due to the desire for food is not beneficial at all. Defining hunger, Hujjat-ul-Islam, Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, ‘The sign of hunger is that if one has a piece of bread in his hand, he should eagerly eat the bread without any accompaniment (gravy etc.). If the Nafs desires to eat only bread or desires gravy with bread, it indicates that one is only a little hungry.’ (*Ihyā-ul-‘Ulūm, vol. 3, pp. 97*)

### Eating more than one’s appetite

To eat more than one’s appetite is Ḥarām. Here, ‘more’ refers to eating to such an extent that would cause indigestion or diarrhoea etc. (*Bahār-e-Sharī’at, vol. 16, pp. 30*)

### Not everyone’s appetite is same

Looking down on someone who eats excessively or forming an ill opinion about him is not permissible as eating to a full stomach is not a sin. Further, the amount of his (required) daily food intake may be more than others. As the sleep of a person may be different to another, i.e. one person becomes fresh and active by sleeping for only two hours, whereas another person may remain lazy and inactive even after sleeping for ten

hours, similarly, one person may become full by eating just one piece of bread while another person may remain hungry even after eating four or five pieces of bread. Therefore, if a person who normally eats five pieces of bread reduces his meal to three pieces of bread, obviously, he will be eating less than his hunger and would be considered to have outdone the person whose stomach becomes full by eating only a single piece of bread.

One should look at his own deeds rather than looking at someone else, as this is certainly better for him in the world and the Hereafter. If we point one finger at someone, three fingers are automatically pointed at us. This indicates that we should reform ourselves instead of finding faults with others.

### **Hurting feelings of one who eats in excess is Ḥarām**

Without the permission of Shari'ah, hurting the feelings of the one who eats in excess is a grave sin and a Ḥarām act that leads to Hell. Sometimes, a person eats excessively because of some compulsion; for instance, the patient suffering from the disease called 'Jū'ul Baqar' (i.e. cow's hunger) remains hungry even after eating a lot of food. Such a patient has to repeatedly eat even unwillingly as his hunger is not satisfied. Likewise, the one who suffers from stomach ulcers has to eat something repeatedly because his pain intensifies on an empty stomach. Anyway, if we see someone eat in excess, we must still have a positive opinion about him because eating less is preferable, but having an ill opinion about a Muslim is Ḥarām.

### **To drink a lot of water**

In extremely hot weather, if a person is very thirsty due to fasting and, at the time of Iftār, when cold water and sweet drinks are placed before him, leaving sweet drinks and drinking water in a small quantity so that even the thirst is not completely quenched for the pleasure of Allah ﷻ is a good deed and an attribute of the pious. However, it is not a sin if a person drinks enough water so that his thirst is quenched. At times, excessive water is drunk for the cure of some diseases like kidney stones.

Normally, it is extremely hard for Nafs to drink water after the thirst has been quenched. There is, however, a difference when it comes to Zamzam water. To look at this water

with the intention of worship is equivalent to attaining the reward of one year's worship. Whoever drinks this blessed water and makes Du'ā, his Du'ā is accepted. (*Al-Maslak-ul-Mutaqassit Al-Ma'ruf Manāsik Al-Mullā 'Alī Qārī, pp. 495*)

We should drink as much Zamzam water as possible with the intention of attaining reward. Şadr-ush-Sharī'ah, Badr-uṭ-Ṭarīqah, Shaykh Muftī Muhammad Amjad 'Alī A'zamī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي has stated, 'When you drink Zamzam, you should drink it in large amount (so that the stomach is full). It is stated in a Ḥadīṣ that the difference between us and the hypocrites is that the hypocrites do not fill their stomach with Zamzam.' (*Baḥār-e-Sharī'at, vol. 6, pp. 47*) (*Al-Mustadrak lil-Hākim, vol. 1, pp. 646, Ḥadīṣ 1738*)

### Walk a little

After consulting a physiotherapist, everyone should do some light exercise every day according to his age. Doctors say that one should walk at least 150 steps after having dinner. It is my Madanī suggestion to make a habit of reciting the Ṣalāt (Durūd) (صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ) at least 40 times while walking. اِنْ نَسِىَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, you will have walked more than 150 steps by the time you complete the recitation of Ṣalāt 40 times.

Everyone should walk for at least an hour every day. Those who do not have a habit of walking should initially walk for about 12 minutes daily reciting the above-mentioned Ṣalāt 313 times. At the end, they should add وَعَلَى إِلِهِ وَأَصْحَابِهِ وَبَارَكَ وَسَلَّمَ one time. They would be able to cover a kilometre if they recite the Ṣalāt rather slowly. In this manner, they should develop the habit of walking five kilometres daily within thirty days. Islamic sisters should walk within their homes. Instead of sitting, they should also make it a habit to recite their Wazāif (i.e. invocations) while walking. Please act upon my suggestion and start walking or else, on the advice of your doctor, you may have to run carrying the burden of stress and depression.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Overburden

In the last verse of part 3, Almighty Allah ﷺ says:

لَا يُكَلِّفُ اللَّهُ نَفْسًا إِلَّا وُسْعَهَا ط

‘Allah ﷺ places not burden on any being but to the extent of his strength.’

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 3, Sūrah Al-Baqarah, verse 286)*

Dear Islamic brothers! There is absolutely no doubt that Allah ﷺ never overburdens anyone. Alas! How sad is the state of the greedy person who eats in excess at meals just for the pleasure of his Nafs and devours many other things during the day and night, overburdening his stomach. Obviously, if the person who can carry just 40 kg weight is overburdened with 100 kg weight, he will collapse. In the same way, there is a limit to the functions of the stomach. If someone overeats without chewing food properly, then how will his stomach be able to digest it? As a result, the entire digestive system will be badly affected. The stomach will become ill and begin to cause diseases in other parts of the body. As our Beloved Rasūl ﷺ has rightly stated, ‘The stomach is like a pond in the body and the veins are the streams which proceed towards this pond. If the stomach is healthy, the veins return with health and if the stomach is ill, the veins return with disease.’ (*Shu’ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 5, pp. 66, Hadīṣ 5796*)

## I eat very little

Some Islamic brothers who are either overweight or have stomach illnesses are heard saying that they eat very little. Some of them lie because of the hardness of their hearts while some say this due to their misconception. If we observe what they call ‘little eating’ we will come to know that their ‘little eating’ includes quite a lot of food. During breakfast, they eat eggs, bread, cereal, halvah and Pūrī and then during the day they consume a few cold drinks, ice creams, several cups of tea, biscuits, burgers, pieces of cake, few sweet delicacies etc. In this way, the real cause of their obesity and stomach problems is exposed. If someone’s stomach gets full by eating a little, he should also cut down on his food intake so that a little desire for hunger remains. In other words, an ant should cut down according to its weight and an elephant should cut down according to its weight.

## Precautions of eating less

1. If your father or mother commands you to eat until the stomach is full, you should obey their command.
2. If you are an employee and eating less causes weakness and makes you less efficient at work, it is necessary to seek permission from your employer for eating less in this case.
3. Similarly, if eating less creates an obstacle in acquiring or imparting Islamic knowledge, you should eat according to your needs.
4. If you are eating with a guest and it seems that he may stop eating (in embarrassment) if you do, then you should continue to eat with him.
5. If your host insists that you eat more and there are no obstacles and you are still a little hungry, you may eat a little as making a Muslim happy is a good deed.

The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘He who makes happiness enter a Muslim household, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ does not like anything else for that person except Paradise.’ (*Ṭabarānī Ṣaghīr, vol. 2, pp. 51*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Eating less is preferable but lying is Ḥarām

If you are a guest somewhere and your host insists that you eat more, but you do not want to eat anymore despite having hunger, so be cautious before replying. You should say, for example, ‘May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ bless you! May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ reward you! جَزَاكَ اللهُ خَيْرًا etc.’ Do not tell lies. Despite having hunger, some people tell lies on such occasions. Here are some examples of false statements, ‘I have eaten a stomach full’, ‘My stomach is full’, ‘No, no, there is no place in my stomach’, ‘I am telling the truth’, ‘I am not hungry at all.’ etc.

Bear in mind that lying is a major sin and a Ḥarām act that could lead to Hell. We should be extremely cautious while treading on the path of Taqwā (asceticism). We must not be deceived by our Nafs into committing Ḥarām deeds like ostentation, lying, having pride, disobedience to parents, belittling and having an ill opinion about Muslims just for fulfilling the Mustahab act of eating less. Remember that Nafs always induces everyone to do evil. The Holy Quran states:

إِنَّ النَّفْسَ لَأَمَّارَةٌ بِالسُّوءِ

Without doubt, Nafs strongly commands bad deeds.

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 13, Sūrah Yūsuf, verse 53)

We should make every possible effort to overcome our Nafs. Without doubt, there are glad tidings of Paradise for the person who overpowers his Nafs and succeeds in preventing it from evil desires. In this regard, the Holy Quran states:

وَأَمَّا مَنْ خَافَ مَقَامَ رَبِّهِ وَنَهَى النَّفْسَ عَنِ الْهَوَىٰ ۗ فَإِنَّ الْجَنَّةَ هِيَ الْمَأْوَىٰ ۗ

‘And he who feared standing in front of his Creator and prevented his Nafs from desires, without doubt, for him is Paradise.’

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 30, Sūrah An-Nāzi’āt, verse 40, 41)

## What is Nafs?

If you have made up your mind to attain the blessings of hunger by applying the Madanī guard to your stomach for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, then remember that you will be strongly opposed by your Nafs. Controlling the Nafs is not easy. In this regard, Sayyidunā Bāyazīd Bisṭāmī رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, ‘Nafs is such an attribute which is not satisfied (with anything) but evil.’ (In other words, Nafs is happy only with evil). Sayyidunā Sulaymān Dārānī رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, ‘Opposing the Nafs is the most virtuous deed.’

(Kashf-ul-Mahjūb, pp. 395-396)

## Better than one year's worship

Sayyidunā Sulaymān Dārānī مَدِينِ سَيِّدِهِ الرَّبَّانِي has stated, 'Abandoning a desire from the desires of Nafs is more beneficial to the heart than fasting and remaining awake (in worship) for the entire year.' (*Jazb-ul-Qulūb*, vol. 2, pp. 336)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Baby fox

Some saints have seen their Nafs in physical form. In this regard, Sayyidunā Muhammad 'Alyān Naswī رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has narrated, 'In the beginning, when I realised the harms of Nafs, I felt an intense hatred towards it. One day, an animal in the shape of a baby fox suddenly came out of my throat. Almighty Allah عَزَّ وَجَلَّ made me identify it and I became aware that it was my own Nafs. I immediately chased after it and began to stamp on it with my feet. To my utter amazement, the more I struck, the bigger it got. I said, 'O Nafs! Everything is destroyed by pains and wounds, yet you are growing to the contrary.' It replied, 'I am quite different to others. The things which are harmful to others delight me and the things which delight others are harmful to me.' (*Kashf-ul-Mahjūb*, pp. 407)

## We live to eat

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see how difficult it is to overpower Nafs? Despite difficulties, we should endeavour to control it. One of the ways of controlling Nafs is to do the opposite of what it desires. For example, if it demands you to eat delicious food or eat until you are full, you should not obey it. Only eat what you need. A great saint, Dātā Ganj Bakhsh رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, 'Hunger is the food of the Ṣiddiqīn and a path of Sulūk for the Murīd (disciple). Previously, people used to eat to survive, yet you live to eat.' (*Kashf-ul-Mahjūb*, pp. 605)

## Patient became doctor

It is narrated that once Sayyidunā Shaykh Khuwājāh Maḥbūb-e-Ilāhī Nizāmuddīn Auliyyā رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ fell seriously ill. His disciples told him that there was a pundit in the area who



could cure people very quickly by reading some incantations. They asked for permission to take him to the pundit. He رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ replied that he would never go to an unbeliever for any treatment. His condition worsened and he fell unconscious. The disciples took him to the same pundit. When the pundit read some incantations and blew on the great Shaykh, he immediately regained consciousness and recovered from illness.

When he found himself well, he asked the pundit, ‘How did you attain this expertise?’ The pundit replied, ‘I have promised my teacher that I would always do the opposite of what my Nafs desires. Therefore, whenever I wish to drink cold water, I drink hot water. When I wish to eat rice, I eat bread. In this way, I have attained expertise by continuously opposing my Nafs.’

The great Shaykh then asked him, ‘Tell me, does your Nafs permit you to become a Muslim?’ He replied in the negative. The great Shaykh then said, ‘If it is prohibiting you from becoming a Muslim, then according to your principle, you should become a Muslim by opposing your Nafs.’

These effective words of the great Shaykh had such an intense impact on the heart of the pundit that he said spontaneously, ‘I repent of my unbelief and become a Muslim.’ He then recited the Kalimah and became a Muslim.

رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ, the pundit cured Khuwājāh Nizāmuddīn Auliya رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ physically and the Shaykh رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ cured him spiritually in return. He cured the body of the great Shaykh and the great Shaykh cured his soul. He cured the external bodily illness of the great Shaykh, and the great Shaykh cured his inner illness of Kufr (unbelief).

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Cancer of gums

In addition to decreasing the intake of food, those who are habitual consumers of tea and Pān (betel) should also reduce their consumption of the aforementioned items. Let it not be that you reduce the intake of food, but your Nafs begins to deceive you into consuming tea and Pān in excess. Tea is harmful to the kidneys. It is safer to give up the

habit of eating Pān, lime and scented aniseed and betel nut. Those who constantly chomp on these items are prone to cancer of throat, gums and mouth. Due to the excessive use of Pān, the mouth becomes red and, if the gums begin to bleed or fill with pus, then this causes the blood and pus to go into the stomach unnoticed. Perhaps, these people will only realise this danger when, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forbids, they suffer from any lethal disease.

### Danger of fake Katthā\*

It is highly likely that Katthā is not produced in Pakistan. The greedy people who do not care about the detrimental consequences of misdeeds in the world and Hereafter add the colour used in leather-dyeing to sand and sell it as Katthā. As a result, Pān eaters in Pakistan become victims and suffer from various diseases.

### Taste on tongue and throat only

The taste of food lasts just for a few seconds whether it is a simple barley bread or a buttered one. As soon as the morsel goes down the throat, the taste of that morsel ends. When a person eats in excess, he feels the taste of food only for a few seconds on his tongue but he may have to face its long lasting religious and worldly harms. If somebody ponders calmly, he will realize that facing prolonged accountability in the Hereafter and embracing chronic and lethal diseases just for a few minutes of pleasure is not a wise act. Therefore, it is safer and better to eat less by applying the Madanī guard to the stomach. Sayyidunā Abū Dardā رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has said, ‘Fulfilment of a desire for a few moments’ pleasure causes prolonged grief.’

### Reality of delicious food

Ponder for a moment. If the delicious aromatic morsel which makes the mouth water and is eaten with joy and pleasure, suddenly comes out of the stomach due to vomit, will anybody like to even look at it? This is the reality of that delicious morsel. This point can further be elaborated with the help of the following parable.

---

\* A thick brown liquid used in Pān.

## Thought-provoking story

Once a public toilet was being cleaned and the human faeces was scattered in some part of that area. People were quickly walking past it placing handkerchiefs on their noses. All of a sudden, the faeces spoke; ‘O you who are running away! Do you not recognise who I am? I am the one for which you worked so hard. You prepared me with extreme care and consumed me with immense relish. You also hid me in your bellies. How regretful that your little company has turned me into this disgusting state. Why are you running away from me? I am your delicious Biryānī; I am your oily bread; I am your tasty Qaurmah...’

## Facts making us realize our reality

Dear Islamic brothers! There are grave lessons to be learnt from the aforementioned parable. The more delicious the food is, the worse its consequences are. The more flavoursome and oily food man eats, the more smelly and disgusting his waste is. To the contrary, the waste of the animals that merely eat grass is far less filthy than that of a human being. Perhaps, on reading or listening to this text, some people may become infuriated or feel disgusted. I would say to them that their anger is useless. Their anger also has a lesson for them.

Calmly ponder on the fact that in spite of being sinners, we brag and show off without even thinking about our reality. We are so despicable that even the most delicious foods turn into a disgusting and foul smelling waste owing to remaining in our stomach for a short while. Even we resent the mentioning of it.

Seeing someone walk arrogantly, Sayyidunā Ṭāūs رحمتهُ اللّٰهُ تعالٰى عَلَيْهِ said to him, ‘This should not be the gait (the manner of walking) of the person whose stomach is full of filth.’ Sayyidunā Muṭarrif رحمتهُ اللّٰهُ تعالٰى عَلَيْهِ once saw Muḥallab, the commander of the army of Ḥajjāj Bin Yūsuf. Muḥallab, dressed in clothes made of silk, was walking arrogantly. Seeing him, Sayyidunā Muṭarrif رحمتهُ اللّٰهُ تعالٰى عَلَيْهِ objected. Muḥallab looked at him and asked, ‘Do you not know who I am?’ The great saint replied, ‘I know you very well. In the beginning, you were an unclean droplet (semen) and at the end you will be a rotten corpse and everyone knows that you are walking carrying filth in your belly.’ When Muḥallab heard these frank and blunt sentences, he became embarrassed and immediately stopped walking

arrogantly. Sayyidunā Muṣ'ab Bin Zubayr رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, 'It is astonishing that man indulges in vanity whereas he has twice come out of the place of urine.'

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Do you want to eat less?

If you would like to remain steadfast in applying the Madanī guard to your stomach, i.e. eating less, then act upon my Madanī suggestions which will prove to be very beneficial, صَلُّوا عَلَى النَّبِيِّ مُحَمَّدٍ رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ. Make up your mind according to the advice given by Ḥujjat-ul-Islam, Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْوَاسِعَةُ. Therefore, he عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى has stated, 'Eating food to a full stomach is one of the causes of severity in accountability in the Hereafter and torment at the time of death.' He عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى has further stated, 'Eating in abundance causes the rewards to decrease in the Hereafter. Hence the pleasure will decrease in the Hereafter equal to the pleasure you attain in the world.' (*Minhāj-ul-'Ābidīn*, pp. 94)

## Food and drink of people of Hell

Dear Islamic brothers! Ignoring such horrific matters for a few moments of pleasures of the tongue is not a wise act. It is safer to apply the Madanī guard to stomach by reducing the intake of food. If one desires eating delicious cuisine, having cold drinks and thus stuffing himself, he should recall the terrible food and drink of the people of Hell, which has been prepared for the unbelievers.

Describing the food of the dwellers of Hell, Almighty Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ says in part 25, Sūrah Ad-Dukhān, verse 43 to 46:

إِنَّ شَجَرَةَ الزَّقُّومِ طَعَامُ الْآثِمِينَ كَالْمُهْلِ يَغْلِي فِي الْبُطُونِ كَغَلِي الْحَمِيمِ

Verily, the tree of Zaqqum (cactus) is the food of the sinners. Like molten copper, it boils in the bellies. Like the boiling of scalding water.

[*Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)*] (Part 25, Sūrah Ad-Dukhān, verses 43 to 46)

Pertaining to the drink of the people of Hell, Almighty Allah ﷻ says in part 26, Sūrah Muhammad, verse 15:

وَسُقُوا مَاءً حَمِيمًا فَقَطَّعَ أَمْعَاءَهُمْ

And they will be made to drink boiling water so that it would cut their intestines into pieces.

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Sūrah Muhammad, verse 15)

## Bowl of poison

Mughīš Bin Samī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated that when someone will be brought into Hell, he will be told to wait until he is given a gift. He will then be given a bowl of snake poison. When he brings it close to his face, the flesh and bones of his face will cut into pieces and fall. (*Al-budur-us-Sāfirah fil-Umūr-il-Ākhirah*, pp. 442)

## Severe accountability for luxuries

If there is a consensus amongst all the members of the family, then reduce the quantity of spices and oil used in the food by half. There is a possibility that the food will become less tasty – when the flavour is less appealing, one will be less inclined to eat. In this manner, it would become easier to apply the Madanī guard to the stomach and eat less. On the Day of Judgement, there will be no accountability for the simple piece of bread which was consumed to satisfy hunger.

Remember! The more delicious food one will eat, the more severe its accountability will be on the Day of Judgement. For example, accountability of a simple dish like K̄hichrī<sup>1</sup> would be relatively easier than that of a tasty food like Biryānī<sup>2</sup>. Further, the thing which a person likes more will be considered a big bounty for him. For example, if a person likes K̄hichrī more than Biryānī, then K̄hichrī will be considered a bigger bounty for him – thus (in this case) the accountability of K̄hichrī will be more severe as compared to Biryānī. Likewise, the accountability of cold water in comparison to the ordinary one

<sup>1</sup> A very simple food made of rice, lentils, salt and some oil.

<sup>2</sup> A sub-continental cuisine made with rice, oil, meat or chicken and spices.

(not cold), and that of delicious food in comparison with simple one, will be more severe. Similarly, the accountability of hot food will be severe compared to the cold one. As cold food becomes tasteless and our Nafs also does not like it, its accountability will not be severe. We will be asked about every bounty on the Day of Judgement.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Three questions about every favour

Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْوَالِي has stated that three questions would be asked about everything:

1. How did you attain it?
2. Where did you spend it?
3. With what intention did you spend it?

*(Minhāj-ul-'Ābidīn, pp. 100)*

In the last verse of Sūrah At-Takāshur, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ says:

ثُمَّ لَتُسْأَلُنَّ يَوْمَئِذٍ عَنِ النَّعِيمِ

Then, undoubtedly, you will surely be asked about the favours that day.

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)]*

Dear Islamic brothers! By Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, fortunate are those who follow Sunnah despite facing poverty and adverse conditions compared to those who are lost in their wealth and have worldly authority. In the Hereafter, successful is he who is obedient to Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and His Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ in spite of facing destitution, sickness and calamities. Listen to an admonitory narration and learn some lesson.

## Dive in Hell

Sayyidunā Anas رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘On the Day of Judgement, an unbeliever who possessed untold bounties in the world will be brought. It will be ordered to submerge him into fire. Therefore, he will be dipped into fire and will then be asked, ‘O so and so! Were you ever endowed with bounties?’ He will reply, ‘No, I was never endowed with any bounty.’ After this, the Muslim who faced the most difficulties and trying circumstances in the world will be brought. It will be ordered to submerge him into Paradise. Therefore, he will be submerged into Paradise and will then be asked, ‘Did you ever face any trouble and hardship?’ He will reply, ‘No, I never faced any trouble and hardship.’ (*Sunan Ibn Mājah, vol. 4, pp. 530, Ḥadīṣ 4321*)

The foregoing narration makes it clear that Hell is so terrifying that a mere dip in Hell will make the person forget all the attraction, luxuries and the comforts of the world and he would think that he spent his worldly life in difficulties and troubles. On the other hand, a mere immersion in Paradise is so pleasant and delightful that the person will forget all his troubles and grief of the world and he would think that he never faced any predicament.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## How to develop habit of eating less?

If the person who is accustomed to excessive eating suddenly starts eating less and applies the Madanī guard to his stomach, he may well become weak and, resultantly, give up hope. What one should do is to reduce the amount of food gradually. For example, if a person who eats 12 breads a day wants to reduce his intake by half, he should break 12 breads into 60 pieces and reduce one piece every day. He will be eating 59 pieces the first day, 58 the next and so on. If he persistently continuous to do so, he will succeed in reducing his intake from 12 breads to six within a month without experiencing any weakness, إِنَّ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّ وَجَلَّ. If someone eats only rice, he can also reduce his food in the same way by diminishing one spoon daily.

Be wary, you should not be deceived by your Nafs when you go to any wedding feast etc. or any delicious food is placed before you. On such occasions, your Nafs will try its best to make you eat in excess suggesting that you can continue eating less the next day. If you yield to your Nafs' demands, it will be difficult for you to remain steadfast. No matter how delicious and tempting the food placed before you is, if you stick to your regimen, you will be successful. However, if you ate a little more on an occasion after you have become steadfast in eating less, then occasionally eating a little more would not prove to be an obstacle in returning to your habit of eating less, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.

### Specify portion of your food

One should specify his share of food prior to eating such as half a bread, a quarter plate of rice, seven pieces of squash, one or two small pieces of meat, a small piece of potato and three (table) spoons of gravy. After eating the specified amount of food, one should no longer eat anything no matter how hungry he is. If possible, take your specified amount of food in a separate plate before eating; this is probably the most efficient way of applying the Madanī guard to the stomach. If you have taken more food into your plate due to the desire of your Nafs, put the extra amount of food back in the dish.

Once you have taken your fixed amount of food, then do not take more food no matter how strong your desire is, otherwise, Nafs will demand you to eat more things. Nafs, for instance, will say, *'take one more piece of meat or potato; have one more spoon of rice etc.'* Be cautious on special occasions as well. If the one who has not yet become habitual of applying the Madanī guard to his stomach keeps taking a little amount of food from the dish repeatedly, as is the custom these days, then his Nafs may deceive him into excessive eating by making him forget his specified amount of food.

If many people are eating together in the same platter, and the environment is also appropriate, such as the environment of Dawat-e-Islami's Madanī Qāfilaḥ or that of Jāmi'a-tul-Madīnaḥ - then the Islamic brother or the student of Jāmi'a-tul-Madīnaḥ desiring to apply the Madanī guard to stomach should take his specified amount of food from the platter in his own clay-plate according to Madanī In'āmāt, but should still eat sitting with others. If others resent it, then he should eat with them in their platter.



Therefore, the most appropriate method is to specify the number of morsels. For example, if someone is habitual of eating 12 morsels, he can easily eat his specified 12 morsels while sitting with others counting the number of morsels inwardly.

### You can mix your food prior to eating

If there are various varieties of food like bread, gravy, rice, samosas etc., it is also possible to take a little quantity of each item and mix all of them together prior to eating. In this way, the flavour of the food may decrease, which will somewhat help in overcoming Nafs but one should be cautious in mixing food in a public gathering. However, if the gathering has been hosted by an Islamic brother of the Madanī environment and it is obvious that mixing the food will not cause resentment in the heart of the host and there is no fear of ostentation as well, then there is no harm in mixing the food. It is better that an Islamic brother ask the host to allow all the guests to eat as they like. If the host grants permission, the guests can eat in any way they prefer. Someone once told me (the author) that he saw a person who took a small portion of various types of food and mixed all of them prior to eating. People expressed surprise at this; he replied that all the food would eventually mix in his stomach, so he had mixed the food beforehand.

### Method of eating less in presence of others

One of the ways of avoiding the insistence of the host and ostentation in the presence of others is to eat small morsels with three fingers chewing them properly. Always try to act upon these Sunnaḥs. In wedding feasts etc., people often eat quickly; they are normally so engrossed in eating that nobody will probably notice you. Even then, if you feel that perhaps you will finish earlier than others, you should suck the bones. In this way, you will hopefully finish with others. If somebody eats less in the presence of others because of ostentation so that people consider him as a pious person, it is a Ḥarām act that may lead him to Hell. It is extremely important to refrain from ostentation. The Holy Prophet ﷺ has said, ‘Allah عزوجل does not accept the deed in which there is ostentation equal to (the amount of) even a particle.’ (*Attarghīb Wattarḥīb, vol. 1, pp. 87*)

There is no harm in revealing a good deed with the righteous intention of inspiring others (to do the same) such as expressing gratitude for a divine bounty. Similarly, if

religious leaders, teachers and Shuyūkh reveal their deed in the presence of their followers, students and disciples respectively with the same intention, it is also permissible. However, one should carefully ponder whether the objective is to inspire others and express gratitude or not. If the intention of impressing others with piety exists even in the depths of the heart, it is an act of ostentation that may lead to Hell.

### Sincerity is key to acceptance

Eating food to a full stomach throughout life is not a sin, but a single act of ostentation in the whole life is a sin, which can lead to Hell. If a person eats less in the presence of others, giving the impression as if he has applied the Madanī guard to his stomach, but when he reaches his home he devours various types of foods like a hungry lion - such a person is an outright show-off (ostentatious) and is worthy of Hell. Without doubt, wise is he who eats in the company of others in such a way that nobody notices his less eating and maintains the Madanī guard to his stomach at his home and other places. Every deed should be performed just for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ as sincerity is the key to acceptance.

### Trial for those that eat less

Dear Islamic brothers! It is possible that one will face many trials as a result of applying the Madanī guard to the stomach, i.e. making a habit of eating less. In the beginning, you may become weak and peevish. Some ‘well-wishers’ may well try to talk you out of it, whereas others may frighten you of the impending weakness; thus psychologically stressing you out. Moreover, hunger and desire for food may further increase because of quick digestion of food due to improvement in the digestive system by the blessing of eating less. Further, the aroma of the food being cooked anywhere will make your mouth water and you may yield to excessive eating. Likewise, you may face a tough trial, especially in the month of Ramadan at the time of Iftār due to extreme hunger and thirst, when you will be seeing different types of delicious aromatic foods prepared at your home. Similarly, you will find it very difficult to resist the desire of eating on the occasion of Eid-ul-Adhā when roasted and aromatic meat will be placed before you. But, despite all these trials and tests, you should never lose your courage and determination.

Always remember the following Ḥadiṣ of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, ‘The best worship is the one in which there is more hardship.’ (*Kashf-ul-Khifā*, vol. 1, pp. 175)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Eat less for forty days consecutively

It is also possible that you will succeed in applying the Madanī guard to your stomach for a few days, but you may begin to eat excessively again. You should not give up hope if it happens. You should continue to persevere with the Madanī guard on your stomach. If your habit of less-eating ever breaks, resume it with new spirit. For example, make the intention of applying the Madanī guard to your stomach for seven days in relation to the seven letters of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ. In the same manner, apply the Madanī guard to the stomach for twelve days in relation to 12<sup>th</sup> Rabī’-ul-Awwal, 15 days in relation to the month of Sha’bān and thirty days in Ramadan.

Make an effort to eat less for forty consecutive days. *إِنْ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, by doing this, you would be blessed with attaining steadfastness in this deed, as Sayyidunā Waḥb Bin Munabbēh رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, ‘If a person makes a habit of doing something for forty days, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ makes that habit a part of his nature.’ (*Risāla-tul-Qushayriyyah*, pp. 243)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Steadfastness in less-eating

At times, offer two Rak’at Nafl Ṣalāh with the intention of Ṣalāt-ul-Ḥajāṭ and make Du’ā to attain steadfastness in applying the Madanī guard to the stomach and to get rid of the greed for food. Study this chapter of ‘*Faīzān-e-Sunnat*’, ‘*Excellence of Hunger*’ every month or when you have the desire of eating in excess. Also go through the third volume of *Iḥyā-ul-Ulūm* which deals with the troubles of filling the stomach with food. It would be very beneficial. It should also be kept in mind that applying the Madanī guard to the stomach will seem difficult only for the few initial days, especially when food is present

on the dining-mat. When the dining-mat is removed, desire for food will also vanish. Once you have persistently applied the Madanī guard to your stomach and have experienced its benefits, you will not like to eat in excess. (Remember) After difficulty, there is ease. Allah ﷻ says in Sūrah̄ Alam Nashrah̄, verses 5 and 6:

فَإِنَّ مَعَ الْعُسْرِ يُسْرًا ﴿٥﴾ إِنَّ مَعَ الْعُسْرِ يُسْرًا ﴿٦﴾

**So, without doubt, there is ease with hardship. Without doubt, there is ease with hardship.**

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 30, Sūrah̄ Alam Nashrah̄, verse 5, 6)*

### Bitter advice

Those who have a Madanī mindset will make sincere efforts to apply the Madanī guard to their stomach, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ ﷻ*. If they are determined, they will come up with appropriate and practicable ways to succeed. As for those who suffer from the disease of ‘Jū’ul Kalb<sup>1</sup>’ or have greed for food, even dozens of books and numerous speeches are insufficient for them. Advice in the form of this written material would skim over their heads; they would turn a deaf ear to it and would not bother to ponder with a calm mind. Further, there is a great possibility that they might even criticize the very idea of applying the Madanī guard of the stomach. For such people, a saint has rightly said, ‘When the person whose stomach is full is advised, his mind refuses to accept.’ (*Nuzḥa-tul-Majālis*, vol. 1, pp. 178)

Such a person is paving the way for Satan and Nafs to tempt him with new tastes and flavours. Such people purchase books of various recipes to learn how to prepare delicious and extravagant cuisine. They repeatedly munch on food and then have to use the lavatory. They become fat and overweight. Such people also waste a lot of money in doctors’ fees and medicine whereas they themselves possess the cure for their illnesses. If they apply the Madanī guard to their stomach they could get rid of illnesses, medications and doctors’ fees. However, the unwise people who ‘live to eat’ instead of ‘eating to live’ will never be able to live a healthy life.

<sup>1</sup> An Arabic expression used for those who are always hungry and look for things to chomp on. Its literal meaning is ‘hungry as a dog’.

O Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! For the sake of the blessed stones tied to the blessed stomach of Your Beloved Prophet **صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ** due to extreme hunger, bless us with the gifts of less-eating, less-sleeping and less-speaking. For the sake of the hunger of the companions **رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ** and the Auliya **رَحِمَهُمُ اللهُ تَعَالَى**, bless all of us with graceful hunger and Madanī guard for our stomach.

*Ilāhī! Payī kā Qufl-e-Madīnah kar ‘aṭā ḥam ko  
Karam say istiḳāmat kā khazīnah kar ‘aṭā ḥam ko*

*Enable us to apply Madanī guard to our stomach, O Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**!  
Bless us with the treasure of steadfastness, O Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ***

**آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ**

<b>صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ</b>	<b>صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ</b>
<b>أَسْتَغْفِرُ اللهَ</b>	<b>تُوبُوا إِلَى اللهِ</b>
<b>صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ</b>	<b>صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ</b>

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 أَمَا بَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ ط

## 52 Parables

### 1. Feast at home of Sayyidunā Jābir رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ

Sayyidunā Jābir رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ, one of the renowned companions, has narrated: During the battle of Khandaq, while we were digging the trench, a big boulder was unearthed. The companions approached the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and told him that they had encountered a very hard boulder. The Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ replied, I am coming (into the trench). The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ then rose. He صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ had stones bound to his blessed stomach. We also had not eaten anything for three days. The Noble Rasūl صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ then took a pickaxe and struck the boulder, breaking it into pieces and turning it into a heap of sand. I said, ‘O the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! Please give me permission to go home.’

On arriving home, I said to my wife that I could no longer bear to see the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ in this starving condition. Do you have anything to eat? She replied that there was some barley and a small goat. I slaughtered the little goat, kneaded the barley (into dough) and started cooking the food. When the food and breads were about to be prepared, I approached the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and said, ‘O the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! I have a little food; please come along with a few companions.’ He صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ asked, ‘How much food is there?’ I told him the quantity of food. He صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ replied, ‘The food is delicious and sufficient.’ He صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ then said, ‘Tell (her) neither to open the pot nor to remove the bread from the oven until I arrive.’ The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ ordered the companions رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ to accompany him. I went to my house and told my wife, ‘May you be blessed, the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ is coming to our home with the Muḥājirīn, the Anṣār and some other people.’ She asked whether the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ asked about the quantity of food, I replied, ‘yes.’

After a short while, the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ arrived and ordered the companions to enter the house without causing a crowd. Then, the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ himself began to break the bread with his own blessed hands and place meat on it. Whenever he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ took any bread or meat, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ immediately closed the oven and the pot and distributed the food among the companions. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ continued to take meat from the pot and bread from the oven till every companion ate to full stomach, but the food still remained. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ then said to me, ‘Eat and give people (this food) as a gift because people are hungry.’

(*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 5, pp. 55, Ḥadīṣ 4101*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! The foregoing parable clearly indicates that the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ adopted intentional hunger. On one hand, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ tied stones to his blessed stomach due to hunger and, on the other hand, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ fed a large number of companions with just a little amount of food.

There are thousands of Madanī pearls in this Prophetic miracle<sup>1</sup>. One of these pearls is that our Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ is not helpless. By the grace of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ possesses the treasures of both worlds and has the authority to distribute them.

The aforementioned Madanī parable also highlights the spirit and passion of the companions for spreading the ‘call to righteousness’ despite facing severe hardships and starvation even by binding stones on their blessed stomachs. We, on the other hand, are not prepared to bear even a little difficulty in the path of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ despite having all conveniences and comforts. Without doubt, no Prophet will come now. It is now the duty of the Muslims to invite others towards righteousness. By Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Today the condition of the Muslims has been very miserable. When a true devotee of Islam sees the empty Masājid, his heart sheds tears of blood. Here is an admonitory parable in this respect.

<sup>1</sup> Prophetic miracle means Mu’jizah.

## 2. Madanī Qāfilāh inhabited Masjid

An Islamic brother has stated our Madanī Qāfilāh travelled from Bāb-ul-Madīnah (Karachi) to Punjab for twelve days in order to learn and spread Sunnah. When we arrived in the town of Sohawa, we discovered that the Masjid where we were to stay was closed. After obtaining the key and opening the Masjid, we noticed that everything was full of dust. It looked as if the Masjid had been closed for a very long time.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! We all cleaned the Masjid and then visited the town calling the folks towards righteousness and pleading them to come to the Masjid. Regretfully, no one came to the Masjid because of the lack of our sincerity. We, however, did not give up hope. With our trust in Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, we entered a nearby playground where we anxiously gave an invitation to the youngsters who were busy playing. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Their hearts softened and some of them accompanied us to the Masjid on the spot. They offered Ṣalāh and listened to the Sunnah-Inspiring speech. At our request, they also made the intention of coming to the Masjid regularly. Looking at this faith-refreshing scene, an approximately 70-year-old man said, 'I used to advise people to come to the Masjid but they turned a deaf ear. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Today people have once again started attending the Masjid regularly and offering Ṣalāh due to the blessing of the Madanī Qāfilāh.'

## 3. Eighty companions رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهُمْ and a little food

Sayyidunā Anas رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that Sayyidunā Abū Ṭalḥāh once came home and told Sayyidatunā Umm-e-Sulaym رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا, 'I have heard the low voice of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, which indicates his extreme hunger. Do you have anything to eat?' She replied that she had a few pieces of barley bread. She wrapped them in a part of her scarf and placed it under my (Sayyidunā Anas') clothing and covered me with the other part of the scarf. Then, she sent me to the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. When I reached the Masjid, I saw that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ was sitting with a large group of people. I also stood over there. Seeing me, the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ asked (revealing the knowledge of Ghayb), 'Did Abū Ṭalḥāh رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ send you?' I replied, 'Yes, Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.' 'For food?' He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ further asked. I replied, 'Yes! O Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.' The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ then asked his companions to accompany him and I began to walk ahead of them till I reached



the house and informed Sayyidunā Abū Ṭalḥāḥ رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ of the situation. Sayyidunā Abū Ṭalḥāḥ رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ said, ‘O Umm-e-Sulaym (رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا)! The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ is coming along with many people. We do not have enough food to serve all of them.’ She رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ replied, ‘Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and His Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ know better.’

Sayyidunā Abū Ṭalḥāḥ رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ went and took the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ to his house. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, ‘O Umm-e-Sulaym (رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا)! Bring whatever you have.’ She presented the same pieces of bread. On the instruction of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, the breads were broken up. Sayyidatunā Umm-e-Sulaym رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا poured some clarified butter on breads which was used as gravy. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ then read what Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ willed and blew on them. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ then said, ‘Let ten of them enter.’ Therefore, ten entered, ate the bread till their stomach became full and then left. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ ordered again, ‘Call another ten.’ Another ten came, ate and left. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ kept calling companions in the group of ten until all of them ate and their hunger was satisfied. There were about seventy or eighty companions. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, vol. 2, pp. 178, Ḥadīṣ 2040*)

According to another narration, ten would enter and ten would exit until none of them remained hungry, and all of them ate till they were full. When the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ finally gathered the food, the amount of food was the same as was in the beginning.

Another narration says, ten companions ate food at a time until all the eighty companions ate. After this, the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and the household consumed food but it still remained. In another narration, it is also stated that the remaining food was given to the neighbours. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, vol. 2, pp. 178, Ḥadīṣ 2040*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! This was indeed the miracle of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ that no reduction took place in the apparent small amount of food despite 80 companions’

eating it. How great is the status of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ that he remains hungry himself but makes his devotees eat innumerable foods. There is a faith-refreshing Ḥadīṣ. Therefore, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, ‘Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ bestows and I distribute.’  
*(Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 1, pp. 30, Ḥadīṣ 71)*

#### 4. Gigantic fish

Sayyidunā Abū ‘Abdullāh Jābir Bin ‘Abdullāh رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated: The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ once sent us to do Jihad against the Quraysh. There were a total of 300 Muslim Mujāhidīn whose commander was Sayyidunā Abū ‘Ubaydaḥ Bin Jarraḥ رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ. We were given a small sack of dates as our provisions for the journey. Sayyidunā Abū ‘Ubaydaḥ رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ used to give each one of us a single date every day.

When he was asked as to how they used to survive on merely a single date every day, he replied that they used to suck the date as a little child does and drink water thereafter. This was sufficient for the entire day and night. He goes onto say, we would make the tree leaves (which the camels eat) fall with our spears, soak them in water and then eat the leaves.

While passing through the seashore, we saw a huge thing from afar like a sand dune. When we approached it, we discovered that it was a dead fish. Sayyidunā Abū ‘Ubaydaḥ رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ said, ‘This is dead (and we cannot eat it)’ but then he added, ‘No, we have been sent by the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and are travelling in the path of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. You people are also suffering from severe hunger; therefore, you may eat this.’ We survived on that fish for a month, we were three hundred and all of us became energetic and active. We would carve large amounts of fat from its eye cavity. We also cut buffalo-sized pieces of flesh from the fish. The eye cavity of the fish was so large that Sayyidunā Abū ‘Ubaydaḥ رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ made thirteen of us sit within this cavity (and we all sat in it). We took one of its ribs and made it stand like a bow, then put the saddle on a large camel’s back; the rib of the fish was so huge that the camel passed beneath the rib without touching it. We also took some dry meat with us as provisions for the journey (ahead).

When we arrived in the Holy city of Madinah and came in the blessed court of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, we mentioned this incident. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

said, ‘That was sustenance Allah ﷺ created for you. Do you have some of that meat? If you have, give to me for eating.’ We sent the Holy Prophet ﷺ the meat which he ﷺ consumed. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, vol. 2, pp. 147, Ḥadīṣ 1935*)

May Allah ﷺ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 5. Amīn-ul-Ummah

Dear Islamic brothers! May our lives be sacrificed on the spirit and enthusiasm of the companions رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ! The resources were so scarce that they had to survive on leaves of trees and a single date a day! Despite facing such tough circumstances, they would fight the enemies of Islam and sacrifice their lives in the path of Allah ﷺ.

The campaign mentioned in the foregoing parable is called ‘Sayf-ul-Baḥr’ or ‘Jaysh-ul-‘Usrah.’ Sayyidunā Abū ‘Ubaydah Bin Jarrah رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ, one of the ten great companions called ‘Asharah-e-Mubashsharah’, was the commander of the Muslim army. The Holy Prophet ﷺ gave him the great title of ‘Amīn-ul-Ummah’ (the trustworthy for the Ummah).

He embraced Islam in the early Islamic period as a result of the individual effort made by Sayyidunā Abū Bakr Ṣiddīq رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ. He رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ was extremely brave, courageous, tall and his blessed face was thin. During the battle of Uḥud, when two metal-spikes got embedded in the blessed cheek of the Holy Prophet ﷺ, Sayyidunā Abū ‘Ubaydah رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ pulled them out from the blessed face of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet ﷺ with his own teeth. Due to this, two of his own front teeth broke. (*Al-Uṣābah fī Tamīz-iṣ-Ṣaḥābah, vol. 3, pp. 476*)

May Allah ﷺ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! Finding the huge fish on the occasion of ‘Jaysh-ul-‘Usrah’, the companions’ eating it for a month and then bringing its flesh to Madīnah on camels without any change in its taste were all indeed saintly miracles of Sayyidunā Abū ‘Ubaydah رضي الله تعالى عنه and other companions رضي الله تعالى عنهم.

Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ showers His mercy upon those who tread on His path. He عَزَّوَجَلَّ bestows greatness upon them even in times of trouble. Paying homage to the sacrifices of the companions, every Muslim should always be ready to serve Islam.

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! All the Islamic brothers and sisters of Dawat-e-Islami have a Madanī ambition, that is, ‘I must strive to reform myself and the people of the entire world إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.’ In order to accomplish this Madanī ambition, numerous Madanī Qāfilaḥs of Dawat-e-Islami travel from town to town and city to city. Every Muslim should travel with these Madanī Qāfilaḥs and reap the blessings. (In this regard) you have just listened to how amazingly those glorious individuals, treading on the path of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, were blessed with divine help in the form of a gigantic fish. الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, even today, those who sincerely endeavour to take the step on the path of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, with the intention of serving Islam, are blessed and graced by the Almighty عَزَّوَجَلَّ. Here is a blessing of Dawat-e-Islami’s Madanī Qāfilaḥ.

## 6. Heart patient was cured

A person from Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi, had a heart disease. Doctors told him that the two arteries of his heart were blocked and suggested angiography to him as the cure. This poor person became extremely worried, as he was unable to afford the expenses of the surgery. Meanwhile, making individual effort, an Islamic brother persuaded him to travel with a Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilaḥ of Dawat-e-Islami and make Du’ā. Therefore, he travelled with a 3-days Madanī Qāfilaḥ.

On his return from the Madanī Qāfilaḥ, he felt much better. When he had his tests done, the reports showed no heart disease at all. The doctor asked him astonishingly, ‘Two of your heart’s arteries were blocked, but now they have opened; how did it happen!’ He replied that he had been cured from the lethal heart disease due to the blessing of travelling with Dawat-e-Islami’s Madanī Qāfilaḥ.

*Lūīnay raḥmatayn Qāfilay mayn chalo*  
*Sīkḥnāy Sunnatayn Qāfilay mayn chalo*  
*Dil mayn gar dard ḥo ḍar say rukh zard ḥo*  
*Pāo gey rāḥatayn Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*To gain mercy, travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥ*  
*To learn Sunnaḥ, travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥ*  
*If you have heart problem and are frightened of it*  
*You will be cured, travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥ*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 7. Prophet Yaḥyā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام and Satan

It is narrated that Prophet Yaḥyā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام once saw Satan with many traps (for people) and asked him about them. He replied that those were the traps of sensual desires by which he entraps people. Sayyidunā Yaḥyā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام asked him, ‘Do you have any trap for me?’ Satan replied, ‘No, however, one night you ate food till you were full, so I made it difficult for you to offer your Ṣalāḥ that night.’ Upon hearing this, Sayyidunā Yaḥyā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام said, ‘By Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I will never eat food to a full stomach in the future.’ Satan responded, ‘I will also no longer tell anyone such useful things.’ (*Minḥāj-ul-‘Ābidīn*, pp. 93)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Pleasure in worship

Dear Islamic brothers! Commenting on the foregoing parable, Ḥujjat-ul-Islam, Sayyidunā Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْوَالِي has stated: This is the state of such a noble individual عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام who ate food to a full stomach just once in his whole life. What will be the condition of the person remaining hungry just once in his entire life? Can such a person hope to have pleasure in his worship? Eating to a full stomach causes a reduction in worship because when a person eats to a full stomach his body becomes heavy, he feels

sleepy and his body parts become lazy. He cannot carry out any work despite making efforts. He lies on the ground all the time like a dead body. It is rightly said that when you become a glutton, then consider yourself like the person in chains. Sayyidunā Abū Sulaymān Dārānī رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, ‘I feel the most pleasure in worship when my back touches my stomach due to hunger.’ (*Minhāj-ul-‘Ābidīn*, pp. 93)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 8. He spewed milk

Once, a slave of Sayyidunā Abū Bakr Ṣiddīq رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ presented some milk to him. He رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ drank the milk. His slave asked, ‘Previously, whenever I presented anything to you, you used to ask about it, but you did not ask about this milk.’ Upon hearing this, he رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ asked his slave as to where he had brought the milk from. The slave replied that during the (pre-Islamic) era of ignorance, he had treated a sick person by reciting some incantations and the milk was given to him as the payment of reciting those incantations. Listening to this, Sayyidunā Abū Bakr Ṣiddīq رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ immediately placed his fingers into his throat and spewed out whatever milk he had swallowed. After doing this, he رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ prayed to the Almighty with extreme humility, ‘O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I have done whatever I could do; forgive some of the milk left in the veins.’ (*Minhāj-ul-‘Ābidīn*, pp. 97)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! How pious and virtuous Sayyidunā Abū Bakr Ṣiddīq رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ was! The unbelievers often used to recite blasphemous incantations to exorcise patients. This practice dates back to the pre Islamic era of ignorance. As the slave had read incantations during the days of ignorance, Sayyidunā Abū Bakr Ṣiddīq رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ spewed out the milk he had swallowed for fear that the slave may have spoken words of Kufr (blasphemy).

## 9. Roasted meat

Once, Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ passed by some people who were eating roasted meat. Seeing him, they offered him to join them but he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ refused saying that the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ left the world in such a state that he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ never ate even barley bread to his full stomach. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 6, pp. 252, Ḥadīṣ 5414*)

May Allah عَزَّ وَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

### Roasted thigh

Dear Islamic brothers! On one hand, Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ refused to eat the roasted meat because the memories of the hunger of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ brought about grief in him. On the other, there are the so-called devotees like us who pound upon the roasted meat, when placed before us, like a starving lion forgetting all love and grief and devour it so voraciously that we even miss the Jamā'at of Ṣalāh.

Alas! The above misdeed is often committed in dinner feasts. Even on the occasions of the Niyāz of Auliya, which is a Nafl act, many people miss their Jamā'at just because of greed for food. It is my Madanī appeal that whenever you organize any gathering, please ensure that the time of any Ṣalāh does not fall during the ceremony. If the time of Ṣalāh happens to fall, the host and guests should all immediately proceed to the Masjid forgoing all activity. If you do not have a valid exemption justified by the Shari'ah, it is Wājib (compulsory) to join the first Jamā'at in the Masjid. Even if you offer Ṣalāh with Jamā'at at home, you will still be considered a sinner for missing the Wājib Jamā'at. According to some Islamic jurists, the person who does not come to the Masjid before the Iqāmah, is a sinner.

### Fear of losing faith at time of death

It is not allowed at all to miss the first Jamā'at of Farḍ Ṣalāh held in Masjid on account of attending Ifṭār-dinner, ceremonies, Niyāz (meal served to send reward to Auliya) and Na'at-reciting etc. In case of holding the Jamā'at of Tarāwīḥ at home or in a hall or a bungalow, it is Wājib to offer the Farḍ-Rak'at (of 'Ishā Ṣalāh) with the primary Jamā'at in the Masjid first if there is a Masjid in the vicinity. Those not offering Farḍ Ṣalāh with

the primary Jamā'at held in Masjid without a valid exemption, despite having capability, should fear.

Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Bin Mas’ūd رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has said, ‘The one liking to meet Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ as a Muslim tomorrow (the Judgement Day) should regularly offer these five Ṣalāh with Jamā'at at the place where Azān is uttered, for Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has rendered Sunan-e-Ĥudā (Sunnah of guidance) as Mashrū' for your Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and Ṣalāh with Jamā'at is also one of the Sunan-e-Ĥudā. If you offered Ṣalāh at your homes like the one who stays behind and offers in his house, you would leave the Sunnah of your Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and if you left the Sunnah of your Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, you would go astray. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, vol. 1, pp. 232, Ḥadīṣ 257*)

The foregoing Ḥadīṣ implies that the one who offers Ṣalāh with Jamā'at will die with faith, whereas the one who misses the first Jamā'at of Masjid without the permission of Sharī'aḥ is in the danger of losing his faith at the time of death. Those not offering Ṣalāh with complete Jamā'at because of sheer laziness should pay attention to the following saying of A'lā Ḥaḍrat Imām-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat Maulānā Ash-Shāh Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمَنِ. He رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has said that it is stated in *Al-Baḥr-ur-Rāiq* with the reference of Quniyyah that if someone kept waiting for Iqāmat to enter the Masjid having heard Azān, he would be a sinner. (*Fatāwā Razawiyyah (Jadīd), vol. 7, pp. 102*), (*Al-Baḥr-ur-Rāiq, vol. 1, pp. 604*) On the same page it is also mentioned that if a person hears Azān and waits at his house for the Iqāmah, such a person's testimony is unacceptable. (*Al-Baḥr-ur-Rāiq, vol. 1, pp. 451*)

Dear Islamic brothers! According to some jurists, the testimony of those who do not arrive in the Masjid until the time of Iqāmah is not acceptable, in addition to him being a sinner. So what would be the condition of those who offer their Ṣalāh without Jamā'at or with Jamā'at at home without a valid reason or do not offer their Ṣalāh at all!

O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Bless us with offering the daily five Ṣalāh with Jamā'at with the first Takbīr (i.e. Takbīr-e-Aūlā) in the first row of the Masjid!

أَمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ



*Mayn pānchon namāzayn paṛhūn bā-Jamā'at*

*Ĥo taufīq aysī 'aṭā Yā Ilāhī عَزَّوَجَلَّ*

*May I offer five Ṣalāh with Jamā'at, O Almighty!*

*Please, bestow upon me this ability!*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 10. Thought-provoking sermon

Sayyidunā Khālid Bin 'Umayr 'Adawī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the governor of Basra, Sayyidunā 'Utbaḥ Bin Ghazwān رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ once delivered a sermon. After glorifying Almighty Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, he said: Without doubt, the world has declared its end and it is departing with utmost speed. At the moment, only as much part of the world remains as the small amount (of food) is left at the bottom of the pot and the owner of the pot is benefiting from it. You are about to be transferred from this mortal world to an eternal abode. Therefore, take the best of things from the world and depart towards that abode (of Hereafter). We have been told that a stone will be thrown into Hell from its corner that will continue to fall for seventy years, but it will not reach the bottom (despite the seventy year travel). By Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! This Hell will certainly be filled. Are you surprised at this? We have also been told that the distance between the two doors of Paradise is of forty years and it will be filled because of the crowd. I was one of the seven people who were with the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. Except the leaves of trees, we had nothing to eat and our lip corners had sores (because of eating the leaves). Once I found a piece of cloth which I tore in half sharing the other half with Sa'd Bin Mālik رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ. We both used it as Taḥband (i.e. a piece of cloth used to cover the lower part of the body). (In those days, we suffered such intense hardships and poverty) and today, every one of us is the ruler of a city. I take refuge of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ from considering myself dignified but being regarded as despicable by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, vol. 2, pp. 408, Hadīṣ 2967*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see that the companions endured starvation in order to promote the 'call to righteousness', (at times) relying only on leaves! They endured extreme hardships but (still managed to) nurture the tree of Islam. In those times, there were severe difficulties as mentioned in the following narration.

## 11. The first to shoot an arrow in path of Allah

A companion from amongst the ‘Asharah-e-Mubashsharah<sup>1</sup> Sayyidunā Sa’d Bin Abī Waqqās رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated, ‘I am the first Arab who shot an arrow in the path of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. We used to fight in battles in the company of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and we had nothing to eat except for the leaves of acacia tree. Our faeces would be like the excrement of the sheep, which has no sign whatsoever of any sticky substances.’  
(*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 7, pp. 231, Ḥadīṣ 6453*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

Dear Islamic brothers! Even after having conveniences, the spirit of these companions did not even relent, let alone end. Rather, they became more fearful lest they consider themselves dignified whereas Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is displeased with them. May Almighty Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ grant us the fervour to spread the ‘call to righteousness’ for the sake of the companions’ spirit of making sacrifices for Islam. Āmīn!

Every Islamic brother should make up his mind that ‘I must strive to reform myself and the people of the entire world.’ In order to pay homage to the great sacrifices made by companions in the path of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, all of us should travel with the Madanī Qāfilaḥs of Dawat-e-Islami to attain religious and worldly benefits. Here is an account of the blessings of a Madanī Qāfilaḥ.

## 12. Warts on hand

The following is a report from one of the Islamic brothers from Tando Adam (Sindh, Pakistan). He has said, ‘I was very worried for about two years due to warts on my arm. I spent a lot of money on medication and even had an operation performed, but no medicine proved to be effective. Instead, the warts increased in number. I feared that these warts would turn into cancer and my arm would be amputated on that account. May Almighty Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ keep Dawat-e-Islami’s provincial Majlis of Baluchistan happy! They held an Ijtimā’ at provincial level in Quetta for two days (27<sup>th</sup> and 28<sup>th</sup> of Jumādā Aulā 1425 A.H.).

<sup>1</sup> The 10 companions who were given the glad tidings from the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ of entering the Heaven.

Luckily, I also attended this two day Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā'. Innumerable Madanī Qāfilaḥ of Dawat-e-Islami travel throughout the world to spread Sunnah. I had already heard that the prayers of the travellers of Madanī Qāfilaḥ are answered. So, plucking up the courage, I also travelled with Dawat-e-Islami's Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilaḥ for 12 days from Quetta. I prayed to Allah ﷻ with intense humility with the Wasīlah of the Holy Prophet ﷺ. This sinner was blessed and all the warts of my hand disappeared, اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ ﷻ. The most amazing thing is that the warts removed by the operation had left their marks on my arm but even the marks of the warts healed during the twelve days Madanī Qāfilaḥ disappeared.'

*Lūīnay raḥmatayn Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*Sīkḥnay Sunnatayn Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*To gain mercy, travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥ  
To learn Sunnah, travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥ*

Dear Islamic brothers! The (spiritual) king of Baghdad, Ghauš-e-A'zam رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ endeavoured for many years to get rid of the traps of Satan and Nafs. He spent 25 years consecutively in the jungles of Iraq worshipping alone for attaining the pleasure of Allah ﷻ.

### 13. Ghusl for forty times in one night

It is stated in *Bahjat-ul-Asrār* that Shaykh 'Abdul Qādir Jīlānī رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, 'اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ ﷻ, I spent many years in the jungles of Karkh. I used to survive on tree leaves and herbs. Every year, a person used to come and give me a wool gown to wear. In order to get rid of the love of the world, I endured many hardships. I remained anonymous; people would consider me as dumb and insane due to my silence. I used to walk on thorns, enter dangerous caves and horrific valleys without any fear. The world used to appear to me in a beautiful form, but I never turned my attention towards it, اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ ﷻ. My Nafs used to plead to me that it would obey whatever I liked and sometimes it used to argue with me. Allah ﷻ gave me victory over it. For a long time, I stayed on the plains of Madyan and kept battling against my Nafs. For one year, I consumed the things lying on the ground and did not drink water. For the other year, I drank only water and did not eat anything. Then for one year, I neither ate nor drank anything. I would encounter extreme hardships. One night, I was tested in extreme cold weather. I would repeatedly

fall asleep and Ghusl became obligatory for me due to nocturnal emission. I would immediately go to the river and make Ghusl over there. On that night alone, I had to make Ghusl forty times (in icy cold water). (*Bahjat-ul-Asrār*, pp. 164-165)

May Allah ﷺ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

#### 14. Picking bits of food from floor and eating them

The king of Baghdad, Shaykh ‘Abdul Qādir Jilānī رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated: I would intend to pick up the fallen things, leaves and grass to eat, but I would leave them making self-sacrifice for others who would also be in search of those things. I would remain hungry. When I became extremely weak and was close to death, I found something lying on the floor near the flower market and picked it up. I sat at a corner to eat it. Suddenly, I saw a non-Arab youngster who had fresh bread and roasted meat, he sat and began to eat. When I saw him eat, my desire for food intensified. When he would take the morsel in his hand to eat, I would spontaneously open my mouth so that he may put the morsel into my mouth. However, I rebuked my Nafs and asked it to be patient as Allah ﷺ is with me. I clarified to my Nafs that I would never ask the young man for anything to eat.

All of a sudden, turning towards me, the youngster said, ‘Brother! Please come and join me in this meal.’ I refused but he insisted. My Nafs also insisted that I eat but I kept advising it to have patience. However, I ate a little due to the insistence of the young man. He then asked me, ‘Where are you from?’ I told him that I was from Jilān. He replied that he was also from Jilān. He asked me if I knew (Shaykh) ‘Abdul Qādir رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ, the grandson of the famous ascetic Walī of Allah ﷺ, Sayyid ‘Abdullāh Sawma’ī رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ. I replied that I was the same person. Listening to this, he became a little anxious and said, ‘When I was leaving for Baghdad, your mother gave me eight gold coins to give to you. Having reached Baghdad, I kept looking for you but no one gave me your whereabouts until all my money was spent. I have been hungry for three days. When I became helpless due to extreme hunger, I bought some bread and this roasted meat with some of your money.’ He then said, ‘Your honour! Please eat this food without hesitation because you

are its owner. Previously, you were my guest, now I am your guest.’ Giving me the remaining money he said, ‘I seek your forgiveness, I bought this food in the state of helplessness due to extreme hunger.’ (Shaykh said) I became very happy when I heard this. I then gave him the remaining food and money; he accepted and left. (*Tabqāt-e-Hanābilāh*, vol. 3, pp. 250)

May Allah ﷻ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! To give one’s own money to someone else despite facing extreme hunger and helplessness is a very ascetic deed. This is certainly the unique quality of Auliya. Countless accolades to the hunger and self-sacrifice of Shaykh ‘Abdul Qādir Jilānī رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ! If only we would also develop the same passion of self-sacrifice within ourselves. Alas! We are not generous enough to give the remaining food to others even after eating fully and satisfying our appetite; instead, we store the remaining food in the fridge. If only we would develop the mindset of attaining the huge reward of self-sacrifice.

## 15. After difficulty, there is ease

Quoting Shaykh ‘Abdul Qādir Jilānī رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ, ‘Allāmah Imām Sha’rānī كَرِيسُ سُوَّةِ الرَّبَّانِي writes in the book *Ṭabqāt-ul-Kubrā*, ‘At the beginning, I faced many hardships; when these hardships reached their peak, I lay on the ground and kept reciting verses 5 and 6 of Sūrah Alam Nashrah which are as follows:

فَإِنَّ مَعَ الْعُسْرِ يُسْرًا ﴿٥﴾ إِنَّ مَعَ الْعُسْرِ يُسْرًا ﴿٦﴾

So, without doubt, there is ease with hardship. Without doubt, there is ease with hardship.

[*Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)*] (Part 30, Sūrah Alam Nashrah, verse 5, 6)

By the blessing of these verses of the Holy Quran, all those difficulties were removed.’

May Allah ﷻ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

Dear Islamic brothers! Surely, one has to make sacrifices to achieve something. Our own Shaykh ‘Abdul Qādir Jilānī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ also made many sacrifices and struggled hard in order to attain the closeness of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and pleasure of His Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, overcome his Nafs and Satan, remain safe from sins and distant from the love of the world, promote the ‘call to righteousness’ and gain many rewards by preaching and thus bringing countless unbelievers into the fold of Islam. Although we cannot bear as many hardships as our Ghauš-e-A’zam رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ did, we can at least make a little effort without giving up hope.

O those who have utmost devotion to Shaykh ‘Abdul Qādir Jilānī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ! He spent twenty-five years in the jungles of Iraq enduring extreme hunger and thirst to gain the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. If only we also travel with the Madanī Qāfilāhs of Dawat-e-Islami to propagate Islamic teachings and Sunnah of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ throughout the world!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 16. Eating only ten raisins a day

Abū Aḥmad Ṣaghīr عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى لَهُ has narrated: Sayyidunā Abū ‘Abdullāh Bin Khafīf رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ instructed me to bring only ten raisins for him at the time of Iftār. One evening, having sympathy for him, I gave him fifteen raisins. Looking at me, he asked, ‘Who asked you to bring fifteen raisins?’ He then ate only ten and left the other five. (*Risāla-tul-Qushayriyyah*, pp. 143)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

## Amazing benefits of raisins

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see? Sayyidunā Abū ‘Abdullāh عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى لَهُ used to eat only ten raisins a day. Countless accolades on the manner in which the saints used to subdue their Nafs! His choice of eating large raisins was fabulous. The Noble Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Eat this (large raisin) because it is a good food. It strengthens the blood vessels and muscles, alleviates weakness and anger, removes phlegm, makes the face attractive and the mouth fragrant.’ (*Kashf-ul-Khifā*, vol. 2, pp. 431, Ḥadīṣ 284)

In the Ḥadīṣ narrated by Sayyidunā ‘Alī كَرَّمَ اللهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيمِ, it is also mentioned that the raisin reduces weakness, improves temperament, makes the breath fragrant and eases grief. (*Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl, vol. 10, pp. 18, Ḥadīṣ 28261*)

## To drink raisin soaked water is Sunnah

Raisins used to be soaked in water for the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. Thereafter, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would drink the water during the next two days and sometimes till the evening of the third. After this, the servants would either drink the remaining water or pour it somewhere (because it would go bad). (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 3, pp. 337, Ḥadīṣ 3713*)

Raisin is a food as well as a medicine. One can eat it with or without its skin. A famous Muḥaddiṣ, Sayyidunā Imām Zuḥrī رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, ‘He who desires to memorise Ḥadīṣ should consume (an appropriate quantity of) raisins.’ One can also consume raisins with its seed. Imām Zuḥrī رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated that the seeds of large raisins are beneficial to stomach. Soak large raisins in water for a few hours, remove the skin, and eat the pulp. The pulp of the raisin is an effective remedy for lung problems and chronic cough. It relieves the pain of the kidney and bladder. It gives strength to the spleen and liver. It softens and strengthens the stomach and assists in the digestion of food.

## Cure for cough

Take 40 small raisins (or one can take up to 80, if there is no side effect) and three almonds, recite Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī 11 times and blow on them and then eat them daily. إِنَّ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, this will greatly assist in mitigating one’s cough. It will prove to be an effective medicine for phlegm. The amount of small raisins can be increased, if necessary, but give children lesser amounts. Continue to take this medicine until the cough is cured.

## Red raisins

Sayyidunā ‘Alī كَرَّمَ اللهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيمِ has stated that the person who eats 21 red raisins daily will be safe from all those ailments which he is afraid of. (*Abū Nu‘aym*)

## 17. Desire to eat egg plant

Sayyidunā Abū Naṣr Tamār رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has narrated: الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Once Sayyidunā Bishr Ḥāfi رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ came to my house at night. I thanked the Almighty عَزَّوَجَلَّ for the arrival of such a great saint in my house. I then said to him, ‘Yā Sayyidī (O my master), we bought some meat by selling the yarn that my daughter made from the cotton that came from Khorasan city. It would be a great honour, if you would kindly join us for Iftār.’ He رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ replied, ‘If I intended to eat anywhere, I would eat at your house إِنَّ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.’ He رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ then continued, ‘I have the desire to eat eggplant from many years, but I have not been able to.’ I (the narrator) said, ‘Yā Sayyidī! What a pleasant coincidence that we have cooked meat with eggplant purchased with Ḥalāl income.’ He رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ replied, ‘I will eat eggplant only when its love is removed from my heart.’ (*Risāla-tul-Qushayriyyah*, pp. 143)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see how strictly our pious saints would refrain from following the desires of their Nafs? Sayyidunā Bishr Ḥāfi عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ did not consume eggplant for many years opposing his Nafs. What marvellous Madanī mindset these people had! If their Nafs demanded them to eat, they would not eat; if it insisted them not to eat, they would. In short, they would always go against the desires of their Nafs.

## 18. Eat and drink

It is reported that the Nafs of Sayyidunā Bishr Ḥāfi عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ desired to eat Bāqilā (vegetables such as peas and beans) but he did not consume it for many years, defying his Nafs. After his demise, someone saw him in a dream and asked how Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ treated him. He رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ replied, ‘Giving me the glad-tidings of forgiveness, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ said, ‘O you who did not eat and drink anything in the world, now eat and drink a lot!’ (*Risāla-tul-Qushayriyyah*, pp. 406)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ



## 19. Purpose of eating

Sayyidunā Abū Sa'īd Khazzār عليه رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْعَلِيِّ has narrated, 'It was my routine to eat every three days. Once while travelling through a jungle, I became extremely hungry and weak. Thus, I sat at a side. Suddenly, a voice from Ghayb echoed, 'Abū Sa'īd! Are you desirous of eating food to please your Nafs or do you wish to diminish your weakness without food?' I replied, 'O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ I only desire strength.' He رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ said that he رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ immediately became so energetic and active that he travelled for 12 Manzils without eating and drinking anything.' (*Kashf-ul-Mahjūb*, pp. 453)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see that the Auliya of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ do not eat for pleasure? Instead, they eat to gain strength so that they could perform worship. They are blessed with spiritual strength without eating and drinking by the special mercy of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. Sayyidunā Abū Sa'īd Khazzār عليه رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْعَلِيِّ travelled for 12 Manzils without eating and drinking (by the spiritual strength bestowed upon him by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ!) The distance covered in one day is called a Manzil, which implied that he travelled for 12 days without eating and drinking anything.

## 20. Hiding to avoid eating

Sayyidunā Abū Sa'īd Khazzār عليه رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْعَلِيِّ has stated: Once I was travelling with a caravan in the state of extreme hunger. During the journey, a garden of date-palms appeared. My Nafs desired to eat dates but I refused to fulfil its desire. The caravan stayed and camped by the same garden but I went to the jungle where I hid into sand so that my Nafs would not repeatedly demand me to eat dates. After a little while, one of my travelling companions came to where I was hiding. He took me to the camp. I asked him as to how he got to know that I was there. He replied that he heard a voice from Ghayb saying, 'One of my friends is hiding in the sand, go and bring him with you.' (*Taḥkīra-tul-Auliya*, vol. 2, pp. 36)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political movement of Quran and Sunnah, is effectively spreading the message of Sunnah throughout the world. Every Muslim should join this movement for the betterment of his world and the Hereafter and make up his mind that, 'I must strive to reform myself and the people of the entire world.' اِنَّ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ

## 21. Blessing of a saint's company

Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm Khawāṣ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰى عَلَيْهِ was once travelling in a jungle; a person approached him and said, 'I wish to accompany you.' When he رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰى عَلَيْهِ looked at the person with spiritual insight, he رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰى عَلَيْهِ felt a sense of resentment towards him. After a little while, the person disclosed, 'I am a non-Muslim monk and I have come from Rome to join your company.' The reason for the resentment was now obvious – it was the Kufr of the monk. He رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰى عَلَيْهِ told the monk, 'I do not have anything to eat and drink, you may get into trouble.' The monk replied, 'Yā Sayyidī! You are renowned throughout the world for your Taqwā (asceticism), but you are still worried about food and drink!'

Surprised at this reply, Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm Khawāṣ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰى عَلَيْهِ permitted the monk to accompany him on his journey. They travelled for seven days without eating and drinking anything. The monk, hungry and thirsty, pleaded, 'Yā Sayyidī! I can no longer bear, please arrange for some food and drink.' Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm Khawāṣ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰى عَلَيْهِ prostrated and pleaded, 'O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! This unbeliever has pinned his hopes on me. My honour is in Your Power. Do not disgrace me in the eyes of this unbeliever.' As soon as he raised his head from prostration, he saw that there was a tray containing two pieces of bread and two glasses of water. They ate the food, drank water and resumed their journey.

After travelling for another seven days without food, they stopped somewhere. The monk prostrated and made Du'ā. Suddenly, a tray appeared on which there were four pieces of bread and four glasses of water. Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm Khawāṣ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰى عَلَيْهِ became astonished and intended not to eat that food as it was apparently sent for an unbeliever. The monk said: Yā Sayyidī! Please eat and listen to two glad tidings. The first is that I embrace Islam, he then recited the Kalimah. Secondly, you hold a very high status in the court of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. When I was in prostration, I made the following Du'ā, 'O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! If Muhammad صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰى عَلَيْهِ وَاٰلِهٖ وَسَلَّم is Your true Prophet, bestow upon me two pieces of bread and two glasses of water and if Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm Khawāṣ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰى عَلَيْهِ is Your friend,

please bestow two more pieces of bread and two glasses of water.’ Having finished the Du’ā, when I arose from the prostration, I found this tray of food and drink here. Listening to this, Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm Khawāṣ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ ate the food. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ the new Muslim also gained a high status among the Auliya. (*Kashf-ul-Mahjūb*, pp. 433 to 435)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! Auliya (often) bear hunger for many days. They are blessed with divine help and food is sent for them from Ghayb. By the mercy of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and the blessing of the company of Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm Khawāṣ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ even an unbeliever not only embraced Islam but also attained sainthood. Everyone should endeavour to join the company of the pious and refrain from evil company. A Ḥadīṣ states, ‘A good companion is the one whose sight reminds you of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, whose speech increases your (good) deed and whose deed reminds you of the Hereafter.’ (*Al-Jāmi’-uṣ-Ṣaghīr*, vol. 2, pp. 247, Ḥadīṣ 4063)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 22. Good company, faithful death

Man is influenced by the company that surrounds him. If a sesame seed is placed in the petals of a rose, it acquires the rosy colour and fragrance. Similarly, by the blessings of the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami and the company of the devotees of Rasūl, even a worthless stone turns into a precious sparkling diamond by the mercy of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and His Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and departs from this world in such a glorious way that others develop a desire to emulate and aspire for a similar death instead of remaining alive. Hence, a person from Tando Allah Yar (Sindh, Pakistan) joined Dawat-e-Islami and began to offer Ṣalāh five times a day with the blessing of the company of devotees of Rasūl. In Ramadan, he attended the 10-day Sunnah Inspiring I’tikāf organized by Dawat-e-Islami and memorized some Quranic Sūrahs, Du’ās and Sunnahs.

He also made the intention of growing a fist-length beard, wearing a green turban, attending the weekly Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā' and travelling with Madanī Qāfilaḥs. In short, a Madanī transformation took place in his life. He sincerely repented of his past sins and strived to live according to Sunnah.

One day, unfortunately his clothes caught fire, burning almost eighty percent of his body. Even in this critical condition, he was constantly reciting Ṣalāt-ʿAlan-Nabī and making Ḍikr instead of complaining. He was also reciting the Duʿās and Sūrahs he had memorised during the I'tikāf in the company of the devotees of Rasūl. He kept reciting Duʿās and Quranic Sūrahs for almost 48 hours and, at dawn, during the Azān of Fajr Ṣalāḥ, he passed away reciting the Kalimah لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ مُحَمَّدٌ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ط.

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### 23. Bad company, bad death

Dear Islamic brothers! I presume that the deceased has succeeded. Now listen to a parable of a horrific and frightening doom that highlights the consequences of the prevalent wicked company, non-Islamic environment in homes, watching and listening to movies and songs through T.V, internet, mobiles etc.

The same doctors who treated the fortunate young deceased person remarked, 'Surprisingly, a few days ago a young burnt girl was also brought for treatment in the same ward where the fortunate Islamic brother of Dawat-e-Islami passed away reciting Kalimah. At the time of her death, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forbid, the girl said, 'Let me listen to a song, let me listen to a song, let me watch scenes of dancing, let me watch scenes of dancing.' The unfortunate girl died repeating the same words again and again.' If she was a Muslim, may Almighty Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forgive her!

أَمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

تُوبُوا إِلَى اللَّهِ أَسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ

Dear Islamic brothers! There is no doubt that everyone will die one day. Would that we also pass away reciting the Kalimah and Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī and beholding the Holy Prophet ﷺ Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political movement for the preaching of Quran and Sunnah, is spreading the message of Sunnah throughout the world. For the betterment in the world and the Hereafter, every one should join the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami and make up his mind that ‘I must strive to reform myself and the people of the entire world.’ *إِن يَشَاءِ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*

## 24. Hungry lion

Sayyidunā Dātā Ganj Bakhsh *رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ* has narrated that he *رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ* once asked Sayyidunā Shaykh Aḥmad Ḥammādī Sarkhasī *رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ* the reason of his repentance. He replied, ‘Once I went on a journey from Sarkhas with my camels. During the journey, while I was passing through a jungle, a hungry lion attacked a camel of mine and injured it severely. The camel fell on to the ground, the lion climbed up a high cliff and began to roar. Listening to its roar, many animals gathered. The lion came down from the cliff and tore the injured camel into pieces but did not eat itself and went back on the cliff again. The gathered animals ate the meat and left. Then, the lion approached the remaining carcass to eat, but a lame fox appeared at a distance. The lion immediately left the carcass and went back on the cliff so that the fox could eat. After the fox ate and went, the lion approached and ate a little of the remaining carcass. (Sayyidunā Shaykh Aḥmad *رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ* said) I was watching from a distance what the lion did. Suddenly, the lion turned its face towards me and said clearly, ‘Aḥmad! To sacrifice a morsel is the attribute of dogs, the men walking on the path of truth sacrifice even their lives.’ Impressed by this strange event, I repented of my sins, distanced myself from the world and devoted myself to the remembrance of my Creator *عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.’ (*Kashf-ul-Mahjūb*, pp. 383)

May Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

## Trust of chicken

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see how the hungry lion set an excellent example of bearing hunger by sacrificing its own prey for other animals and gave profound advice that a morsel’s sacrifice is the attribute of dogs, man should sacrifice his life. Yet sadly, the lazy Muslims like us are not expected to sacrifice even one morsel, they seem prepared

to snatch food from other's mouth despite stuffing themselves. At times, people fight and even kill each other just for a morsel of food. Despite having a lot of food, some people cause violence just for a piece of bread. It is said that there are only three such creatures that store food; human beings, ants and rats. Apart from these three, no one else stores food. You may have observed the trust of the chicken. After drinking water, it turns the bowl of water upside down by placing its foot at the corner of the bowl. It believes that Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ who has given water now will give water next time as well.

The pious men of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ possess matchless trust. Trust has also been defined in the following words: 'To have trust in only what Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ gives and become indifferent to what people have.' Those having perfect trust in Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ possess high status in the court of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. (*Risāla-tul-Qushayriyyah*, pp. 169)

## 25. Trusting young man

Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm Khawāṣ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has narrated: Once, on my way to Syria, I came across a pious young man who requested me to let him stay in my company. I told him that I remain hungry. He said that he would also manage to remain hungry, إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. Four consecutive days passed without eating. Thereafter, someone sent us some food which I presented to him for eating. Seeing this, he said that he had sworn not to eat anything that came through someone. Pleased with his reply, I said that he had indeed revealed a very great point. When he heard this, he responded, 'O Ibrāhīm رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ! Do not falsely praise me because Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is fully aware of your trust in Him and your condition.' He further said, 'The least level of trust in Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is that your heart should not think of anyone except Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ in spite of suffering from prolonged starvation.' (*Risāla-tul-Qushayriyyah*, pp. 168)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Save us from the mischief of our Nafs and Satan, and bless us with the gift of hunger and make us Your patient and thankful servants. Amīn!

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 26. Sustenance searches

Sayyidunā Abū Ya'qūb Aqṭa' Baṣrī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has narrated: Once I remained hungry for ten days in Makkaḥ. Weakened by hunger, I went towards the jungle in search of something to eat. On the way, I found an old turnip. I heard as if a voice was saying, 'You remained hungry for ten days and this is what is left for you, an old turnip?' I immediately left it back on the ground and returned to the Masjid-ul-Ḥarām. Meanwhile, a non-Arab approached me and gave me a box saying, 'This box is yours.' I asked him astonishingly as to how the box became mine. He replied, 'We had been travelling by sea for the last ten days; suddenly a huge storm occurred during the voyage, endangering our boat to drown. All of us made the intentions that if Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ saves us from the storm, we will give Ṣadaqaḥ (alms). I also made the intention of giving this box to the person I would first see in Masjid-ul-Ḥarām, and you are the person I have met first.'

(Sayyidunā Abū Ya'qūb رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ goes onto say) When I opened the box, there were some pieces of cake, peeled almonds and sweets in it. I said to myself inwardly, 'My sustenance was coming to me for ten days and I went towards the jungle in its search.' Then, taking a little from the box for myself and returning the rest to the person, I said, 'I have accepted this (gift), now please take the remaining food and give it to your children as a gift from me.' (*Risāla-tul-Qushayriyyah*, pp. 169-170)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

Dear Islamic brothers! How firm is the trust of the pious in Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Despite remaining hungry for ten days, when he finally got something to eat, he took a little and returned the remainder instead of storing it for the next time. After eating a little food, they did not have any concern or worry about the next meal. They firmly believed that Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ would provide sustenance to them for as long as they are alive. This fact has clearly been mentioned in the Holy Quran (Sūrah Ḥūd, verse 6).

وَمَا مِنْ دَابَّةٍ فِي الْأَرْضِ إِلَّا عَلَى اللَّهِ رِزْقُهَا

And there is none walking on earth, but the sustenance of that is on Allah's bounty.

[*Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)*] (Part 12, Sūrah Ḥūd, verse 6)

Dear Islamic brothers! It is also noteworthy that Allah ﷻ has certainly taken up the responsibility for providing sustenance to everyone but He ﷻ has not taken up the responsibility for forgiving everyone. Therefore, how unwise is the Muslim who strives day and night for his sustenance (which has already been promised), but does not make any effort for his forgiveness!

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ ﷻ! The mindset of asking for forgiveness and success in the Hereafter is developed in the Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilaḥs of Dawat-e-Islami.

## 27. An enthusiastic preacher

It is reported that once a 12-day Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilaḥ arrived at Jhelum, Punjab Pakistan. One of the devotees of Rasūl persuaded a young man living in the house opposite the Masjid in which the Madanī Qāfilaḥ stayed to travel with the Madanī Qāfilaḥ. The young man expressed his willingness to join them just for two days and thus he stayed with the Madanī Qāfilaḥ and learnt Sunnah. Due to the blessings of spending two days with the Madanī Qāfilaḥ, he persuaded his entire family to offer Ṣalāḥ regularly. As he was an influential member of his family, almost everyone started offering Ṣalāḥ. He also went to the house of his uncle and invited him towards righteousness. He also encouraged his family to throw the T.V. away from the house due to its evils. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ ﷻ The T.V. was thrown out with mutual consent of his family. The next day, while ironing his clothes, he got an electric shock, which resulted in his sudden demise. His family members remarked that they clearly heard him recite the Kalimah لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ مُحَمَّدٌ رَّسُولُ اللَّهِ at the time of his death.

## 28. Eggs and bread

Sayyidunā Abū Turāb Nakhshabī رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated: Once, my Nafs desired to eat eggs with bread during a journey. I reached a village where a person suddenly grabbed hold of me and started saying loudly. ‘This person is also one of the thieves.’ A crowd gathered around me and hit me seventy lashes assuming that I was an accomplice of the thieves. Then, a person from among the crowd recognised me and shouted, ‘This person cannot be a thief, he is Abū Turāb Nakhshabī رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ.’ Seeing this, people apologized



to me and one of them took me to his house where he served me with eggs and bread. I said to my Nafs, ‘After receiving seventy lashes, your desire has been fulfilled, now eat eggs and bread.’ (*Risāla-tul-Qushayriyyah*, pp. 144)

May Allah ﷺ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 29. White cup

Dear Islamic brothers! The Auliya of Allah ﷺ have their own unique ways. They are saved from subservience to their Nafs. The aforementioned saint Sayyidunā Abū Turāb رَحِمَهُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ was indeed a saint who possesses saintly miracle<sup>1</sup>. Once while he رَحِمَهُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ was on his way to Madīnah, a disciple complained of thirst in a very desolate and barren area during the journey. He رَحِمَهُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ immediately struck the ground with his foot and a spring gushed forth with sweet water. Seeing this saintly miracle, another disciple expressed his desire to drink water with a cup. He رَحِمَهُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ again struck the ground with his hand and a white cup appeared. Shaykh Abul ‘Abbās رَحِمَهُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ, the narrator of this amazing incident, has stated that this miraculous cup remained in their possession during the entire journey till they reached Makkah. (*Taḥkīrāt-tul-Auliya*, vol. 1, pp. 264)

May Allah ﷺ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

**Satanic deception:** Why was this saint given such a major punishment on desiring to eat eggs and bread, whereas it is not a sin to eat them?

**Cure for Satanic deception:** Actually, in this manner, the Auliya of Allah ﷺ are not only trained and tested, but their status is also enhanced. Common Muslims are also sometimes tested with tribulations and sicknesses despite apparently not doing anything wrong. In this manner, their sins are erased and their spiritual status is raised. The great Prophets عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَام were also tested. Who can forget the grave test that befell the martyrs of Karbalā? The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ himself also faced trials and tribulations.

<sup>1</sup> Saintly miracle means Karāmah.

## Trials equivalent to status

Sayyidunā Sa'd رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ was once asked about the people who are afflicted with the most difficult trials and tests. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ replied, 'The first among them are the Prophets, then those who have high status after them, then those who have high status after them.' In other words, a person faces trial and tribulation according to the level of his Īmān (faith). If he is steadfast in religion, he faces severe trial and tribulation. If he is weak in religion, he is treated with ease. This process continues until he walks on earth (in such a state) that all of his sins are forgiven. (*Jāmi' Tirmizī, vol. 4, pp. 170, Ḥadīṣ 2406*)

Anyway, all this depends upon the will of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. The pious remain pleased with Allah's will and if difficulties ever befall them, they gain reward by having patience. Listen to another faith-refreshing parable with regard to remaining happy at the time of troubles and illnesses.

## 30. Happiness in fever

One day, the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, 'Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ erases the sins of a Muslim due to the trouble which befalls his body.' Hearing this, Sayyidunā Ubay Bin Ka'b رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ made the following Du'a, 'O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Until my death, I ask You for such fever which does not prevent me from offering Ṣalāh, fasting, Hajj, 'Umrah and fighting in Your cause.' His Du'a was accepted. The narrator stated that Sayyidunā Ubay Bin Ka'b رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ had fever all the time until he passed away. Even in this feverish state, he used to come to the Masjid, fast, perform Hajj and 'Umrah and take part in battles. (*Kanz-ul-'Ummāl, vol. 3, pp. 299, Ḥadīṣ 8633*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Excellence of fever

Dear Islamic brothers! How can the excellence of fever be expressed in words! Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that once while talking about fever in

the presence of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, someone spoke ill of it. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, ‘Do not speak ill of fever because it cleanses the Muslim of sins as fire removes rust from iron.’ (*Sunan Ibn Mājah*, vol. 4, pp. 104, Ḥadīṣ 3469)

### 31. Fine of eating lentils

Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm Bin Shaybān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ السَّمَاءِ has narrated: I have not spent any night for rest under a roof for forty years. I had a strong desire to eat lentils to my full stomach. Once, in Syria, someone gave me a plate of cooked lentils which I ate. Having eaten it, I passed by a shop where I saw some bottles hanging on a rack. Assuming that the bottles contained vinegar, I looked at them closely. Someone told me that there was wine in the bottles. Pointing towards some jars, he further said that there was wine in those jars as well. Infuriated, I brought out the wine jars from the shop and began to overturn them on the street. The shop owner thought that I was an officer of the government, thus he was afraid. He stood and watched silently. When he got to know about me, he took me to the governor of Egypt and Syria, Ibn-e-Ṭūlūn. I was hit 200 lashes and was jailed for a long time. Luckily, my respected teacher and spiritual guide, Sayyidunā Abū ‘Abdullāh Maghribī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى arrived in the town. He asked me, ‘What crime did you commit?’ I replied that I had eaten a plate of lentils and, as a fine, I was hit 200 lashes in addition to imprisonment. Hearing this, my respected teacher replied, ‘You were punished only slightly.’ I also told him about the incident of wine-jars. He interceded and got me released. (*Risāla-tul-Qushayriyyah*, pp. 153)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! The Auliya of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ always refrain from following their Nafs. If they ever fulfil the demand of their Nafs, they face severe hardships, and in this way, their spiritual status is enhanced. These are private matters between them and their Creator.

### 32. Fish bone

Sayyidunā Abul Khayr ‘Asqalānī قُدِّسَ سِرُّهُ الرَّبَّانِي had the desire to eat fish from many years. Finally, he managed to have fish with Ḥalāl means. As soon as he stretched out his hand

to begin eating, a piece of fish bone pricked his finger. The wound went severely septic and his hand had to be amputated. He then beseeched in the court of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, ‘O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! This is the state of the person who desired to consume a Ḥalāl thing and stretched out his hand towards it. What will be the condition of the person who desires a Ḥarām thing and stretches out his hand towards it?’ (*Risāla-tul-Qushayriyyah*, pp. 142)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

Dear Islamic brothers! The Madanī mindset of the saints is extraordinary. Even after going through pain and trials, they still manage to pick the positives and adopt humility in the court of their Creator. It is our positive opinion that the pricking of fish bone was a means of further increasing (the spiritual) rank of Sayyidunā Abul Khayr ‘Asqalānī قُدَّيسِ سَيِّدُهُ الرَّبَّانِي. Sometimes, the bone pricks people in the throat while eating fish. If this happens, one should have patience because when a Muslim experiences difficulty, either his sins are removed or his spiritual status is enhanced.

### Reward of thorn-pricking

Sayyidunā Abū Sa’id Khudrī and Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا have narrated that the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘No sadness, difficulty, anxiety, pain, injury, sorrow or even the pricking of a thorn reaches a Muslim, but Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ erases the sin of that Muslim (due to these difficulties).’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī*, vol. 7, pp. 3, Ḥadīṣ 5641-5642)

### Wisdom of difficulties

The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘If a high status is predestined for a person in the knowledge of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, but the person is unable to acquire that status by his deeds, so Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ makes that person suffer financial, physical or family difficulty. He عَزَّوَجَلَّ then blesses that person with patience and makes him reach that high status which was predestined for him in the divine knowledge.’ (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd*, pp. 123, Ḥadīṣ 3090)

Woh̄ ‘ishq-e-ḥaqīqī kī lazzāt nah̄īn pā saktā

Jo ranj-o-muṣībat say dauchār nah̄īn hōtā

*He cannot taste the true love and devotion  
Who does not face adversity and harsh condition*

### 33. Carrot and honey

Our saints رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى used to oppose their Nafs strongly. Sayyidunā Sarī Saqaṭī رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, ‘My Nafs has been urging me that I eat a single carrot dipped in honey (if not more) for the past 30 or 40 years, but I have not fulfilled its desire, اَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.’ (*Risāla-tul-Qushayriyyah*, pp. 153)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

### 34. He spat out fig

Sayyidunā Ja’far Bin Naṣīr عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَدِيرِ has narrated: Once Sayyidunā Shaykh Junayd Baghdādī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْهَارِي gave me a dinar to purchase some figs. I brought some figs from the market. At the time of Iftār, he placed a fig in his mouth but then immediately spat it out. He then began to weep and instructed that the figs be taken away. When he was asked as to why he did so, he replied, ‘A voice came from my conscience, ‘Are you not ashamed of fulfilling the desire you had already forgone for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.’ (*Risāla-tul-Qushayriyyah*, pp. 154)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

A wise man has rightly said, ‘One should not give his rein of control to his desire because it will lead him to darkness.’ (*ibid*, pp. 154)

### 35. Confectioner fed them

Shaykh-ul-Muḥaqqiqīn, Khātim-ul-Muḥaddiṣīn, Shaykh ‘Abdul Ḥaq Muḥaddiṣ Dihlvi عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي has narrated, ‘My spiritual master and guide, Shaykh ‘Abdul Waḥhāb Muttaqī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي once stayed in a Masjid along with one of his friends for worship during the period of famine. They had already decided not to speak to each other. They also decided neither to ask anyone for food nor eat anything with their own hands. Twenty days passed without eating. On the twenty first day, a confectioner entered the Masjid and placed some food in between both of them and left. As they had already decided not to eat anything with their own hands, they did not eat at all. On the twenty-second day, the confectioner did the same and left. Again, both the saints did not even

touch the food. On the twenty-third day, the confectioner brought food and fed them with his own hands.’ (*Al-Akhhār-ul-Akhyār ma’ Maktūbāt*, pp. 278)

May Allah ﷺ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### 36. Leftover bones

Dear Islamic brothers! Sayyidunā Shaykh ‘Abdul Waḥhāb Muttaqī Qādirī Shāzli عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى was a great saint. He عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى would often remain hungry. Once, while discussing the wisdom of hunger, asceticism and avoidance of asking anyone for anything, he stated, ‘There was a time when I used to pick up the left over bones thrown from the shops of butchers and the dry stalk of barley which people threw away on the farms. I would wash and boil them in a cauldron and survive on a bowl of this soup. When people came to know of this state of mine, they started bringing different types of (delicious) foods for me. In order to avoid such gifts, I decided to leave that place and never stayed anywhere for more than three days.’ (*Al-Akhhār-ul-Akhyār ma’ Maktūbāt*, pp. 277)

May Allah ﷺ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### 37. Fear before eating

Sayyidunā Waḥb Bin Ward عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى used to eat only one flatbread after remaining hungry for two or three consecutive days. Before eating, he used to supplicate to Almighty Allah ﷺ in the following manner, ‘O Allah ﷺ! You are aware that I am not strong enough to worship You without eating; I am fearful of weakness and grief. O Allah ﷺ! If there is something unlawful or Ḥarām in this bread, do not punish me if it enters my stomach unknowingly.’ After making this Du’ā, he would soak the bread in water and then eat it. (*Minḥāj-ul-‘Ābidīn*, pp. 98)

May Allah ﷺ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

## We should weep after eating

Dear Islamic brothers! We should be alarmed that we eat virtually anything that comes to our hand without considering (its permissibility). We should fear the accountability of the Hereafter.

Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْوَالِي has stated in *Ihyā-ul-'Ulūm*, ‘The one who weeps after eating and the one who plays and enjoys after eating cannot be equal.’ (*Ihyā-ul-'Ulūm*, vol. 2, pp. 8) He عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has further stated, ‘One should repent and express sadness in case of eating doubtful food so that his tears and sadness can put off the fire of Hell which he might face due to eating the doubtful food.’ The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has also stated, ‘The meat nurtured with Ḥarām, fire (of Hell) is more entitled to it.’ (*Shu'ab-ul-Īmān*, vol. 5, pp. 56, Ḥadīṣ 5761)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### 38. Piece of dry bread

Sayyidunā Junayd Baghdādī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْوَالِي has narrated: Sayyidunā Ḥārīṣ Bin Asad Muḥāsibī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ walked past my house. He عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ appeared to be hungry so I requested, ‘My dear uncle, please come and eat something.’ He عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ came to our house but there was nothing for eating except some wedding food, which our neighbours had sent. I offered the same food to him. He عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ took a morsel, placed it into his mouth and kept moving it in his mouth without swallowing. Instead of eating the morsel, he عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ went to the porch and spat it out. Then, he عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ left. When I came across him after some days, I asked him about the food I gave him. He عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ replied, ‘I was certainly hungry and wanted to eat the food you offered so that I could please you, but there is a promise between me and Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ that no doubtful food would go down my throat and it is the reason why I could not swallow it.’ I told him that the food had come from my neighbour’s house on a wedding occasion. I then asked him to come to my house so that I could serve him again. When he عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ entered, I served a piece of dry bread which he consumed. He عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ then said, ‘You should present this type of food to the mystic saints.’ (*Risāla-tul-Qushayriyyah*, pp. 429-430)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

### 39. His vein would pulsate

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see that our saints would never consume any doubtful food despite experiencing extreme hunger? Allah ﷺ had especial mercy on Sayyidunā Ḥārīš Muḥāsibī رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ, as Sayyidunā Abū ‘Alī Daqāq عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الرَّزَاقِي has narrated that whenever Sayyidunā Ḥārīš Muḥāsibī رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ used to stretch out his hand towards any doubtful food, a vein in his finger would start to pulsate. He would immediately refrain from eating that food. (*ibid*, pp. 429)

Similarly, many other saints are also reported to have the saintly miracle of becoming aware of doubtful and Ḥarām food in advance.

May Allah ﷺ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### 40. Worshipper and pomegranate

It is reported that a worshipper used to live on a mountain. In the vicinity was a pomegranate tree on which three pomegranates grew every day. He would eat them and continue his worship. Allah ﷺ willed to test the worshipper. One day, the pomegranates did not grow but the worshipper remained patient. The same thing happened the next two days. Worried and weakened by hunger, he descended down from the mountain. A house of a non-Muslim lied beside the mountain. The worshipper approached the non-Muslim and begged him for some food. The non-Muslim gave him 4 pieces of bread. (As the worshipper left), the dog of the non-Muslim began to bark at him. The worshipper gave one piece to the dog. After eating it, the dog pursued and barked again. He gave another piece of bread but the dog was still barking. Eventually, he gave all four pieces of bread but the dog did not become silent. Enraged, he said to the dog, ‘O despicable and greedy dog! You have no shame, I have begged your master for food which I have given to you but you still do not leave me.’ The dog replied, ‘I am not more shameless than you! Allah ﷺ bestowed upon you a nice sustenance for many years without any struggle, when He ﷺ tested you a little you became so worried that you went to His enemy’s house to beg.’ (*Aḥsan-ul-Wi’ā*, pp. 144)



Dear Islamic brothers! We have learnt from the foregoing parable that if Allah ﷻ, who bestows upon us innumerable bounties, ever tests us, we should be patient instead of complaining. The following parable would further clarify this point.

#### 41. Maḥmūd, Ayāz and slice of cucumber

It is reported that once a person gifted a cucumber to Sultan Maḥmūd Ghaznawī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْقَوِي, a renowned devotee of Rasūl. The sultan accepted the gift and gave the person a reward. He then cut off a slice and handed it to his beloved slave Ayāz who consumed the slice relishing its taste. Then, Sultan Maḥmūd cut another slice, this time for himself. As soon as he put it into his own mouth, he spat it out instantly, as it was too bitter. Astonished at Ayāz, he asked, ‘Ayāz! How did you eat such a bitter thing? Even your facial expression did not reveal any sign of displeasure.’ Ayāz replied, ‘Respected Sultan! There is no doubt that the piece of cucumber was extremely bitter. When I placed it in my mouth, my wisdom asked me to spit it out but my love told me, ‘O Ayāz, beware! This is the same hand which gives you sweet things to eat every day. If it gives you something bitter to eat only one day, it does not matter. To spit it out is contrary to the etiquette of love. Therefore, following the command of love, I consumed the bitter slice of cucumber.’ (Rahbar-e-Zindagi, pp. 167)

May Allah ﷻ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

Dear Islamic brothers! Being a Muslim, we all should have the same frame of mind. If Allah ﷻ, who has bestowed upon us countless favours, ever tests us with troubles and trials, we should accept them happily. The great is not the one who is loyal only when his object of devotion shows affection for him, but the one who is loyal even when he is ignored by the one he has affection for.

*Woh 'ishq-e-ḥaqīqī kī lazzāt nahīn pā saktā*

*Jo ranj-o-muṣībat say dauchār nahīn hōtā*

*He cannot taste the true love and devotion  
Who does not face adversity and harsh condition*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 42. Non-Muslim monk embraces Islam

Making individual effort, a saint once presented Islam to a non-Muslim monk. After a lengthy debate and argument, the monk replied, ‘It was a miracle of Sayyidunā Prophet ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام that he would not eat anything for forty consecutive days. This act can only be performed by a Prophet and a Ṣiddīq.’ The saint رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ replied, ‘If I remain hungry for fifty consecutive days, would you embrace Islam giving up your religion and realize that Islam is the true religion and that you are following falsehood?’ The non-Muslim replied ‘Yes.’ Therefore, the saint رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ stayed with him for fifty consecutive days without consuming anything. He رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ then stayed hungry for another ten days. Having seen this saintly miracle, the monk embraced Islam forthwith. (*Ihyā-ul-‘Ulūm, vol. 3, pp. 98*)

Dear Islamic brothers! No one should misunderstand this parable. It must not be assumed that the saint surpassed Sayyidunā Prophet ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَام in status. It is a fundamental Islamic belief that no saint can ever surpass the status of a Prophet عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام. The one believing that a saint is greater than a Holy Prophet عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام immediately becomes a Kāfir (unbeliever). The monk was under the impression that after Sayyidunā Prophet ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَام, no devotee of Prophet Muhammad صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ could stay hungry for forty days. The saint cleared the misconception of the monk by showing the saintly miracle of staying hungry for 40 days, making it clear that staying hungry for 40 days is not the unique attribute of Sayyidunā Prophet ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام, and the devotees of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ can remain alive despite staying hungry for 60 days.

## 43. Rice and fish

It is reported that a saint رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ from Basra refrained from eating fish, rice and bread for 20 years despite the strong desire of his Nafs. After his death, someone saw him in a dream and asked as to how Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ treated him. He replied, ‘Words cannot express the bounties Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has bestowed upon me. First, I was given fish, rice and bread and was told to eat as much as I wished.’ (*Ihyā-ul-‘Ulūm, vol. 3, pp. 103*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see how great the status of those who do not follow their Nafs is? Congratulations to those fortunate people who succeed in bearing hunger,

avoiding worldly joys and thus opposing their Nafs just for the pleasure of Allah ﷺ! After death, they will be blessed with superb bounties in Paradise. Allah ﷺ says in Sūrah Al-Ḥāqqah, verse 24:

كُلُوا وَاشْرَبُوا هَنِيئًا بِمَا أَسْلَفْتُمْ فِي الْأَيَّامِ الْخَالِيَةِ ﴿٢٤﴾

Eat and drink with relish, recompense for that you sent forth in the days gone by.

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 29, Sūrah Al-Ḥāqqah, verse 24)*

#### 44. Beneficial to one's heart

Sayyidunā Shaykh Abū Sulaymān Dārānī رحمه الله تعالى has said, 'To refrain from any desire of Nafs is more beneficial to the heart than a year's fasting and staying up at night (in worship).' (*Ihyā-ul-'Ulūm, vol. 3, pp. 103*)

May Allah ﷺ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

#### 45. Valīmah in Paradise

Hujjat-ul-Islam, Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī رحمه الله تعالى has stated, 'The saints walking on the path of the Hereafter would avoid the fulfilment of their desires because if a person eats different delicious things to satisfy his desires, his Nafs becomes arrogant and his heart becomes hard. Further, he becomes so interested in the delicious worldly things that the love of worldly joys permanently stays in his heart and he forgets that he will have to stand before his Creator, Allah ﷺ. The world is like Paradise and death is like a prison for such a person. On the contrary, the one who treats his Nafs strictly and deprives it of worldly pleasures; the world becomes like a prison for him, he feels uncomfortable in the world and his Nafs likes to get free from the imprisonment of life by leaving the world through death.' Referring to the same point, Sayyidunā Yaḥyā Mu'āz Rāzī رحمه الله تعالى has stated, 'O the Ṣiddīqīn! In order to eat Valīmah (wedding-feast) in Paradise, keep yourself hungry because the desire for food intensifies as much as the Nafs remains hungry.'

In other words, when a person is extremely hungry, he really feels the joy of eating. This is the same thing experienced by every fasting person. Therefore, remain as hungry as possible in the world so that you can enjoy the delicious food of Paradise. (*ibid*, pp. 99)

May Allah ﷺ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

#### 46. Dough that dried in sunlight

Sayyidunā ‘Utba-tul-Ghulām عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ رَبِّ الْآلَامِ used to knead dough and let it dry in the sunlight. After this, he عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى would eat it. He عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى then used to say, ‘One should survive on a mere piece of bread and a little salt so that he could enjoy fried roasted meat and delicious food on the Day of Judgement.’ (*Ihyā-ul-‘Ulūm*, vol. 3, pp. 100)

May Allah ﷺ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

#### 47. He did not drink milk for forty years

Sayyidunā Mālik Bin Dīnār عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْعَقَّارِ did not drink milk for forty years despite the desire of his Nafs. Once, someone gave him dates as a gift which he immediately gave to his students and said, ‘You people eat, I have not even tasted dates for forty years.’ (*ibid*, pp. 101)

May Allah ﷺ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

#### 48. Meat and bread

Sayyidunā ‘Utba-tul-Ghulām عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ رَبِّ الْآلَامِ refrained from eating meat for 7 years. One day, he purchased some bread and meat. After roasting the meat, he عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى placed it on the bread. Meanwhile, an orphan came. He عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى gave the bread and meat to the orphan and began to weep reciting the eighth verse of Sūrah Ad-Dahr:

وَيُطْعَمُونَ الطَّعَامَ عَلَى حُبِّهِ مِسْكِينًا وَيَتِيمًا وَأَسِيرًا ﴿٨﴾

And they feed, for love of Him, the indigent, the orphan and the prisoner.

[*Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)*] (Part 29, Sūrah Ad-Dahr, verse 8)

Since then, Sayyidunā ‘Utba-tul-Ghulām عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ رَبِّ الْأَنْبِيَاءِ did not even taste roasted meat and bread. (*ibid*, pp. 211)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

#### 49. Frightening thunderstorm

Sayyidunā ‘Utba-tul-Ghulām عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ رَبِّ الْأَنْبِيَاءِ has stated: My Nafs had the desire of consuming dates from many years. One day, I purchased some dates for Iftār. Suddenly, a severe thunderstorm occurred, darkening the sky and frightening the people. Looking at this, I said to myself, ‘This is your fault because you have obeyed your Nafs purchasing these dates and people are facing this storm because of your sins.’ I then made the promise that I would not even taste these dates.’ (*ibid*, pp. 210)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! It was the humility of this great saint that he considered himself responsible for the horrific thunderstorm. In essence, troubles do not befall due to saints, instead, they are removed due to their blessings. May be an earthquake was about to occur and it may have changed into a mere thunderstorm because of his presence. It is stated that mercy descends at the time of the mentioning of the pious. (*Kashf-ul-Khifā*, vol. 2, pp. 91, *Hadīṣ 1772*) When divine grace descends at the mentioning of the pious, then what will be the magnitude of divine grace on the place where they are physically present!

#### 50. Green bowl

Sayyidunā Shafiq Bin Ibrāhīm عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has narrated: I once met Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm Bin Adhām عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ in Makkah near the birth place of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. He was weeping while sitting on the roadside. I sat next to him and then asked, ‘O Abū Ishāq رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ! (This was his Kunyah), why are you weeping?’

At first, he did not tell me the reason, but when I insisted, he replied, ‘O Shafiq! Please keep my secret.’ I assured him that I would not disclose his secret, so he رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ said, ‘My Nafs had a strong desire for Sikbāj (meat with vinegar and fragrant spices) for thirty years but I kept preventing my Nafs from consuming it. Last night, I had a dream in which I saw a young man who had a green bowl of aromatic Sikbāj. Plucking up the courage, I moved away from him but he forwarded the bowl towards me and said, ‘O Ibrāhīm, eat.’ I replied, ‘I will not eat because I have already left it for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.’ He said, ‘It is Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ who has granted you this gift, please eat.’ I had no answer and began to weep. He insisted, ‘May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ shower mercy upon you, (eat).’ I then told him, ‘We have been instructed not to put anything into our stomach until we are absolutely sure that the thing is Ḥalāl.’

The young man said, ‘Eat, may Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ grant you peace! I was given this food and told ‘O Khiḍr! Take this food to Ibrāhīm Bin Adḥam رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ and feed him. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ had mercy on him for having persistent patience by preventing his Nafs from Sikbāj.’ O Ibrāhīm رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ, I have heard the angels say, ‘If a person does not accept the thing offered to him, he will not be given that thing even when he asks for it.’ I (Ibrāhīm Bin Adḥam رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ) said, ‘If it is so, I am prepared for it due to my promise with Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.’ (I will not eat it). I turned back to return. Meanwhile, giving him something, another young man said, ‘O Khiḍr! Feed him with your own hand.’ Therefore, Khiḍr began to feed me and then my eyes opened. When I woke up, the taste of the food was still in my mouth. Sayyidunā Shafiq رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has narrated, ‘Having heard about this dream, I kissed his hand with love and respect.’ (*Iḥyā-ul-‘Ulūm, vol. 3, pp. 100-101*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Leaving this world with Īmān!

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see how Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm Bin Adḥam رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ used to oppose his Nafs. He رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ refrained from eating Sikbāj for thirty years. By the grace of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Sayyidunā Khiḍr عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام came to feed him with his own hands. Sayyidunā Khiḍr عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام is a Holy Prophet who is still physically alive in the world.

Here is a Madanī pearl about the blessings of Sayyidunā Khidr عليه السلام. In *Tafsīr Ṣāwī*, it is stated that whoever remembers the full name of Sayyidunā Khidr عليه السلام along with his father-name, title and Kunyah, he will leave this world in the state of Īmān. His full name along with father-name, title and Kunyah is ‘Abul ‘Abbās Balyā Bin Malkān Al-Khidr (أَبُو الْعَبَّاسِ بَلْيَا بْنِ مَلْكَانَ الْخِضْرِ).’ (*Tafsīr Ṣāwī*, vol. 2, pp. 1207)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوْا عَلَيَّ الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ

### 51. He used to speak to his Nafs

The blessed son of Imām A’zam Abū Ḥanīfah رحمته الله تعالى عليه, Sayyidunā Ḥammād رحمته الله تعالى عليه has narrated: I once went to the house of Sayyidunā Dāwūd Ṭāī رحمته الله تعالى عليه, I heard a voice from inside the house, ‘O Nafs! You desired carrot, I fed it to you. Now you desire for dates. By Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I will never feed you dates.’ Saying Salām when I entered, I saw him alone. (In other words, the great Shaykh was addressing his Nafs). (*ibid*, pp. 101)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوْا عَلَيَّ الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ

### 52. He vowed not to eat vegetable

Sayyidunā Mālik Bin Ḍaygham عليه رحمه الله الأكرم has stated, ‘Once I saw a vegetable while passing through a market in Basra. My Nafs demanded me to eat the vegetable that night. I swore not to eat that vegetable for forty nights.’ (*ibid*, pp. 101)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

صَلُّوْا عَلَيَّ الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 أَمَا بَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ ط

## Excellence of Ramadan

---

No matter how lazy Satan tries to make you feel, please read this chapter (every year) from beginning to end. *إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, You will see its blessings for yourself.

### Excellence of Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ

The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind *صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ* has said, ‘Indeed, he who recites Ṣalāt (Durūd) upon me the most, will be the closest to me on the Day of Judgement.’ (*Jāmi’ Tirmidzī, vol. 2, pp. 27, Ḥadīṣ 484*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! It is a great bounty of Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* that He *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* has granted us a tremendous gift in the form of Ramadan, whose every moment is full of mercy. The reward of good deeds is multiplied many times in this month. The reward of a Nafl act is equivalent to that of a Farḍ one, while the reward of a Farḍ act is multiplied 70 times. In this month, even the sleep of a fasting person is considered an act of worship. The divine ‘Arsh-holding angels say ‘Āmīn’ for the Du‘ā of the fasting people. According to a Ḥadīṣ, the fish in the seas ask for forgiveness until Iftār for the one who fasts in Ramadan. (*Attarḡhīb Wattarḡhīb, vol. 2, pp. 55, Ḥadīṣ 6*)

### Door of worship

Fast is a hidden form of worship; no one can come to know about your fast until you tell it to others. Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* likes hidden worship more. A blessed Ḥadīṣ says, ‘Fasting is the door of worship.’ (*Al-Jāmi’-uṣ-Ṣaghīr, pp. 146, Ḥadīṣ 2415*)



## Revelation of the Quran

Ramadan is a blessed and sacred month in which Allah ﷻ revealed the Holy Quran. He ﷻ mentions the revelation of the Holy Quran and Ramadan in these words:

شَهْرُ رَمَضَانَ الَّذِي أُنزِلَ فِيهِ الْقُرْآنُ هُدًى لِّلنَّاسِ وَبَيِّنَاتٍ مِّنَ الْهُدَىٰ وَالْفُرْقَانِ ۗ فَمَنْ شَهِدَ  
مِّنْكُمْ الشَّهْرَ فَلْيَصُمْهُ ۗ وَمَنْ كَانَ مَرِيضًا أَوْ عَلَىٰ سَفَرٍ فَعِدَّةٌ مِّنْ أَيَّامٍ أُخَرَ ۗ يُرِيدُ اللَّهُ بِكُمُ الْيُسْرَ  
وَلَا يُرِيدُ بِكُمُ الْعُسْرَ ۗ وَلِتُكْمِلُوا الْعِدَّةَ وَلِتُكَبِّرُوا اللَّهَ عَلَىٰ مَا هَدَاكُمْ وَلَعَلَّكُمْ تَشْكُرُونَ ﴿١٨٥﴾

The month of Ramadan in which was sent down the Quran - the guidance for mankind, the direction and the clear criteria (to judge between right and wrong). So whoever among you finds this month, must fast for the (whole) month; and whoever is sick or on a journey, may fast the same number in other days. Allah ﷻ desires ease for you and does not desire hardship for you so that you complete the count (of fasts), and glorify Allah's greatness for having guided you, and so that you may be grateful.

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 2, Sūrah Al-Baqarah, verse 185)

## Definition of Ramadan

Regarding the first part of this verse (شَهْرُ رَمَضَانَ الَّذِي), a renowned exegetist of the Quran, Mufti Ahmad Yār Khān عليه رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَأَنِ has stated in 'Tafsīr-e-Na'imī', 'Like 'رَحْمَن' (Raḥmān), Ramadan is probably one of the names of Allah ﷻ because He ﷻ is worshipped the whole day and night in this month. Therefore, it is called Ramadan i.e., 'The Month of Allah ﷻ.' As a Masjid or the Holy Ka'bah is referred to the house of Allah ﷻ because it is the place where Allah ﷻ is worshipped, similarly, Ramadan is the month of Allah ﷻ because everyone is occupied with fulfilling the commandments of Allah ﷻ in this month. Obviously, the fast and the Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāh are forms of worship but when a Muslim fasts, his Ḥalāl job or business is also considered worship. The word رَمَضَانَ (Ramadan) is derived either from the word 'رَمَضَاءُ' (Ramḍāun) or from the word رَمَضَ (Ramḍ). The word رَمَضَاءُ implies the autumn rain which washes the earth and

produces a good spring harvest. Since this month also washes the dirt and dust of sins from the heart, making the crops of virtuous deeds blossoming, it is called Ramadan for this reason.

For a good harvest, rain is needed everyday in the first month of the rainy season, four times in the second month and once in the last month. The last rain prepares the crops for harvest. In the like manner, a Muslim does virtuous acts for eleven months and then the fasts of Ramadan prepare the crops of virtues. The word ‘رَمَضٌ’ (Ramḍ) implies heat or burning. As the Muslims endure the burning of thirst and hunger in Ramadan or as this month burns their sins, it is called Ramadan. (In *Kanz-ul-Ummāl*, page 217, volume 8 there is a narration reported by Sayyidunā Anas رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘This month is called Ramadan because it burns sins.’)

### Reasons for names of months

Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَأَنِ has stated, ‘Some exegetists رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ have said that different names were given to different months in relation to their seasons. (For instance) the month that fell in summer was called Ramadan, the one in spring was called Rabī’-ul-Awwal and the one that fell in water-freezing winter was called Jumād al Aūlā.

In Islam there is always a wonderful reason for a name, and the name is given in relation to the attributes of the thing. This is not found in other terms. We see an ignorant person named ‘Muhammad Fāzil’ (learned) and a coward is called ‘Shayr Bahādur’ (a brave lion) and an ugly man is called ‘Yūsuf Khān’ but there is no such defect in Islam. Ramadan is a combination of virtues and excellence, which is why it is called Ramadan.’

(*Tafsīr-e-Na’īmī*, vol. 2, pp. 205)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Palace with portal of gold

Sayyidunā Abū Sa’īd Khudrī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘On the first night of Ramadan, the portals of the skies and Paradise are opened which remain open until the last night (of the month). So if anyone offers Ṣalāh in any

night of this month, Allah ﷺ will reward him with 1,500 virtues for every Sajdah (prostration) and make a palace of red rubies for him that will have 60,000 gates. The gates will have hinges of gold that will be embroidered with red rubies. Thus, the one who fasts on the first day of Ramadan will be forgiven for his sins until the last day of the month and 70,000 angels will ask for his forgiveness from morning till evening. Each time he prostrates during the day or at night, he will be granted a tree in Heaven and each tree is so huge that a horse rider can ride under its shadow for 500 years.' (*Shu'ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 314, Ḥadīṣ 3635*)

سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Dear Islamic brothers! What an enormous favour our Ḥannān and Mannān Allah ﷺ has bestowed upon us by granting us this blessed month for the sake of His Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! It is the month in which all the portals of Heaven are opened and the reward for good deeds is greatly increased. According to the foregoing Ḥadīṣ, the one who offers Ṣalāh in any of the nights of Ramadan will be granted the reward of 1,500 good deeds for every Sajdah he performs. Further, there will be a magnificent Heavenly palace as well. This blessed Ḥadīṣ also contains glad tidings that 70,000 angels make Du'ā for the forgiveness of the fasting Muslims from morning till evening.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! اَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ The mindset of attaining the blessings of Ramadan is developed by adopting the company of devotees of Rasūl who are associated with Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political religious movement of the Quran and Sunnah. Otherwise, bad company leads many people to committing sins even in this auspicious month. Let me tell you about a singer who was at one time drowning in the ocean of sins but was rescued by the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami.

### I was a singer

An Islamic brother of Orangi Town (Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi) has stated: Unfortunately, I was a singer. I was ruining my life in musical concerts. I was so heedless that I neither offered Ṣalāh nor felt guilty about my sins.

Fortunately, making individual effort, a responsible Islamic brother convinced me to attend the 3 day Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā' held in 1424 A.H., 2003 in Şahrā-e-Madīnah near the Toll Plaza, Super Highway, Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi. On the last day, we all attended a very passionate and heart-rending Du'ā that made me feel guilty about my evil deeds. I could not control my emotions and burst into tears, which softened my heart.

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I joined Dawat-e-Islami, repented of attending musical concerts and began to travel with Madanī Qāfilāhs. On 25<sup>th</sup> December 2004, as I was about to leave home to travel with a Madanī Qāfilāh, I received a phone call from my younger sister who was very sad. She gave me the news of her new born blind baby girl and told me that doctors remarked that her baby would never be able to see. As she was talking, she could not hold herself back and began to cry. I encouraged her by saying that I would pray for her baby in the Madanī Qāfilāh, إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

During the Madanī Qāfilāh, I made supplications myself and asked Rasūl's devotees of the Madanī Qāfilāh to pray as well. It was my second day back from the Madanī Qāfilāh, I received another phone call from my sister but this time she sounded extremely happy. She told me that her baby Maḥak had got her eyesight, الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Amazed, the doctors remarked they don't know as to how it happened because they didn't have any cure for it. الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! At present, I am blessed with the opportunity to carry out the Madanī activities of Dawat-e-Islami as a member of the 'Alāqāi Mushāwarat in Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi.

*Āfataun say na ḍar, rakḥ karam per naẓar*

*Rawshan ānkhayn milayn, Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*Āp ko doctor, nay gaw māyūs kar*

*Bḥī diyā mat ḍarayn, Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*Don't be scared of adversity, keep gaze on divine bounty*

*Eyesight will be regained, travel with Madanī Qāfilāh*

*Even if the doctor has disappointed you*

*Don't give up hope, travel with Madanī Qāfilāh*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see how great the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami is? Many people who were previously wicked and impious are now leading their lives following the Sunnah of Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ owing to the blessing of joining the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. The aforementioned incident also highlights the significance of travelling with Madanī Qāfilaḥs. As the troubles and problems of some people are solved due to travelling in Madanī Qāfilaḥs, the troubles and difficulties of the afterlife will also be relieved due to the intercession of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ، صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.

### Five special blessings

Sayyidunā Jābir Bin ‘Abdullāh رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘In Ramadan, my Ummaḥ has been gifted five such things which were not given to any other Prophet عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام before me:

1. On the first night of Ramadan, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ showers special mercy upon them and the one upon whom Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ showers special mercy will never be punished.
2. In the evening, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ likes the smell emanating from their mouths (due to hunger) more than even musk.
3. Angels pray for their forgiveness every night and day.
4. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ orders Heaven to be adorned for His (righteous) people and says, ‘Soon they will get rid of the grief of the world and find solace in My house and My bounties.’
5. On the last night of Ramadan, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forgives them all.’

Standing up, a person asked, ‘Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! Is that Layla-tul-Qadr?’ He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ replied, ‘No. Do you not see that a labourer is given his wage when he finishes his job?’ (*Attarghīb Wattarḥīb, vol. 2, pp. 56, Ḥadīṣ 7*)

## Compensation for minor sins

Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘The five daily Ṣalāh and Ṣalāt-ul-Jumu’ah compensate for sins till the next Friday, and Ramadan compensates for sins until the next Ramadan, provided that the major sins are avoided.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim*, pp. 144, *Ḥadīṣ 233*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Method of repentance

سُبْحَانَ اللهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Ramadan is such a blessed month in which rain of mercy showers upon us and it is a means of our minor sins being forgiven. Major sins are forgiven by repentance. The way to repent is to mention the sin one has committed and then feel resentment for it in one’s heart and firmly vow not to commit it again. Let us say, for instance, that someone lied. He should say, ‘Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I repent of the lie I have told and I will not tell lies again.’ Whilst repenting, he must despise the act of lying and be sincere when he says the words ‘I will not tell lies again’ otherwise his repentance will not be valid. If the right of another person was violated, then it is necessary to seek forgiveness from him in addition to repentance.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ  
تُوبُوا إِلَى اللهِ أَسْتَغْفِرُ الله  
صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! Books of Aḥādīṣ are full of the virtues of Ramadan. There are so many bounties and blessings in Ramadan that our Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ even said, ‘If my Ummah had known what Ramadan is, they would wish if only Ramadan had remained the whole year.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Ibn Khuzaymah*, vol. 3, pp. 190, *Ḥadīṣ 1886*)

## Heart-warming saying of the Holy Prophet ﷺ

Sayyidunā Salmān Fārsī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that on the last day of Sha'bān, the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah, the Owner of Jannah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, 'O people! An auspicious and blessed month has approached you. In this month, there is a night that is better than a thousand months. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has made it Farḍ to fast in this sacred month. To offer (Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāh) in its nights is Sunnah. If you do a good deed in this month, it will be equivalent to carrying out a Farḍ act in any other month and if you perform a Farḍ act in this month, it will be equivalent to carrying out 70 Farḍ acts in any other month. This is the month of patience whose reward is Heaven. This is the month of sympathy, and the believer's sustenance is increased in this month.

In this month, the one who serves a fasting person with something to do Ifṭār, will be forgiven for his sins and his neck will be freed from the fire of Hell, and he will be rewarded the same as the one who fasted, without any reduction in the reward of the fasting person.' The companions asked humbly, 'Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! Not all of us possess enough money (to present a meal to the fasting person) for Ifṭār.' He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ replied, 'Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will give this reward to the one who offers a sip of milk, a date or a sip of water to the fasting person, and the one who serves the fasting person with a meal so that his stomach is full will be given water from my pond (Kawṣar) such that he will never feel thirsty and will enter Heaven.

The first ten days of this month are mercy, the middle ten days are forgiveness and its last ten days are freedom from the fire of Hell. One who treats his slave leniently in this month (by not burdening him with heavy duties) will be forgiven and freed from the fire of Hell. In this month, there are four things which you should do in abundance, two of them will earn the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ for you, and you cannot do without the other two. The two which will earn you the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ are:

1. To testify that there is none worthy of worship other than Allah.
2. To ask for forgiveness.

The two which you cannot do without are:

1. To ask Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ for Heaven.
2. To seek refuge of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ from Hell.' (*Ṣaḥīḥ Ibn Khuzaymah*, vol. 3, pp. 1887)

Dear Islamic brothers! This Ḥadīṣ describes the mercy, blessings and glory of Ramadan in great detail. In this month, we must make special efforts to please Allah ﷻ by reciting the blessed Kalimah as many times as possible and by repenting in abundance. We must not neglect asking Allah ﷻ for entrance into Heaven and protection from Hell. These are the two things we must persistently ask for.

### Four names of Ramadan

ﷻ! How blessed Ramadan is! A renowned exegetist of the Quran, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَأَانِ has stated in the exegesis of the Quran *Tafsīr-e-Na'imī*, 'There are four names of this sacred month:

1. Ramadan
2. The month of patience
3. The month of sympathy
4. The month of increased sustenance.'

Elaborating the foregoing names, he عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَأَانِ has further stated, 'Fast is patience whose reward is Allah ﷻ. As fasts are observed in this month it is called the month of patience. Sympathy means 'treating others well.' This month is called the month of sympathy because the reward for behaving well (and sympathising) with the Muslims, especially relatives, is increased. In this month sustenance is increased and even the poor enjoy the bounties of Allah ﷻ; therefore, it is called the month of increased sustenance.'

*(Tafsīr-e-Na'imī, vol. 2, pp. 208)*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Thirteen Madanī pearls

(These Madanī pearls are extracted from *Tafsīr-e-Na'imī*, volume 2).

1. The blessed Ka'bah calls the Muslims towards it and distributes its bounties but this month comes to us and distributes blessings. It is as if the Ka'bah is a well and Ramadan is a river or the former is a river and the latter is rain.



2. In every month there are specific dates and timings for worship. For example, Hajj is performed in some particular days of Eid-ul-Aḏḥā. Similarly, the 10<sup>th</sup> date of Muḥarram is the greatest in the whole month; but in Ramadan, specific worships are carried out in every moment of every day. Fasting, doing Iftār, waiting for Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāḥ, offering Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāḥ, sleeping or resting so that one can get up for Saḥarī and eating Saḥarī are all worships. In other words, every moment manifests the glory of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.
3. Ramadan is (like) a furnace. As a furnace polishes dirty iron and shapes the polished iron into a device that can be fitted into a machine and as a furnace shapes gold into jewellery and makes it fit to wear, similarly, Ramadan purifies sinners and elevates the ranks of virtuous people.
4. In Ramadan, the reward of a Nafl deed is equivalent to a Farḍ one and the reward of Farḍ deed is increased seventy times.
5. Some scholars have said that if someone dies in the month of Ramadan, he will not be questioned in his grave.
6. Layla-tul-Qadr is also in this blessed month. The verse mentioned earlier says that the Holy Quran was revealed in Ramadan and in another verse Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ says:

إِنَّا أَنْزَلْنَاهُ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْقَدْرِ

Undoubtedly, We sent it down in Layla-tul-Qadr (the blessed and valuable night).

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)]*

It becomes clear by the combination of both the verses that Layla-tul-Qadr is in Ramadan and it is most probably the 27<sup>th</sup> night, because there are nine letters in the Arabic words لَيْلَةُ الْقَدْرِ (Layla-tul-Qadr) and these words appear three times in this Sūrah (nine multiplied by three is twenty seven), therefore it may well be the 27<sup>th</sup> night.

7. In Ramadan, Satan is held in captivity and the gates of Hell are closed. Heaven is adorned and its gates are opened. This is why fewer sins are committed and more

virtuous acts are carried out in these days. Even those who commit sins in this month, do so due to their Nafs or the evil temptations from their accompanying devils.

8. There will be no accountability of what is eaten or drunk in Ramadan.
9. On the Day of Judgement, Ramadan and the Holy Quran will intercede for the fasting person. Ramadan will say, 'Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I prevented him from eating and drinking during the day' and the Holy Quran will say, 'Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I prevented him from sleeping at night by making him recite me and offer his Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāh.'
10. In Ramadan, the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah, the Owner of Jannah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would free every slave and give charity in abundance. In Ramadan, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ also frees people from the fire of Hell. Therefore, we should strive to perform virtuous deeds and avoid sins in Ramadan.
11. Ramadan is the only month whose excellence is mentioned in the Holy Quran by name. No other month is mentioned in the Quran by name, nor such virtues of any other month were described. Sayyidatunā Maryam رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا is the only woman whose name is mentioned in the Quran, and Sayyidunā Zayd Ibn Ḥārīshāh رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ is the only companion whose name is mentioned in the Quran. This proves the greatness of the three.
12. In Ramadan, prayers are answered at the time of Iftār and Saḥarī. This privilege has not been given to any other month.
13. There are five letters in the Arabic word رَمَضَانَ (Ramadan) ر, م, ض, ا and ن. The ر in رَمَضَانَ refers to the Raḥmat (mercy) of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, م refers to the Maḥabbat (love) of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, ض refers to the Ḍamān (guarantee) from Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, ا refers to the Amān (protection) granted by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and ن refers to the Nūr of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

There are five special worships in Ramadan. Fasting, Tarāwīḥ, recitation of the Holy Quran, I'tikāf, and worship at Layla-tul-Qadr. So anyone who sincerely performs these five forms of worship will deserve the aforementioned five favours.

## Heaven is adorned

Dear Islamic brothers! Heaven is adorned the whole year to welcome the month of Ramadan. Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Umar رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has narrated that the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Indeed, Heaven is adorned for Ramadan from the beginning of the year to the end.’ He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has further stated, ‘On the first day of Ramadan, a breeze blows beneath heavenly trees, delighting the big eyed maidens of Heaven. The maidens say, ‘Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ make such servants of Yours our husbands who would feast their eyes on us, and we would feast our eyes on them.’ (Shu’ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 312, Ḥadīṣ 3633)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Words cannot express the glory of Heaven! May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forgive us without holding us accountable and make us neighbours of His Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ in Jannat-ul-Firdaus!

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Dawat-e-Islami is a global & non-political religious movement of the Muslims possessing correct Islamic beliefs. Here is a Madanī glimpse of the blessings bestowed upon those associated with this movement:

## Neighbourhood of the Beloved Prophet ﷺ

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Numerous Jāmi’āt (Islamic universities) under the name of Jāmi’a-tul-Madīnah have been established by Dawat-e-Islami to teach Dars-e-Nizāmī free of cost to Islamic brothers as well as Islamic sisters.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! In 1427 A.H., about 160 students from these Jāmi’āt travelled in the path of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ for 12 months. Initially they enrolled in the Madanī Qāfilaḥ Course, during which their morale was boosted, and 77 students presented themselves for Madanī Qāfilaḥs for the rest of their lives. Further, the zeal of the students received another tremendous boost when a devotee of Rasūl was blessed with the vision of the Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ in a dream. The petal-like lips of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ began to move, and the following words were uttered, ‘All those who have presented

themselves for the Madanī Qāfilāhs for their entire lives will be with me in Heaven.’ The devotee who dreamt regretted not to have attained this privilege. The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ, the Owner of Jannaḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ became aware of that devotee’s inner feelings and said, ‘If you also want to be amongst them, present yourself (for Madanī Qāfilāḥ) for your whole life.’

Congratulations to devotees of Rasūl on receiving this tremendous news! There is a very strong hope that those fortunate people for whom the news was given will die in the state of Īmān إِنَّ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, and for the sake of the Noble Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ they will be blessed with his neighbourhood in Jannat-ul-Firdaus.

However, remember that the dream of an ordinary person is not a proof by Sharī’ah, so we cannot declare with certainty that a certain individual will enter Heaven simply on the basis of a dream.

*Izn say Tayray sar-e-Hashr kahayn kash! Huḍūr*

*Sāth ‘Aḥḥār ko Jannat mayn rakhūn gā Yā Rab*

*If only the Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would say on Day of Judgement  
I’ll keep ‘Aḥḥār with me in Paradise with Divine Commandment*

## Sixty thousand forgiven every night

Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāḥ Ibn Masūd رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘At every night of Ramadan, an announcement is made in the skies till dawn, ‘O seeker of goodness! Complete (i.e. keep worshipping Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ) and rejoice, and O evil one! Give up your evil and take some lesson. Is there any seeker of forgiveness, his desire will be fulfilled? Is there anyone repenting, his repentance will be accepted? Is there anyone making Du’ā, his Du’ā will be accepted? Is there anyone who seeks anything, he will be given what he wishes for?’ Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ frees sixty thousand sinners from Hell each evening of Ramadan at the time of sunset, and on the day of Eid He عَزَّوَجَلَّ forgives as many people as the total number of those freed throughout the month.’ (Ad-Dur-rul-Manšūr, vol. 1, pp. 146)

O lovers of Madīnah! The arrival of Ramadan is an enormous favour bestowed upon us. The doors of mercy are opened by the grace of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and innumerable people are

forgiven. If only we sinners be given the letter of our salvation from Hell by the hands of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ for the sake of Ramadan! Imām-e-Ahl-e-Sunnat رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has made the following plea in the court of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.

*Tamannā ḥay farmāiye rawz-e-Maḥshar*

*Yeh̄ tayrī rihāī kī chit̄hī milī ḥay*

*I desire being told by the Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ on resurrection*

*Here is the letter of your salvation and absolution*

## One million sinners freed from Hell every day

Whilst mentioning the favours, bounties, mercy and forgiveness from Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, one day the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, ‘On the first night of Ramadan, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ sees His creation with mercy, and if Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ sees any of His servants with mercy He عَزَّوَجَلَّ will not punish that servant. He عَزَّوَجَلَّ frees one million (sinners) from Hell every day, and on the 29<sup>th</sup> night He عَزَّوَجَلَّ sets free as many as were freed throughout the month. On the night of Eid-ul-Fiṭr, the angels rejoice and Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ reveals the specific attribute of His Nūr and says to them, ‘O group of angels! What is the reward for a labourer that has completed his work?’ They reply that he be given his complete recompense. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ then says, ‘Be witness that I have forgiven each one of them.’

*(Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl, vol. 8, pp. 219, Ḥadīṣ 23702)*

## Forgiveness of one million in every moment of Friday

Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Abbās رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘In Ramadan, every day at the time of sunset, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ frees one million such sinners from Hell for whom Hell had become Wājib due to their sins, and in every moment of Friday (in Ramadan), He عَزَّوَجَلَّ frees one million such sinners from Hell who had deserved damnation.’ *(Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl, vol. 8, pp. 223, Ḥadīṣ 23716)*

Dear Islamic brothers! The foregoing Ḥadīṣ contains a blessed account of great bounties and rewards from Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. مُسِيحِينَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. Every day in Ramadan one million sinners that had deserved Hell are forgiven, and one million sinners are set free from the punishment of Hell in every single moment of Friday, and then on the last night of

Ramadan alone, sinners are freed equal to the total number of the people freed from the punishment of fire throughout the month.

May Allah ﷺ also include us in those fortunate forgiven ones!

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Immense goodness

Amīr-ul-Mūminīn, Sayyidunā ‘Umar Fārūq رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ would say, ‘We welcome the month that purifies us. The whole Ramadan contains goodness; whether it is the fasting of the day or Ṣalāh of the night. Spending (money etc.) in this month is like spending in Jihad.’

*(Tanbīh-ul-Ghāfilīn, pp. 176)*

### Spend more

Sayyidunā Ḍamurah رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Spend more (money etc.) on your family in Ramadan because spending in Ramadan is like spending in the path of Allah ﷺ.’

*(Al-Jāmi’-uṣ-Ṣaghīr, pp. 162, Ḥadīṣ 2716)*

### Big eyed maidens

Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Abbās رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘On the first day of Ramadan a breeze called Maṣīrah blows beneath the divine ‘Arsh, swaying the leaves of heavenly trees and making such an extremely pleasant sound that no one had heard before. On hearing this sound, big eyed maidens appear, they stand on top of the high heavenly palaces and say, ‘Is there anyone to ask for our hand in marriage?’ Then they ask (Sayyidunā) Riḍwān عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام, ‘What night is this?’ (Sayyidunā) Riḍwān عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام recites Talbiyah (i.e. Labbayk) and says, ‘It is the first night of Ramadan, the portals of Heaven have been opened for the fasting (Muslims) of the Ummaḥ of Muhammad صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.’ *(Attarḥīb Wattarḥīb, vol. 2, pp. 60, Ḥadīṣ 23)*

## Two types of darkness removed

It is narrated that Allah ﷺ said to Sayyidunā Mūsā Kalīmullāh (عَلَى نَبِيِّنَا وَعَلَيْهِ الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ), ‘I have bestowed two types of Nūr upon the Ummah of Muhammad صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ to protect them from two types of darkness.’

Sayyidunā Mūsā Kalīmullāh ﷺ humbly asked, ‘Yā Allah ﷺ! What are those two types of Nūr?’ Allah ﷺ said, ‘The Nūr of Ramadan and that of the Quran.’ Sayyidunā Mūsā Kalīmullāh ﷺ further asked, ‘What are two types of darkness?’ Allah ﷺ said, ‘The darkness of grave and that of the Judgement Day.’ (*Durra-tun-Nāsihūn*, pp. 9)

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see how Allah ﷺ is merciful to those who spend Ramadan worshipping wholeheartedly. There is a description of huge mercy and blessings of Ramadan in the previous two narrations. One can earn the pleasure of Allah ﷺ and the eternal rewards of Heaven by fasting in Ramadan.

Further, the second narration describes two types of Nūr and darkness. The existence of light is essential for the removal of darkness. What a great favour our Allah ﷺ has bestowed upon us by giving us the light of Ramadan and the Quran to remove the darkness of grave and the Judgement Day.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

## Fast and the Holy Quran will intercede

Fasts and the Holy Quran will intercede for the Muslims on the Day of Judgement. The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind ﷺ has stated, ‘The fast and the Holy Quran will intercede for people on the Day of Judgement. The fast will say, ‘O Merciful Allah ﷺ! I prevented him from eating and satisfying his desires during the day, accept my intercession in his favour.’ The Holy Quran will say, ‘I prevented him from sleeping at night, accept my intercession for him.’ Their intercessions will be accepted.’ (*Musnad Imām Aḥmad*, vol. 2, pp. 586, *Hadīth* 6637)

## Reason for forgiveness

Amīr-ul-Mūminīn, Sayyidunā ‘Alī كَرَّمَ اللهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيمَ has said, ‘If Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ had intended to punish the Ummah of Muhammad صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ He عَزَّوَجَلَّ would never have bestowed upon them Ramadan and Sūrah Al-Ikhlāṣ.’ (*Nuzḥa-tul-Majālis, vol. 1, pp. 216*)

## Reward of hundred thousand Ramadan

Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Abbās رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has narrated that the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘The one who spends Ramadan in Makka-tul-Mukarramah, keeps fasts and offers Ṣalāh at night as much as possible, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will reward him equivalent to one hundred thousand Ramadan spent elsewhere. He عَزَّوَجَلَّ will give him the reward of freeing a slave every day and every night each as well as the reward of providing a horse for Jihad every day. He عَزَّوَجَلَّ will also give him the reward of a good deed each day and each night.’ (*Sunan Ibn Mājah, vol. 3, pp. 523, Ḥadīṣ 3117*)

## Eid in Madīnah!

Dear Islamic brothers! Makka-tul-Mukarramah is the sacred city where the Beloved and Blessed Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ was born. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has showered great blessings for the sake of His Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. If a devotee of Rasūl spends Ramadan in Makka-tul-Mukarramah, keeps fasts over there and offers as many Nawāfil Ṣalāh as possible, he will be rewarded equivalent to one hundred thousand Ramadan spent elsewhere, in addition to the reward of setting a slave free every day and every night and that of a good deed each day and night.

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ bless us all with the privilege of spending the blessed month of Ramadan in Makka-tul-Mukarramah and worshipping as much as possible, and then, as soon as Ramadan ends, may we get to the sacred tomb of the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ to celebrate Eid, crying and begging him for our ‘Eid presents’ and may we receive our Eid presents from his blessed hands! All this is possible by the mercy of the Blessed Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.



## The Holy Prophet ﷺ would worship devotedly

Dear Islamic brothers! We should worship Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ abundantly in Ramadan and do every such act that earns us the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and His Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. If anyone is not forgiven even in this merciful month, when will he be forgiven then? The Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would devote himself to worship as soon as Ramadan arrived.

Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah Ṣiddīqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has said, ‘In Ramadan, the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah, the Owner of Jannah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would devote himself to the worship of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and did not use to come to his blessed bed the whole month.’

*(Ad-Dur-rul-Manšūr, vol. 1, pp. 449)*

## The Holy Prophet ﷺ would make Du’ā abundantly

She رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has further said, ‘In Ramadan, the colour of the blessed face of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would change. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would offer Ṣalāh abundantly, make Du’ā in an extremely humble manner and remain overtaken by divine fear.’

*(Shu’ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 310, Ḥadīṣ 3625)*

## The Holy Prophet ﷺ would donate abundantly

Dear Islamic brothers! In this month, donating money abundantly is also a Sunnah. Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Abbās رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has said, ‘In Ramadan the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would set free every prisoner and give something to every such person who asked for.’

*(Ad-Dur-rul-Manšūr, vol. 1, pp. 449)*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Most generous

Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Abbās رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has stated, ‘The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ is the most generous of all people and his ocean of generosity would turn turbulent the most in the moments of Ramadan when the honourable Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام visited him.

Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام would come every night and they both would recite the Holy Quran. Rasūlullāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would demonstrate more generosity than even a fast blowing wind.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 1, pp. 9, Ḥadīṣ 6*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Thousand times more reward

Dear Islamic brothers! The reward of good deeds is multiplied several times in Ramadan, so one should perform as many virtuous deeds as possible. Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm Nakh’ī رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, ‘One day’s fast in Ramadan is greater than a thousand fasts (in any other month), making Tasbīḥ (i.e. saying سُبْحَانَ اللهِ) once in Ramadan is better than saying it a thousand times in any other month and offering one Rak’at of Ṣalāḥ in Ramadan is greater than offering a thousand Rak’at in any other month.’ (*Ad-Dur-rul-Manṣūr, vol. 1, pp. 454*)

### Excellence of Zikr in Ramadan

Amīr-ul-Mūminīn, Sayyidunā ‘Umar Fārūq رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘The one who remembers Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ in Ramadan will be forgiven, and the one who asks Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ for anything in this month will not be deprived.’ (*Shu’ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 311, Ḥadīṣ 3627*)

### Sunnāh-Inspiring Ijtimā’ and Zikr of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ

Dear Islamic brothers! How fortunate are the people who attend Sunnāh-Inspiring Ijtimā’at and ask Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ for success in the world as well as in the Hereafter. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! The Sunnāh-Inspiring Ijtimā’ of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political movement for the propagation of the Quran and Sunnāh, consists of Zikr from beginning to end because Tilāwaḥ, Na’at, Sunnāh-Inspiring speech, Du’ā and Ṣalāt-o-Salām are all different forms of Zikr of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. Here is a blessing of an Ijtimā’ of Dawat-e-Islami.

## Birth of son after six daughters

An Islamic brother of Markaz-ul-Auliya (Lahore) gave the following account: Probably, in 2003, an Islamic brother invited me to attend Dawat-e-Islami's 3-day Sunnah-Inspiring global Ijtimā' held in (Şahrā-e-Madīnah, Madīna-tul-Auliya, Multan, Pakistan). I told him that I was the father of six girls and that my wife was expecting another baby, I asked him to make Du'ā for a baby boy this time.

Adopting an extraordinary manner of individual effort, the Islamic brother said, 'سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Then you definitely need to attend the 3-day Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā'. In terms of the number of attendees, this is the biggest Ijtimā' of the devotees of Rasūl after Hajj. Attend it and make Du'ā, innumerable pious Islamic brothers attend the Ijtimā', your Du'ā may be accepted due to the blessing of their presence.' His words touched my heart and I decided to attend the Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā'. Words cannot express the faith-refreshing atmosphere I felt there. I felt such spiritual peace for the first time in my life.

أَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! A few days later, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ blessed me with a baby boy, as beautiful as the moon. My family members were also overjoyed. أَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I joined the Madanī movement of Dawat-e-Islami. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ granted me another baby boy. أَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! At present, I am making efforts as the responsible for Madanī Qāfilah of Dawat-e-Islami in my locality.

Dear Islamic brothers! It is not surprising that mercy is showered on the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami and other Sunnah-Inspiring gatherings because there are probably numerous Auliya رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى amongst these devotees of Rasūl.

A'lā Ḥaḍrat رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has said, 'There are great blessings in congregations and the Du'ā made in the gathering of Muslims is more likely to be accepted. Scholars have said, 'Wherever forty pious Muslims gather, there will certainly be one Walī of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ amongst them.' (*Fatāwā Razawiyyah (Jadīd)*, vol. 24, pp. 184) (*Taysīr Sharḥ Jāmi' Şaghūr*, vol. 1, pp. 312, *Hadīṣ 714*)

Even if your Du'ā is not accepted apparently, you must still avoid uttering words of complaint. Indeed, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ knows what is best for us. We must be grateful to Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ at all times. If He عَزَّوَجَلَّ gives you a boy, thank Him, if He عَزَّوَجَلَّ gives you a girl, thank Him, if He عَزَّوَجَلَّ gives you both, thank Him, and if He عَزَّوَجَلَّ doesn't give you

either, still thank Him in all circumstances and situations. Allah ﷻ says in verses 49 and 50 of part 25:

لِلَّهِ مُلْكُ السَّمٰوٰتِ وَالْاَرْضِ ۗ يَخْلُقُ مَا يَشَآءُ ۗ يَهَبُ لِمَن يَشَآءُ اِنَاثًا وَيَهَبُ لِمَن يَشَآءُ الذُّكُوْرَ ﴿٤٩﴾  
 اَوْ يَزُوْجُهُمْ ذُكْرًا وَّ اِنَاثًا وَّ يَجْعَلُ مَن يَشَآءُ عَقِيْمًا ۗ اِنَّهٗ عَلِيْمٌ قَدِيْرٌ ﴿٥٠﴾

For Allah ﷻ is the Kingdom of the heavens and the earth, He ﷻ creates whatever He ﷻ likes. He ﷻ bestows daughters on whoever He ﷻ likes and He ﷻ bestows sons on whoever He ﷻ likes. Or He ﷻ couples both, the sons and the daughters, and He ﷻ makes whoever He ﷻ likes barren. Undoubtedly, He ﷻ is all knowing, the omnipotent.

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 25, Ash-Shūrā, verses 49, 50)

‘Allāmah Maulānā Sayyid Muhammad Na’imuddīn Murādābādī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْهَآوِي has stated, ‘Allah ﷻ is omnipotent and He ﷻ distributes His bounties as He ﷻ likes. This was the case with the honourable Prophets عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَام as well. Sayyidunā Lūṭ عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام and Sayyidunā Shu’ayb عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام had only daughters, no sons. Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام had only sons and no daughters, and the Noble Prophet Muhammad صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰى عَلَيْهِ وَاٰلِهٖ وَسَلَّمَ had four sons and four daughters while Sayyidunā Yaḥyā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام and Sayyidunā ‘Isā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام did not have any children.’ (Khazāin-ul-‘Irfān, pp. 777)

## Devotee of Ramadan

There was a man whose name was Muhammad. He would not offer his Ṣalāh all year round, but in the blessed month of Ramadan he used to wear clean and pure clothes and offer all five daily Ṣalāh. He would also make up for his missed Ṣalāh. People asked him as to why he does so, he replied, ‘This is a month of mercy, blessings, repentance and forgiveness, maybe because of this, Allah ﷻ forgives me.’ After his demise, someone saw him in a dream and asked: مَا فَعَلَ اللّٰهُ بِكَ؟ ‘How has Allah ﷻ treated you?’ He replied, ‘Allah ﷻ has forgiven me for honouring the blessed month of Ramadan.’ (Durra-tun-Nāṣiḥīn, pp. 8)

May Allah ﷻ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

صَلُّوْا عَلٰى الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰى عَلٰى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is Carefree

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see how immensely Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is merciful to those who honour the month of Ramadan (by worshipping and avoiding sins), and how He عَزَّوَجَلَّ forgave the man who disobeyed Him throughout the year but worshipped Him only in Ramadan. It is important that no one should misunderstand this parable. No one should be under the impression that (Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forbid) it is now allowed to miss Ṣalāh throughout the year, and keep fast and offer Ṣalāh only in Ramadan and then walk straight into the Heaven.

Dear Islamic brothers! Forgiveness and punishment all depend upon the will of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. He is Carefree. If He عَزَّوَجَلَّ wants He عَزَّوَجَلَّ can be pleased with a Muslim for the smallest of virtues due to His mercy; and if He عَزَّوَجَلَّ wants He عَزَّوَجَلَّ can punish anyone despite great virtuous deeds, for the smallest of sins, due to His justice. It is stated in Sūrah Al-Baqarah, verse 284:

فَيَغْفِرُ لِمَن يَشَاءُ وَيُعَذِّبُ مَن يَشَاءُ ط

He عَزَّوَجَلَّ forgives whoever He عَزَّوَجَلَّ wants and punishes whoever He عَزَّوَجَلَّ wants.

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 3, Sūrah Al-Baqarah, verse 284)

*Tū bay-ḥisāb bakhsh kay ḥayn bay-shumār jurm*

*Daytā hūn wāsītah Tujḥay Shāh-e-Hijāz kā*

*Forgive me without accountability as I have countless sins*

*For the sake of Your Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ who is Hijāz king*

## Three are concealed in three

Dear Islamic brothers! We should neither miss any virtuous deed nor commit any sin no matter how minor it seems to be because we don't know which deed will please Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and which sin will bring about His displeasure. The caliph of A'lā Ḥaḍrat, Sayyidunā Abū Yūsuf Muhammad Sharif Muḥaddīṣ Kotlavī رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has narrated: 'Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has concealed three things in three other things:

1. His pleasure in His obedience
2. His displeasure in His disobedience
3. His Auliya among His servants.'

He رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has further stated, ‘Therefore, we should do each and every good deed because we do not know which deed would please Him. Similarly, we should avoid each and every sin because we do not know which sin would displease Him, no matter how minor it seems to be. For example, using someone else’s toothpick (without permission) or using one’s neighbour’s soil without permission, don’t seem to be the matters of concern, but it is possible that the wrath of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ be concealed in them. Therefore, one should take care even in such minor matters.’ (*Akhlāq-us-Ṣāliḥīn*, pp. 56)

### Forgiveness for giving water to dog

O seekers of mercy! If Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ wants to forgive, He عَزَّوَجَلَّ does so even for the smallest of virtuous deeds. There are many narrations in this regard. For example, ‘A woman was forgiven just because she gave water to a thirsty dog.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī*, vol. 2, pp. 409, Ḥadīṡ 3321)

Another Ḥadīṡ of the Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ says that a man removed a tree from the path so that it would not cause difficulty to pedestrians. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ became pleased with him and forgave him. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim*, pp. 1410, Ḥadīṡ 1914)

Another Ḥadīṡ says a man got absolution for being lenient in demanding debt from a debtor. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī*, vol. 2, pp. 12, Ḥadīṡ 2078) The stories of the mercy of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ are too many to be counted.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Deeds leading to relief from torment

Dear Islamic brothers! When Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ showers His mercy on someone, He عَزَّوَجَلَّ accepts even a minor deed and forgives him.

A Ḥadīṡ mentions several different people who were blessed by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and were saved from torment due to certain deeds.

Sayyidunā ‘Abdur Raḥmān Bin Samurāḥ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that once the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ came (to us) and said, ‘Last night I had a dream in which I saw that:

1. The angel of death عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام came to seize a person's soul but his obedience to his parents appeared in front of him and saved him.
2. A man was being punished in his grave but his virtue of performing Wuḍū saved him.
3. A man was surrounded by devils but his act of making the Ḍikr of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ saved him.
4. A man was surrounded by the angels of retribution but his Ṣalāh saved him.
5. A man's tongue was hanging due to thirst, he would approach a pond to drink water but was not permitted to drink, then his fasts arrived and quenched his thirst.
6. A man was trying to get closer to the Prophets عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَام but was not permitted, his Ghushl (ritual bath) arrived and sat him beside me (i.e. next to the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ).
7. A man was frightened due to be surrounded by intense darkness, but his Hajj and 'Umrah came and brought him out of darkness and took him to light.
8. A man wanted to talk to the Muslims but they did not pay him any attention, then his virtue of behaving relatives well asked the Muslims to speak to him, so they began to converse with him.
9. Fire was approaching the face and body of a man who was trying to protect himself by using his arms, but then his charity arrived and served as a shield for him.
10. A man was surrounded by the angels of retribution but his virtue of calling people towards righteousness and preventing them from evil saved him and took him to the angels of mercy.
11. A man was sitting on his knees but there was a veil between him and Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, then his good character arrived and made him meet Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.
12. The book of the deeds of a man was about to be given to his left hand, but then his fear of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ arrived and he was given his book of deeds in his right hand.
13. The weight of a person's good deeds was less (than that of his bad deeds) but his generosity arrived, increasing the weight of his good deeds.

14. A man was standing at the edge of Hell but his fear of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ arrived and saved him.
15. A man fell into Hell but the tears he had shed out of the fear of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ came and saved him.
16. A man was standing on the bridge of *Şirāt* and was shaking like a branch but then his hope that Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will have mercy arrived and saved him, and he passed the bridge.
17. A man was crawling across the bridge of *Şirāt*, but then his recitation of *Şalāt* upon me stood him up and helped him pass it.
18. One of my followers reached the portals of Heaven but they were closed, then his witness ‘*There is none worthy to be worshipped except Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ*’ came and the portals opened, allowing him to enter.

### Excruciating punishment for telling tales

19. The lips of some people were being cut; I asked Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام, ‘Who are these people?’ He replied, ‘They used to tell tales.’

### Horrific punishment for accusing others of sins

20. Some people were hanging by their tongues, I asked Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام as to who they were, he replied, ‘They used to falsely accuse others of committing sins.’  
(*Sharḥ-uş-Şudūr*, pp. 182)

### Don’t miss any good deed

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see! Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ blessed the people who were being punished and set them free by virtue of different deeds such as obedience to parents, Wuḍū, *Şalāh*, fasting, *Ẓikr* of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Hajj, ‘Umrah, behaving relatives well, call to righteousness and prevention from evil, charity, good character, generosity, crying due to fear of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, having hope in Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ etc.



Remember! All these matters depend upon the will of Allah ﷻ. He ﷻ is omnipotent, He ﷻ forgives or punishes whoever He ﷻ wants, and this is His justice. If He ﷻ wants, He ﷻ forgives by virtue of one (little) deed, but if He ﷻ wants, He ﷻ punishes for one (little) sin, and His punishment is very severe.

You have heard about the last two men mentioned in the foregoing Ḥadiṣ. The Holy Prophet ﷺ saw the retribution being given to those who tell tales and falsely accuse people of sins. Therefore, a wise person should not miss even an apparently minor-looking good deed because that good deed might lead to absolution, and he should avoid every type of sin, no matter how minor it seems to be as that sin might lead to punishment.

## 4 STORIES ABOUT SINNERS

### 1. Fire blazed up in grave

Sayyidunā ‘Amr Bin Shuraḥbīl رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, ‘Once a person who was considered very pious passed away. After his burial, the angels of punishment entered his grave and said, ‘We will hit you 100 whips as punishment.’ Frightened, he asked ‘Why will you punish me, I was a righteous person?’ They replied, ‘We will hit you 50 whips’ but he continued to argue with them. At last they decided to hit him only one whip. So they hit him one whip, which filled the entire grave with blazes of fire and burnt him to ashes. When he was revived, he asked shivering with pain, ‘Why was I hit this whip?’ They answered, ‘Once you offered Ṣalāh without Wuḍū, and once an oppressed man came to you for help but you did not help him.’ (*Sharḥ-us-Ṣudūr*, pp. 165)

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see even a pious and righteous person was punished in his grave in case of the displeasure of Allah ﷻ? May Allah ﷻ have mercy on us and forgive us without holding us accountable!

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

### 2. Unjust weighing led to divine wrath

Sayyidunā Ḥarīṣ Muḥāsibī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْقَوِي has stated that there was a person who used to do the work of measuring grain. He left his job and occupied himself with worshipping Allah ﷻ.

When he died some of his close relatives saw him in a dream and asked, ‘مَا فَعَلَ اللَّهُ بِكَ؟’ (How has Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ treated you?) He replied, ‘Due to my carelessness, dust had stuck onto the scale I used to use for weighing grain. I did not use to clean it because of which the amount of grain equal to the weight of the dust would reduce at the time of weighing. I am now being punished for that.’ (*Akhlaq-us-Şāliḥīn*, pp. 56)

### 3. Screams from grave

Similarly, another man who used to weigh food and sell without cleaning his scales was also punished in his grave after his death, and people even heard him screaming from inside his grave. Some pious people رَحِمَهُمُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى pitied him and prayed for his forgiveness, and by the blessing of their prayers he was relieved from his punishment. (*ibid*)

### Where do Ḥarām earnings end up?

There is a lesson in these two admonitory narrations especially for those who weigh things dishonestly. O Muslims! Although, sometimes, an apparent increase takes place in the wealth due to weighing unjustly, no goodness lies in this wealth. At times, these unlawful earnings prove to be a nuisance even in this world. This income may be lost in the form of huge medical fees, expensive medicines, robbery, bribery or theft, and above all, it may well bring about punishment in the Hereafter.

*Karlay taubah̄ Rab kī raḥmat ḥay baṛī*

*Qabr mayn warnah̄ sazā ḥogī kaṛī*

*Repent as the mercy of Allah is immense  
Or else punishment in grave will be intense*

صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ	صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ
أَسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ	تُوبُوا إِلَى اللَّهِ
صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ	صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ

## Two mountains of fire

It is stated in *Rūh-ul-Bayān*, ‘The one weighing unjustly will be thrown into the depths of Hell on the Day of Judgement, and having been made to sit between two mountains of fire, will be commanded to weigh them. When he approaches the mountains, the fire will burn him.’ (*Rūh-ul-Bayān*, vol. 10, pp. 364)

Dear Islamic brothers! Ponder for a moment! The foregoing narration contains the admonition of extremely severe punishment for weighing unjustly for the sake of a few despicable coins in this short-lived life. Today, one cannot bear the heat of the world, how can one bear the scorching heat of two mountains in Hell? For the sake of Allah ﷺ! Avoid greed for wealth, or else unlawful earnings will lead to ruin in the world as well as in the Hereafter.

## 4. Burden of a toothpick

Sayyidunā Wahb Bin Munabbih رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, ‘There was a young Israelite who repented of all previous sins, and spent seventy years worshipping consistently. He would fast during the day and worship at night. He was so pious that he would refrain from resting in any sort of shade and from eating delicious foods.

When he died, some of his close relatives saw him in a dream and asked, ‘مَا فَعَلَ اللهُ بِكَ؟’ (*How has Allah ﷺ treated you?*) He replied, ‘Allah ﷺ held me accountable, and forgave all of my sins, but unfortunately I am still not allowed to enter Heaven because of using a toothpick without its owner’s permission. I had not apologised to its owner.’ (*Tanbīh-ul-Mughtarīn*, pp. 51)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## After all a sin is a sin

Dear Islamic brothers! Tremble with fear! When the wrath of Allah ﷺ intensifies, one can be punished even for such a sin he considers very minor, as mentioned in the previous narration that a righteous man was prevented from entering Heaven simply because he used a splinter as a toothpick without its owner’s permission and died without seeking

forgiveness from the owner. Ponder for a moment! What is the worth of a splinter? These days, people defraud others of millions of dollars and feel no remorse at it.

تُوبُوا إِلَى اللَّهِ      أَسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ

### Delay in paying debt without respite is sin

O Muslims! Tremble with fear! The matter of fulfilling the rights of other people is very crucial. Violating someone's right, abusing him, frightening him by staring at him aggressively, threatening him, hurting his feelings by telling him off or in any other way, not paying his due debt or delaying the payment of his debt without a Shar'i exemption; these are all examples of depriving people of their rights.

Remember! If one owes someone money and is not in a position to pay it in cash but can pay it even by selling his household furniture, he must do so. If one does not pay debt without debtor's permission despite having the means to do so, he will remain a sinner unless he pays the debt. Whether he is awake or asleep, a sin will be recorded (in his book of deeds) for each and every moment. In other words, his meter of sins will continue to tick away. It is the consequence of delaying the payment of debt, what will be the severity of the sin of not paying it at all.

### Burden of three paisas

A'lā Ḥaḍrat, Imām-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat, Maulānā Shāh Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ الرَّحْمَةُ الرَّحِيمُونَ was asked a question about a (supposed) man called Zayd who delayed in paying a debt and made lame excuses without any valid reason. A'lā Ḥaḍrat Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ الرَّحْمَةُ الرَّحِيمُونَ answered: 'Zayd is a sinner, corrupt, an oppressor, a liar and liable for punishment, what else does he want to be called! If he dies without paying the debt he will have to give the creditors his good deeds. He will have to give 700 Ṣalāh with Jam'at for approximately 3 paisas (that he owes). If he runs out of good deeds he will have to carry the burden of their (the creditors) sins and will be thrown into Hell.'

(*Fatāwā Razawīyah (Jadīd)*, vol. 25, pp. 69)

Dear Islamic brothers! It is impossible for the oppressor to attain salvation without satisfying the oppressed one. However, if Allah ﷻ wants He ﷻ will reconcile between the oppressed and the oppressor on the Day of Judgement; otherwise, the oppressed will be given the good deeds of the oppressor. If this does not settle the case either, the sins of the oppressed will be given to the oppressor, and though this oppressor may have left the world as a pious man with heaps of good deeds, on Judgement Day he will be left empty-handed and be thrown into Hell. We seek Allah's refuge.

### Who will be destitute on Judgement Day?

The Holy Prophet ﷺ once asked his companions رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ, 'Do you know as to who a destitute person is?' They replied, 'Yā Rasūlallāh ﷺ the one who does not have wealth is a destitute.' He ﷺ said, 'The destitute in my Ummah is the one who will be brought on the Judgement Day with Ṣalāh, fasts and charity (in his book of deeds) but would have abused and accused someone, he would have taken wealth unlawfully and shed blood (or) beaten someone and as a result of these sins, his good deeds will be taken from him. If he runs out of good deeds and there are still claimants (against him), he would have to take the sins of the oppressed (people) and would resultantly be thrown into Hell.' (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 1394, Ḥadīṣ 2581*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Who is an oppressor?

Remember! It is not only the murderers, robbers and gangsters that are oppressors; in fact, anyone who violates even a minor right of the other person is an oppressor (and the other is the oppressed). For example, unlawfully taking even a single rupee of the other person, unlawfully scolding someone, staring aggressively at someone, teasing him etc. are all the acts of oppression.

If the oppressed also violated the rights of the oppressor, both of them would be oppressors and the oppressed in this case. There will be many such people who will be the 'oppressed' in one case and the 'oppressor' in the other.

Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Anīs رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated that on the Day of Judgement, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will say, ‘No one shall enter Hell or Heaven until he/she is held accountable for the rights of people.’ So if anyone has violated the rights of others he will not enter Hell or Heaven until he compensates for it. (*Akhlāq-uş-Şāliḥīn*, pp. 55)

In order to get detailed information about people’s rights, please read the booklet ‘*Aftermath of Cruelty*’ published by Maktaba-tul-Madīnaḥ. Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ protect Muslims from violating each others’ rights and enable us to apologize and forgive each other for all previous mistakes in this matter!

أَمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Excellence of dying in Ramadan

The fortunate Muslims who die in the blessed month of Ramadan not only remain safe from being questioned and punished in their graves, but also deserve Heaven. The honourable scholars رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ have said, ‘The Muslim who dies in this month will go straight into Paradise; as if the gate of Hell is closed for him.’ (*Anīs-ul-Wā’iẓīn*, pp. 25)

## Glad tidings of Heaven for three people

Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn Mas’ūd رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘If anyone dies at the end of Ramadan he will enter Heaven; if anyone dies at the end of the day of ‘Arafāḥ (9<sup>th</sup> Żul-Ḥijjāḥ) he will enter Heaven too, if anyone dies whilst donating (in the path of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ) he will also enter Heaven.’ (*Hilyat-ul-Auliya*, vol. 5, pp. 26, *Hadīṣ* 6187)

## Reward for fasting until Judgement Day

Mother of the believers, Sayyidatunā ‘Āishāḥ Şiddīqāḥ رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has narrated that the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘If anyone dies in the state of fast, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will bless him with the reward of fasting until the Day of Judgement.’ (*Firdaus - bimā Şaur-ul-Khaṭṭāb*, vol. 3, pp. 504, *Hadīṣ* 5557)

سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! How fortunate the fasting person is! If he dies in the state of fast, he will be granted the reward of fasting till the Day of Judgement. Sayyidunā Anas Bin Mālik رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has said that he heard Rasūlullāh صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ say, ‘Ramadan has come to you, the gates of Heaven are opened and those of Hell are closed, and the devils are held in captivity. The person who finds Ramadan but is not forgiven is a deprived one, because if he is not forgiven even in Ramadan, when will he be forgiven then?’ (*Majma’-uz-Zawāid*, vol. 3, pp. 345, *Hadīṣ* 4788)

### Portals of Heaven are opened

Dear Islamic brothers! In Ramadan the gates of mercy and Heaven are opened, those of Hell are closed and the devils are chained. Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would say to his companions رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ, ‘The month of Ramadan has arrived; it is a very blessed month. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has commanded you to fast in it. In this month, the gates of the skies are opened and those of Hell are closed. Satans are kept in chains. In this month there is a blessed night called Layla-tul-Qadr which is greater than a thousand months. The person who is deprived of its blessings is (completely) deprived.’ (*Sunan Nasāī*, vol. 4, pp. 129)

### Devils tied in chains

Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘In Ramadan the gates of the skies are opened.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī*, vol. 1, pp. 626, *Hadīṣ* 1899)

Another narration says that the gates of Paradise are opened and those of Hell are closed (and) the devils are kept in chains. Another narration says that the gates of mercy are opened. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim*, pp. 543, *Hadīṣ* 1079)

### Why are sins committed despite Satan being in chains?

A renowned exegetist of the Quran Shaykh Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَأَن has stated, ‘In Ramadan, the gates of the skies are opened, through which special bounties of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ descend upon the earth. The gates of the Heaven are also opened by which

the maidens of Heaven become aware that Ramadan has arrived in the world, and so they pray for the people of the world.

Further, it is also said that no one is punished in his grave in Ramadan. It implies that the gates of Hell are closed in Ramadan, due to which the heat of Hell does not reach the graves of sinners and even unbelievers. Satan, along with his offspring, is chained. If anyone commits sins in this month he does so due to the evil of his Nafs, not because of Satan.’

*(Mirāt-ul-Manājih, vol. 3, pp. 133)*

### Sins are reduced to some extent

Dear Islamic brothers! It is generally observed that the Muslims get more interested in worship in Ramadan compared to other months. It becomes easier to perform righteous deeds and a reduction in sins takes place, though to some extent.

### As soon as Satan is released

As soon as Ramadan ends and Satan is released, it seems as if a storm of sins has occurred. Too many sins are committed on Eid day that even the cinemas that are not filled the whole year round become full on Eid day. Fairs that are not seen all year round are held on Eid. It seems Satan is extremely annoyed as a result of being held in captivity a whole month and wants to take revenge within the day of Eid. All amusement parks fill with men and immodest women, theatres are always packed out on Eid, new films and dramas are released just for Eid, and hence countless Muslims become toys in the hands of Satan. However, there are some fortunate Muslims who are not heedless of Allah ﷻ and turn down the misleading invitation of Satan.

### Mercy on fire worshipper

There was a fire worshipper who lived in Bukhara. One day he was walking through a Muslim marketplace along with his son. His son began to eat something publicly. Seeing his son eating, he slapped him and scolded him saying, ‘Aren’t you ashamed of eating in the Muslims’ market in Ramadan?’ His son replied, ‘(But) Father, you also eat in Ramadan, don’t you?’ The father replied, ‘I don’t eat in front of the Muslims, I eat at home where they can’t see me, I don’t desecrate this holy month.’



After some time, this fire worshipper died. Someone had a dream in which he saw the deceased stroll in Heaven. Amazed, the dreaming person asked, ‘You were a fire worshipper; how did you get into Heaven?’ He replied, ‘You are right; I was a fire worshipper but at the time of death, Allah ﷻ blessed me with faith for honouring Ramadan and granted me Heaven after death.’ (*Nuzḥa-tul-Majālis, vol. 1, pp. 217*)

## Penalty for eating publicly in Ramadan

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see? Allah ﷻ not only blessed a fire worshipper with faith for honouring Ramadan but also granted him the eternal blessings of Heaven. All those heedless brothers who don’t honour Ramadan at all despite being Muslims should learn some lesson from this parable. They do not fast, dare to smoke cigarettes and chew Pān (betel) in front of fasting Muslims and some are so shameless that they even eat and drink publicly.

Remember! The honourable scholars of Islam رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى have stated, ‘If anyone eats or drinks deliberately in public during the day in Ramadan without a Shar’i exemption, his punishment is that he will be killed (by the Islamic ruler).’

(*Durr-e-Mukhtār ma’ Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 392*)

## Are you not going to die?

Dear Islamic brothers! Please ponder! This is the punishment in this world for those who do not fast (this punishment can only be imposed by an Islamic ruler) then how horrific and severe the punishment of the hereafter will be!

O Muslims! Wake up from the sleep of heedlessness! How long will you make merry in this world? When would you realize the great loss of wasting the previous moments of your life in heedlessness? Are you not going to die?

Remember! A day will certainly come when you will be leaving this world. Death will put an end to all of your luxuries and pleasures. It will make you rest on soil in lieu of your comfortable and cosy mattress. It will take you out of your beautifully decorated rooms full of entertainment devices and lead you to your dark grave, and then, it will be futile

to regret. You have a chance now; repent sincerely of your sins and become punctual in your Ṣalāh and fasts.

*Karlay taubah̄ Rab kī rahmat hay baṛī*

*Qabr mayn warnah̄ sazā hogī kaṛī*

*Repent as the mercy of Allah is immense  
Or else punishment in grave will be intense*

Dear Islamic brothers! In order to get rid of sinful life, join the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political movement for the propagation of the Quran and Sunnah. **إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ** You will succeed in the worldly life as well as in the afterlife. Here is a blessing of Dawat-e-Islami.

### **Blessings of Sunnah-Inspiring speeches**

The following is a summary of the statement a Pakistani Islamic brother made under oath: From 1987 to 1990 I was affiliated with a political movement. Due to escalating corruption and political unrest in Pakistan, my family talked me into leaving the country, so I ended up travelling to Oman. On November 3, 1990 I joined a garment factory in Muscat.

In 1992 an Islamic brother of Dawat-e-Islami joined our factory as a labourer. As a result of his individual effort, I began to offer Ṣalāh **الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**. The environment in the factory wasn't good at all. In our department, there were about 8 or 9 cassette players, and songs used to be played all the time in several different languages including Urdu, Punjabi, Pashtu, Hindi, Bengali etc, with the volume always turned up. **الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**, due to the blessings of the company of this devotee of Rasūl, I began to hate music, so we both decided to buy the cassettes of Sunnah-Inspiring speeches released by Maktaba-tul-Madīnah and play them in the factory.

In the beginning we faced objections and criticism, but we didn't give up courage. **الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**, These Sunnah-Inspiring speeches had a strong positive effect on me. The speeches that inspired me the most included, 'The First Night in Grave', 'Reality of the World', 'Unfortunate Groom', 'The Talking Grave' and 'Three Graves' (all in Urdu<sup>1</sup>).

<sup>1</sup> You can buy these recorded speeches from Maktaba-tul-Madīnah in your own country.

I developed a mindset of hating sins and pondering over my Hereafter. The speeches also inspired a few others who began to support us. The devotee of Rasūl, who created this Madanī transformation in my heart, left his job and returned to Pakistan. We managed to get 90 more cassettes of Sunnah-Inspiring speeches from Pakistan.

At first, there were only 50 or 60 men in the factory who would offer Ṣalāh but as a result of listening to these speeches this number increased up to 250 اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. We contributed and bought an expensive 400 watt speaker that was installed to the wall so that we could listen to the speeches easily. We made a schedule of listening to the recitation of Quran from 7:00 to 8:00 in the morning, Na'ats of our Beloved and Blessed Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ from 8:00 to 9:00 and then a Sunnah-Inspiring speech from 9:00 to 10:00.

Gradually, we collected 500 cassettes. Along with me, five other Islamic brothers also joined Dawat-e-Islami. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ we began Masjid Dars and gradually started a Sunnah-Inspiring weekly Ijtimā' in our factory which would be attended by more or less 250 Islamic brothers. Then we started a Madrasa-tul-Madīnah (for adults). Islamic brothers (of the factory) began to act upon Sunnah; several of them adopted the blessed Sunnah of growing a beard, a symbol of devotion to our Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and 20 to 25 Islamic brothers began to wear the blessed turban.

At first, our manager used to object to us for listening to the cassettes, but the sound of the speeches eventually changed his frame of mind. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, impressed and inspired by listening to the Sunnah-Inspiring speeches, he also began to offer Ṣalāh and grew a fist-length beard.

The Islamic brother further said: I have returned to Pakistan where I am currently trying to spread Sunnah as a Nigrān (responsible person) of the Mushāwarat of a division in Karachi. As Sunnah-Inspiring cassettes released by Maktaba-tul-Madīnah caused an enormous change in my life I wish every Islamic brother and sister listen to at least one Sunnah-Inspiring speech or Madanī Muḏākaraḥ (i.e. question-answer session) daily, اِنَّ بَشَاءَ اللّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ this will bring about huge blessings in the world as well as the Hereafter.

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see the blessings of the cassettes of Sunnah-Inspiring speech released by Maktaba-tul-Madīnah! This brother was very fortunate; there are many other people who have been attending the weekly Ijtimā' for years yet they do not seem

to have changed their lives positively to a great extent. This might be because they do not listen to the speeches attentively. How will someone be able to gain the blessings of religious speeches by listening to them inattentively, looking around or talking during the speech? Listening to advice inattentively is a trait of the unbelievers and therefore Muslims must avoid it. Allah ﷻ says in verses 2 and 3 of Sūrah Al-Anbiyā (part 17):

مَا يَأْتِيهِمْ مِنْ ذِكْرٍ مِنْ رَبِّهِمْ مُحَدَّثٍ إِلَّا اسْتَمَعُوهُ وَهُمْ يَلْعَبُونَ ﴿٢﴾ لَا هِيَ قُلُوبُهُمْ ط

When any new advice comes to them from their Creator they do not listen to it but inattentively, their hearts are in heedlessness.

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 17, Sūrah Al-Anbiyā, verse 2)

So please make a habit of listening to Sunnah-Inspiring speeches. إن شاء الله ﷻ You will be surprised to see the blessings<sup>1</sup>.

## Whole year's deeds ruined

Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Abbās رضى الله تعالى عنهما has narrated that the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم has stated, ‘Verily, Heaven is adorned for the month of Ramadan from one year to the next. When Ramadan comes, Heaven says, ‘Yā Allah ﷻ! In this month, give me the people from amongst Your servants who will live in me.’ The Heavenly maidens say, ‘Yā Allah ﷻ in this month, give us our husbands from amongst Your servants.’ Then the Holy Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم said, ‘In this month, if anyone protects his Nafs avoiding intoxicant, refraining from laying a false blame on a Muslim and all type of sins, Allah ﷻ will marry him to 100 heavenly maidens every night, and He ﷻ will make for him a palace of gold, silver, rubies and emeralds in Heaven. This palace will be so enormous that even if the whole world is placed into it, the world would take up only as much amount of space as a herd of sheep takes up in the world. If anyone drinks an intoxicant or falsely accuses a Muslim or commits a sin, Allah ﷻ will ruin his one year’s (good) deeds.

<sup>1</sup> For more accounts of the blessings of Sunnah-Inspiring speeches please buy the booklet ‘The Blessings of Sunnah-Inspiring Speeches (Urdu)’ from Maktaba-tul-Madinah.

Therefore, refrain from heedlessness in Ramadan because it is the month of Allah ﷺ. Allah ﷺ has given you eleven months to take advantage of His bounties and enjoy them, and He ﷺ has specified one month for Himself, so fear (Allah ﷺ) concerning Ramadan.’ (*Mu’jam Awsaṭ, vol. 2, pp. 414, Ḥadīṣ 3688*)

Dear Islamic brothers! We have learnt that as there are glad tidings of reward and mercy for those who honour Ramadan, there are warnings as well for those who disrespect it by indulging in sins.

The foregoing Ḥadīṣ specifically mentions drinking intoxicant and laying a false blame on a Muslim. Remember! Alcohol is the mother of all evils, drinking it is Ḥarām and will lead to Hell. Sayyidunā Jābir رضي الله تعالى عنه has narrated that the Holy Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم has stated, ‘It is Ḥarām to consume even a small amount of the thing that intoxicates in large amount.’ (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 3, pp. 459, Ḥadīṣ 3681*)

## Blood and pus of Hell-dwellers

Laying a false blame on a Muslim is also Ḥarām and leads to Hell. A Ḥadīṣ states, ‘If anyone lays a false blame on a Muslim, Allah ﷺ will keep him in *Radgha-tul-Khabāl* until he is relieved of (the harm of) what he said.’ (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 3, pp. 427, Ḥadīṣ 3597*)

*Radgha-tul-Khabāl* is the part of Hell where the blood and pus of Hell-dwellers accumulate. (*Mirāt-ul-Manājīḥ, vol. 5, pp. 313*) Commenting on the part of the Ḥadīṣ ‘Until he is relieved of (the harm of) what he said’ Shāh ‘Abdul Ḥaq Muḥaddīṣ Dīhlvī رحمته الله تعالى عليه has stated, ‘It implies that he will be cleansed of this sin either by repenting of it or by suffering its punishment.’ (*Ashi’at-ul-Lam’āt, vol. 3, pp. 290*)

## Sins in Ramadan!

Sayyidatunā Umm-e-Ĥānī رضي الله تعالى عنها has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Rasūl صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم warned, ‘My Ummah will not be disgraced as long as it fulfils the rights of Ramadan.’ He صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم was asked as to what was meant by the disgrace of Ummah in this matter, he صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم replied, ‘Committing sins in this month.’

He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has further stated, 'If anyone fornicates or drinks alcohol in this month Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and all His angels curse him, if he dies before the next Ramadan he will not have a single virtue to save him from the fire of Hell. So fear (Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ) concerning Ramadan. As the reward of good deeds is increased in this month compared to other months, the severity of sins also increases.' (*Mu'jam Şaghîr, vol. 9, pp. 60, Ḥadīš 1488*)

تُوْبُوا إِلَى اللَّهِ      أَسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ  
 صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ      صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ

### Beware, ungrateful ones!

Dear Islamic brothers! Tremble with fear! Don't waste the blessed moments of Ramadan in sinful activities. As rewards for virtuous actions are increased in this month the nuisance of sins is also increased. One who fornicates or drinks alcohol in Ramadan is so unfortunate that if he dies before the next Ramadan he will not have a single virtue to save him from the fire of Hell.

Remember! The fornication of the eyes is to misuse them (by looking at Nā-Maḥram women etc.) and that of the hands is to touch a woman (or an attractive young boy with lust), so beware! In Ramadan, do your best to avoid misusing your eyes in any way. Do not look at women and attractive boys. Apply Madanī guard to your eyes as long as possible (make every possible effort to keep your eyes lowered). Alas! Sometimes even the Muslims who offer Ṣalāh and fast face the wrath of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and the punishment of fire as a result of desecrating Ramadan.

### Black spot on heart

A Ḥadīš states, 'When a person commits a sin, a black spot is marked on his heart. If he commits another sin another black spot is marked on his heart (and this carries on) until his (whole) heart becomes black. Then advice has no effect on his heart.' (*Ad-Dur-rul-Manšūr, vol. 8, pp. 446*)

It's obvious that if someone's heart is rusty and black then how can words of piety and advice affect him? It becomes extremely difficult for such a person to avoid sins in Ramadan as well as in other months, and he finds it hard to perform good deeds. If somehow he does manage to occupy himself in acts of piety he does not enjoy himself carrying them out and tries to find the ways to avoid the Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī environment. His Nafs makes him have long hopes and he becomes heedless and eventually dissociates himself from the Madanī environment. Such a person wastes the blessed moments of Ramadan, playing and listening to music, playing cards and chess, gossiping, chatting etc. and thereby ruins these sacred and blessed moments.

### Cure for blackness of heart

It is absolutely vital to treat this blackness of heart. An extremely effective treatment is to become the disciple of a perfect Murshid. In other words, one should become the disciple of a pious and righteous man who abides by Sunnah, whose vision makes his disciples remember Allah ﷻ and His Beloved Rasūl ﷺ, whose speech motivates his followers to offer Ṣalāh and act upon the blessed Sunnah and whose company inspires others to prepare for death and the afterlife. If one is fortunate enough to find such a competent Murshid then this blackness of heart will certainly be cured, *إن شاء الله عز وجل*.

Remember! We are not allowed to pass such comments about any particular Muslim sinner as his heart is black or it has been sealed, due to which he does not accept my call to righteousness. Allah ﷻ has the power to make him repent and come onto the straight path. May Allah ﷻ remove the blackness of our hearts!

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

Here is an admonitory parable, please read it and tremble with fear of Allah ﷻ! Those who play cards, chess, video games, watch films and dramas, listen to music etc. despite fasting should particularly listen to it attentively.

## Horrific scene of grave!

Once Amīr-ul-Mūminīn, Sayyidunā ‘Alī كَرَّمَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيمَ went to a cemetery in Kufa to visit graves. Seeing a newly-prepared grave, he رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ desired to get to know of its internal state, so he رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ implored Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ humbly, ‘Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ reveal to me the condition of the deceased buried in this grave.’ Immediately, all the veils between him and the deceased were lifted. What he saw was a horrific scene; the deceased was being burnt in fire and screaming out for help from Sayyidunā ‘Alī رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ:

**يَا عَلِيُّ! أَنَا غَرِيقٌ فِي النَّارِ وَحَرِيقٌ فِي النَّارِ**

O ‘Alī كَرَّمَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيمَ! I am drowned in fire and I am burning in fire.

The dreadful scene of the grave and the screams of the deceased person saddened Sayyidunā ‘Alī كَرَّمَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيمَ. He lifted his hands in the court of his Merciful Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and began to pray with utmost humility for the forgiveness of the deceased. A voice from Ghayb echoed, ‘O ‘Alī كَرَّمَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيمَ! Do not intercede for him as he used to disrespect Ramadan in spite of fasting, he did not refrain from committing sins even in Ramadan, he used to fast during the day but would indulge in sins at night.’

Listening to this voice, Sayyidunā ‘Alī كَرَّمَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيمَ became even more sad; he رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ prostrated and began to cry. (With tears in his eyes) he said, ‘Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Please accept my supplication, this man has called out to me for help with high hopes, O Creator عَزَّوَجَلَّ do not disappoint me in front of him, have mercy on him and forgive this helpless man.’ Sayyidunā ‘Alī كَرَّمَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيمَ continued to pray in the court of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. He then heard a voice say, ‘O ‘Alī رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ! We have forgiven him for the sake of your grieved heart.’ The man was then relieved of punishment. (*Anīs-ul-Wā’izīn*, pp. 25)

## Conversation with the deceased

Dear Islamic brothers! Amīr-ul-Mūminīn Sayyidunā ‘Alī رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ was blessed with a high spiritual status. By the grace of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ he رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ was able to talk with the dead.



Here is another parable: ‘Allāmah Jalāluddīn Suyūṭī Shāfi’ī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has narrated that Sayyidunā Sa’īd Bin Musayyab رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has said, ‘We passed by a cemetery in the company of Amīr-ul-Mūminīn, Sayyidunā ‘Alī كَرَّمَ اللهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيم. He رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ said, ‘السَّلَامُ عَلَيْكُمْ يَا أَهْلَ الْقُبُورِ وَرَحْمَةُ اللهِ وَبَرَكَاتُهُ. Will you tell us about your state or shall we tell you about ours?’ The narrator said, ‘We heard a voice from inside one of the graves, وَعَلَيْكُمْ السَّلَامُ وَرَحْمَةُ اللهِ وَبَرَكَاتُهُ O Amīr-ul-Mūminīn رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ! Please, tell us what happened in the world after we left.’ He رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ replied, ‘Your wives have remarried, your wealth has been distributed, your children have become orphans and your enemies are now living in the strong houses you built. Now tell us about your state.’

A voice from within one of the graves said, ‘Our shrouds are torn, our hair is messy, our flesh has torn to pieces, our eyes have fallen out onto our cheeks, our nostrils are full of pus, we reaped what we sowed, we suffered loss in what we left behind, and now we are with our deeds. (In other words, the one with righteous deeds will find peace in Heaven, and the evil doer will suffer the consequences of his deeds).’ (*Sharḥ-uṣ-Ṣudūr*, pp. 209)

## Amusement in nights of Ramadan

Dear Islamic brothers! These two parables should serve as an eye-opener for us. Man makes merry so long as he is alive, but when he dies, his eyes do not close, in actual fact, they open. Righteous deeds and the wealth spent in the path of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ benefit the deceased, but it is unlikely that the wealth the deceased leaves behind will be spent wisely. There is just a little hope that the heirs of the deceased will spend his wealth in the path of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ for the betterment of his afterlife. If the deceased left unlawful (Ḥarām) wealth and instruments of sins such as musical instruments, a game shop, a music centre, a cinema, a pub, a casino, an illegal business etc. he would face severe and unimaginable suffering in his grave.

In the parable ‘*Horrific Scene of Grave*’ we can imagine the horrible punishment given to the deceased who disrespects Ramadan. All of us should take some lesson from it. Unfortunately, during the sacred nights of Ramadan many youngsters play cricket, football etc. in streets. They not only waste these precious moments by depriving themselves of worshipping but disturb other people as well. They neither worship themselves nor let

others do. These amusements make a Muslim heedless of Allah ﷻ, therefore righteous Muslims always stay away from them. Let alone playing, the pious Muslims avoid even watching and listening to commentaries of such useless activities. Therefore, we must avoid these things, especially in the sacred moments of Ramadan.

### ‘Passing time’ whilst fasting

There are many such unwise people who fast but then put the honour of Ramadan aside and indulge in unlawful activities such as playing chess, cards and listening to music in the name of ‘passing time’.

Remember! Playing chess and cards is prohibited even if no money or bet is involved. A’lā Ḥaḍrat رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has declared it Ḥarām to play cards because they have images of living beings printed on them. He رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ said, ‘Ganjifāh (a card game) is prohibited because it shows honour to images in addition to being a useless activity.’ (*Fatāwā Razawīyyah (Jadīd)*, vol. 24, pp. 141)

### What is best form of worship?

O fasting Islamic brothers! O seekers of Heaven! Never waste the precious moments of Ramadan in useless and idle activities! Life is very short, so take advantage of its precious moments. Instead of wasting your time by playing cards and listening to songs in the name of ‘passing time’ try to utilize it reciting the Holy Quran and Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī and remembering Allah ﷻ. The more thirst and hunger you endure the more you will be rewarded. It is narrated, ‘أَفْضَلُ الْعِبَادَاتِ أَحْمَرُهَا’ (*The best worship is the one that involves more hardship*).’ (*Kashf-ul-Khifā-wa-Muzīl-ul-Ilbās*, vol. 1, pp. 141, Ḥadīṣ 459)

Imām Sharafuddīn Nawawī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has said, ‘The reward and excellence of worship augments when it involves more hardships and expenses.’ (*Sharḥ Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim lin-Nawawī*, vol. 1, pp. 390)

Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm Bin Adḥam رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has said, ‘The harder a deed is in the world the heavier it will be on the scales on the Judgement Day.’ (*Taḏkira-tul-Auliya*, pp. 95)

These narrations make it clear that the harder we find it to fast and the more our Nafs resent fasting the heavier our fasts will be on the scale on the Day of Judgement, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.

## Oversleeping in fast

Ḥujjat-ul-Islam Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī *عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْوَالِي* has stated in *Kīmīyā-e-Sa'ādat*, 'It is a Sunnah for a fasting person to avoid sleeping in excess during the day, he should remain awake so that he feels hunger and weakness.' (*Kīmīyā-e-Sa'ādat*, pp. 185) (Although it is preferable to sleep a little, if somebody passes his time sleeping he will not be a sinner, provided that he fulfils compulsory worships).

Dear Islamic brothers! It is obvious that if someone spent the whole day whilst sleeping, he would not feel any hardship in fasting. Imagine Ḥujjat-ul-Islam Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī *عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْوَالِي* advises us to avoid even oversleeping because our time would waste, so what about the people who misuse their time playing games and committing Ḥarām acts. Are they not unfortunate and deprived ones? Please try to realise the significance of this month, keep fasts wholeheartedly and earn the pleasure of Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.

Yā Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ*! Grant every Muslim the blessings of Ramadan! Enable us to make the most of this month positively and save us from disrespecting it!

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

Dear Islamic brothers! In order to develop the motivation of respecting Ramadan, acquiring its blessings, earning virtues and saving yourselves from sins, please join the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami and accompany the devotees of Rasūl in Madanī Qāfilah to acquire knowledge of Sunnah. *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*, You will be amazed to see the results.

## Reward of performing Fikr-e-Madīnah daily

Here is a summary of the account given by an Islamic brother. **اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! I love Madanī In'āmāt and I do Fikr-e-Madīnah every day. Once I travelled with devotees of Rasūl in a Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilah of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political movement of the Quran and Sunnah.

Our Qāfilah reached Baluchistan (Pakistan). It was in this Qāfilah that Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** opened the door of mercy for this sinner. When I slept at night, I saw the Beloved and Blessed Prophet **صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ** in dream. His blessed lips began to move, and these words were uttered, 'I will take with me into Heaven all those who carry out Fikr-e-Madīnah everyday in the Madanī Qāfilah.'

*Shukriyah kyūn kar adā hō āp kā Yā Mustafa صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ  
Kay paṛawsī khuld mayn apnā banāyā shukriyah*

*Yā Mustafa صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! I'll always remain extremely grateful to you  
As you have made me your neighbour in Paradise, I thank you*

**صَلُّوْا عَلَيَّ الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ**

## What is Fikr-e-Madīnah?

Dear Islamic brothers! For the betterment of the Muslims in the world as well as in the Hereafter, **72** Madanī In'āmāt for Islamic brothers, **63** for Islamic sisters, **92** for male Islamic students, **83** for female Islamic students and **40** for children have been given in the form of a questionnaire. These Madanī In'āmāt booklets can be bought from Maktaba-tul-Madīnah. These booklets should be filled in everyday and handed in to the relevant responsible person of Dawat-e-Islami within the first ten days of every Madanī (Islamic) month.

Fikr-e-Madīnah is a term used in Dawat-e-Islami which refers to the act of holding oneself accountable for sins, pondering over grave and resurrection, and filling in Madanī In'āmāt booklet whilst reflecting upon virtuous and evil deeds.

Please buy a booklet of Madanī In’āmāt. If you do not want to fill it in for the time being, it does not matter, but at least look at it for 25 seconds every day (in connection with the 25<sup>th</sup> date of the ‘Urs of Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ الرَّحْمَنُ). إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. Looking at it daily will lead you to reading it, which will eventually lead you to doing Fikr-e-Madīnah and filling it in, and if you begin to fill it in, then you will see its blessings for yourself, إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

*Madanī In’āmāt per kartā ḥay jo koī ‘amal  
Maghfīrat kar bay-ḥisāb us kī Khudā-e-Lam-Yazal*

*One acting upon Madanī In’āmāt be forgiven, O Almighty  
And be blessed with Paradise, without accountability*

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Five before five

Certainly, life is very short. The time we have once spent will never come back, and any hope of having time in future is deception as we do not know what would happen to us in future. Perhaps we may die the next moment. The Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Value five things before five things: (1) Youth before old age (2) Health before illness (3) Wealth before deprivation (4) Leisure before busyness [i.e. being busy]. (5) Life before death.’

*(Al-Mustadrak, vol. 5, pp. 435, Ḥadīṣ 7912)*

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 أَمَا بَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ<sup>ط</sup>

## Rules of Fasting (Hanafi)\*

### Excellence of Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ

After the demise of Sayyidunā Shaykh Aḥmad Bin Manṣūr رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ, someone from Shiraz had a dream in which he saw Sayyidunā Shaykh Aḥmad Bin Manṣūr رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ, dressed in a heavenly garment with a crown of pearls on his head, standing in the Mihrāb (arch) of the main Masjid of Shiraz. The dreaming person asked as to how Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ treated him, he رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ replied, ‘Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ not only forgave me and bestowed upon me (this) crown but also made me enter the Heaven.’ When the dreaming person asked the reason of this great privilege, Sayyidunā Shaykh Aḥmad Bin Manṣūr رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ replied, ‘I used to recite Ṣalāt upon the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ abundantly and this act of mine brought about my success.’ *الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ (Al-Qaul-ul-Badī’, pp. 254)*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has bestowed upon us His great favour in the form of the fasts of Ramadan so that we could attain piety and divine pleasure, as Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ says in Sūrah Al-Baqarah (part 2 verses 183-184):

\* The rulings mentioned in this chapter are all according to the Ḥanafi school of thought. Therefore, Hanbali, Shāfi’i and Māliki Islamic brothers and sisters should refer to the scholars of their respective schools of thought.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا كُتِبَ عَلَيْكُمُ الصِّيَامُ كَمَا كُتِبَ عَلَى الَّذِينَ مِن قَبْلِكُمْ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَتَّقُونَ ﴿١٨٣﴾  
 أَيَّامًا مَّعْدُودَاتٍ ۖ فَمَن كَانَ مِنكُم مَّرِيضًا أَوْ عَلَى سَفَرٍ فَعِدَّةٌ مِّنْ أَيَّامٍ أُخَرَ ۗ وَعَلَى الَّذِينَ يُطِيقُونَهُ فِدْيَةٌ طَعَامُ  
 مِسْكِينٍ ۚ فَمَن تَطَوَّعَ خَيْرًا فَهُوَ خَيْرٌ لَّهُ ۗ وَأَن تَصُومُوا خَيْرٌ لَّكُمْ إِن كُنتُمْ تَعْلَمُونَ ﴿١٨٤﴾

O those who believe! Fasting has been made obligatory upon you as were made obligatory upon those before you, so that you may become pious. The days are counted. Then whosoever among you is ill or on a journey then same number of fasting in other days, and those who have no strength, should give in fine meal to a needy: then whosoever does more good, then that is better for him, and fasting is better for you if you know.

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 2, Sūrah Al-Baqarah, verses 183-184)

## For whom fast is Farḍ?

Like Ṣalāh, the fasts of Ramadan are also Farḍ for every such (male and female) Muslim who is sane and has reached puberty. It is stated in *Durr-e-Mukhtār* that fasts were declared Farḍ on 10<sup>th</sup> Sha'bān two years after Ĥijrah. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār ma' Rad-dul-Muhtār*, vol. 3, pp. 330)

## Reason of fasts becoming Farḍ

Most of the acts in Islam remind us of faith-refreshing Islamic and historical events. Running between Ṣafā and Marwaḥ reminds us of Sayyidatunā Ĥājirah's رَحِيحُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهَا walking and running between these two mountains seven times in search of water for her son Sayyidunā Ismā'il عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ liked this act and declared it Wājib for all those who perform Hajj and 'Umrah to imitate her in order to keep this act alive.

Likewise, the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ spent some days of Ramadan in seclusion in the cave of Ĥirā where he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ used to refrain from eating during the day and worship Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ at night. In order to keep the memory of this blessed act of His Beloved and Blessed Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ alive Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ made it Farḍ for us to fast in Ramadan.

## Fasts of the Prophets عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَام

The people of the previous Ummaḥs also fasted but their manner of fasting was different from ours.

According to narrations, Sayyidunā Ādam عَلَيْهِ الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَام would fast on the 13<sup>th</sup>, 14<sup>th</sup> and 15<sup>th</sup> dates. (*Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl, vol. 8, pp. 257, Ḥadīš 24188*)

Sayyidunā Nūḥ عَلَيْهِ الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَام used to fast every day. (*Sunan Ibn Mājah, vol. 2, pp. 333, Ḥadīš 1714*)

Sayyidunā ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَام would fast every day and would never miss even a single fast. (*Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl, vol. 8, pp. 304, Ḥadīš 24624*)

Sayyidunā Dāwūd عَلَيْهِ الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَام used to fast on alternate days. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 584, Ḥadīš 1189*)

Sayyidunā Sulaymān عَلَيْهِ الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَام used to fast on the first three, the middle three and the last three days of every month. (*Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl, vol. 8, pp. 304, Ḥadīš 24624*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Fasting person possesses strong faith

Dear Islamic brothers! (Imagine) It is extremely hot, the throat and lips of the fasting Muslim have been dry due to thirst, he has water and food as well, but he does not even look at them despite extreme thirst and hunger due to his steadfast belief in Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. He knows that although no one watches him apparently, in fact, none of his actions is concealed from Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. This firm faith of the fasting Muslim is the practical outcome of fast. Other forms of worship involve physical movements and are visible to others but fast is such a form of worship which no one can come to know, only Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ knows. Even if a person eats secretly, people will still regard him a fasting person, but he refrains from eating for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ only.

Dear Islamic brothers! If possible, make your children fast from their early age so that they won't face any difficulty in fasting after they reach the age of puberty. The respected



scholars رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى have said, ‘When children reach the age of ten and are healthy enough to fast they should be made to fast in Ramadan. If they do not fast despite being healthy enough to do so, they should be strictly made to fast even by beating. If they break it, they will not be ordered to make up for it (do Qaḍā), but if they break their Ṣalāh, they will be ordered to offer it again.’ (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 385*)

### Does man fall ill due to fast?

There is a general misconception that a person falls ill as a result of fasting but this has nothing to do with reality. A'lā Ḥaḍrat رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated in *Al-Malfūz* (part 2, page 143), ‘Once I saw my respected father Sayyidunā Maulānā Naqī ‘Alī Khān رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ in my dream a few weeks before Ramadan; he said, ‘Son, you will fall severely ill in the following Ramadan, but be careful, you should not miss even a single fast.’ As my father predicted, I did fall severely ill in Ramadan but I did not miss even a single fast. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ granted me good health by the blessing of fasts. The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘صَوْمُومَا تَصِحُّوَا’ (*Fast; you will get healthy*).’ (*Ad-Dur-rul-Manšūr, vol. 1, pp. 440*)

### Fast improves health

Sayyidunā ‘Alī كَرَّمَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيم has narrated that the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ sent a revelation to one of the Prophets of Banī Isrāil commanding him to inform his Ummah that if anyone fasts a day for My pleasure, I will grant him good health and reward him greatly.’ (*Shu’ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 412, Ḥadīṣ 3923*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Swollen stomach

Dear Islamic brothers! اَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, the foregoing Ḥadīṣ makes it clear that fast not only improves our health but also provides us with an opportunity to get great reward. The scientists of the present age have also accepted this fact.

Therefore, professor Moore Palid of Oxford University has stated, ‘While studying Islamic books, I was astonished to know that Islam has given a great gift to its followers in the form of fasts! I also felt like fasting, so I began to fast in conformity with Islamic method. My stomach was swollen for quite a while; surprisingly, I felt an obvious reduction in pain as a result of fasting for just a few days. Therefore, I kept on fasting and recovered from my illness within a month.’

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Astonishing discoveries

A priest from Holland, Alf Gaal, has stated, ‘I made several patients suffering from diabetics, heart and stomach diseases fast continuously for thirty days. Resultantly, the diabetes of the diabetics came under control, the heart patients felt a decrease in their fear and breathing problems, and the condition of the stomach patients improved the most.’ Sigmund Freud, a psychologist, has also accepted the fact that fast is an excellent cure for physical stress, depression and mental disorders.

### Team of researchers

According to a newspaper report, a team of researchers and doctors from Germany, England and America came to Pakistan in Ramadan. They chose Bāb-ul-Madīnah Karachi, Markaz-ul-Auliya Lahore, and the city of Muḥaddiṣ-e-A’zam رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ Sardarabad (Faisalabad) for their research. The report issued by the researchers after the surveys concluded that the Muslims suffer relatively less ear, nose and throat (E.N.T.) illnesses as a result of ablution (Wuḍū) they make prior to their daily Ṣalāh they offer in abundance in the month of Ramadan. The Muslims also get less stomach, liver, heart and nerve problems as they eat less due to fast.

### Excessive eating causes illnesses

Dear Islamic brothers! Fast does not cause any illness at all, in fact, people fall ill in Ramadan in consequence of eating oily and fried things at the time of Saḥarī and Ifṭār.

Further, many people eat and drink different things every now and then at night. Therefore, one should avoid excessive eating in Ramadan. At Saḥarī, one should not eat so much food that he ends up burping all day and does not feel any hunger and thirst at all.

In fact, the enjoyment of fast lies in bearing thirst and hunger. Extremely hot weather, dry lips and extreme hunger! If only this condition would remind us of the sweet heat and cool sunshine of Madīna-tul-Munawwarāh! And, if only it would remind us of the extremely heart-rending incident of Karbalā where the flowers of Prophet's garden were brutally trampled under feet on the scorching desert. Imām Ḥusayn رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ and his companions sacrificed their lives for Islam in the state of extreme thirst, hunger and helplessness. When we feel even more hunger, if only the thought of the blessed stone our Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ tied to his blessed stomach would remind us of his hunger.

Dear Islamic brothers! We should fast in such a way that evokes the memories of our Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, his companions رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ and other saints رَحِمَهُمُ اللهُ تَعَالَى.

## Delivery without operation

Dear Islamic brothers! Join Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political religious movement of the Quran and Sunnah in order to get the spiritual benefits of fast and develop the Madanī mindset. Travel with its Madanī Qāfilaḥs in the company of Rasūl's devotees to learn the Sunnahs of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.

سُبْحَانَ اللهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! There are great blessings of the Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā'āt and Madanī Qāfilaḥs of this Madanī movement. Here is a summary of the account given by an Islamic brother of Hyderabad (Bāb-ul-Islam, Sindh) in his own words: In 1998, my wife was expectant; I was in a difficult situation as the doctor had declared that she may have to undergo a caesarean (operation). Meanwhile, the 3-day Sunnah-Inspiring global Ijtimā' of Dawat-e-Islami had also approached. I intended to travel for thirty days with a Madanī Qāfilaḥ in the company of Rasūl's devotees after the Ijtimā'. Prior to leaving for Multan to attend the Ijtimā', I took my bag with me to the hospital where my family members and other relatives assured their co-operation. My wife said her farewell with tears in her eyes.

I pinned all my hopes on the Ijtimā' and Madanī Qāfilaḥ for the solution to the problem as I was too poor to afford the expenses of the operation. I prayed a lot during the Ijtimā'. Having attended the concluding heart-rending supplication of the Ijtimā', when I phoned home, my mother informed me happily: 'Congratulations! Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has blessed you with a baby girl last night without an operation.' Delighted and excited by the good news, I asked my mother whether to come home or travel for thirty days. She ordered me to travel with the Madanī Qāfilaḥ saying, 'Son, don't worry, travel for thirty days without any tension.'

Despite having a strong desire to see my new born baby girl, I travelled with the Madanī Qāfilaḥ for thirty days. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! My problem was solved due to the blessing of Ijtimā' and Madanī Qāfilaḥ. My family also got very impressed by the blessing of Madanī Qāfilaḥ. Even my wife remarked, 'I feel safe, when you are with a Madanī Qāfilaḥ.'

*Operation nā ḥo, koī uljhan nā ḥo  
Gham kay sā-ay dhalayn, Qāfilay mayn chalo  
Bīwī bachchay sabhī, khūb pā-ayn khūshī  
Khayriyat say rahayn, Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*To avoid operation and to remove tension, travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥ  
If you desire protection for your wife and children, travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥ*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Compensation for previous sins

Sayyidunā Abū Sa'īd Khudrī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: 'If anyone fasts in Ramadan realising its limits and avoiding what should be avoided, this will compensate for all his previous sins.' (*Al-Iḥsān bittartīb Ṣaḥīḥ Ibn Ḥibbān, vol. 5, pp. 183, Ḥadīṣ 3424*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Reward for fast

Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: ‘For every act of piety, man is rewarded ten to seven hundred times more. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ said *إِلَّا الصَّوْمَ فَإِنَّهُ لِي وَأَنَا أَجْرِي بِهِ* (except fasting, because fasting is for Me and I will give its reward Myself).

Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ also says, ‘Man refrains from satisfying his desires and eating food for My pleasure. There are two glad tidings for the man who fasts; one at the time of sunset and the other when he meets his Rab عَزَّوَجَلَّ. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ likes the smell emanating from a fasting person’s mouth more than the fragrance of musk.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 580, Ḥadīṣ 1151*)

There is another saying, ‘Fasting is a shield; when any of you fast, he should neither utter words of indecency nor shout. If any one else abuses him or wants to fight him, he should say ‘I am fasting.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 1, pp. 624, Ḥadīṣ 1894*)

## Special reward for fasting

Dear Islamic brothers! The foregoing blessed Aḥādīṣ mention several virtues of fasting. There is a great reward for the one who fasts abiding by Shari’ah and Sunnah, which involves avoidance not only from eating, drinking and intercourse but also from all the sins. By the grace of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ such a fast will compensate for all the previous sins. Especially the Ḥadīṣ which mentions the words *إِلَّا الصَّوْمَ فَإِنَّهُ لِي وَأَنَا أَجْرِي بِهِ* (the fast is for Me and I will give its reward Myself) is very noteworthy.

According to *Tafsīr-e-Na’īmī*, ‘Some Muḥaddīshīn<sup>1</sup> have read this Ḥadīṣ in the following manner *أَنَا أُجْرِي بِهِ* which will then mean ‘I am its reward.’ *سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. So, the fasting person finds even Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ by fasting.

## Reward for virtuous deeds is Paradise

Dear Islamic brothers! Several verses of the glorious Quran mention that the reward for virtuous deeds is Heaven. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ says in Sūrah Al-Bayyinah (part 30, verses 7 & 8):

<sup>1</sup> Highly knowledgeable scholars of Aḥādīṣ.

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ أُولَٰئِكَ هُمْ خَيْرُ الْبَرِيَّةِ ﴿٧﴾ جَزَاءُ لَهُمْ عِنْدَ رَبِّهِمْ جَنَّاتُ عَدْنٍ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا أَبَدًا رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمْ وَرَضُوا عَنْهُ ۗ ذَٰلِكَ لِمَنْ خَشِيَ رَبَّهُ ۗ ﴿٨﴾

Undoubtedly, those who believed and did good deeds, are the best of creatures. Their recompense is with their Rab عَزَّوَجَلَّ, gardens of habitation, beneath which flow streams. (They would) abide therein forever, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is well pleased with them and they are pleased with Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, this is for him who fears his Rab.

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 30, Sūrah Al-Bayyinah, verses 7, 8)

### Saying ‘رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ’ with name of non-Ṣaḥābī

Dear Islamic brothers! Some people have the misconception that the phrase ‘رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ’ can only be used with the name of a Ṣaḥābī (companion of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ). The last part of the verse, ‘رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمْ وَرَضُوا عَنْهُ ۗ ذَٰلِكَ لِمَنْ خَشِيَ رَبَّهُ’ has refuted this misconception, making it as clear as day that رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ can be written with the name of any such Muslim who fears Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. There is no specification of companions or non-companions in this regard. It should remain clear that writing and saying رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ for every Ṣaḥābī and Wali is quite permissible.

A Ṣaḥābī is the one who was blessed either with the company of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ or who saw him in his visible life even for a moment in the state of faith, and who passed away in the state of faith either. A Walī, no matter how great he may be, cannot reach the rank of a Ṣaḥābī. Every Ṣaḥābī is just (‘Ādil) and is destined to enter Heaven.

Anyhow, returning to the topic of fasting, virtues such as Ṣalāḥ, Hajj, Zakāḥ, helping the poor, visiting the sick, caring for beggars etc. all lead to Heaven but fasting leads to the Creator of Heaven عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

### I want owner of pearls

One day, throwing some precious pearls in front of his officers, Maḥmūd Ghaznawī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي said, ‘Take them.’ He then left them behind. A few moments later, as he

turned back he saw Ayāz follow him on his horse. He asked, ‘Ayāz, don’t you want any pearls?’ He replied, ‘Your honour, those who wanted pearls are busy collecting them, it is not the pearls but the owner of the pearls that I seek.’

## We belong to Rasūlullāh, Heaven belongs to Rasūlullāh ﷺ

There is a Ḥadīṣ in this regard. Sayyidunā Rabī’ah Bin Ka’b Aslamī رضى الله تعالى عنه said, ‘One day I helped the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ make Wuḍū. Pleased, Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said to me, ‘سَلْ رَبِّعَةَ!’ [Rabī’ah ask (you will be given what you ask for)]. I replied, ‘أَسْأَلُكَ مُرَافَقَتَكَ فِي الْجَنَّةِ’ (I ask you to keep me in your company in Heaven).

*Tujh say tujhī ko māng lūn to sab kuch mil jāye*

*Saw suwālawn say yehī aik suwāl achchā hay*

*To ask you for your closeness is to get everything  
This plea is better than hundreds of other pleadings*

Rasūlullāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ further asked, ‘أَوْ غَيْرَ ذَلِكَ؟’ (Anything else?), I replied, ‘Just this.’ (In other words, Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! After seeking your closeness in Jannat-ul-Firdaus, what is left in the world and the Hereafter for me to ask for!)

*Tujh say tujhī ko māng kar māng lī sārī kāināt*

*Mujh sā koī gadā nahīn, tujh sā koī sakhī nahīn*

*By asking you for your closeness I have asked for whole universe  
Like me no one is destitute, and like you no one is generous*

After Sayyidunā Rabī’ah رضى الله تعالى عنه asked for the closeness of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ in Jannat-ul-Firdaus and declined to ask for anything else, the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ, the Owner of Jannaḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said: ‘فَاعْتِنِ عَلَى نَفْسِكَ بِكَثْرَةِ السُّجُودِ’ [Then help me by prostrating abundantly]. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 253, Ḥadīṣ 489*) (In other words, we have granted you Heaven, now keep offering Nafl Ṣalāḥ abundantly as gratitude).

## Ask for anything you want!

مُسَيِّحِنَ اللّٰهَ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! This blessed Ḥadīṣ has refreshed our faith. Sayyidunā Shaykh ‘Abdul Ḥaḳ Muḥaddiṣ Dīhlvī رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰی عَلَيْهِ has said, ‘The word ‘ask’ uttered by the blessed tongue of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰی عَلَيْهِ وَاٰلِهٖ وَسَلَّمَ without any restriction and limitation shows that he صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰی عَلَيْهِ وَاٰلِهٖ وَسَلَّمَ has complete authority given to him by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. He صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰی عَلَيْهِ وَاٰلِهٖ وَسَلَّمَ can give whatever and to whomever he صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰی عَلَيْهِ وَاٰلِهٖ وَسَلَّمَ wants.’ ‘Allāmah Būṣirī رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰی عَلَيْهِ has written the following couplet in his famous Qaṣīdah Burdah Sharīf:

فَإِنَّ مِنْ جُودِكَ الدُّنْيَا وَصَرََّتْهَا      وَمِنْ عُلُومِكَ عِلْمَ اللُّوْحِ وَالْقَلَمِ

*Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰی عَلَيْهِ وَاٰلِهٖ وَسَلَّمَ! Both the world as well as the Hereafter are (only) a portion of your generosity. The knowledge of the Lauḥ-e-Mahfūz and the Pen is simply a part of your knowledge.*

*Agar khayriyat dunyā-o-‘uqbā ārzū dārī  
Badargāḥash bāyād-e-ḥarcheḥ man khawāḥī tamannā kun*

*If you want the goodness of the world and the Hereafter  
then come to this court and ask for whatever you want*

*(Ashi’at-ul-Lam’āt, vol. 1, pp. 424-425)*

*Khāliq-e-Kul nay āp ko Mālik-e-Kul banā diyā  
Dauno jāhān day diye qabza-o-ikhtiyār mayn*

*The Creator has made you the owner  
And has given both worlds in your power*

## Heavenly portal

Sayyidunā Saḥl Bin ‘Abdullāh رَضِيَ اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰی عَنْهُ has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Rasūl صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰی عَلَيْهِ وَاٰلِهٖ وَسَلَّمَ has said: ‘There is a portal in Heaven called Rayyān. On the Day of Judgement, this portal will be opened for those who fast (in the world); no one else will be allowed to enter through this portal. It will be announced, ‘Where are the people who used to fast?’ They will stand up and no one else will be allowed to enter through this portal. It will be closed after they enter the Heaven.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 1, pp. 625, Ḥadīṣ 1896*)



Dear Islamic brothers! **مُبْرَحِينَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ!** How fortunate the fasting Muslims are! They will be given great honour on the Day of Judgement. There will also be other fortunate Muslims walking into Heaven, but these Muslims will be given the privilege of entering through the portal called ‘Rayyān.’

### Excellence of one day’s fast

Sayyidunā Salamah̄ Bin Qaiṣar **رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ** has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet **صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ** has said: ‘Anyone who fasts a day for Allah’s pleasure, Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** will move him as far away from Hell as is the distance a baby-crow covers flying continuously until it grows old and dies.’ (*Musnad Abī Ya’lā, vol. 1, pp. 383, Ḥadīṣ 917*)

### Age of crow

Dear Islamic brothers! Crows remain alive for a long time. *Ghunya-tuṭ-Ṭālibīn* states: ‘A crow can live up to five hundred years.’

### Red rubies palace

Amīr-ul-Mūminīn Sayyidunā ‘Umar Fārūq A’zam **رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ** has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet **صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ** has said: ‘If anyone keeps even a single fast with silence and peace in Ramadan, Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** will make for him a palace of red rubies or green emeralds.’ (*Majma’-uz-Zawāid, vol. 3, pp. 346, Ḥadīṣ 4792*)

### Zakāh̄ of body

Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah̄ **رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ** has narrated that the Holy Prophet **صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ** has said: ‘There is Zakāh̄ (charity) for everything, and the Zakāh̄ of your body is fasting, and fasting is half of patience.’ (*Sunan Ibn Mājah̄, vol. 2, pp. 347, Ḥadīṣ 1745*)

### Even sleeping is worship

Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh̄ Bin Abī Aufā **رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ** has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet **صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ** has said: ‘The sleeping of a fasting person is worship, his silence is Tasbīh, his prayers are answered and his deeds are accepted.’ (*Shu’ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 415, Ḥadīṣ 3938*)

سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Did you see how fortunate a fasting person is? His sleeping is worship, his silence is Tasbīḥ and his supplications and deeds are accepted by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

*Tayray karam say ay Karīm!*

*Kaun sī shay milī nahīn*

*Jḥawlī ḥamārī tang ḥay,*

*Tayray yahān kamī nahīn*

*By Your grace, O Gracious, what haven't we got!  
Our begging bowl is small; nothing is short in Your court*

## Tasbīḥ of body parts

Mother of believers Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah Ṣiddīqah رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has narrated that the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: ‘If anyone is in the state of fast on the morning, the gates of the sky are opened for him, his body parts make Tasbīḥ and the angels in the first sky pray for his forgiveness until sunset. If he offers one or two Rak’āt Ṣalāḥ they become Nūr for him in the skies. The Heavenly maidens who will be his wives say, ‘Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ send him to us, we are anxious to see him.’ If he recites لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ or سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ or اللَّهُ أَكْبَرُ, seventy thousand angels will write reward for him until sunset.’ (*Shu’ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 299, Ḥadīṣ 3591*)

سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Look! How fortunate a fasting person is! The gates of the sky are opened for him and the angels of the first sky pray for his forgiveness until sunset. If he offers Ṣalāḥ it will be light for him in the sky and the maidens of Heaven will be waiting for him anxiously. Further, if he says لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ or سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ or اللَّهُ أَكْبَرُ, seventy thousand angels will write reward for him until sunset.

## Heavenly fruits

Sayyidunā ‘Alī كَرَّمَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيم has narrated that the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: ‘The one whom his fast prevents from eating or drinking what he desires, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will make him eat heavenly fruits and have heavenly drinks.’ (*Shu’ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 410, Ḥadīṣ 3917*)

## Dining mat of gold

Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Abbās رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: ‘On the Day of Judgement, a dining-mat made of gold will be laid for fasting people whilst other people will be waiting for their accountability.’

*(Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl, vol. 8, pp. 214, Ḥadīṣ 23640)*

## Seven types of deeds

Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Umar رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has narrated that Rasūlullāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: There are seven types of deeds in the court of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. Two are those that necessitate (two other things) while two are such that their reward is the same; one is such that its reward is ten times; one is such that its reward is seven hundred times and the last is such that no one except Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ knows its exact reward. The two that necessitate two other things include:

1. If any one meets Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ having worshipped Him sincerely without associating a partner with Him, Heaven will become Wājib for him.
2. If anyone meets Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ having associated a partner with Him Hell will become Wājib for him. If anyone commits a sin he will suffer the consequences of only one sin. If anyone intends to perform a good deed he will be given the reward of one deed. If any one carries out a good deed, he will be rewarded ten times. If any one spends (money) in the path of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ every dirham he spends will be equivalent to seven hundred dirhams and every dinar will be equivalent to seven hundred dinars; and fasting is for Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, no one except Him knows its reward. *(Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl, vol. 8, pp. 211, Ḥadīṣ 23616)*

Dear Islamic brothers! Anyone who dies with faith will enter Heaven by the grace of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ either without being held accountable or (Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forbid) after suffering the punishment for his sins. Anyone who dies in the state of unbelief will remain in Hell for eternity. If any one commits a sin he will be punished for only one sin.

Just look at the mercy of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! One will be given the reward for doing a good deed for simply making the intention, and if he carries it out he will be rewarded ten times.

Spending in the path of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will earn him seven hundred times more reward. As for the fasting person, words cannot express his reward as only Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ knows his reward.

### Immeasurable reward

Sayyidunā Ka'b-ul-Aḥbār رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has said: 'On the Day of Judgement an announcement will be made, 'Every man will reap what he sowed (he will be rewarded equal to his deeds) except the people of the Quran (scholars of the Quran) and those who fasted; they will be given immeasurable reward.' (*Shu'ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 413, Hadīṣ 3928*)

Dear Islamic brothers! In the Hereafter, we will reap whatever we are sowing in the world. Scholars and fasting people are very fortunate as they will be granted immeasurable reward on the Day of Judgement.

### Recovery from jaundice

In order to obtain the blessings of fasting and acquire knowledge of Sharī'ah, please join the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political religious movement of the Quran and Sunnah.

So as to improve your character, please buy a Madanī In'āmāt booklet from Maktabatul-Madīnah, fill it in daily and hand it in to the relevant responsible Islamic brother of Dawat-e-Islami in your area. Travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥs as well in the company of devotees of Rasūl to learn Sunnah of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.

There are great blessings of travelling with Madanī Qāfilaḥs. An Islamic brother of Hyderabad (Bāb-ul-Islam, Sindh) gave the following statement: (Probably) In 1994, my wife suffered from jaundice. She was in serious condition and was under medical treatment in her parental house in Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi.

As I was already aware of the blessings of Madanī Qāfilaḥs, I travelled with a Madanī Qāfilaḥ for sixty three days. During the Madanī Qāfilaḥ, I visited Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi. Upon phoning, I was informed that she was still in serious condition and her bilirubin had increased to an alarming level. There was no improvement in her condition in spite

of 25 glucose drips being administered to her. I tried to comfort her saying that she would recover due to the blessings of the Madanī Qāfilāh, إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. I remained in contact with her (during the Madanī Qāfilāh).

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Her condition began to improve day by day. I was to travel out of Bāb-ul-Madīnah after five days. When I phoned to ask about her health I was given the good news that the bilirubin report had been normal and the doctor also expressed satisfaction, الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. I glorified Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and happily travelled further with the Madanī Qāfilāh in the company of devotees of Rasūl.

## Far from Hell

Sayyidunā Abū Sa'īd Khudrī رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Noble Rasūl صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: 'If any one fasts for a day in Allah's way, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will move his face as far away from Hell as is the distance of seventy years.' (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 2, pp. 265, Ḥadīṣ 2840*)

Dear Islamic brothers! As there are countless blessings and benefits of fasting, there are also severe warnings for missing a single fast of Ramadan without a valid exemption of Sharī'ah. If anyone misses a single fast in Ramadan deliberately without a valid exemption he will not be able to make up for it even if he fasts for the rest of his life.

## Loss of missing one fast

Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: 'Anyone who misses one fast in Ramadan without a valid reason or without illness cannot make up for it even if he fasts for the rest of his life.' (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 1, pp. 638, Ḥadīṣ 1934*)

This means that he can never earn the blessings that lie in the fasts of Ramadan. So therefore we must not deprive ourselves of this huge blessing due to heedlessness. People who fast and then break it without a valid exemption must fear the wrath of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

## People hanging upside down

Sayyidunā Abū Umāmah Bāhili رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that he heard the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ say: 'Whilst I was asleep two persons came to me and

took me to a mountain. When I got to the middle of the mountain, I heard terrifying sounds. Upon asking about the sounds, I was told, ‘These are the voices of the people in Hell.’ I proceeded further and saw people who were tied upside down with the veins of their own ankles; their jaws had been torn apart and were bleeding. I asked as to who they were and I was told, ‘They used to break their fast before its due time.’ (*Al-Ihsān bittartīb Ṣaḥīḥ Ibn Hibbān, vol. 9, pp. 286, Ḥadīṣ 7448*)

Dear Islamic brothers! Breaking a fast in Ramadan without a valid exemption is a major sin. This Ḥadīṣ refers to the punishment of the people who fast but then break their fast deliberately before sunset without a valid exemption. Likewise, there is severe punishment of Hell for those who do not fast at all in Ramadan without valid exemption.

May Allah ﷺ protect us from His wrath for the sake of His Beloved Rasūl ﷺ!

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Three unfortunate people

Sayyidunā Jābir Bin ‘Abdullāh رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has narrated that the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: ‘The one who finds Ramadan but does not fast is unfortunate; the one who has both of his parents or any one of them but does not treat them well is unfortunate; the one who hears me being mentioned but does not recite Ṣalāt is unfortunate.’ (*Majma’-uz-Zawāid, vol. 3, pp. 340, Ḥadīṣ 4773*)

### Disgrace

Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that Rasūlullāh صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: ‘May the person who hears me being mentioned but does not recite Ṣalāt upon me be disgraced! May the person who finds Ramadan but is not forgiven before it departs be disgraced! May the person who has old parents but does not enter Heaven by (respecting and serving) them be disgraced!’ (*Musnad Imām Aḥmad, vol. 3, pp. 61, Ḥadīṣ 7455*)

## Three levels of fasting

Dear Islamic brothers! Though the apparent precondition of fast is to abstain from deliberately eating, drinking and intercourse, there are also some manners of fasting which we must get to know so that we can succeed in acquiring all the blessings of fasting. There are three degrees of fasting:

1. The fast of common people.
2. The fast of the pious.
3. The fast of the ascetic.

### 1. Fast of common people

The literal meaning of fast is ‘to abstain’ while by Sharī’ah, it implies to abstain from deliberately eating, drinking and intercourse from dawn (Ṣubḥ-e-Ṣādiq) to sunset. This is called the fast of the common people.

### 2. Fast of the pious

In addition to abstaining from eating, drinking and intercourse avoiding all types of evils is the fast of the pious people.

### 3. Fast of the ascetic

To refrain from all the worldly activities and devote oneself completely to the worship of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is the fast of the ascetic.

Dear Islamic brothers! In addition to abstaining from eating and drinking, we must also prevent all of our body parts from sins.

### Saying of Dātā Sahib رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ

Sayyidunā Dātā Ganj Bakhsh ‘Alī Ḥajwayrī رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has said: In actual fact, fast implies ‘abstinence’ which has many conditions such as preventing the stomach from eating and drinking; preventing eyes from seeing someone lustfully; preventing ears from listening

to backbiting; preventing the tongue from useless and inflammatory talking; preventing the body from disobeying Allah ﷺ in any way and so on. One can be called a true fasting person only when he fulfils all the aforementioned conditions. (*Kashf-ul-Mahjūb*, pp. 353-354)

Unfortunately! Most of our Islamic brothers and sisters do not follow the manners of fasting at all, they feel proud of remaining thirsty and hungry. Despite fasting, they commit a lot of such acts forbidden by Shari'ah. Even though such a fast will be considered valid but one will not be able to derive spiritual peace and pleasure from such a fast.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Sin even in fast!

Dear Islamic brothers! Please have pity on yourselves and ponder carefully! In Ramadan, the fasting person avoids eating and drinking during the day, which was absolutely permissible even during the day in other months. Now ponder! Even the acts, such as eating and drinking, which were Ḥalāl (lawful) before Ramadan are forbidden in this sacred month, so the acts which were already Ḥarām such as backbiting, lying, telling tales, suspicion, abusing, watching films, dramas and Nā-Maḥram women etc., shaving the beard or trimming it less than a fist-length, misbehaving parents, hurting others without the permission of Shari'ah will automatically become even more severely Ḥarām.

When a fasting person refrains from eating and drinking pure and clean foods in Ramadan why he does not refrain from unlawful (Ḥarām) acts. So if a person avoids eating and drinking in Ramadan but does not avoid unlawful acts leading to Hell, what type of fasting person he is?

### Allah ﷺ does not need anything

Remember! The Holy Prophet ﷺ has warned, 'If anyone does not refrain from indecent talking and evil acts (remember) Allah ﷺ does not need his remaining hungry and thirsty.' (*Ṣaḥīḥi Bukhārī*, vol. 1, pp. 628, Ḥadīṣ 1903)

He ﷺ has also said, 'Fasting implies abstaining not only from eating and drinking but also from useless and indecent talking.' (*Al-Mustadrak*, vol. 2, pp. 67, Ḥadīṣ 1611)



## I am fasting

Therefore, as a fasting person refrains from eating and drinking he should also abstain from sins such as lying, backbiting, suspicion, laying a false blame, misusing his tongue etc. The Prophet of Raḥmaḥ, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has also said: If someone fights you or abuses you, you should say to him ‘I am fasting.’ (*Attarghib Wattarḥīb, vol. 1, pp. 87, Ḥadiṡ 1*)

## I will eat you

Dear Islamic brothers! These days if a person begins to fight another, he replies, ‘Shut up or else I will break my fast by eating you’ (Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forbid). We must never utter such words and should always remain humble. We can avoid such matters only when we make all of our body parts have fast (by preventing them from committing sins).

## Meaning of fasting of body parts

The fast of body parts (e.g. preventing all the body parts from committing sins) is necessary not only in the state of fast, but also throughout the life. This is possible only when we have fear of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ in our hearts.

Ponder over the terrifying situation of the Judgement Day! Everyone will be worried about himself; the sun will be showering fire (scorching heat), tongues will be hanging out of mouths due to extreme thirst. Wife, mother and father will be avoiding husband, son and children. Sinners will be caught, their mouths will be sealed and their body parts will testify to their sins. It is mentioned in Sūrah Yāsīn:

الْيَوْمَ نَخْتِمُ عَلَىٰ أَفْوَاهِهِمْ وَتُكَلِّمُنَا أَيْدِيهِمْ وَتَشْهَدُ أَرْجُلُهُمْ بِمَا كَانُوا يَكْسِبُونَ ﴿٦٥﴾

Today, We shall set seal on their mouths and their hands will talk to us and their feet will bear witness of their doings.

[*Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)*] (Part 23, Sūrah Yāsīn, verse 65)

O weak and feeble Islamic brothers! Fear from the troubles and tribulations of the Day of Judgement and make ardent efforts to prevent your body parts from indulging in sins. Here are details of the fasting of the body:

### Fasting of eyes

Dear Islamic brothers! We should make our eyes fast by looking at only permissible things such as Masājid, the Holy Quran, the tombs of Auliya رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى, scholars and pious people. If possible, we should see the Holy Ka'bah, the sacred streets, valleys and mountains of Makka-tul-Mukarramah زَادَهَا اللَّهُ شَرَفًا وَتَعْظِيمًا, the walls and houses of Madīna-tul-Munawwarah زَادَهَا اللَّهُ شَرَفًا وَتَعْظِيمًا, the green dome, minarets, deserts, gardens and the blessed Masjid of Madīnah.

Dear Islamic brothers! Please do make your eyes fast. Everyone should make his eyes fast constantly. Never misuse this gift of Allah عَزَّ وَجَلَّ in watching what has been prohibited by Sharī'ah such as films, dramas, Nā-Maḥram women, attractive boys with lust or any one's private parts and even one's own private parts unnecessarily. Similarly, do not watch games or amusements that make you heedless of divine remembrance like the dance of monkeys and bears on streets (making monkey and bears dance and watching their dance are both impermissible).

Further, avoid watching cricket, wrestling, football, hockey, cards, chess, video games, table football, etc. (both watching and playing them is impermissible. The games that involve exposing one's knees or thighs because of wearing shorts are even worse. Remember, exposing the body from navel to and including knees is not permissible and, any other person's looking at these parts of body is also impermissible). Do not peep into another person's house without his permission, nor look at someone else's letter or notebook without his permission. Remember! A Ḥadīṣ states, 'Anyone who looks at his brother's letter without his permission looks in fire.' (*Al-Mustadrak, vol. 5, pp. 384, Ḥadīṣ 7779*)

*Uṭhay na ānkḥ kabḥī bhī gunāḥ kī jānib  
'Aṭā karam say ḥo aysī ḥamayn ḥayā Yā Rab  
Kisī kī khāmiyān daykhayn na mayrī ānkḥayn aur*

*Sunayn na kān bhî ‘aybawn kā tazkiraĥ Yā Rab  
Dikhā day aik jĥalak sabz sabz gumbad kī  
Bas un kay jalwaun mayn ā jāye phîr qazā Yā Rab*

*May I never look at anything sinful  
Bless me with such modesty, Yā Rab  
May I do not look at anyone’s faults  
Nor do my ears hear anyone’s faults, Yā Rab  
Bless me with a glimpse of green dome  
And with death in holy visions, Yā Rab*

## Fasting of ears

Fast of ears implies listening to only permissible voices and sounds such as recitation of the Holy Quran, Sunnah-Inspiring speeches, useful talking, the Azān and the Iqāmah, reply to the Azān and the Iqāmah etc. Never listen to drum-beating, music, songs, useless and indecent jokes, backbiting, telling tales and faults of other people etc. Do not eavesdrop anyone’s private conversation.

The Prophet of Raĥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah ﷺ has said: If anyone listens secretly to the conversation of other people who resent it, on the Day of Judgement, molten lead will be poured into his ears. (*Mu’jam Kabîr, vol. 11, pp. 198*)

*Sunayn na fuĥsh kalāmī na ghībat-o-chughlī  
Tayrī pasand kī bātayn faqaṭ sunā Yā Rab  
Andĥayrī qabr kā dil say nahūn nikaltā dar  
Karūn gā kyā jo Tu nārāz ĥo gayā Yā Rab  
Rasūl-e-Pāk ﷺ agar muskurātay ā jāyāin  
To gawr-e-tīrah mayn ĥo jāye chāndnā Yā Rab*

*May I never hear indecent talk, backbiting and tale-telling  
May I only hear what You like, Yā Rab  
The fear of the dark grave has engulfed me  
What will I do if You become displeased, Yā Rab  
If the smiling Prophet ﷺ comes to the grave  
It will become bright, Yā Rab*

## Fast of tongue

Fast of the tongue implies uttering only permissible and good words such as recitation of the Holy Quran, Ḍikr, Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī, Na’at, Dars, Sunnah-Inspiring speeches, call to righteousness, useful and helpful religious speech etc. Avoid useless talking. Beware! Never misuse your tongue in committing sins such as abusing, lying, telling tales etc. If a spoon becomes impure, it can be washed by pouring one or two glasses of water on it but if the tongue becomes impure due to indecent speech then the water of seven oceans will not be able to purify it.

## Ill effects of tongue’s misuse

Sayyidunā Anas رضي الله تعالى عنه has narrated a Ḥadiṣ that one day the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم ordered his companions رضي الله تعالى عنهم to fast and then said: ‘None of you is to do Iftār until I permit you.’ So the people fasted. In the evening, the companions came individually to the Noble Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم and said, ‘Yā Rasūlallāh صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم! I have fasted today, please give me permission to do Iftār’, the Noble Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم would allow them to do Iftār. One of the companions رضي الله تعالى عنه came and said: ‘Yā Rasūlallāh صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم! In my house, there are two girls who have also fasted today, they feel shyness in coming here, please allow them to do Iftār.’ The Holy Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم turned his face away from him; he asked for the second time, but the Blessed Rasūl صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم turned his head away from him again. When he asked for the third time the Holy Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم said, revealing the news of Ghayb, ‘Those two girls have not fasted, how (can they say) they have fasted? They have been eating the flesh of people all day long, go and tell them to vomit, if they have fasted.’

The companion رضي الله تعالى عنه went home and told them what the Noble Rasūl صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم said. When they vomited, blood and pieces of flesh came out of their mouths. The companion رضي الله تعالى عنه returned to the Holy Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم and told him about the girls’ condition. He صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم said, ‘I swear by the One in whose omnipotence my life is! If it had remained in their stomachs, fire would eat them. (Because they both backbit others).’ (*Attarghīb Wattarhīb, vol. 3, pp. 328, Ḥadiṣ 15*)

According to another Ḥadiṣ: When our Beloved and Blessed Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم turned his face away from the companion رضي الله تعالى عنه he رضي الله تعالى عنه came in front of the

Noble Prophet ﷺ and said, ‘Yā Rasūlallāh ﷺ they both have died’ or ‘they are about to die.’ The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah, the Owner of Jannah ﷺ commanded him to bring the girls to him. When they came he had a pot brought and ordered one of them to vomit in it. She vomited until the pot was full of blood and pieces of flesh. He ﷺ then ordered the other one to vomit; she also vomited as much. The Noble Prophet ﷺ said, ‘They fasted from the things that Allah عزوجل declared Ḥalāl (i.e. eating, drinking etc.) but broke their fast with the things that Allah عزوجل declared Ḥarām. The thing is, they sat together and began to eat the flesh of people (by backbiting<sup>1</sup>).’ (*Attarḥīb Wattarḥīb, vol. 2, pp. 95, Ḥadīṣ 8*)

### Knowledge of Ghayb of the Holy Prophet ﷺ

Dear Islamic brothers! This narration clearly proves that Allah عزوجل has given the knowledge of Ghayb to His Beloved Prophet ﷺ who is aware of his Ummah’s circumstances, which is why he ﷺ gave the news of Ghayb about those two girls sitting in the Masjid. Further, we have also learnt that committing sins such as backbiting can directly affect fast and can make fasting unbearably painful. Anyhow, whether one is in the state of fast or not, he must control his speech or else it could lead to tragic consequences. If we adopt the following three principles, we would avoid many troubles:

1. Evil-talking is always bad.
2. Silence is better than useless talking.
3. Righteous talking is better than silence.

*Mayrī zabān pay Qufl-e-Madīnah lag jāye  
Fuzūl gawiyī say bachtā raḥūn sadā Yā Rab  
Karayn na tang khayālāt-e-bad kabḥī karday  
Shu’ūr-o-fikr ko pākīzgī ‘aṭā Yā Rab  
Bawaqt-e-naz’a salāmat raḥay mayrā Īmān  
Mujḥay naṣīb ḥo Kalimah ḥay iltijā Yā Rab*

<sup>1</sup> Please read Amīr-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat’s book ‘Backbiting – A Cancer in our Society’ published by Maktaba-tul-Madīnah  
إن شاء الله عزوجل it will help you avoid the major sin of backbiting.

*May Madanī guard be applied to my tongue  
 May I always avoid useless talking, Yā Rab  
 May I never have evil thoughts  
 Bless my heart and mind with purity, Yā Rab  
 May my Īmān remain protected while I am dying  
 ‘May I recite Kalimah’ is my plea, Yā Rab*

## Fast of hands

Fast of hands is that they only be used for virtuous acts such as touching the Holy Quran in a state of purity and shaking hands with pious people. The Noble Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘When two persons who love each other for Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ shake hands and recite Ṣalāt on Rasūl their previous sins are forgiven before they leave.’ (*Musnad Abī Ya’lā, vol. 3, pp. 95, Hadīṣ 2951*)

If possible, stroke the head of an orphan affectionately as one will be rewarded for every single hair he strokes (boys and girls are considered orphans as long as they are minors. As soon as they reach puberty, they will no longer remain minors. A boy may reach puberty between the age of 12 and 15 while a girl between the age of 9 and 15).

Beware! Never misuse your hand in oppressing someone, taking bribery, stealing, playing cards, flying kites and shaking hands with women (one should avoid shaking hands even with a young attractive beardless boy in case of lust, but do not hurt him, evade him with proper strategy).

*Ĥamayshah̄ h̄āth̄ bh̄alāyī kay wāsiṣay uīḥayn  
 Bachānā zulm-o-sitam say mujḥay sadā Yā Rab!  
 Kah̄in kā mujḥ ko gunāḥaun nay ab nah̄in ch̄aurā  
 ‘Azāb-e-nār say baḥr-e-Nabī bachā Yā Rab!  
 Ilāhī aik bhī naykī nah̄in ḥay nāmay mayn  
 Faqaṭ ḥay Tayrī ḥī raḥmat kā āsrā Yā Rab*

*May my hands always stretch out towards good  
 Save me from cruelty and oppression, Yā Rab  
 My sins have ruined me, bringing trouble for me  
 Save me from Hellfire for Prophet’s sake, Yā Rab  
 Not a single virtue is in my book of deeds, Almighty!  
 I have pinned all my hopes on Your mercy, Yā Rab*

## Fast of feet

Fast of feet implies using feet for permissible and good acts such as walking to Masjid or the shrines of saints رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى, visiting scholars and pious people, attending Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā', calling people to righteousness, travelling with Madanī Qāfilaḥs in the company of righteous people and helping the needy. If only we would ever walk towards Makka-tul-Mukarramah رَادِمَا اللَّهُ شَرَفًا وَتَعْظِيمًا and Madīna-tul-Munawwarah رَادِمَا اللَّهُ شَرَفًا وَتَعْظِيمًا, Minā, 'Arafāt, Muzdalifaḥ and perform Ṭawāf and Sa'ī. Never misuse feet in walking towards cinemas, bad company, playing or watching chess, ludo, cards, cricket, football, videogames, table football etc. If only we would walk towards Madīnaḥ uttering the word 'Madīnaḥ.'

*Raḥayn bḥalāyī kī rāḥawn mayn gāmzan ḥar dam  
Karayn na rukh mayray pāūn gunāḥ kā Yā Rab!  
Madīnay jāyaīn pḥīr āyaīn dobārah pḥīr jāyaīn  
Isī mayn 'umr guzar jāye Yā Khudā Yā Rab!  
Baqī'-e-Pāk mayn madfan naṣīb ḥo jāye  
Barāye Ghauṣ-o-Razā Murshidī Ziyā Yā Rab!*

*May I always tread the path of good  
May my feet never turn towards sins, Yā Rab  
May I go to Madīnaḥ again and again  
And meet my death in Madīnaḥ, Yā Rab  
May I be laid to rest in Baqī' Pāk  
For the sake of Ghauṣ, Razā and Ziyā, Yā Rab*

Dear Islamic brothers! In fact, we can attain the real blessings of fast when we make all of our body-parts fast, otherwise we will not gain anything apart from thirst and hunger as Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that our Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, 'There are many people who attain nothing but thirst and hunger from their fasts and there are many people who acquire nothing from their Ṣalāḥ except staying awake.'  
(Sunan Ibn Mājah, vol. 2, pp. 320, Ḥadīṣ 1690)

Therefore, those who do not prevent their body parts from committing sins despite fasting, fail to acquire the real spirituality of fast and those who stay awake till late night gossiping, chatting or playing different games, get nothing but the loss of their health and time in addition to causing difficulty for their Hereafter.

## Job in Karachi Electric Supply Company

Dear Islamic brothers! If you want to acquire the real spiritual pleasure of fast and develop a Madanī mindset, please join the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political religious movement of the Quran and Sunnah and travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥs in the company of the devotees of Rasūl in order to gain knowledge of Sunnah.

سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! There are great blessings of Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā' and Madanī Qāfilaḥs. A responsible Islamic brother of Orangi Town Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi gave an account in which he mentioned how he joined the Madanī environment and how he found a job due to the blessing of Dawat-e-Islami. He has stated: 'I began to attend the weekly Ijtimā' of Dawat-e-Islami as a result of the invitation of an Islamic brother in 2003 but I was not regular. I was upset due to unemployment. An Islamic brother persuaded me to join the Madanī Qāfilaḥ course in Faizān-e-Madīnah, the global Madanī Markaz of Dawat-e-Islami, situated in Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi.

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! The company of the devotees of Rasūl greatly influenced me, enabling me to realize the aim of my life. After the completion of the Madanī Qāfilaḥ course, some of my friends informed me about the vacancies announced by K.E.S.C. (Karachi Electric Supply Company). They all had already applied and suggested that I also do so. Even though I was not so hopeful to get a government job due to corruption, nepotism and bribery in our departments, but I also applied for job owing to their insistence. I took a written test, gave an interview and then underwent a medical test.

Surprisingly, I was the only one who succeeded at every stage despite the fact that there were a lot of influential candidates. On the occasion of the final interview, my family insisted that I wear a shirt and trousers but I had given up wearing those types of clothes due to the blessings of the Madanī Qāfilaḥ course so I went in a white Shalwār and Kameez.

When the officer observed my religious appearance he asked me a few religious questions that I answered quite easily because I had learnt them in the Madanī Qāfilaḥ course. الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I got the job without bribery and any one's intercession. My family was astonished to see the blessings of the Madanī Qāfilaḥ course and the Madanī environment and they developed a liking for Dawat-e-Islami, الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.



At present, **اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ** I am serving Sunnah as a Nigrān in my area, inspiring people to travel with Madanī Qāfilahs and practice Madanī In'āmāt.'

*Nawkrī chāhiye, āyiye āyiye  
Qāfilay mayn chalayn, Qāfilay mayn chalo  
Tangdasī mitay, dūr āfat hāṭay  
Laynay ko barakatayn, Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*If you need a job brother, do not aimlessly wander  
Come and don't bother, travel with Madanī Qāfilah  
To avert deprivation and remove tribulation  
To gain benediction, travel with Madanī Qāfilah*

صَلُّوْا عَلَی الْحَبِیْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَی مُحَمَّدٍ

## Intention of fast

Dear Islamic brothers! As intention is a precondition for offering Ṣalāh and paying Zakāh etc., it is necessary for fast as well. Even if an Islamic brother or sister remains hungry and thirsty from dawn to sunset without the intention of fast, his/her fast will not be valid.

*(Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 331)*

The time of making the intention for Ramadan fasts, Nafl fasts and fasts of specified vows (Naẓr-e-Mu'ayyan) starts after the sun has set and remains until the time of Shar'ī midday (Ḍaḥwā Kubrā) begins.

A fast of specified vow is the one that is kept on a particular day for the pleasure of Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** to fulfil a vow. For example, if someone says, 'I will fast on every Monday of this year's Rabi'-un-Nūr for the pleasure of Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**' (it is necessary that the words of vow be uttered loud enough to be heard), it will then become Wājib to fast on that particular day. The intention of these three types of fast can be made within the timings described above, the fast will be valid. *(Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 332)*

## How to ascertain midday time (Ḍaḥwā Kubrā)

You might be thinking as to what the time of midday is! An easy way of obtaining the time of Midday (Ḍaḥwā Kubrā) is to find out the duration between dawn and sunset first and then divide it by two; the time of Midday will start as soon as the first half ends.

For example, if some day's time of dawn is 5 a.m. and that of sunset is exactly 6 p.m. then there will be the duration of 13 hours between the dawn and the sunset. Upon dividing the number 13 by two, there will be two halves of 6½ hours, and if we add 6½ hours to 5 a.m. it will become 11:30 a.m. which is the initial time of midday. The intention of these three types of fast cannot be made as soon as the time of midday starts. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār*, vol. 3, pp. 341, *Mulakhkhaṣan*)

Except the above-mentioned three types of fasts, it is necessary to make the intention of all other types of fasts within the duration from sunset to dawn (Ṣubḥ-e-Ṣādiq). If somebody makes the intention after dawn (Ṣubḥ-e-Ṣādiq) his intention and fast will not be valid. The fasts whose intention must be made within the night include:

1. The fast for making up for the missed fast of Ramadan.
2. The fast for expiation (Kaffārah).
3. The fast for making up for a Nafl fast. (A Nafl fast becomes Wājib if somebody begins it, and it is a sin to break it without a valid exemption of Sharī'aḥ. In case of breaking a Nafl fast whether due to a Shar'i exemption or without a Shar'i exemption, it is Wājib to make up for it).
4. The fast for fulfilling an unspecified vow, (Naẓr-e-Ghayr Mu'ayyan) that implies vowing to fast for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ without specifying a particular day. Fulfilling such a vow and any other Shar'i vow made for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is Wājib provided the vow is made loud enough for oneself to hear. For instance, saying 'I will fast for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.' This kind of vow does not mention a particular day, therefore whenever one fasts with the intention of fulfilling this vow, it will be fulfilled.

It is a condition that the words of the vow be uttered loud enough to be heard by the one who is uttering them. However, if someone utters his vow loud enough for

himself to hear but could not hear because of deafness or any noise then his vow is still valid. It is necessary to make the intention of these fasts within the night.

*(Derived from Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 344)*

## Twenty Madanī pearls regarding intention of fast

1. The time of making the intention for Ramadan fasts, Nafl fasts and fasts of specified vows (Naẓr-e-Mu'ayyan) starts after the sun has set and remains until the time of Shar'ī midday (Ḍahwā Kubrā) begins. Therefore, if one makes intention anytime during this span, these fasts will be valid. *(Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 332)*
2. The intention of heart (willingness in heart) is, in fact, a valid intention. To utter it verbally is not a condition but is preferable. If one makes the intention for a Ramadan fast at night, he should say:

نَوَيْتُ أَنْ أَصُومَ غَدًا لِلَّهِ تَعَالَى مِنْ فَرَضِ رَمَضَانَ

**Translation:** I have intended to fast tomorrow as a Farḍ fast of Ramadan for Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

3. If one makes the intention in the morning (before midday) he should say:

نَوَيْتُ أَنْ أَصُومَ هَذَا الْيَوْمَ لِلَّهِ تَعَالَى مِنْ فَرَضِ رَمَضَانَ

**Translation:** I have intended to fast today as a Farḍ fast of Ramadan for Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

*(Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 332)*

4. To utter the words of intention in Arabic will be valid only when one understands its meaning. Further, making the intention verbally whether in Arabic or in any other language will be valid if the intention is present in the heart as well. *(ibid)*
5. One can also utter the words of intention in his mother tongue provided the intention is present in heart at the time of utterance whether he utters it in Arabic or in any other language. Otherwise, simply uttering the words in a state of inattention will not be valid. However, if someone utters the intention without having it present in heart but later on he makes the intention in heart as well within the stipulated time, it will be valid. *(Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 332)*

6. If one makes intention during the day (but before Shar'ī midday) it is necessary to make the intention of fast from the time of dawn (Ṣubḥ-e-Ṣādiq). If he says 'I am fasting from now onwards (and not since dawn)' his fast will not be valid. (*Al-Jauḥara-tun-Nayyarah*, vol. 1, pp. 175)
7. The intention made between dawn (Ṣubḥ-e-Ṣādiq) and Shar'ī midday will be valid provided one has not done any act that invalidates the fast, from dawn to the time of making the intention. However, if one eats or drinks or engages in intercourse forgetfully after dawn, the intention will still be valid as eating or drinking forgetfully even if one is full will not invalidate the fast. (*Derived from Rad-dul-Muḥtār*, vol. 3, pp. 367)
8. Making such an intention as 'If I'm invited to a meal tomorrow then I won't fast but if I'm not invited then I will fast' is not valid; fast will not be valid in case of making such an ambiguous intention. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī*, vol. 1, pp. 195)
9. During the day of Ramadan, if somebody neither intended to fast nor intended to miss it, despite knowing that it is the holy month of Ramadan, his fast will not be valid. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī*, vol. 1, pp. 195)
10. If someone made the intention any time at night after the sunset, then he ate something within the night, his intention will still remain valid. There is no need to make a new one. (*Al-Jauḥara-tun-Nayyarah*, vol. 1, pp. 175)
11. During the night, if someone made the intention to fast but afterwards firmly decided not to fast within the same night, this will invalidate the first intention. If the intention [for fast] is not renewed, his fast will not be valid even if he spends the whole day without eating or drinking like a fasting person. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār ma' Rad-dul-Muḥtār*, vol. 3, pp. 345)
12. As the mere intention of talking during Ṣalāḥ does not invalidate the Ṣalāḥ unless one talks, likewise, only intending to break fast during fasting will not invalidate it. The fast will only become invalid when one physically does the act that invalidates it. (*Al-Jauḥara-tun-Nayyarah*, vol. 1, pp. 175) In other words, even if a person intends to break his fast, it will not become invalid unless he eats, drinks or does any other such act that invalidates it.

13. Eating Saḥarī is equivalent to making the intention regardless of whether it is the fast of Ramadan or any other fast. However, if one intends not to fast that day whilst eating Saḥarī, this Saḥarī will not be considered his intention. (*Al-Jauḥara-tun-Nayyarah*, vol. 1, pp. 176)
14. It is necessary to make a new intention every day for each fast of Ramadan. If one makes the intention for the whole of Ramadan just once on the first day of the month or any other day, it will be regarded as the intention for that (one) day only, not for the rest of the days. (*ibid*, pp. 167)
15. Except for the fast of Ramadan, that of specified vow (Naẓr-e-Mu'ayyan) and Nafl fasts, the intention for all other fasts must be made during the night or at the precise time of dawn. Such fasts include Qaḍā fasts of Ramadan, fasts for unspecified vow (Naẓr-e-Ghayr Mu'ayyan), Qaḍā of Nafl fasts (i.e. the Qaḍā of the Nafl fast that was broken), Qaḍā of fasts for specified vow, fasts for expiation and Hajj-e-Tamattu'<sup>1</sup>. It is also necessary to specify the type of fast when making the intention. If one makes the intention for any of these fasts on the morning (from dawn till before the midday beings) it will turn into a Nafl fast (and not the one intended), but this Nafl fast must still be completed. If he breaks it, making up for it (by fasting another day) will be Wājib even if he is aware that this is not the fast he had intended but a Nafl one. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār ma' Rad-dul-Muḥtār*, vol. 3, pp. 344)
16. Somebody fasts assuming that he has to make up for a missed fast but then he realises that his assumption was wrong. If he breaks his fast instantly in this case, though there is no harm, it is still preferable to complete it. If he does not break the fast immediately, he will have to complete it, breaking it now will not be permissible. If he breaks this fast, making up for it will be Wājib. (*Rad-dul-Muḥtār*, vol. 3, pp. 346)

---

<sup>1</sup> There are three types of Hajj: 1. Qirān 2. Tamattu' 3. Ifrād. It is Wājib for the one performing Qirān or Tamattu' Hajj to make the ritual sacrifice of the animal after performing Hajj as gratification. As for those who perform Ifrād Hajj it is Mustahab. If those performing either of the first two types of Hajj (Qirān or Tamattu') are extremely Miskīn and destitute and cannot afford to sacrifice an animal even by selling their possessions nor do they have money to fulfill this rite, fast for ten days will be Wājib for them as a substitute for the animal sacrifice. Three fasts in the months of Hajj anytime in between 1<sup>st</sup> Shawwāl-ul-Mukarram to 9<sup>th</sup> Ẓul-Ḥijjāh after wearing the Iḥrām, preferably on the 7<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> of Ẓul-Ḥijjāh. It is not necessary to observe these fasts consecutively, and the other 7 fasts can be observed any time after 13<sup>th</sup> Ẓul-Ḥijjāh, preferably after reaching home.

17. After the dawn, the intention for a Qaḍā fast made during the night cannot be changed into the intention of a Nafl fast. (*ibid*, pp. 345)
18. Making the intention of fast whilst offering Ṣalāh is also valid. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār ma' Rad-dul-Muhtār*, vol. 3, pp. 345)
19. If one has missed several fasts, the intention to make up for them should include the words: 'The first fast of Ramadan I missed' – 'The second fast of Ramadan I missed' and so on. If he has missed some in the present year and some in the previous year then he should intend in these words: 'The Qaḍā of this Ramadan' – 'The Qaḍā of that Ramadan.' Even if he does not specify the day he missed, the fast will still be valid. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī*, vol. 1, pp. 196)
20. Allah ﷻ forbid if one breaks a fast of Ramadan deliberately, it will become Farḍ not only to keep a fast as its Qaḍā but also to fast for 60 days as expiation (provided the conditions of expiation are met). If he fasts for 61 days without specifying the day of Qaḍā fast, then both the Qaḍā and expiation fasts will be valid. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī*, vol. 1, pp. 196)

## Girl with beard

If you want to have a passion for learning the intentions for fasting and other deeds, please travel with the devotees of Rasūl in the Madanī Qāfilāhs of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political religious movement of the Quran and Sunnah and earn the blessings in the world as well as in the Hereafter. In order to persuade you, I present a blessing which took place in a Madanī Qāfilāh. An Islamic brother of Ranchor Line Bāb-ul-Madīnah (Karachi) gave the following account: In our three day Madanī Qāfilāh, there was a 26 year old Islamic brother who made a lot of supplications with great humility. When asked about it, he replied that he had a daughter whose face hair was growing like a beard, which was the reason of his anxiety.

He further said that the cause of the problem could not be diagnosed despite X-Rays and test and no medicine proved effective as yet. The participants of the Qāfilāh supplicated for his daughter on his request. Two days after the Madanī Qāfilāh, when I met the same dejected Islamic brother, he happily informed me that the hair of his daughter's face had disappeared altogether as if there was no hair at all due to the blessing of the Madanī Qāfilāh, ﷻ.

## Sixteen Madanī pearls for babies

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see the blessings of Madanī Qāfilaḥs! In order to protect children from diseases, precautions during the period of their babyhood can prove to be very beneficial. Therefore, here are 16 Madanī pearls of such precautions:

1. Reciting **يَا بَرُّ** seven times (with Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī once before and after it) and blowing on a new born baby (instantly after birth) will protect the baby from afflictions until puberty, **إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**.
2. Bathing a new born baby firstly with tepid water mixed with salt and then with ordinary water (not hot) will protect it from spots and boils, **إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**.
3. Bathing children for some days with salt-mixed water is very beneficial to their health.
4. Massaging babies with mustard oil after bathing them will be very effective for their health, **إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**.
5. Making babies swallow a little honey two or three times a day before feeding them milk is quite beneficial.
6. Keep the baby’s head raised at all times even when rocking it in your arms and laying it to sleep; lowering the baby’s head and raising its feet is harmful.
7. Extremely bright light will weaken the eyesight of a new born baby.
8. When the baby’s gums become strong and it cuts teeth, rub the baby’s gums with chicken fat.
9. Rub honey onto the babies gums once or twice a day. Rubbing oil onto its head and neck is beneficial.
10. When the period of suckling the baby is going to end and the child begins to eat, take extra care to make sure that you do not let him/her chew hard foods, instead give the child soft and easily digestible foods.
11. Feed the child cow’s or goat’s milk as well.

12. If possible, feed the child healthy foods because the energy he gains at this age will help him throughout his life, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.
13. Children should not be fed again and again; do not give next food before the digestion of the food given earlier.
14. It is absolutely vital to stop children from eating sweets and Miḥāī (Asian sweets) as these are very harmful to their health.
15. Dried and fresh fruits are very beneficial to children.
16. The earlier you get your baby boys circumcised the better it is because they will feel less pain and the wound will heal much quicker as well.

### Spiritual remedy for protection of mother and baby

If a pregnant woman writes *لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ* or gets it written 55 times on a piece of paper and ties it around her neck or arm in the form of an amulet (Ta'wīz) after wrapping it in plastic and then sewing into a piece of cloth or leather, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ* her pregnancy will remain safe and the baby will also be protected from afflictions (after the birth).

Moreover, if *لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ* is recited 55 times (with Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī once before and after it) and blown onto some water and if that water is used to wet the mouth of the baby as soon as it is born the baby will be intelligent and safe from illnesses, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. Reciting and blowing the same words onto olive oil and then softly massaging the baby's body with it is very beneficial; *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ* this will protect the baby from insects, spiders and harmful animals. Massaging the body of adults with this oil (after reciting the same words) is also beneficial to relieving pain.

### Eating Saḥarī is Sunnah

Millions of thanks to Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* who has granted us a magnificent blessing in the form of fast one of whose important parts is Saḥarī whereby we can attain not only energy but also a lot of reward by divine mercy. Even though unlike us, our Noble Prophet *صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ* did not need to eat and drink, but he *صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ* also used to eat Saḥarī for our ease so that his devotees would also eat considering it a Sunnah of their



Beloved Prophet ﷺ and, in this way, they would get energy during the day as well as the reward for practising a blessed Sunnah.

Some Islamic brothers boast if they ever happen to fast without consuming Saḥarī meal. O devotees of Rasūl! There is nothing extraordinary in fasting without Saḥarī meal. In fact, one should regret and feel remorse to have missed a great Sunnah of Beloved and Blessed Rasūl ﷺ.

### Better than a thousand years' worship

Sayyidunā Shaykh Sharafuddīn (known as Bābā Bulbul Shāh) رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has said, 'Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has blessed me with so much strength that I can spend my whole life without eating, drinking and without fulfilling other needs of mine but I avoid doing so because it isn't the Sunnah of the Holy Prophet ﷺ. To me, abiding by Sunnah is better than a thousand years worship.' Anyhow, the beauty of all deeds lies in following the Sunnah of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet ﷺ.

### Saḥarī after sleeping was not allowed

In the beginning, it was not allowed to eat and drink after waking from sleep at night. After the sunset, a fasting person could eat and drink only before going to sleep. Once he went to sleep he wasn't allowed to eat after waking up. However, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ had mercy upon His servants and gave them permission to eat at Saḥarī. Therefore, mentioning the reason of permission to eat and drink after waking from sleep, 'Allāmah Maulānā Sayyid Muhammad Na'imuddīn Murādābādī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْهَادِي has quoted the following account in his Quranic exegesis *Khazāin-ul-'Irfān*:

### Permission of Saḥarī

Sayyidunā Ṣarmāh Bin Qays رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا was a very hard working man. One evening he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ returned home having worked all day long on the fields in the state of fast. He رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ asked his wife for food, she began to prepare it. As he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ was very tired, he fell asleep. When the food was cooked, his wife woke him up but he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ refused to eat because in those days eating food after waking up from sleep at night was not allowed. Therefore, he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ fasted the next day without eating anything and resultantly,

he رضي الله تعالى عنه became so weak that he رضي الله تعالى عنه passed out. (*Tafsīr Khāzin, vol. 1, pp. 126*) So the following verse was revealed regarding him:

وَكُلُوا وَاشْرَبُوا حَتَّىٰ يَتَبَيَّنَ لَكُمُ الْخَيْطُ  
الْأَبْيَضُ مِنَ الْخَيْطِ الْأَسْوَدِ مِنَ الْفَجْرِ ۖ ثُمَّ أَتَمُوا الصِّيَامَ إِلَىٰ اللَّيْلِ ۗ

And eat and drink until the white thread becomes distinct to you from the black thread at dawn; then complete the fasts till the coming of night.

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 2, Sūrah Al-Baqarah, verse 187)*

This blessed verse refers to night as a ‘black thread’ and dawn as a white thread. This shows that eating during the nights in Ramadan is permissible.

Dear Islamic brothers! We have also learnt that fast has nothing to do with the Fajr Azān. It is not permitted to continue eating during the Fajr Azān. You must stop eating and drinking altogether as soon as the dawn (Ṣubḥ-e-Ṣādiq) breaks whether the Azān has been uttered or not, and whether you can hear the Azān or not.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَىٰ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Nine sayings of Rasūlullāh ﷺ

1. Eat Saḥarī because it is a blessed (food). (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 1, pp. 633, Ḥadīṣ 1923*)
2. The distinguishing factor between us and the people of the book (Aḥl al-Kitāb) lies in eating Saḥarī. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 552, Ḥadīṣ 1096*)
3. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and His angels send mercy upon the people who eat Saḥarī. (*Al-Iḥsān bittartīb Ṣaḥīḥ Ibn Ḥibbān, vol. 5, pp. 194, Ḥadīṣ 3458*)
4. When Beloved and Blessed Rasūl صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَىٰ عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ used to call one of his companions to eat Saḥarī with him he would say, ‘Come (and) eat the blessed food.’ (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 2, pp. 442, Ḥadīṣ 2344*)

5. Eat Saḥarī to gain strength for fast and take rest (siesta) in the afternoon to gain strength for worshipping at night. (*Sunan Ibn Mājah*, vol. 2, pp. 321, Ḥadīṣ 1693)
6. Saḥarī is a blessing Allah ﷺ has granted you (therefore) do not miss it. (*Sunan Kubrā, Nasāī*, vol. 2, pp. 79, Ḥadīṣ 2472)
7. There are three people who will not be held accountable no matter how much they eat *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ* ﷺ, provided the food is Ḥalāl: (a) A fasting person at the time of Ifṭār. (b) The one who eats at Saḥarī and (c) A warrior that protects the Islamic border in the path of Allah ﷺ. (*Attarghīb Wattarḥīb*, vol. 2, pp. 90, Ḥadīṣ 9)
8. Saḥarī is full of blessings, so do not miss it even if you drink just a sip of water. Allah ﷺ and His angels send mercy upon the people who consume Saḥarī. (*Musnad Imām Aḥmad*, vol. 4, pp. 88, Ḥadīṣ 11396)

Dear Islamic brothers! These sayings of the Noble Prophet ﷺ teach us that Saḥarī is Allah's great bounty which has numerous physical and spiritual benefits for us. This is why the Holy Prophet ﷺ called it a 'blessed breakfast.'

9. Sayyidunā 'Irbāḍ Bin Sāriyah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that once the Beloved and Blessed Prophet ﷺ called him to eat Saḥarī with him during the month of Ramadan and said: 'Come for a blessed breakfast.' (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd*, vol. 2, pp. 442, Ḥadīṣ 2344)

### Is Saḥarī a condition for fast?

No one should have the misconception that Saḥarī is a condition for fast. A fast can be valid even without Saḥarī, but it is not appropriate to miss Saḥarī deliberately as eating Saḥarī is a great Sunnah. It should also be remembered that it is not necessary to eat until you're full at Saḥarī. A few dates and a little water are also sufficient for Saḥarī and eating Saḥarī with dates and water is a blessed Sunnah as well.

### Eating Saḥarī with dates and water is Sunnah

Sayyidunā Anas Bin Mālīk رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has said that the Holy Prophet ﷺ used to say to me at the time of Saḥarī, 'I intend to fast, give me something to eat', so I used to give him some dates and water in a cup. (*Sunan Kubrā lin-Nasāī*, vol. 2, pp. 80, Ḥadīṣ 2477)

## Dates, an excellent Saḥarī

Dear Islamic brothers! We have learnt that eating Saḥarī is a Sunnah and eating dates and drinking water at Saḥarī is another Sunnah. Our Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has also encouraged us to eat dates at Saḥarī. Sayyidunā Sāib Bin Yazīd رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said:

Dates are an excellent Saḥarī. نِعَمَ السَّحُورُ التَّمْرُ

(Attarghīb Wattarhīb, vol. 2, pp. 90, Ḥadīṣ 12)

He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has also said:

For a believer dates are an excellent Saḥarī. نِعَمَ سَحُورِ الْمُؤْمِنِ التَّمْرُ

(Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 2, pp. 443, Ḥadīṣ 2345)

Dear Islamic brothers! Eating dates and drinking water together isn't a condition for Saḥarī. If one drinks a little bit of water with the intention of Saḥarī the Sunnah will be fulfilled.

## Time for Saḥarī

The famous Arabic dictionary 'Qāmūs' says that 'Saḥarī is the food that is eaten in the morning.' A great Ḥanafī scholar 'Allāmah Maulānā 'Alī Bin Sultan Muhammad Al-Ma'rūf Mullā 'Alī Qārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ وَبَرَكَاتُهُ has said, 'Some (scholars) have said that the time for Saḥarī begins at midnight.' (Mirqāt-ul-Mafāṭīḥ, vol. 4, pp. 477)

Delay in Saḥarī is Mustahab as it is mentioned in Ḥadīṣ that Sayyidunā Ya'lā Bin Murrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: 'There are three things that Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ likes:

1. To eat Ifṭār without delay after sunset.
2. To delay Saḥarī and
3. To place one hand over the other (while standing) in Ṣalāh.'

(Attarghīb Wattarhīb, vol. 2, pp. 91, Ḥadīṣ 4)

## What is meant by ‘delaying Saḥarī?’

Dear Islamic brothers! To delay Saḥarī is Mustahab and also earns us more reward but it shouldn't be delayed to the extent that the time of dawn seems to be starting. Here, a question arises as to what is meant by the delay in Saḥarī.

Commenting on the delay in Saḥarī, a renowned exegetist of the Quran, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْحَقَّانِ has stated in *Tafsīr-e-Na'imī*, ‘This delay refers to the ‘sixth part’ of the night.’ ‘Again, a question arises as to what the sixth part of the night is.’ The answer to this question is that by Islamic jurisprudence, the duration from sunset to dawn (Ṣubḥ-e-Ṣādiq) is called ‘night.’ Let's say for example that the sun sets at 7 p.m. and dawn occurs at 4 a.m., the total duration of night will be 9 hours. If we divide 9 hours into 6 equal parts; the duration of each part will be 1½ hours. Now, eating Saḥarī within the last 1½ hours before dawn (i.e. 2:30 a.m. to 4 a.m.) will be regarded as eating Saḥarī with the delay mentioned in the Ḥadīṣ. The times for Saḥarī and Iftār change every day. The above mentioned method can be used to ascertain the sixth part of any night. If one eats Saḥarī during any part of the night and makes the intention to fast he can still eat at any time during the rest of the night, a new intention is not needed.

## Fajr Azān is for Ṣalāḥ, not for fast

Saḥarī must not be delayed to the extent that the time of dawn (Ṣubḥ-e-Ṣādiq) seems to be starting. Some people keep eating even after dawn during the Azān saying: *Listen! The sound of that Masjid's Azān is still coming*, and if they do not eat they at least drink water to ‘close their fasts’ (despite the Azān having begun). This doesn't ‘close’ the fast, in fact it leaves the fast ‘completely open’ and makes it invalid. Such people will gain nothing except bearing thirst and hunger the whole day. ‘Closing the fast’ has nothing to do with the Fajr Azān. It is absolutely vital that one stop eating before the break of dawn (as the previous verse stated).

May Allah ﷻ grant every Muslim proper sense and the ability to carry out worships such as Ṣalāḥ and fasting according to their stipulated times!

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Stop eating and drinking

It is observed that people generally rely on the Azān and sirens to stop eating due to ignorance. Many continue to eat even during the Fajr Azān. In order to solve this problem it will be very useful to make the following announcement every day in a loud voice in Ramadan in every Masjid, three minutes before dawn:

First say,

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Then say the following three times: ‘O fasting people! The ending time of Saḥarī is (for example) 4:12 a.m. today. The time is about to end. Stop eating and drinking instantly. Do not wait for the Azān. The Azān is uttered for the Fajr Ṣalāḥ after the Saḥarī time ends.’ Everyone must keep it mind that the Fajr Azān is uttered after the Saḥarī time has ended and it is not uttered for closing fast but for the Fajr Ṣalāḥ.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Intention to travel with Madanī Qāfilāḥ eased difficulty

Dear Islamic brothers! Please travel in the company of devotees of Rasūl with the Madanī Qāfilāḥs of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political religious movement of the Quran and Sunnah. **إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّ وَجَلَّ** This will bring you great blessings in the world as well as in the Hereafter.

Here is a faith-refreshing statement of an Islamic brother from Landhi (Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi) about the blessing of a Madanī Qāfilāḥ. He has stated: The marriage of my older brother had approached but we were worried as we did not have enough money to afford the expenses of the marriage. I didn’t want to borrow money as it could damage the prestige of my beloved Madanī movement Dawat-e-Islami (in case of delay in paying the debt).

One day, I was in extreme anguish. Having offered Zuḥr Ṣalāḥ I made the intention that ‘If the problem of the shortage of money is solved I’ll travel with a Madanī Qāfilāḥ.’ After finishing my Ṣalāḥ I met people in the Masjid. While I was busy with making

individual effort, the Imām, who was also my uncle and was aware of my difficulty, called me and promised to provide money for the expenses of the marriage, *اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.

I travelled with a Madanī Qāfilāh on the very next day. *اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ* I was relieved of my worries just for making the intention to travel with a Madanī Qāfilāh. When the date of the wedding was set we were in debt but now we have not only got rid of the burden of debt, but my brother's marriage has also taken place properly, *اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.

*صَلُّوْا عَلٰى الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالٰى عَلٰى مُحَمَّدٍ*

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see! The problem of the shortage of money was solved, debt was paid and marriage also took place due to the blessings of a younger brother's intention to travel with a Madanī Qāfilāh.

### Relief from debts

After every Ṣalāh, recite Sūrah Quraysh seven times (with Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī once before and after it) and make supplication, even huge debt will get paid, *اِنَّ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. Continue to recite it until the debt is paid.

### Invocation for relief from debts

*اَللّٰهُمَّ اَكْفِنِيْ بِحَلَالِكَ عَنِ حَرَامِكَ وَاَعْنِنِيْ بِفَضْلِكَ عَمَّنْ سِوَاكَ*

**Translation:** Yā Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* grant me lawful sustenance and save me from that which is unlawful and make me independent of everyone apart from You, with Your grace.

(With Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī once before and after it) Recite it eleven times after every Ṣalāh and hundred times every morning and evening until the debt is paid.

According to a narration, once a Mukātab<sup>1</sup> said to Sayyidunā ‘Alī *كَرَّمَ اللهُ تَعَالٰى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيْم*: ‘Please help me, I cannot pay for my release.’ He *رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالٰى عَنْهُ* replied: ‘Shall I not teach you

<sup>1</sup> A slave who has signed a contract with his owner to be set free in exchange for a payment.

a few words the Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ taught me? Even if you owe as much money as mount Šīr<sup>1</sup> Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will pay (your debt) for you.’ The words are as follows:

اللَّهُمَّ اكْفِنِي بِحَلَالِكَ عَنْ حَرَامِكَ وَأَغْنِنِي بِفَضْلِكَ عَمَّنْ سِوَاكَ

**Translation:** Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ grant me lawful sustenance and save me from that which is unlawful and make me independent of everyone apart from You, with Your grace.

(Jāmi' Tirmizī, vol. 5, pp. 329, Ḥadīṣ 3574)

**A Madanī request:** Before starting this invocation, distribute at least eleven rupees Niyāz for the Īṣāl-e-Šawāb<sup>2</sup> of Ghauš-e-A'ẓam رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ and at least twenty five rupees Niyāz for the Īṣāl-e-Šawāb of Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمَنِ in case of the fulfilment of your desire (religious booklets etc. can also be distributed).

**Definitions of morning and evening:** The duration from midnight to the glimmering of the first ray of the sun is called ‘morning.’ From the starting of Zuḥr time up to the sunset is called ‘evening.’

**Madanī suggestion:** The troubled Islamic brothers should travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥs of Dawat-e-Islami in the company of the devotees of Rasūl and make supplication. If someone cannot travel, (for instance, Islamic sisters) they should make any male member of their family travel on behalf of them.

## Iftār

One should not delay in Iftār when it is certain that the sun has set. Do not wait for any siren or Azān. Eat or drink something instantly but eating fresh or dried dates or drinking water is Sunnah. After eating the date or drinking water recite this Du'ā<sup>3</sup>:

<sup>1</sup> The name of a mountain. (An-Nihāyah, vol. 3, pp. 61)

<sup>2</sup> Īṣāl-e-Šawāb refers to the act of spiritually sending the reward of virtuous deeds to the deceased. See its details in the booklet ‘Method of Fātiḥah.’

<sup>3</sup> This Du'ā is usually recited before doing Iftār but A'lā Ḥaḍrat Imām-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat Maulānā Shāh Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمَنِ has stated in ‘Fatāwā Razawīyah, vol. 10, pp. 631’ it should be recited after the Iftār.



## Du'ā for Iftār

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي لَكَ صُمْتُ وَبِكَ آمَنْتُ وَعَلَيْكَ تَوَكَّلْتُ وَعَلَى رِزْقِكَ أَفْطَرْتُ

**Translation:** Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ I fasted for You and I have faith in You and I put my trust in You and I do Iftār with the sustenance given by You.

(*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 200*)

## Azān is not condition for Iftār

Remember! The Azān is not a condition for Iftār at all. Imagine, how would the people living in far flung areas where there is no Masājid or where the sound of Azān does not reach, be able to do Iftār in this situation. The Maghrib Azān is uttered for the Maghrib Ṣalāh, not for Iftār. It will be very appropriate if the following announcement is made thrice immediately after the sunset.

Say it loudly only one time:

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Then say the following three times:

‘O fasting people! Do Iftār.’

## Eleven virtues of Iftār

1. Sayyidunā Saḥl Bin Sa'd رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘People will always remain well as long as they hasten to do Iftār.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 1, pp. 645, Ḥadīṣ 1957*)

Dear Islamic brothers! As soon as it is certain that the sun has set, one should instantly do Iftār by eating a date or drinking water etc. and recite the Du'ā afterwards so that Iftār is not delayed.

2. The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘My Ummah will remain steadfast in my Sunnah as

long as they do not wait for the stars to appear for Iftār.’ (*Al-Ihsān bittartīb Ṣaḥīḥ Ibn Ḥibbān*, vol. 5, pp. 209, Ḥadīṣ 3501)

3. Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said that Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has said, ‘Amongst My servants, the one hastening to do Iftār is dearer to me.’ (*Jāmi’ Tirmizī*, vol. 2, pp. 164, Ḥadīṣ 700)

سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! If you want to be dear to Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, do not engage yourselves in any activity at the time of Iftār and do Iftār instantly.

4. Sayyidunā Anas Bin Mālīk رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has said, ‘I never saw the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ offer the Maghrib Ṣalāh before eating Iftār, he would first do Iftār even though with a sip of water.’ (*Attarghīb Wattarḥīb*, vol. 2, pp. 91, Ḥadīṣ 91)
5. Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Noble Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ warned: ‘This religion will always remain dominant as long as people hasten to do Iftār because the Jews and Christians delay their Iftār.’ (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd*, vol. 2, pp. 446, Ḥadīṣ 2353)

Dear Islamic brothers! This Ḥadīṣ shows that one should do Iftār without any delay. Delaying Iftār is a practice of the Jews and Christians and we have been prohibited to follow them.

6. Sayyidunā Zayd Bin Khālīd Juḥanī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah, the Owner of Jannah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said:

مَنْ جَهَّزَ غَازِيًّا أَوْ حَاجًّا أَوْ خَلَفَهُ فِي أَهْلِهِ أَوْ فَطَّرَ  
صَائِمًا كَانَ لَهُ مِثْلُ أَجْرِهِ مِنْ غَيْرِ أَنْ يَنْقُصَ مِنْ أَجُورِهِمْ شَيْءٌ

**Translation:** Anyone who gives provisions to a Ghāzī or a Hajj pilgrim or looks after his family in his absence or serves a fasting person with Iftār, will be rewarded the same as him without any reduction in their reward.

(*Sunan Kubrā lin-Nasāī*, vol. 2, pp. 256, Ḥadīṣ 3330)

سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! What glad tidings! Whoever furnishes a Ghāzī with provisions will be rewarded the same as him, whoever financially assists a Hajj pilgrim will be rewarded the same as him, and whoever serves a fasting person with Iftār will be rewarded the same as him; and there will be no reduction in their rewards. **ذَٰلِكَ فَضْلُ اللَّهِ**

However, it must be remembered that asking people for money in order to perform Hajj or ‘Umrah is Ḥarām and it is also a sin to give anything to such a person.

### Excellent reward for serving someone with Iftār

7. Sayyidunā Salmān Fārsī رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Rasūl صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘If anyone serves a fasting Muslim with Iftār, angels will pray for his forgiveness in Ramadan, and Jibrāīl عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام will pray for his forgiveness at Layla-tul-Qadr.’ (*Mu’jam Kabīr, vol. 6, pp. 262, Ḥadīṣ 6162*)

سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Look how great and magnificent the blessings and bounties of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ are! If a Muslim provides someone with a date or a sip of water for Iftār in the month of Ramadan, the angels of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ pray for his forgiveness in Ramadan and Sayyidunā Jibrāīl عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام, the chief of all the angels, also prays for his forgiveness at Layla-tul-Qadr. **أَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَلَى إِحْسَانِهِ**

### Jibrāīl عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام shakes hand with one serving Iftār

8. According to a narration, ‘If anyone serves a person with Iftār in Ramadan with Ḥalāl earnings, the angels will send Durūd upon him at every night of Ramadan, and Jibrāīl عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام will shake his hands with such a person at Layla-tul-Qadr. If Jibrāīl عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام shakes hands with a person, his eyes will shed tears (due to the fear of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ) and his heart will become soft.’ (*Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl, vol. 8, pp. 215, Ḥadīṣ 23653*)

### Excellence of serving fasting Muslim with water

9. Another Ḥadīṣ states, ‘If anyone serves a fasting Muslim with water, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will make him drink water from my pond (Ḥawḍ) and he will not feel thirst till he enters Heaven.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Ibn Khuzaymah, vol. 3, pp. 192, Ḥadīṣ 1887*)

10. Sayyidunā Salmān Bin ‘Āmir رضي الله تعالى عنه has narrated that the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم has said, ‘When you do Iftār, do it with a fresh or dry date because it is blessed and if you have neither, then do Iftār with water because it is a purifier.’ (*Jāmi’ Tirmidzi*, vol. 2, pp. 162, *Ḥadīṣ* 695)

This blessed Ḥadīṣ encourages us to do Iftār with fresh or dried dates because it is Sunnah to do so, but if you have neither of them, use water because it is a purifier.

11. Sayyidunā Anas رضي الله تعالى عنه has narrated that the Holy Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم used to do Iftār with fresh dates before the (Maghrib) Ṣalāh. If the fresh dates were not available he صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم would eat a few dry dates instead and if they were not available either, he would drink a few handfuls of water. (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd*, vol. 2, pp. 447, *Ḥadīṣ* 2356)

The foregoing blessed Ḥadīṣ describes that the Holy Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم would initially prefer fresh dates for Iftār, if they weren’t available then dry dates and if they weren’t available either, then he صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم would drink water. Therefore, we should first attempt to do Iftār with sweet fresh dates, which is a sweet Sunnah of the Noble Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم. If they aren’t available, then dry dates and if they aren’t available either, then water.

Dear Islamic brothers! Many blessed Aḥādīṣ encourage us to use dates at Saḥarī and Iftār. Eating dates, drinking dates-soaked water and using dates as a cure are all Sunnahs. Dates contain innumerable blessings and cures for numerous illnesses.

## Madani pearls regarding dates

1. The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم has said, ‘The ‘Ajwaḥ (the best type of date) of ‘Āliyah (the name of a place in Madīnah Munawwarah towards Masjid-e-Qubā) is a cure for all illnesses.’ According to a narration, ‘To eat seven ‘Ajwaḥ dates daily for seven days protects against leprosy.’ (*‘Umda-tul-Qārī*, vol. 14, pp. 446, *Ḥadīṣ* 5768)

2. The Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘The ‘Ajwaḥ date is from Heaven; it is a cure for poison.’ (*Jāmi’ Tirmizī, vol. 4, pp. 17, Ḥadīṣ 2073*) A Ḥadīṣ in *Bukhārī* states, if anyone eats seven ‘Ajwaḥ dates in the morning (before eating anything else) he will remain safe from magic and poison that day. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 3, pp. 540, Ḥadīṣ 5445*)
3. Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has said, ‘Dates protect against appendicitis.’ (*Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl, vol. 10, pp. 12, Ḥadīṣ 24191*)
4. The Beloved and Blessed Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘Eating dates in the morning before eating anything else kills stomach worms.’ (*Al-Jāmi’-uṣ-Ṣaghīr, pp. 398, Ḥadīṣ 6394*)
5. Sayyidunā Rabi’ Bin Khaṣīm رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has said, ‘To me, dates and honey are the best cures for a pregnant woman and a sick man respectively.’ (*Ad-Dur-rul-Manṣūr, vol. 5, pp. 505*)
6. Sayyidī Muhammad Aḥmad Ḍāḥabī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has said, ‘If a pregnant woman eats dates she will give birth to a baby-boy who will be handsome, tolerant and polite, إِنَّ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّ وَجَلَّ.’
7. Dates are very beneficial to the one who has become weak due to hunger because they are full of vitamins and revive energy quickly. This is the wisdom of doing Iftār with dates.
8. Doing Iftār with very cold water may cause stomach problems and the swelling of the liver. Eating dates before drinking cold water reduces this risk but remember that drinking extremely cold water is always harmful.
9. Eating dates with melon or cucumber or dates with watermelon is a Sunnaḥ. Eating dates in this way is very beneficial from medical point of view. According to doctors it overcomes physical and sexual weakness and thinness. However, its greatest benefit is that it is a Sunnaḥ. A Ḥadīṣ states that eating butter with dates is also Sunnaḥ. (*Sunan Ibn Mājah, vol. 4, pp. 41, Ḥadīṣ 3334*)

Eating fresh and dry (old) dates together is also a Sunnaḥ. *Ibn Mājah* mentions, ‘When the devil sees someone eat fresh and dry (old) dates together, he regrets that man has become strong by eating fresh dates with dried ones.’ (*Sunan Ibn Mājah, vol. 4, pp. 40, Ḥadīṣ 3330*)

10. Dates are a cure for chronic constipation.
11. Dates are useful for asthma and other diseases related to heart, kidney, gall bladder, bladder and intestine. They treat phlegm and dried skin, strengthen a man's virility (sexual power), and help the flow of urine.
12. Eating grinded dates with their seeds is beneficial to heart problems and cataract (eye disease).
13. Drinking dates-soaked water cures liver problems. This water is also effective for treating diarrhoea. (Leave the date to soak in water at night and then drink it in the morning before eating anything else but don't store it in a freezer).
14. Dates-boiled milk is a very powerful nutrient. It is very useful to overcome the weakness caused by an illness.
15. Wounds heal quickly by eating dates.
16. Date is an effective medicine for jaundice.
17. Fresh and fully ripe dates cure bile problems and acidity.
18. Using the burnt dates-seeds as a tooth powder makes the teeth shiny and removes mouth bad odours.
19. Applying the powder of burnt dates-seeds onto wounds stops bleeding and helps the wounds heal.
20. Burning date seeds in fire and inhaling its smoke dry the warts of piles.
21. Using burnt date tree roots or leaves as a tooth powder is beneficial to treating toothache. Boiling the roots or leaves in water and rinsing mouth with it is also effective for treating toothache.
22. If eating dates causes any side effect to someone, he should eat them with pomegranate juice, poppy seeds or black pepper seeds.
23. Eating half ripe and old dates together is harmful. Similarly, eating dates with grapes, currants, raisins or figs, eating a large quantity of dates immediately after recovering from an illness in weakness and eating dates whilst suffering from an eye infection are all harmful.

24. Not more than approximately 60 grams of dates should be eaten at a time. When eating old dates one should open them up and check them for small red insects and clean them. It is Makrūh to eat such dates, without cleaning them, which are suspected to have insects inside them. (*‘Ūnul Ma’būd, vol. 10, pp. 246*)

Sellers often rub mustard oil on dates to make them look shiny, so it is better to soak them in water for a few minutes to remove any fly droppings and dirt and then wash them before eating. Fresh ripe tree dates are the most beneficial.

25. Do not throw away the seeds of dates brought from Madīna-tul-Munawwarah رَاوَهَا اللَّهُ شَرَفًا وَتَعْظِيمًا. Instead, keep them in a respectful place or put them into a river. Further, one can gain their blessings by cutting them into tiny pieces which can be kept in a small tin and eaten like nuts. No matter which part of the world any thing comes from, when it enters the atmosphere of Madīna-tul-Munawwarah رَاوَهَا اللَّهُ شَرَفًا وَتَعْظِيمًا it belongs to Madīnah and therefore it becomes an object of respect for devotees.

### Du’ā is accepted at time of Iftār

Dear Islamic brothers! A fasting Muslim is very fortunate because he continuously earns the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. When he makes Du’ā at the time of Iftār Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ accepts his Du’ā due to His grace and mercy. Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Bin ‘Amr Bin ‘Āṣ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said:

إِنَّ لِلصَّائِمِ عِنْدَ فِطْرِهِ لِدَعْوَةٍ مَا تُرَدُّ

**Translation:** At the time of Iftār, for the fasting person, there is a Du’ā which is not rejected.

(*Attarghīb Wattarhīb, vol. 2, pp. 53, Hadīṣ 29*)

Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘There are three types of Du’ās that are not rejected:

1. The Du’ā of a fasting person at the time of Iftār.
2. The Du’ā of a just ruler.

3. The Du'ā of the oppressed. The Du'ā of these three persons are lifted above the clouds by Allah ﷺ and the gates of the sky are opened for them and Allah ﷺ says, 'I swear by My glory! I will definitely help you, though with a little delay.'  
(*Sunan Ibn Mājah, vol. 2, pp. 349, Ḥadīṣ 1752*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### All we worry about is eating!

Dear fasting Muslims! Congratulations to you all! There's glad-tidings that your every prayer will be answered at the time of Iḥṭār, but unfortunately, our present condition is very sad. At the time of Iḥṭār we face a very tough trial as we usually have a great variety of fruits, fried items and drinks in front of us. As we are extremely hungry and thirsty we start to devour the food as soon as the sun sets getting heedless of Du'ā. Many of us miss Rak'āt of the Maghrib Jamā'at due to excessive eating, and some are so lazy that, Allah ﷺ forbid, they even miss the whole Jamā'at and offer Maghrib Ṣalāḥ at home!

O seekers of Heaven! Do not be so heedless! Offering Ṣalāḥ with Jamā'at has been greatly stressed by Sharī'aḥ. Always remember! It is a sin to miss the Jamā'at of Ṣalāḥ without a Shar'ī exemption.

### Iḥṭār precautions

It is better to do Iḥṭār with one or a half date then clean mouth properly and offer Ṣalāḥ with complete Jamā'at. These days people eat fruits, fried things etc. in the Masjid and join Jamā'at without cleaning their mouths properly, whereas there shouldn't be a single bit of food or taste in the mouth (when offering Ṣalāḥ).

The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah ﷺ has said, 'Nothing is more troublesome for Kirāman Kātibīn (the two angels that record deeds) than seeing their companion offer Ṣalāḥ in such a condition that something is stuck between his teeth.'  
(*Mu'jam Kabīr, vol. 4, pp. 177, Ḥadīṣ 4061*)



A'lā Ḥaḍrat رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, 'Several Aḥādīṣ state that when a man stands to offer Ṣalāḥ, an angel places its mouth onto his mouth and whatever he recites, comes out of his mouth and enters the angel's mouth. If anything is stuck between his teeth, the angels are so distressed by it that nothing else distresses them to such an extent. The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, 'When any of you stands to offer Ṣalāḥ at night, he should clean his teeth using a Miswāk because when he recites the Holy Quran an angel places its mouth on his mouth and whatever comes out of his mouth, enters the angel's mouth.' (*Kanz-ul-'Ummāl*, vol. 9, pp. 319)

In his 'Kabīr' Imām Ṭabarānī has quoted Sayyidunā Abū Ayyūb Anṣārī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ as saying, 'There is nothing more troublesome for the two angels than seeing their companion offer Ṣalāḥ with bits of food stuck between his teeth.' (*Fatāwā Razawīyyah (Jadīd)*, vol. 1, pp. 624-625)

It is usually hard for people who do Iftār in the Masjid to clean their mouths properly because if they try to do so they may well lose Jamā'at or at least some Rak'āt. It is, therefore, suggested to do Iftār with just a date or two and some water and move the water properly inside the mouth so that the sweetness and bits of the date are washed away into the stomach. If necessary, use a tooth pick. If there's no time to clean mouth properly, then it's safer to do Iftār with water only.

I appreciate those fasting Muslims who sit in the first row of the Masjid before sunset with a date and some water taking no interest in delicious food. In this way, they will not only be able to clean their mouth easily but also succeed in offering Ṣalāḥ at the first row of the Masjid without missing the first Takbīr.

## Du'ā at Iftār

Do Iftār with one or two dates and then make a Du'ā; at least recite one Māšūr Du'ā (the supplications that have been mentioned in the Quran and Aḥādīṣ are called 'Māšūr'). Learn at least one of the supplications that were made by Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ at various occasions. One well known Du'ā to be recited after Iftār has already been mentioned, here is another one:

The narration mentioned in ‘*Abī Dāwūd*’ states that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet ﷺ used to make the following supplication at the time of Iftār:

اللَّهُمَّ لَكَ صُومْتُ وَعَلَى رِزْقِكَ أَفْطَرْتُ

**Translation:** Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I fasted for You and did Iftār with sustenance given by You.

(*Sunan Abī Dāwūd*, vol. 2, pp. 447, Ḥadīṣ 2358)

Dear Islamic brothers! The Ḥadīṣ mentioned earlier states that ‘*supplications made at the time of Iftār are not rejected.*’ Sometimes, a question arises as to why the effect of our prayers being answered has not yet taken place whereas many Aḥādīṣ affirm it.

Dear Islamic brothers! Don’t worry in case of apparent delays. The respected father of Sayyidī A’lā Ḥaḍrat Sayyidunā Naqī ‘Alī Khān رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated on page 7 of ‘*Aḥsan-ul-Wi’ā li Ādāb-id-Du’ā*’:

### Three advantages of Du’ā

The Noble Prophet ﷺ has said that every Du’ā contains at least one of the following three advantages:

1. Either his (the one who makes supplication) sin is forgiven or
2. He gets benefit or
3. He will get its reward in the afterlife. In the afterlife when man sees the reward of his prayers that were not answered in the world, he will wish that none of his prayers would be answered in the world and all would be stored for the afterlife. (*Attarghīb Wattarḥīb*, vol. 2, pp. 315)

### Five blessings in Du’ā

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see! Supplications are always beneficial. Therefore, one should not be lazy in making supplication even if its effect does not appear in the world as its reward will surely be given in the Hereafter.

## Five Madanī pearls

1. By making Du'ā one fulfills a commandment of Allah ﷻ as He ﷻ has commanded us to make Du'ā. Therefore, the Holy Quran says:

أَدْعُونِي أَسْتَجِبْ لَكُمْ ط

Pray to Me, I shall answer your prayer.

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 24, Sūrah Al-Mūmin, verse 60)*

2. Making Du'ā is a Sunnah because the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah, the Owner of Jannah ﷺ often used to make Du'ā. Therefore, making Du'ā leads us to practicing a Sunnah.
3. Making Du'ā is obedience to Rasūlullāh ﷺ as well because he ﷺ would advise his devotees to make Du'ā.
4. By making Du'ā, one enters the fold of worshippers because Du'ā is a form of worship, it has even been regarded as the essence of worship. The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah, the Owner of Jannah ﷺ has said:

الدُّعَاءُ مُخُّ الْعِبَادَةِ

**Translation:** 'Du'ā (supplication) is the very essence of worship.'

*(Jāmi' Tirmizī, vol. 5, pp. 243, Ḥadīṣ 3382)*

5. Du'ā entitles one either to the forgiveness of his sins or ease of difficulty in the world or acquisition of reward in the Hereafter.

## What sin have I committed?

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see! By making Du'ā one not only obeys Allah ﷻ and His Beloved Rasūl ﷺ but also acts upon a Sunnah, earns the reward of worshipping, and gains numerous other benefits in the world as well as the Hereafter.

Some people are very impatient if there is some delay in the fulfilment of their supplications. They are observed saying even such inappropriate sentences as ‘I’ve been making Du’ā for so long, I’ve had even pious people make Du’ā for me, there’s not a single Pīr I haven’t been to, I recite a lot of invocations, I’ve been to the tombs of saints but Allah ﷻ still doesn’t fulfil my supplication.’ Some even dare to say: ‘What sin have I committed, which has resulted in this punishment?’

### Is missing Ṣalāh not sin!

If such an emotional person is asked if he offers Ṣalāh, he will perhaps reply in the negative. Did you see! The words of complaint that ‘What sin have I committed, which has resulted in this punishment?’ are being expressed openly despite committing the major sin of missing Ṣalāh. In other words, it seems, (Allah ﷻ forbid) missing Ṣalāh isn’t a sin at all! If such people just have a look at themselves, they can realize that let alone any misdeed, they are, in fact, committing many misdeeds such as non-Islamic haircut, bare head like the Western people, non-Islamic dress, face like fire worshippers who are the enemies of the Beloved Rasūl ﷺ i.e. without a beard which is a blessed Sunnah of the Holy Prophet ﷺ; following the cultures and traditions of the enemies of Islam and missing even Ṣalāh.

Missing Ṣalāh is a major sin, shaving the beard is prohibited (Ḥarām), lying, backbiting, telling tales, breaking promises, suspicion, misusing eyes, disobeying parents, abusing, watching films and dramas, listening to music etc. are all sins, but these sins seem invisible to such people and they complain openly ‘What misdeed have I done, which has resulted in this punishment?’

### If we don’t listen to our friend...

Just ponder! If your best friend repeatedly asks you to do something but you don’t do it and if you ever need his help, so at first, you will obviously hesitate to ask him because you didn’t help him when he needed you. Plucking up the courage, even if you dare to ask him and he doesn’t listen then you will not be justified in complaining because you also did not help him.

Now just ponder calmly, there are many things that Allah ﷻ has ordered us to do, but how many of them do we actually carry out? To put it bluntly, we are heedless of many of His commandments. I hope you may have understood that Allah's commands are disobeyed and if He ﷻ does not manifest the effect of Du'ā then complaints are made. Is it fair?

Please! Try to realize! If you keep on ignoring what your best friend says he might even break ties with you, but look how merciful Allah ﷻ is towards His servants. They disobey Him thousands of times but He ﷻ still does not exclude them from of the list of His servants, He ﷻ continues to shower His grace and mercy upon them.

Ponder! What will happen if He ﷻ ceases His bounties as a punishment? We can't even lift a single step without His mercy. If He ﷻ stops the free gift of air for just a few minutes the whole world will turn into a gigantic graveyard.

### A reason of delay in fulfilment of Du'ā

Dear Islamic brothers! Sometimes, delay in the fulfilment of Du'ā takes place due to such reasons which are beyond our comprehension. Therefore, the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind ﷺ has said: When a beloved of Allah makes supplication Allah ﷻ says to Jibrāil ﷺ, 'Wait! Don't give him (anything) so that he asks again because I like his voice' (but) when an unbeliever or a sinner makes supplication He ﷻ says, 'O Jibrāil ﷺ give him without delay what he wants so that he does not ask again because I don't like his voice.'

*(Kanz-ul-'Ummāl, vol. 2, pp. 39, Ḥadīṣ 3261)*

### Parable

Sayyidunā Yaḥyā Bin Sa'īd Bin Qaṭṭān رضى الله تعالى عنه saw Allah ﷻ in a dream and asked, 'Yā Allah ﷻ! I make supplication abundantly (but) You don't fulfill my supplication?' Allah ﷻ replied, 'O Yaḥyā! I like your voice, which is why I delay in fulfilling your supplications.' *(Aḥsan-ul-Wi'ā, pp. 35)*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! The foregoing parable as well as blessed Ḥadīṣ clarify that Allah ﷻ likes the humility of His pious people, which is one of the reasons for the delay in the fulfilment of their supplications. We cannot comprehend these divine strategies. Anyhow, we must not be impatient. Maulānā Naqī ‘Alī Khān رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated on page 33 of his book *Aḥsan-ul-Wi’ā* whilst mentioning the manners of making supplication:

### Prayers of impatient people are not answered

One of the manners of supplications is to avoid impatience regarding the fulfilment of supplication. A Ḥadīṣ says: There are three types of people whose prayers are not answered by Allah ﷻ. (1) Those who pray for a sin. (2) Those who pray for breaking ties. (3) Those who want their prayers to be answered immediately and say ‘My prayer hasn’t been answered yet.’ (*Attarghīb Wattarhīb*, vol. 2, pp. 314, Ḥadīṣ 9)

This Ḥadīṣ makes it clear that one should not pray for unlawful things because such a prayer will not be answered. Similarly, the prayer that involves the violation of the rights of a relative is also prohibited. Further, one should not grow impatient with apparent delays in the fulfilment of his prayers as such prayers are not answered.

A’lā Ḥaḍrat, Imām-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat Maulānā Shāḥ Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمٰن has added a footnote to *Aḥsan-ul-Wi’ā li Ādāb-id-Du’ā* titled *Ẓāil-ul-Mudda’ā li Aḥsan-il-Wi’ā*. In this footnote, he (in his own particular and unique manner) has given the following advice to people who are impatient regarding the fulfilment of their supplications.

### Visiting officers again and again but...

Those who have to get any personal advantage from worldly officers are seen waiting for years hoping to be helped by them and wandering around their doorsteps morning and night. As for the officers, they don’t even look at them, don’t answer them, scold them and express resentment. In fact, it is nothing but the waste of time and money. Even after spending years wandering around the officers, they do not give up hope, and it looks as if it is still the first day.

And when it comes to making supplication in the court of Almighty Allah ﷻ, one rarely goes to Him, and even if somebody goes, he looks tired and worried, wants everything instantly; he spends a week reciting something and then starts complaining,

‘I recited this, but nothing happened.’ Such unwise people close the door of fulfilment themselves. The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said:

يُسْتَجَابُ لِأَحَدِكُمْ مَا لَمْ يُعَجِّلْ يَقُولُ دَعْوَتُ فَلَمْ يَسْتَجِبْ لِي

**Translation:** Your prayers are answered as long as you don’t hurry, don’t say I prayed (but) my prayer wasn’t answered.

(*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 4, pp. 200, Ḥadīṣ 6340*)

Some even dare to deny the effect of supplications and invocations. In fact, they lose trust in the promises of bounties Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has made – وَالْعِيَاذُ بِاللَّهِ الْكَرِيمِ الْجَوَادِ

These people should be told ‘O the shameless! O the undignified! Ponder calmly. If your friend asks you a thousand times to do something for him but you don’t, then you’ll hesitate to ask him to do something for you and say to yourself ‘I didn’t listen to him, how can I ask him for something’ but if you dare to ask him and he doesn’t do it, then you won’t complain and you’ll say to yourself ‘well, I also didn’t do what he asked.’ Now compare; how many of the commandments of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ do you obey? How shameful is it for you to disobey Him and then want Him to do what you ask?

O unwise person! Just look carefully at yourself from head to toe. There are millions of bounties in your body. When you sleep His innocent servants (angels) protect you. Despite committing sins you are blessed with safety and good health from head to toe, protection from calamities, easy digestion of food, discharge of excrement without difficulty, easy circulation of blood in your body, physical strength, eyesight, numerous bounties descend upon you constantly without having to ask or pray (for them). Then how can you dare to complain if some of your desires are not fulfilled? You don’t know what is beneficial to you? You don’t know that you were perhaps going to suffer a major calamity but it’s your (apparently unfulfilled) supplication that warded it off.

What do you know what reward is being stored for you. His promise is true, prayers are answered in three ways and every former one is better than the latter. If you lose faith then surely you will be doomed and the devil would take you to his side -

وَالْعِيَاذُ بِاللَّهِ سُبْحَانَهُ وَتَعَالَى (We seek Allah’s protection, He عَزَّوَجَلَّ is the Glorious).

O feeble soil! O impure water! Look at yourself and then look at the great privilege you have been granted. He ﷺ has permitted you to be present in His court, mention His Glorious name and beg Him. Millions of desires should be sacrificed on this enormous grace.

O impatient! Learn how to beg! Cling to His Glorious court, stay there and keep supplicating in the hope of being blessed. Engross yourself in the pleasure of begging and asking Him so much that you forget even your desires and wishes. Have a firm belief that you will not return from His court empty handed because مَنْ دَقَّ بَابَ الْكَرِيمِ انْفَتَحَ (When anyone knocks at the door of a generous person it opens for him) وَبِاللَّهِ التَّوْفِيقُ (And ability is granted by Allah ﷺ). (Za'ī-ul-Mudda'ā li Aḥsan-il-Wi'ā, pp. 34-37)

### Delay in fulfilment of Du'ā is blessing

Sayyidunā Maulānā Naqī 'Alī Khān رحمه الله تعالى عليه has said, 'My dear! Your Allah ﷺ says:

I answer the prayer of the praying one when he prays to Me. أُجِيبُ دَعْوَةَ الدَّاعِ إِذَا دَعَانِ<sup>ل</sup>

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (TranslatiDh Df Quran)] (Part 2, Sūrah Al-Baqarah, verse 186)

And how excellent fulfiller (of supplication) We are.

فَلَنِعْمَ الْمُجِيبُونَ<sup>ع</sup>

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (TranslatiDh Df Quran)] (Part 23, Sūrah Aṣ-Ṣaffāt, verse 75)

Pray to Me, I shall answer your prayer.

أَدْعُونِي أَسْتَجِبْ لَكُمْ<sup>ط</sup>

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (TranslatiDh Df Quran)] (Part 24, Sūrah Al-Mūmin, verse 60)

So believe that He ﷺ will not return you empty handed from His court and He ﷺ will fulfil His promise. He ﷺ says to His Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ:

And chide not the beggar.

وَأَمَّا السَّائِلَ فَلَا تَنْهَرْ<sup>ط</sup>

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (TranslatiDh Df Quran)] (Part 30, Sūrah Aq-Ḍuḥā, verse 10)



(So then) how will He عَزَّوَجَلَّ (himself) reject you? In fact, He عَزَّوَجَلَّ blesses you, which is why He عَزَّوَجَلَّ delays in fulfilling your supplications.’ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَلَى كُلِّ حَالٍ (*Ahsan-ul-Wi'ā*, pp. 33)

## Relief from sciatica pain

Dear Islamic brothers! الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ There are a number of instances of prayers being answered in the company of devotees of Rasūl by the blessing of travelling with the Madanī Qāfilaḥs of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political religious movement of the Quran and Sunnah. Here is an account of an Islamic brother in this regard: Our Madanī Qāfilaḥ went to Thatta city. One of the participants had severe sciatica pain. He used to writhe in pain like a fish out of water. One night he couldn't sleep due to severe pain. On the last day the Amīr of Qāfilaḥ said: 'Let's all pray for him together', so we began to pray.

The Islamic brother said that he felt reduction in pain even during the prayer and surprisingly the sciatica pain completely vanished after a short while, الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. Many years have passed, he has not felt the same pain again ever since he was relieved of it during the Madanī Qāfilaḥ. الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ At present, he is responsible for Madanī Qāfilaḥs in his area.

*Gar ho 'irqun-nisā, yā 'ārizāḥ koī sā  
Pāo gey ṣiḥḥatayn, Qāfilay mayn chalo  
Dūr bīmāriyān, aur parayshāniyān  
Ḥaun gī bas chal paṛayn, Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*If you have sciatica severe, or have illness any other  
You will get cured brother, travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥ  
Illnesses will be cured and adversities will be removed  
Come and see for yourself, travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥ*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see! An Islamic brother was relieved of the lethal illness of sciatica by the blessing of a Madanī Qāfilah. Sciatica is an illness that causes extreme pain extending from the hip joint down to the ankle and it continues for years.

### Two spiritual remedies for sciatica

1. Place your hand on the painful area, recite Sūrah Al-Fātiḥah once and the following phrase **اللَّهُمَّ اذْهَبْ عَنِّي سُوءَ مَا اَجِدُ** (*Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ relieve me of this illness*) three times (with Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī once before and after it) and then blow on the area of the pain. If you want to do it for someone else, then say **عَنَّهُ** (him) instead of **عَنِّي** (me). This is to be done until the illness is cured.
2. Reciting **يَا مُحْيِي** seven times and blowing on oneself will cure wind problems, back and stomach pains, sciatica or any other pain **اِنَّ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**. (This is to be done until the pain is cured).

### Fourteen points regarding acts that invalidate fast

1. Eating, drinking or having intercourse will result in the invalidation of the fast provided one was aware that he was fasting. (*Rad-dul-Muḥtār, vol. 3, pp. 365*)
2. Smoking a Ḥuqqaḥ, cigar, cigarette or cheroot etc. will also invalidate the fast even if one assumes that the smoke has not reached the throat. (*Baḥār-e-Sharī‘at, part 5, pp. 117*)
3. Chewing Pān (betel) or tobacco will also invalidate the fast even if one spits constantly because its tiny particles will definitely reach the throat. (*ibid*)
4. If a fasting person puts something soluble like sugar etc. in his mouth and then swallows his saliva, his fast will become invalid. (*ibid*)
5. If something equal to the size of a chick-pea or larger was stuck between the teeth of a fasting person and he swallowed it, or if it was smaller than a chick-pea but he took it out from the mouth and then put it back in and swallowed it, his fast will become invalid in both the cases. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 394*)

6. If gums bleed and blood goes down the throat and its taste is also felt (regardless of whether or not the amount of blood is equal to, more than or less than the saliva) the fast will become invalid in this case, but if the amount of blood is less than saliva and the taste of blood is not felt either, the fast will not become invalid. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 368*)
7. Despite being aware that he was fasting, if a fasting person inserts a laxative (a medicine) into the anal orifice or inhales medicine through nostrils, his fast will become invalid. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 204*)
8. If water went down the throat unintentionally whilst rinsing the mouth, or if one sniffed water through nose and it reached the brain then the fast will become invalid. However, if it happens in forgetfulness (when one was unaware that he was fasting) fast will not be invalid even if he does it deliberately. Likewise, if someone throws something towards the fasting person and it goes down the throat, his fast will become invalid. (*Al-Jauhāra-tun-Nayyarah, vol. 1, pp. 178*)
9. Drinking or eating something whilst asleep will result in the invalidation of the fast. Similarly, if the mouth of a fasting person was open and a drop of water or a flake of snow goes down his throat his fast will become invalid. (*Al-Jauhāra-tun-Nayyarah, vol. 1, pp. 178*)
10. Swallowing another person's saliva or putting one's own saliva onto one's palm and then swallowing it will invalidate the fast. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 203*)
11. Swallowing the saliva or phlegm that is already in the mouth does not invalidate the fast, spitting the saliva every now and then is not necessary.
12. If one put a coloured string into his mouth, which changes the colour of the saliva and then he swallowed that coloured saliva, his fast would become invalid. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 203*)
13. Swallowing one or two drops of tear will not invalidate the fast, but swallowing many drops whose saltiness is felt in the whole mouth will result in the invalidation of the fast. The same ruling applies to sweat. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 203*)

14. During defecation (i.e. relieving oneself), if the anal orifice appears out, one must dry it properly with a piece of cloth etc. before standing up so that there remains no wetness. If he stands up with drops of water on the anus, causing the water to be absorbed into the body, the fast will become invalid. This is the reason why the respected Islamic jurists رحمهم الله تعالى have advised the fasting persons to avoid breathing whilst washing the anus [after defecation]. (*Fatāwā ‘Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 204*)

### Vomiting whilst fasting

Some people become worried in case of vomiting in the state of fast. Some are under the impression that vomiting even involuntarily also breaks the fast. This isn't correct. Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رضي الله تعالى عنه has narrated that the Noble Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم has said, ‘The fast of a person who vomits involuntarily in Ramadan will not break but if a person vomits deliberately it will break.’ (*Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl, vol. 8, pp. 230, Ḥadīṣ 23814*)

He صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم has also said, ‘The one who vomits involuntarily does not have to do Qaḍā (repetition) for his fast but the one who vomits deliberately must do Qaḍā.’ (*Jāmi’ Tirmizī, vol. 2, pp. 173, Ḥadīṣ 720*)

### Seven rulings regarding vomiting

1. In the state of fast, vomiting involuntarily will not invalidate the fast, no matter how much it is (even if a whole bucket fills with vomit). (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 392*)
2. Deliberate mouthful vomiting will invalidate the fast provided one was aware that he was fasting. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 392*)
3. Even deliberate mouthful vomiting will invalidate the fast only when the vomit contains food or water or bile or blood. (*ibid*)
4. Vomiting only phlegm will not invalidate the fast. (*ibid, pp. 394*)
5. Vomiting only a bit (not a mouthful) deliberately will not invalidate the fast. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 393*)

6. In case of vomiting less than a mouthful and then swallowing it whilst it is still in the mouth (regardless of whether it is swallowed deliberately or unintentionally) the fast will not become invalid. *(ibid)*
7. Though involuntary mouthful vomiting will not invalidate the fast if one swallows even a chick-pea amount of it, the fast will become invalid. However, if the swallowed amount is less than the size of a chick-pea, the fast will not become invalid. *(Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 392)*

### Definition of mouthful vomit

The vomit that cannot be prevented without bother is ‘mouthful vomit.’

*(Fatāwā ‘Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 204)*

### Five rulings regarding vomiting in state of Wuḍū

1. In the state of Wuḍū, mouthful vomiting that contains food, water or bile will invalidate the Wuḍū (regardless of whether it is deliberate or involuntary). *(Bahār-e-Sharī‘at, pp. 26, part 2)*
2. Mouthful vomiting of phlegm will not invalidate the Wuḍū. *(ibid)*
3. Vomiting of flowing blood will invalidate the Wuḍū.
4. Vomiting of flowing blood will invalidate the Wuḍū only when the blood dominates the saliva. *(Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 1, pp. 267)* In other words, if the blood turns the saliva red then it is dominant and therefore Wuḍū will be invalid but if there is more saliva than blood then Wuḍū will not be invalid. The sign of the blood being in less amount is that the vomit (of saliva) will be yellow in colour.
5. If the vomit contains congealed blood that is less than a mouthful, Wuḍū will not be invalid. *(Derived from Bahār-e-Sharī‘at, pp. 26, part 2)*

### Important advice

Mouthful vomit (excluding phlegm) is impure. Ensure that not even a single drop of it stains your clothes or body. Today people are not aware of it and do not care about

drops of vomit, staining their clothes. They even wipe the impure vomit from their mouths etc. with their own clothes. May Allah ﷺ enable us to protect ourselves from impurities!

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Eating or drinking forgetfully will not invalidate fast

Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, “The fasting person who eats or drinks forgetfully has to complete his fast because Allah ﷺ has fed him.” (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 1, pp. 636, Ḥadīṣ 1933*)

### Twenty one points about acts that do not invalidate fast

1. Eating, drinking or having intercourse forgetfully will not invalidate the fast whether it is a Farḍ fast or a Nafl one. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 365*)
2. If someone sees a fasting person do any of such acts, it is Wājib for him to remind the fasting person of his fast. If he did not remind, he will be sinner.

However, if the person is too weak and is unlikely to complete his fast properly in case of not eating the food because of being reminded and, on the other hand, if he eats food, he will not only be able to complete his fast properly but also carry out other worship (and as he is eating forgetfully, his fast will be valid) then it is better not to remind him.

Some respected scholars رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ have said, ‘If the fasting person is young one should remind him but if he’s old then there’s no harm in not reminding him’, but this rule is based on the fact that the young are generally strong (and healthy) and the old are generally weak. In fact, this ruling has nothing to do with old-age and young-age, instead, it applies on the basis of strength and weakness. In other words, if a young man is too weak to complete his fast, it is better not to remind him, and if

an old man is strong enough to complete his fast properly, it is Wājib to remind him. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 365*)

3. If a fly or dust or smoke goes down the throat, the fast will not become invalid even if one was aware that he was fasting. Whether it is the flour blowing up whilst being grinded in the grindstone or sieved or it is the dust of grain or dust that is blown by the wind or the hoofs of animals, the fast will not become invalid if the dust goes down the throat in the aforementioned cases. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 366*)
4. Similarly, if the car or bus smoke or the blowing dust reaches the throat, it will not invalidate the fast even if one was aware that he was fasting.
5. If the smoke of a burning incense stick enters the nose, fast will not be invalid. However, if one takes his nose closer to a burning incense or frankincense and (deliberately) inhales the smoke despite being aware that he was fasting, his fast will become invalid. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 366*)
6. Treating the heat of the body by placing a pierced horn over the area of pain, massaging oil or applying kohl (into eyes) will not invalidate the fast; even if one feels the taste of oil or kohl in throat or even if the colour of the 'kohl' appears in saliva. (*Al-Jauhāra-tun-Nayyarah, vol. 1, pp. 179*)
7. Fast will not be invalid in case of feeling the coolness of the water inside the body after taking bath. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 230*)
8. If one rinses the mouth with water and spits the water out completely, just a little wetness has remained inside the mouth; swallowing this wetness with saliva will not invalidate the fast. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 367*)
9. The fast will not be invalid even if the taste of the medicine being crushed is felt in the throat. (*ibid*)
10. The fast will not be invalid if water enters the ear or even if one pours it deliberately. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 367*)
11. Inserting a splinter into the ear to itch it does not invalidate the fast. Even if the splinter comes into contact with ear-dirt and this act is repeatedly done, the fast will not become invalid. (*ibid*)

12. If a tiny particle was in the mouth or was stuck between the teeth and it goes down the throat with saliva, the fast will not become invalid. (*ibid*)
13. If the gums bleed and the blood reaches the throat but does not go down the throat, fast will not be invalid in this case. (*Fath-ul-Qadīr, vol. 2, pp. 258*)
14. Swallowing a fly unintentionally will not invalidate the fast but swallowing it deliberately will invalidate the fast. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 203*)
15. If somebody eats food or drinks water forgetfully, but he spits out the food or water from mouth as soon as he recalls the fast, then his fast will not become invalid, but if he swallows the morsel of food or water that was in his mouth despite recalling the fast, the fast will become invalid. (*ibid*)
16. If a person who was eating before dawn spits out everything in his mouth as soon as the time for Ṣaḥarī ends, his fast will not be invalid but if he swallows the food etc. that was in his mouth, his fast will be invalid. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 203*)
17. Backbiting does not invalidate the fast. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 362*) However, backbiting is a major sin. The Holy Quran refers to backbiting as 'eating one's dead brother's flesh' and a Ḥadīṣ states that 'backbiting is worse than even fornication.' (*Attarghīb Wattarhīb, vol. 3, pp. 331, Ḥadīṣ 24*) Backbiting removes the blessings of the fast. (*Baḥār-e-Sharī'at, part 5, pp. 611*)
18. Being in the state of major impurity (when taking ritual bath is obligatory) or even spending the whole day in this impure state will not invalidate the fast. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 372*) However, remaining in this state deliberately and missing Ṣalāḥ is a sin and Ḥarām. A Ḥadīṣ states that the angels of mercy do not enter the house in which there is a 'Junub' (the one who is in the state of major impurity). (*Baḥār-e-Sharī'at, part 5, pp. 116*)
19. If one chews a sesame seed or a tiny particle equal to a sesame seed in size which then goes down the throat with saliva, his fast will not be invalid, however, the fast will be invalid if its taste is felt in the throat. (*Fath-ul-Qadīr, vol. 2, pp. 259*)
20. Swallowing saliva or phlegm of the mouth will not invalidate the fast. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 373*)
21. Swallowing the dried mucus of the nose by inhaling will not invalidate the fast. (*ibid*)



## Makrūh acts in fasting

Let's have a look at the Makrūh acts of fast. Though the fast does not become invalid in case of committing these unpleasant acts, they affect the spirituality of the fast. Here are three blessed Aḥādīṣ in this regard.

1. Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, 'If someone doesn't avoid indecent speech and acts, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ doesn't need such a person as he has just left eating and drinking.' (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 1, pp. 628, Ḥadīṣ 1903*)
2. Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has reported that the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, 'The fast is like a shield unless it is torn.' He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ was asked as to how the shield is torn, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ replied 'By lying or backbiting.' (*Attarghīb Wattarḥīb, vol. 2, pp. 94, Ḥadīṣ 3*)
3. Sayyidunā 'Āmir Bin Rabī'a هَذَا رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has said, 'I have repeatedly seen the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ use a Miswāk in the state of fast.' (*Jāmi' Tirmizī, vol. 2, pp. 176, Ḥadīṣ 725*)

## Twelve points about Makrūh acts in fasts

1. Lying, telling tales, backbiting, unlawful use of eyes, abusing, hurting someone without the permission of Sharī'aḥ, shaving beard etc. all are already prohibited and Ḥarām acts and committing them in the state of fast is even more severely Ḥarām. These sins remove the spirituality of the fast.
2. It is Makrūh for a fasting person to unnecessarily taste or chew any thing.

Tasting food to make sure that salt has been mixed into food in required quantity is a valid exemption for a wife whose ill tempered husband gets annoyed if the food is not to his liking. There is no harm for her in tasting food in this case. Chewing food to make it soft (and edible) for her child is a valid exemption for a mother whose child cannot eat bread and she doesn't have any other soft food to feed the child. She can chew food in this case provided there's no such woman who is experiencing her

menses or post natal bleeding<sup>1</sup> or anyone else who can chew the food for the child. Therefore, chewing food to make it soft for a child is not Makrūh for her. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 395*) However, one must be extremely careful when tasting or chewing food (even for valid reasons) because if one swallows even a small amount, the fast will become invalid.

### What is meant by ‘tasting?’

Tasting does not imply what people today regard as ‘tasting’ i.e. ‘eating a bit to know the flavour of the food.’ This isn’t ‘tasting’ instead, it’s ‘eating’ that will invalidate fast, and if the conditions of expiation are met one will have to give the expiation for it either. Tasting simply means placing a little amount of food onto the tongue to taste its flavour and then spitting it out. It must not be swallowed even in the least amount.

3. There is no harm in tasting the food etc. that one intends to buy in order to avoid the loss of money. However, if there is no such risk, it is Makrūh. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 395*)
4. Kissing the wife, hugging her or touching her body is not Makrūh. However, if one fears that it will lead to ejaculation or intercourse (then it is Makrūh). Sucking her lips or tongue during fast is absolutely Makrūh. Making sex organs touch each other is also Makrūh during fast<sup>2</sup>. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 396*)
5. Smelling a rose, musk etc., applying oil into beard or moustache, and applying kohl into eyes are not Makrūh for a fasting person. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 397*)
6. There is no harm in smelling or applying any type of ‘Iṭr (perfume) onto clothes in the state of fast. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 397*)
7. Using a Miswāk in the state of fast is not Makrūh. As it is a Sunnah in other days, it is a Sunnah in fast as well whether it is dry or wet, and whether it is used before the Shar’ī midday or after that, it isn’t Makrūh any time. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 399*)

<sup>1</sup> In the state of menses or post-natal bleeding, it is impermissible and sin for women to fast, offer Ṣalāh and recite the Holy Quran. After attaining purity they do not need to make Qaḍā for their Ṣalāh but they will have to make Qaḍā for their fasts.

<sup>2</sup> In order to acquire the knowledge of intentions etc., the married men and women should go through point numbers 41, 42 given on the page 385 and 386 of *Fatāwā Razawiyyah*, vol. 23.

8. Most people are under the impression that it is Makrūh for a fasting person to use a Miswāk after noon. This is contrary to our Ḥanafī school of thought. (*ibid*)
9. A fasting person should not use such a Miswāk whose strands break off (into mouth) or whose taste is felt in the mouth. (*Fatāwā Razawīyyah referenced, vol. 10, pp. 511*) If a strand of Miswāk or its fragment goes down the throat the fast will become invalid (provided one was aware that he was fasting).
10. It is not Makrūh to rinse the mouth or sniff water into the nose or have a bath (apart from performing Wuḍū or obligatory Ghusl) or moisten the body with a wet cloth in order to cool oneself down. However, it is Makrūh to wrap a wet cloth around the body showing worry because showing disinterest in worshipping is not good. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 399*)
11. Some fasting Islamic brothers spit repeatedly. They are perhaps under the impression that one shouldn't swallow even his own saliva in fast, whereas it is not correct. However, (deliberately) accumulating saliva in the mouth and then swallowing it is Makrūh (it is very unpleasant to do this even when one is not fasting). (*Bahār-e-Sharī'at, pp. 129, part 5*)
12. In the month of Ramadan, it is not permissible to do such a laborious and hard work that causes such intense weakness that makes it probable to break the fast. Therefore, a chapatti (bread) maker should bake chapattis till the afternoon and then take rest for the rest of the day. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 400*) The same applies to labourers, builders, masons and the people doing other laborious work. If such people fear that work will cause intense weakness, they should reduce the amount of work so that they can complete their fast (properly).

### Piece of paper fell from sky

Dear Islamic brothers! In order to develop enthusiasm to learn the legal rulings of Sharī'ah, please travel with devotees of Rasūl of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political religious movement of the Quran and Sunnah. Please travel at least once, **إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ** you will experience such religious benefits that you will be surprised.

The blessing of a Madanī Qāfilāh is now presented for your persuasion. Therefore, an Islamic brother of Qasba colony (Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi) has stated: We had many daughters in our family; my uncle had seven daughters while my elder brother had nine daughters and when I got married my wife also gave birth to a baby girl. Like many other people, my family also got worried and suspected as to whether somebody had cast a magic spell preventing the birth of baby boys. I vowed to travel for 30 days in a Madanī Qāfilāh, if a baby boy is born.

After a few days, my wife had a dream in which she saw a piece of paper that fell from the sky, the name Bilāl was written on the piece of paper. **اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** blessed us with a baby boy due to the blessings of the 30 day Madanī Qāfilāh. We were blessed with two more baby boys later on.

By the grace of Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! The blessings of the 30 day Madanī Qāfilāh did not remain confined to me, but every one in our family who did not have a son was blessed with baby boys. **اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ** At present, I am serving Dawat-e-Islami as the responsible of Madanī Qāfilāhs in my area.

*Ā kay tum bā-adab, daykh lo faḍal-e-Rab*

*Madanī munnay milayn, Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*Come reverentially and see Divine mercy*

*You'll have boy baby, travel with Madanī Qāfilāh*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Desire not being fulfilled is also reward

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see how wishes and hopes are fulfilled, grief turns into happiness and difficulty into ease due to the blessings of Madanī Qāfilāhs. However, it is not necessary that each and every desire will be fulfilled. Sometimes man desires things that aren't beneficial to him and thus his wishes are not satisfied. In such cases, not being granted what one desires is actually a blessing. For instance, a man might ask for a

son but the birth of a daughter might actually be better for him. Our Allah ﷺ says in the 216<sup>th</sup> verse of Sūrah Al-Baqarah (part 2):

عَسَىٰ أَنْ تُحِبُّوا شَيْئًا وَهُوَ شَرٌّ لَّكُمْ ط

It may happen that anything may be liked by you and that may not be in your favour.

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 2, Sūrah Al-Baqarah, verse 216)

## Excellence of daughter

Remember! The birth of a daughter is a great blessing. Here are 3 Sayings of the Holy Prophet ﷺ in this regard:

1. The man who brings up three daughters will enter Heaven and will be rewarded the same as a warrior who fights (in the way of Allah ﷺ) in the state of fast and offers Ṣalāh. (*Attarghib Wattarhib, vol. 3, pp. 46, Hadīṣ 26*)
2. Whoever has three daughters or three sisters and treats them well will enter Heaven. (*Jāmi' Tirmidī, vol. 3, pp. 366, Hadīṣ 1919*)
3. If someone brings up three daughters or sisters by teaching them manners and treating them well until they become independent (by either reaching puberty or getting married or getting wealth) Allah ﷺ will make him enter paradise. (*Ashi'at-ul-Lam'at, vol. 4, pp. 132*) When the honourable companions رضى الله تعالى عنهم heard this saying they enquired, 'If he brings up two girls?' He ﷺ replied, 'He will gain the same reward.' And if people had asked about (bringing up) one (girl) he ﷺ would have replied the same. (*Sharḥ-us-Sunnah, vol. 6, pp. 452, Hadīṣ 3351*)

Mother of the believers, Sayyidatunā 'Aishah Ṣiddīqah رضى الله تعالى عنها has said, 'A woman came to me along with her two daughters and began to beg<sup>1</sup>. I had nothing but a date which I gave to her. She split the date between her two daughters and left without eating any of it herself. Later, when Beloved Rasūl ﷺ came I told him of this incident. He ﷺ said: [If] the one made responsible for these girls, treats them well, they will become a shield for him against fire (Hell).' (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 414, Hadīṣ 2629*)

<sup>1</sup> Begging is permissible in some cases; the lady رضى الله تعالى عنها must have been in such a helpless state that it was permissible for her to beg. (*Mirāt-ul-Manājīh, vol. 6, pp. 545*)

Dear Islamic brothers! Why will mercy not be showered upon the Madanī environment and Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā'at of Dawat-e-Islami as many Auliya رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى might be present amongst all these devotees of Rasūl.

A'lā Ḥaḍrat رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى has said: There are blessings in congregations. The supplications made in congregations of Muslims are more likely to be fulfilled. Scholars have said wherever 40 pious Muslims gather there will definitely be a Walī of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ amongst them. (*Fatāwā Razawiyyah referenced, vol. 24, pp. 184 – Taysīr Sharḥ Jāmi'-uṣ-Ṣaghīr, vol. 1, pp. 312, Hadīṣ 714*)

Even if your prayer appears to be unanswered you must avoid uttering words of complaint. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ knows what is better for us. We must be grateful to Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ at all times, if He عَزَّوَجَلَّ gives you a boy thank him, if He عَزَّوَجَلَّ gives you a girl thank him, if He عَزَّوَجَلَّ gives you both thank him, and if He عَزَّوَجَلَّ doesn't give you either still thank him in all states and circumstances. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ says in verses 49 and 50 of Sūrah Ash-Shūrā:

لِلَّهِ مُلْكُ السَّمٰوٰتِ وَالْاَرْضِ ۗ يَخْلُقُ مَا يَشَآءُ ۗ يَهَبُ لِمَن يَشَآءُ اِنَاثًا وَيَهَبُ لِمَن يَشَآءُ الذُّكُوْرَ ﴿٤٩﴾  
 اَوْ يَزُوْجُهُمْ ذُكْرٰنًا وَّاِنَاثًا ۗ وَيَجْعَلُ مَن يَشَآءُ عَقِيْمًا ۗ اِنَّهٗ عَلِيْمٌ قَدِيْرٌ ﴿٥٠﴾

For Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is the Kingdom of the heavens and the earth, He عَزَّوَجَلَّ creates whatever He عَزَّوَجَلَّ likes. He عَزَّوَجَلَّ bestows daughters on whoever He عَزَّوَجَلَّ likes and He عَزَّوَجَلَّ bestows sons on whoever He عَزَّوَجَلَّ likes. Or He عَزَّوَجَلَّ couples both, the sons and the daughters, and He عَزَّوَجَلَّ makes whoever He عَزَّوَجَلَّ likes barren. Undoubtedly, He عَزَّوَجَلَّ is all-knowing, the omnipotent.

[*Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)*] (Part 25, Sūrah Ash-Shūrā, verses 49, 50)

‘Allāmah Maulānā Sayyid Muhammad Na’imuddīn Murādābādī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْهَامِي has stated, ‘He عَزَّوَجَلَّ is the Creator and Owner of every thing, He عَزَّوَجَلَّ distributes His bounties as He عَزَّوَجَلَّ wants. This was also the case with the honourable Prophets عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام. Sayyidunā Lūṭ عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام and Sayyidunā Shu’ayb عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام had only daughters, no sons, while Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام had only sons, no daughters and the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ had four sons and four daughters. Sayyidunā Yaḥyā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام and Sayyidunā ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام did not have any children.’ (*Khazāin-ul-'Irfān, pp. 777*)

## Valid exemptions for not observing fast

Dear Islamic brothers! Although there are certain conditions and compulsions in which a person is allowed to miss his/her fast, the missed fasts are not forgiven due to compulsions. It is Farḍ to make up for them (do Qaḍā) after being relieved of the compulsion. Even so, there will be no sin in case of missing the fast due to any valid (Shar'ī) compulsion, as clearly stated in 'Bahār-e-Sharī'at' with the reference of 'Durr-e-Mukhtār.'

The valid Shar'ī compulsions of missing a fast include travelling, pregnancy, breast feeding, sickness, old age, fear of being killed and Ikrāḥ (i.e. threat of being killed or beaten severely or any body part being cut. If somebody forces the fasting person to break his fast, and if the fasting person knows for sure that threatener would do what he threatens, so he can break his fast in this situation) loss of wisdom and Jihad. If somebody does not fast on account of the aforementioned reasons, he will not be regarded a sinner.

*(Durr-e-Mukhtār – Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 402)*

## Definition of travelling

It is also permissible to miss a fast whilst one is travelling. Keep the distance of journey in mind. According to the research of Imām-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat A'lā Ḥaḍrat Maulānā Shāḥ Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمٰن 'By Sharī'ah, the distance of a journey is 57½ miles (almost 92km). Therefore, whoever leaves the vicinity of his city or village with the intention of travelling for the above mentioned distance will be regarded a traveller. By Sharī'ah, he can miss fast and make up for it later and he has to offer Ṣalāḥ (with 'Qaṣr'). A traveller can fast, but he will have to reduce his four Rak'āt Ṣalāḥ to two Rak'āt (it is Wājib for him to do so), not doing this is a sin. If someone is unaware of this ruling and offers four Rak'āt, it is Wājib for him to offer two Rak'āt with the intention of Qaṣr. *(Derived from Fatāwā Razawīyyah referenced, vol. 8, pp. 270)*

Therefore, all such four Rak'āt-Ṣalāḥ offered without Qaṣr (reduction) during the journey due to ignorance will have to be repeated with two Rak'āt with the intention of 'Qaṣr' (calculate all such Ṣalāḥ and offer them). However, a traveller will have to offer four Rak'āt if he offers his Ṣalāḥ following a resident (non traveller) Imām. There is no need to repeat Sunan and Witr. The ruling of 'Qaṣr' only applies to the Farḍ Rak'āt of Zuḥr, 'Aṣr and 'Ishā: two Rak'āt will be offered instead of four. The Sunan and Witr Ṣalāḥ will be offered as usual without any reduction.

After reaching the destination, if there is the intention to stay over there for a period of less than 15 days he will remain a traveller and the ruling that applies to a traveller will apply to him. However, if he intends to stay there for 15 days or more than 15 days the ruling of a traveller will no longer apply to him and he will be regarded a resident ('Muqīm') therefore he will have to fast and offer Ṣalāh completely.

To learn the detailed rulings regarding 'travelling' please refer to *Bahār-e-Shari'at*, part 4: Chapter of a Traveller.

### Slight illness is not a valid exemption

If someone is severely ill and there is a high probability that his illness will prolong or recovery will be delayed as a result of fasting, he is allowed to miss his fast in this case (further details to follow).

Unfortunately, it is observed these days that people miss fasts or, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forbid, even break fasts having started them due to minor cold, fever and headaches. One should never do so. If someone misses a single fast without a valid exemption he will not be able to regain its blessings even if he spends the rest of his life fasting.

Dear Islamic brothers! Three blessed Aḥādīṣ are presented before we look at the detailed rulings about the exemptions for missing fasts.

### One has a choice to fast or not in journey

1. Mother of the believers, Sayyidatunā 'Āishah Ṣiddīqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has said that Sayyidunā Ḥamzaḥ Bin 'Amr Aslamī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ used to fast in abundance. He رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ asked the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ 'Shall I fast during journey?' He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ replied, 'You have the choice whether to fast or not.'  
(*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī*, vol. 1, pp. 640, Ḥadīṣ 1943)
2. Sayyidunā Abū Sa'īd Khudrī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has said, 'We set out for Jihad with the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ on the 16<sup>th</sup> of Ramadan; some of us fasted whereas some didn't. Those who fasted didn't object to those who didn't fast and vice versa.'  
(*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim*, pp. 564, Ḥadīṣ 1116)



3. Sayyidunā Anas Bin Mālik Ka'bī رضي الله تعالى عنه has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم has said, 'Allah عز وجل has reduced the Ṣalāh of a traveller by half (the 4 Rak'āt Ṣalāh will be offered as 2 Rak'āt) and exempted travellers and breast feeding and pregnant women from fasting (they are allowed to miss their fasts and make up for them later).' (*Jāmi' Tirmizī, vol. 2, pp. 170, Ḥadīṣ 715*)

### 33 Points about exemptions for not having fast

[Remember that one will have to keep Qaḍā fast for every missed fast after relief from the compulsion].

1. A traveller has the choice whether to fast or not. (*Rad-dul-Muḥtār, vol. 3, pp. 403*)
2. If a traveller and his companion do not suffer any harm in case of fasting, it is preferable to fast during the journey, but if either of them or both will be suffering harm then it is better not to fast. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 405*)
3. If a traveller becomes a resident (as per the Shar'ī definition of resident) before Ḍaḥwā Kubrā<sup>1</sup> (Shar'ī midday) and he hasn't yet eaten or drunk anything, it is Wājib for him to make the intention of fast. (*Al-Jauḥara-tun-Nayyarah, vol. 1, pp. 186*) Let's say, for instance, that someone lives in the famous Pakistani city Hyderabad, he leaves Bāb-ul-Madīnaḥ Karachi to head for Hyderabad and arrives there at 10 a.m. If he has not eaten anything since dawn during the journey, it is Wājib for him to make the intention of fast.
4. If somebody sets out a journey at daytime, he cannot break that day's fast because of that journey. However, if he broke the fast during the journey he would not be required to pay expiation for it but doing so is a sin. (*Rad-dul-Muḥtār, vol. 3, pp. 416*) It is Farḍ to make up for this fast.
5. If somebody breaks fast before he sets out his journey and then he begins his journey, expiation will be mandatory for him (provided that the conditions for expiation are met). (*ibid*)

---

<sup>1</sup> The definition of Ḍaḥwā Kubrā (Shar'ī Midday) has already been mentioned in the section of intention of fast.

6. If somebody begins journey during the daytime (and did not break fast during the journey) but then returned home to take something which he had left at home forgetfully and broke fast, expiation will be Wājib (provided that the conditions of expiation are met). If he had broken it during the journey, only making up for it by fasting another day would have been Farḍ as stated in point number 4. (*Fatāwā ‘Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 207*)
7. If somebody is forced to break fast he can do so, but he will be rewarded if he takes patience. (The definition of ‘Ikrāḥ (being forced)’ has already been explained on page 642). (*Rad-dul-Muḥtār, vol. 3, pp. 402*)
8. If the life of a fasting person is in danger as a result of being stung by a snake, he should break the fast. (*Rad-dul-Muḥtār, vol. 3, pp. 402*)
9. If anyone breaks his fast due to any of the aforementioned reasons, it is Farḍ for him to make up for it by fasting another day. Maintaining the order in these missed fasts is not Farḍ. Therefore, if he kept Nafl fasts before keeping his Qaḍā fasts, the Nafl fasts will still be valid.

However, once he is relieved of the compulsion for missing fasts, the ruling is that he must keep his Qaḍā fasts before the arrival of the next Ramadan. A Ḥadiṣ states, ‘If any one has to keep previous Ramadan’s fasts as Qaḍā, but he doesn’t do, his fasts of the current Ramadan will not be accepted.’ (*Majma’-uz-Zawāid, vol. 3, pp. 415*)

If the next Ramadan arrives and one hasn’t yet kept the Qaḍā fasts for the previous Ramadan, he has to keep fast for the present Ramadan first instead of keeping the Qaḍā fast for the previous Ramadan. He has to keep Qaḍā fasts later on. If the one who is neither ill nor traveller, fasts in Ramadan with the intention of making up for the missed fasts of the previous Ramadan, these fasts will not be considered Qaḍā, these are the fasts of the present Ramadan. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 405*)

10. If a pregnant or breast feeding woman has credible fear of losing her life or the life of the baby (if she fasts) she is allowed to miss the fast that day, whether she is the baby’s mother or the wet nurse, and even if she is being paid to suckle the baby in Ramadan (there is the same ruling for her). (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, Rad-dul-Muḥtār, vol. 3, pp. 403*)

11. Don't fast in the state of such extreme hunger or thirst that brings about the credible risk of death or loss of intellect. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 402*)
12. If it is highly likely that the illness of a patient will intensify due to fast or the process of recovery will be delayed or if a healthy person is almost sure that he will fall ill, then he is allowed to miss his fast that day (and make up for it later). (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 403*)
13. As to the aforewritten cases 'high likelihood' is a condition. Just suspicions are not sufficient. There are three ways to determine a 'high likelihood': (1) Visible symptoms (2) Personal experience (3) Advice of a pious Muslim doctor who is qualified (experienced and expert in his particular field).  
  
If a person broke his fast without any symptom, any previous personal experience or without the advice of a pious Muslim doctor or if he did so just on the advice of a non-Muslim or an impious doctor (for example, a clean-shaven doctor), it will be mandatory for him not only to make Qaḍā for this fast but also pay expiation for it provided that the conditions are met. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 404*)
14. Offering Ṣalāh and fasting during menses or post natal bleeding are Ḥarām and will not be valid. Moreover, reciting or touching verses of the Holy Quran or their translations in this state is also Ḥarām. (*Bahār-e-Sharī'at, part 2, pp. 88-89*)
15. A woman in her menses or post natal bleeding has the choice whether to eat in secret or openly. It is not necessary for her to give the impression as if she is fasting. (*Al-Jauhara-tun-Nayyarah, vol. 1, pp. 186*)
16. However it is better for her to eat secretly, especially for the one experiencing menses. (*Bahār-e-Sharī'at, part 5, pp. 135*)
17. If there is a very old man who is growing weaker and weaker day by day and is quite unable to fast and there seems no chance of him being capable enough to fast in the future either, he is allowed not to keep his fasts. He has to give a Ṣadaqaḥ-e-Fitr (about 1.920 Kilograms of wheat or its flour or money equivalent to its value) as Fidyah for each missed fast to a Miskīn<sup>1</sup>. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 410*)

---

<sup>1</sup> A Miskīn is the one who does not possess anything and who has to beg others for food or clothes for covering the body. Begging is Ḥalāl (allowed) for him.

18. If such an old man cannot fast in summer but can in winter so he can miss his fasts in summer but it will be Farḍ for him to make up for them in winter. (*Rad-dul-Muḥtār, vol. 3, pp. 472*)
19. If he pays his Fidyaĥ (expiation) but later on regains his strength to fast, his given Fidyaĥ will turn into a Nafl Ṣadaqaḥ̂ and he will have to make up for those missed fasts. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 207*)
20. He can pay the Fidyaĥ for the whole month in one payment at the beginning or the end of Ramadan. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 207*)
21. Paying each Fidyaĥ to a different person is not necessary. He can give the Fidyaĥ of several Fasts to the same person. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 410*)
22. If somebody starts a Nafl fast deliberately, it will become Wājib for him to complete it. If he breaks it he will have to make up for it (it will be Wājib to do so). (*Rad-dul-Muḥtār, vol. 3, pp. 411*)
23. If somebody fasted assuming that he has to keep a missed fast as Qaḍā, but having started the fast, he realised that he does not have to, he can break this fast instantly in this case but if he didn't break it instantly, he can no longer break it and if he broke, it would become Wājib for him to make up for it. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 411*)
24. If a Nafl fast becomes invalid unintentionally, for instance, if a woman's menses begin whilst she is in the state of fast, making up for it will still be Wājib. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 412*)
25. If somebody fasts on Eid-ul-Fiṭr or any of the four days of Eid-ul-Aḍḥā, 10<sup>th</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> and 13<sup>th</sup> of Żul-Ḥijja-til-Ḥarām, it is not Wājib for him to complete the fast because fasting on these days is Ḥarām. Further, in case of breaking such a fast, its Qaḍā is not Wājib either. Instead, it will be Wājib for him to break it. If he vowed to fast on any of these days it would be Wājib for him to fulfil his vow but not on these days (on other days). (*Rad-dul-Muḥtār, vol. 3, pp. 412*)
26. It is not permissible to break a Nafl fast without a valid exemption. If a guest feels resentment due to the host not eating with him or if a host feels resentment due to the guest not eating, it is a valid exemption for breaking a Nafl fast to eat with the

other, provided that he is certain to make its Qaḍā another day, and that he breaks it before Ḍaḥwā Kubrā, not after it. (سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! This shows how profusely Shari'ah values the honour of a Muslim). (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 208*)

27. A guest can only break his fast before Ḍaḥwā Kubrā if the host is not pleased with his mere presence and will resent if the guest doesn't eat, provided he (the guest) is sure to make up for the fast later. However, if the host is pleased with the mere presence of the guest and will not mind if he doesn't eat then he (the guest) will not be allowed to break his fast. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 208*)
28. It is permissible to break a Nafī fast even after Ḍaḥwā Kubrā in case of parents' displeasure. One can break this fast any time before 'Aṣr but not after 'Aṣr. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 414*)
29. A woman should not have a Nafī, vow or sworn fast without her husband's permission. If she does, her husband can make her break it, and if she breaks the fast it will become Wājib for her to make up for it, but she needs her husband's permission even for keeping this Qaḍā fast. However, she can fast of her own accord, if her husband has died or given her a 'Bāin' divorce (a divorce in which Nikāḥ becomes invalid and the husband cannot revert).

If the woman's fasting does not cause her husband any problem she can keep a Qaḍā fast even without his permission. For instance, if he is on a journey or ill or in a state of Iḥrām (pilgrimage) she can keep Qaḍā fasts even if he asks her not to. However, she cannot keep a Nafī fast without her husband's permission even in these cases. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 415*)

30. She does not need her husband's permission to keep Ramadan fasts or fasts for Qaḍā of Ramadan. She must fast even if he prevents her from fasting. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 415*)
31. If one is an employee or does a job on wages he cannot have a Nafī fast without his employer's permission because fasting will cause sluggishness at work. However, if he is strong enough to work normally and completely without sluggishness despite fasting, he does not need permission to keep a Nafī fast in this case. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 416*)

32. For Nafl fasts, a daughter does not need her father's, a mother does not need her son's, and a sister does not need her brother's permission. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 416*)
33. If parents prevent their son from having a Nafl fast for fear of illness, he must obey his parents. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 416*)

Here are twelve points about the acts that make only Qaḍā necessary. Doing Qaḍā means observing one fast after Ramadan for each missed fast.

### Twelve points about Qaḍā

1. If somebody ate, drank or engaged in intercourse assuming that some part of night was still left but he came to know later on that it was the time of dawn (Ṣubḥ-e-Ṣādiq), so his fast would be invalid. It is necessary to keep this fast as Qaḍā later on. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 380*)
2. If somebody is forced to the extent of Ikrāḥ-e-Shar'ī to eat, as it is a valid exemption for eating, only making up for that fast will be mandatory for him, even if he eats with his own hands. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 402*)

The summary of this ruling is that if somebody forces the fasting person to break his fast by threatening him to kill, cut any body part or beat severely, and the fasting person knows that the threatening person would do what he threatens, so Ikrāḥ-e-Shar'ī is there, the fasting person can break his fast in this situation, but it is mandatory to make up for it later.

3. If somebody ate, drank or engaged in intercourse in the state of forgetfulness, or ejaculated due to a lustful look, or experienced a nocturnal emission, or vomited and thus assumed that his fast had broken and so he ate something deliberately, only making up for this fast would be necessary for him. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 375*)
4. Inhaling medicine through the nose in the state of fast will invalidate the fast and it would be mandatory to make up for it. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 376*)
5. Eating a stone, grit, soil, wool, grass, paper or anything else that people feel disgusted by, will invalidate the fast but one will only have to make up for it (expiation is not Wājib). (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 377*)

6. If rain-water or flake of snow goes down the throat, the fast will become invalid and it would be mandatory to make up for it. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 378*)
7. Likewise, swallowing a large amount of sweat or tears will invalidate the fast. One will have to make up for it. (*ibid*)
8. If somebody continued to eat assuming that some part of night was still left but came to know later on that the time of Saḥarī had ended while he was eating, his fast would be invalid and he will have to make up for it. (*Rad-dul-Muḥtār, vol. 3, pp. 380*)
9. If somebody breaks the fast assuming that the sun had set, but came to know later that it hadn't set, his fast will become invalid and he will have to make up for it. (*Rad-dul-Muḥtār, vol. 3, pp. 380*)
10. If someone mistakenly does Ifṭār before the sunset as a result of premature utterance of Maghrib Azān or siren-wailing, and comes to know later on that siren or Azān started earlier than the sunset, even if it is not his fault his fast will still become invalid and he will have to make up for it. (*Derived from Rad-dul-Muḥtār, vol. 3, pp. 383*)
11. Unfortunately, people have been heedless about the matters of Sharī'aḥ these days. Every Muslim should be careful about his fasts himself. Rather than relying on sirens or radio and TV announcements or even the Azān, every one should get the correct information of Saḥarī and Ifṭār timings.
12. During Wuḍū, if water reached the brain or went down the throat while sniffing water into nose the fast would become invalid and its Qaḍā would be mandatory provided one was aware that he was fasting. However, if one was unaware of the fast at that moment his fast will not become invalid. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 202*)

### Rulings regarding expiation

Dear Islamic brothers! In some cases, breaking a fast in Ramadan deliberately without a valid exemption will only make it Wājib to do Qaḍā but in some cases, it will make it necessary to pay expiation, in addition to making up for the broken fast.

## Method of paying expiation for fasting

The expiation for breaking (invalidating) a fast is to free a male or female slave, if possible. If this isn't possible, for example, he does not have a slave or slave girl nor can he afford to buy them or though he has enough money, slaves and slave girls are not available (like in present age) then he will have to keep 60 fasts consecutively. If this isn't possible either, he will have to serve 60 Miskīn<sup>1</sup> people with lunch and dinner (such that they are full). It is necessary to serve both the meals to the same 60 people. If one wants, he can give one Ṣadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr (i.e. about 1.920 Kilograms wheat or money equivalent to its value) to each of the 60 different Miskīn people, but he can't give 60 Ṣadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr to the same person at once. However, he can give the same Miskīn a separate Ṣadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr each day for 60 days.

In case of paying expiation in the form of fast, it is necessary to keep all the 60 fasts consecutively. If one misses even a single fast in between these 60 fasts, he will have to resume fasting from the very first fast. The previously observed fasts will not be counted, even if he had kept 59 fasts, and whether he missed (that one fast) due to illness or any other reason. However, if a woman experiences her menses whilst keeping fast for expiation her previously kept fasts will not lapse. In other words, she will not have to resume her fasting from the very first fast. After menses, she will keep the remaining fasts only to complete her sixty fasts. Her expiation will get paid. *(Derived from Rad-dul-Muḥtār, vol. 3, pp. 390)*

One who makes the intention of fasting during the night but then deliberately breaks his fast in the morning or any time during the day or even just a single moment before the time of Iftār, without a valid exemption, with something that human nature does not dislike (i.e. food, water, tea, fruits, biscuits, drinks, honey, sweets etc.) then he must keep one fast after Ramadan with the intention of making up for this fast. Further, he will also have to pay the expiation for it.

## Eleven points about expiation

1. If a sane, adult and resident Muslim (who is not a traveller by Shari'ah) deliberately engages in intercourse or eats or drinks something for pleasure in the state of the

---

<sup>1</sup> The definition of Miskīn is given on page 646 of the same book.



fast of Ramadan without a valid exemption his fast will become invalid. Both the expiation and the Qaḍā are mandatory for him. (*Rad-dul-Muḥtār, vol. 3, pp. 388*)

2. In all such cases in which expiation becomes mandatory for breaking the fast, it is a condition that the intention for the fast of Ramadan is made at night. If the intention of the fast was made during the day, and the fast was then broken, expiation is not mandatory, only Qaḍā is enough. (*Al-Jauḥara-tun-Nayyarah, vol. 1, pp. 180*)
3. If somebody vomited or ate something or engaged in intercourse forgetfully, and he was aware that his fast hasn't become invalid because of these acts; even then, he ate something, expiation will not be mandatory for him. (*Rad-dul-Muḥtār, vol. 3, pp. 375*)
4. If somebody had a nocturnal emission and then ate something despite knowing that his fast hadn't become invalid, expiation will be mandatory for him. (*Rad-dul-Muḥtār, vol. 3, pp. 375*)
5. If somebody spits his own saliva and then swallows it or swallows someone else's saliva, expiation will not be mandatory for him. However, if he swallows the saliva of his lover with lust or that of a religious saint for blessings, expiation will be mandatory for him. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 203*) If somebody eats such skin of a melon or water-melon that is dry or is such that people feel disgusted by eating it, there is no expiation in this case. If the skin is watery that people like to eat, expiation will be mandatory. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 202*)
6. If somebody eats uncooked rice, maize or lentils, expiation will not be mandatory. The same ruling applies to eating uncooked barley. However, if they are baked expiation will be mandatory. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 202*)
7. If there was a morsel of food in somebody's mouth at Saḥarī and the time ended (with the morsel still in his mouth) or if somebody was eating forgetfully and he recalled his fast whilst the morsel of food in mouth, but he swallowed it despite being aware that he was fasting, expiation will be Wājib in both the cases. However, if he took the morsel out of his mouth and then ate it, only Qaḍā of the fast will be Wājib, there will be no expiation. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 203*)
8. If somebody suffers from fever on specific days and, it was one of the days when he usually gets fever; he broke fast deliberately assuming that he would get fever,

expiation will lapse (i.e. expiation is not necessary, just making up for it is enough). Similarly, if a woman experiences menses on a fixed date and, it was the day when she normally experiences menses; assuming that she would experience menses she broke fast deliberately but her menses didn't start, expiation will lapse (i.e. expiation will not be necessary, just making up for it is enough). (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 391*)

9. If somebody broke two fasts in two different months of Ramadan, he has to pay two expiations even if he had not yet paid expiation for the first fast. If he broke two fasts in the same month of Ramadan and he has not yet given expiation for the first fast, only one expiation will be enough for both the fasts. (*Al-Jauhāra-tun-Nayyarah, vol. 1, pp. 182*)
10. After the fast has broken, for expiation to become mandatory, it is also necessary that any such act that is in contradiction to fast or any involuntary act that permits a person to break fast, should not take place.

For example, if a woman experiences her menses or post-natal bleeding on the same day or if someone falls so severely ill, having broken fast, that allows him to miss his fast, expiation will lapse. This does not include travelling as travelling is an intentional act. (*Al-Jauhāra-tun-Nayyarah, vol. 1, pp. 181*)

11. In all such cases in which expiation does not become mandatory despite breaking the fast, it is a precondition that the act of breaking the fast is done only once and without the intention of committing a sin, otherwise expiation will have to be paid. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 440*)

## Save fasts from being ruined!

Dear Islamic brothers! These days, most of the Muslims don't have even basic Islamic knowledge. They make such mistakes that invalidate worships. Regretfully, all our efforts are focussed on learning worldly education and skills. Unfortunately, we neither have the time nor interest in learning the Sunan or rules about the Islamic commandments. Even worse, we feel disgusted if a sincere Islamic brother draws our attention towards our mistakes. These days, many wrong practices seem to have become part and parcel of our worship including Saḥarī and Ifṭār. May Allah ﷺ protect us!

People talk unreasonably about such issues and then try to defend themselves stubbornly. For instance some people say: ‘*The time of Saḥarī does not end unless so much light of morning spreads that ants appear.*’

Similarly, some people wrongly believe that one can continue to eat till the Azān of Fajr ends and if the sound of many Azāns is coming they continue to eat and drink until the last Azān finishes. How irrational and shocking it is! Just think! What will you do if you live at such a place where you can’t hear the sound of Azān?

Dear Islamic brothers! Do not ruin your worships due to carelessness of a few minutes. The following verse of Sūrah Al-Baqarah has already been mentioned, here it is mentioned again, please read it and ponder:

وَكُلُوا وَاشْرَبُوا حَتَّىٰ يَتَبَيَّنَ لَكُمُ الْخَيْطُ  
الْأَبْيَضُ مِنَ الْخَيْطِ الْأَسْوَدِ مِنَ الْفَجْرِ ۖ ثُمَّ أَتُوا الصِّيَامَ إِلَىٰ اللَّيْلِ

And eat and drink until the white thread becomes distinct to you from the black thread at dawn; then complete the fasts till the coming of night.

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 2, Sūrah Al-Baqarah, verse 187)

Obviously, the foregoing verse does not refer to ants or the Fajr Azān, instead it refers to Subḥ-e-Ṣādiq. So don’t wait for the Azān, use a reliable timetable to get to know the timings for Saḥarī and Ifṭār and act accordingly.

Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Make us honour Ramadan according to Sharī’ah and Sunnah, make us fast, offer Tarāwīḥ, recite the Holy Quran and offer Nafl Ṣalāh in abundance, and accept our worships and forgive us with Your grace and mercy.

أَمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَىٰ عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَىٰ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## أَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ I have changed!

How excellent the global & non-political religious movement of the Quran and Sunnah, Dawat-e-Islami and its Madanī Qāfilaḥs are! An Islamic brother who lives at Shalimar Town (Markaz-ul-Auliya, Lahore) gave the following account:

I was an extremely wicked person and had indulged in many evils such as watching films and dramas daily, teasing girls, friendship with loafers and wandering with them till late night. Even my relatives did not like to meet me; they would resent when I went their home and would prevent their children from meeting me.

Luckily, the dark night of my sins turned into a bright morning when a devotee of Rasūl of Dawat-e-Islami met me very politely and tried to persuade me to travel with a Madanī Qāfilaḥ. Impressed by his polite behaviour and his sincere invitation, I travelled with a Madanī Qāfilaḥ during which the company of the devotees of Rasūl caused a Madanī transformation in my life.

أَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! By the blessings of the company of Rasūl's devotees in the Madanī Qāfilaḥ I received the gift of repentance as well as the enthusiasm to wear dress and turban according to the blessed Sunnah. The very same relatives that once used to avoid me now meet me affectionately. I was once the worst in my family but now I have become the dearest due to the blessings of Dawat-e-Islami's Madanī Qāfilaḥs, أَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Company of those not offering Ṣalāḥ

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see the harm of sitting in bad company! Everyone despises the people who stay in bad company. There are great blessings of good and pious company because it prevents a person from committing sins and makes people like him. One should always adopt the company of those who augment keenness for worshipping and enthusiasm to practice blessed Sunnah. A good companion is the one whose sight makes you remember Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ; whose speech encourages you to perform good deeds and whose company makes you stay away from the love for the world and develop love for

Allah ﷺ, His Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and the afterlife. One should avoid the company of those missing Ṣalāh, adopting fashion and doing funny activities.

In reply to a question about people who don't offer their Ṣalāh, A'lā Ḥadrat رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated: Politely make them realise (the sin they are committing), talk to them repeatedly about the severe punishments mentioned in the Holy Quran and the blessed Aḥādīṣ for missing Ṣalāh and Jamā'at, and for not attending the Masjid. This will surely benefit the people who have faith in their hearts. Allah ﷺ says in verse 55 of Sūrah Az-Zāriyāt, (part 27):

وَذَكِّرْ فَإِنَّ الذِّكْرَى تَنْفَعُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ﴿٥٥﴾

And advise, for advice benefits the Muslims.

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 27, Sūrah Az-Zāriyāt, verse 55)*

Remind them of Allah's speech and commandments because they will surely benefit the believers. If an individual doesn't listen, then pressurise him with the help of some influential person and if this doesn't work either, then instantly stop meeting him. Allah ﷺ says in verse 68 of Sūrah Al-An'am:

وَأَمَّا يُنْسِيَنَّكَ الشَّيْطَانُ فَلَا تَقْعُدْ بَعْدَ الذِّكْرَى مَعَ الْقَوْمِ الظَّالِمِينَ ﴿٦٨﴾

And whenever the devil (Satan) makes you forget, then sit not you after recollection with the unjust people.

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 7, Sūrah Al-An'am, verse 68)*

*(Fatāwā Razawīyyah referenced, vol. 6, pp. 191, 192)*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 أَمَا بَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ ط

## Blessings of Tarawih

---

### Excellence of Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ

Amīr-ul-Mūminīn Sayyidunā ‘Umar Fārūq A’ẓam رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has said, ‘Du’ā (supplication) remains suspended between the earth and the sky and does not climb (i.e. it is not accepted) until you recite Ṣalāt upon your Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.’ (*Jāmi’ Tirmizī, vol. 2, pp. 28, Ḥadīṣ 486*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Excellence of Sunnah

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! We are blessed with great bounties in Ramadan. Amongst these bounties is the Sunnah of the Tarāwih Ṣalāh. Words cannot express the greatness of the Sunnah! The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘The one who loved my Sunnah, loved me, and the one who loved me, will be with me in the Heaven.’ (*Jāmi’ Tirmizī, vol. 4, pp. 310, Ḥadīṣ 2687*)

### Finishing the Quran 61 times in Ramadan

The Tarāwih Ṣalāh is a Sunnat-ul-Muakkadaḥ. Reciting the whole Quran in the Tarāwih Ṣalāh is also Sunnat-ul-Muakkadaḥ. Our Imām A’ẓam Sayyidunā Imām Abū Ḥanīfah رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ used to recite the Holy Quran sixty one times in Ramadan, thirty during the day, thirty at night and one during the Tarāwih Ṣalāh. For forty five years, he رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ offered his Fajr Ṣalāh with the Wuḍū he would make for his ‘Ishā Ṣalāh.

(*Baḥār-e-Sharī’at, part 4, pp. 37*)

According to a narration, Imām A'zam رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ performed Hajj fifty five times in his life and recited the Holy Quran seven thousand times in the house in which he passed away. (*'Uqūd-ul-Jamān*, pp. 221)

## Recitation of Quran and Auliya

A'lā Ḥadrat رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, 'For thirty years Sayyidunā Imām A'zam (Abū Ḥanīfah) رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ recited the whole Quran in one Rak'at every night.' (*Fatāwā Razawiyyah (Jadīd)*, vol. 7, pp. 476) The respected scholars رَحِمَهُمُ اللهُ تَعَالَى have said that some of Auliya رَحِمَهُمُ اللهُ تَعَالَى used to recite the whole Quran twice a day, some four times a day and some eight times a day. Imām 'Abdul Waḥhāb Sha'rānī عُيِّنَ سِرَّةَ النُّورِ ابْنِي has stated in his 'Mizān-ush-Sharī'ah' that Sayyidī 'Alī Murṣafī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْقَوِي used to recite the whole Quran three hundred and sixty thousand times in one day. (*Mizān-ush-Sharī'at-ul-Kubrā*, vol. 1, pp. 79)

According to a narration mentioned in *Āṣār*, Amīr-ul-Mūminīn Sayyidunā 'Alī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ used to start reciting the Holy Quran when placing his left foot in the stirrup (of his horse) and finish reciting it before placing his right foot in the other stirrup. (*Fatāwā Razawiyyah (Jadīd)*, vol. 7, pp. 477)

The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said that Sayyidunā Dāwūd عَلَيْهِ الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَام would order his mount to be saddled and he would recite the whole of the Holy Zabūr before its saddle was tied. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī*, vol. 2, pp. 447, Ḥadīṣ 3417)

Dear Islamic brothers! A question may arise as to how it is possible for a person to recite the whole Quran and the whole Holy Zabūr several times a day or within a few moments. The answer is quite simple and credible; it was a Prophetic miracle of Sayyidunā Dāwūd عَلَيْهِ الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَام and saintly miracles of Islamic saints. Miracles are such actions which are impossible to occur in usual circumstances.

## Mispronouncing letters

Regretfully, most of the people don't pay ample attention to religious matters these days. The Holy Quran is not usually recited properly even a single time in the Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāh. The Holy Quran should be recited slowly, but these days, if an Imām recites it slowly

people refuse to offer Tarāwih with him. These days, people prefer such a Hāfiẓ who finishes the Tarāwih Ṣalāh as quickly as possible.

Remember! Mispronouncing the Quranic letters is Ḥarām irrespective of whether it is Tarāwih Ṣalāh or any other Ṣalāh. If a Hāfiẓ misses even a single letter of the Holy Quran the Sunnah of reciting the entire Quran will remain unfulfilled. Therefore, if you miss even a single letter or fail to pronounce it from its correct origin, so recite it again properly without feeling shyness, and then proceed. It is also regrettable that these days there are many such Huffāẓ who are unable to recite the Quran slowly! If they try to recite slowly they forget words!

It is my sincere Madanī suggestion for such Huffāẓ not to feel ashamed at all in this matter. By Almighty! The wrath of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will result in innumerable troubles, so rectify your recitation of the Holy Quran from beginning to end with the help of a Qārī who teaches according to the rules of Tajwīd. Reciting every ‘Madd’ and ‘Lin’ properly is necessary<sup>1</sup>. Be careful about the rules of ‘Madd’, ‘Ghunnaḥ’, ‘Iẓhār’ and ‘Ikhfā’ as well.

The author of *Bahār-e-Sharī’at* Ṣadr-ush-Sharī’ah, Badr-uṭ-Ṭarīqah ‘Allāmah Maulānā Muftī Amjad ‘Alī A’zamī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, ‘One should recite the Quran slowly in Farḍ Ṣalāh and, at a medium pace, in Tarāwih. Fast recitation in Nawāfil of the night is permissible. However, words should be clearly understandable, i.e. the Maddat should be pronounced with at least the minimum degree of length set by Qurrā. Otherwise, it is Ḥarām, because we have been commanded to recite the Quran with Tartil (slowly).’ (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 2, pp. 262*) Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ says in the 4<sup>th</sup> verse of Sūrah Al-Muzzammil (part 29):

وَرَتِّلِ الْقُرْآنَ تَرْتِيلاً ط

And recite the Quran slowly and thoughtfully.

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 29, Sūrah Al-Muzzammil, verse 4)

<sup>1</sup> If a واؤ, ي or الف is Sākin (without a Zabar, Zayr or Paysh) and the letter before it carries a convenient Ḥarakāt (Paysh before a واؤ, Zayr before a ي, and a Zabar before الف) then it (the واؤ, ي or الف) is called a Madd. If a واؤ or ي is Sākin and the letter before it has a Zabar on it then it (the واؤ or ي) is called a Lin.

<sup>2</sup> See the details of these rules in *Madanī Qāidah* (English) published by Maktaba-tul-Madinah.



Elaborating the word ‘Tartil’ A’lā Ḥaḍrat رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated with the reference of ‘*Kamālayn ‘Ala Ḥāshiyah Jalālayn:*’ ‘Recite the Holy Quran so slowly that the listener can count even the number of verses and words.’ (*Fatāwā Razawiyyah (Jadīd), vol. 6, pp. 276*) Further, in Farḍ Ṣalāh, recite the Holy Quran in such a way that each and every letter can separately be understood. As for Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāh recite it with medium pace and in Nafl Ṣalāh at night, one can recite it quickly provided that he could understand what he recites. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 1, pp. 80*)

According to ‘*Madārik-ut-Tanzīl*’, ‘Reciting the Quran slowly refers to reciting it calmly by separating each and every letter, pausing wherever a pause is required and pronouncing each letter from its correct origin. The word ‘Tartilān’ (in the verse) lays stress, which means that it is necessary for the reciter to do this (i.e. recite slowly).’ (*Tafsīr Madārik-ut-Tanzīl, vol. 4, pp. 203 – Fatāwā Razawiyyah referenced, vol. 6, pp. 278, 279*)

### Lead Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāh without salary

Sincerity is necessary not only for the Imams leading the Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāhs, and the committees that appoint them but also for the people that offer Tarāwīḥ. If a Ḥāfiẓ recites the Holy Quran for praise, applause, fame or for showing off his speed of recitation, he won’t be rewarded at all, instead, he will fall into the abyss of ostentation and desire for fame. Salaries for reciting the Holy Quran should be avoided. A fixed amount of money is not the only form of salary, it can be in some other forms such as cloth or grain etc. as well. If a Ḥāfiẓ recites the Holy Quran in a particular Masjid because he knows that the people will give him something for it, then whatever they give him will be considered salary (even though a formal agreement was not made).

However, if a Ḥāfiẓ makes it clear in advance with a good intention that he will not receive any thing in exchange for the recitation of the Quran or the committee members of Masjid clearly state that they will not give him anything, but if they give him something later, so it does no harm because it is stated in a Ḥadīth **إِنَّمَا الْأَعْمَالُ بِالنِّيَّاتِ** (*Acts are dependent upon intentions*). (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 1, pp. 6, Ḥadīṣ 1*)

## It is Ḥarām to take wage for Tilāwāḥ, Ḍikr and Na’at

Once, A’lā Ḥaḍrat Imām-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat Maulānā Shāḥ Aḥmad Razā Khān رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ was asked a question about paying money for reciting the Holy Quran and Ḍikr for the Īṣāl-e-Šawāb of a deceased person. Answering the question, he رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ said, ‘Both paying and receiving money for reciting the Holy Quran and Ḍikr are Ḥarām. Both the giver and the taker are sinners, and how can they be able to send any reward (to the deceased) for committing a Ḥarām act? In fact, expecting a reward for committing a sin is a much more severe sin.

If somebody wants to send reward in a permissible way, he should hire the reciter (of the Quran) for an hour or two in exchange for a fixed payment, e.g. he should say ‘I hire you from such and such time to such and such time, I will make you do whatever I want during this period, the (other should) say ‘I accept.’ In this way, he will become an employee for that duration of time and (the employer) can make him do whatever he wants. The employer should then say to his employee ‘Recite the Holy Quran or the Kalimāḥ or Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī for so-and-so deceased person.’ This is a permissible way.’

*(Fatāwā Razawīyyah (Jadīd), vol. 10, pp. 193-194)*

## A permissible way of salary for Tarāwīḥ

In the light of the blessed Fatwā issued by A’lā Ḥaḍrat رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ, a permissible way of paying money to the Ḥāfiẓ for leading the Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāḥ can also be obtained. Masjid committees can hire a Ḥāfiẓ with a fixed amount of salary to lead the ‘Ishā Ṣalāḥ during Ramadan and then he can lead the Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāḥ as well because the Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāḥ is considered a part of ‘Ishā in Ramadan. Another way is to appoint the Ḥāfiẓ for three hours every day (e.g. 8 p.m. to 11 p.m.) on the condition that he must carry out whatever he is asked. The amount to be paid to him must also be fixed in advance. If the Ḥāfiẓ agrees, he will become an employee. Now the employer (i.e. Masjid committee) can make him lead the Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāḥ during those three hours.

Remember! Whether it is Imāmat (leading Ṣalāḥs), Khiṭābat (delivering speeches), uttering the Azān or any other type of job that entails a salary, it is Wājib to fix the amount in advance, otherwise both the (employer and employee) will be sinners. However, if the

amount or price of some thing is already clear and definite, for example a bus fare or fixed amount for loading and unloading each sack (of grain etc.) in markets; it is not necessary to fix amount or price in such cases.

Remember! When a Ḥāfiẓ (or any one else) is going to be employed for any job it is not permissible to say ‘We’ll give you whatever is appropriate’ or ‘We’ll please you.’ Instead, it is mandatory to fix the salary. The employer should say, for example, ‘We will give you 12000 rupees.’ Further, the approval of the Ḥāfiẓ is also necessary for the appointment. If the appointment is made, the employer will have to give the Ḥāfiẓ 12000 rupees whether the weekly donations (of the Masjid) add up to that amount or not. The employer (committee) can also give the Ḥāfiẓ more than the agreed amount without the demand of Ḥāfiẓ Sahib.

The Ḥāfiẓ who cannot lead Tarāwīḥ or cannot recite the Quran without money or the Na’at reciter who cannot recite Na’at due to the same reason should not commit unlawful acts because of hesitation. Acting upon the method formulated by A’lā Ḥaḍrat رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ they should earn lawful earnings. If they don’t need the money, they should avoid earning it even through the Ḥilāḥ (the method prescribed by A’lā Ḥaḍrat رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ) because the actions performed selflessly have their own unique reward. A great trial is that when someone doesn’t accept the money offered to him, people praise him (for his selflessness) a lot and it becomes extremely difficult for him to avoid ostentation. How good it would be, if such a person (Ḥāfiẓ, Na’at reciter etc.) takes the money according to the previously mentioned method and then secretly gives it as a donation without letting even his closest friend or even his family know about it, otherwise it will become very difficult for him to avoid showing off. The pleasure of worship lies in the fact that only the worshipper and his Rab عَزَّوَجَلَّ are aware of the worships.

*Mayrā ḥar ‘amal bas Tayray wāsiṭay ḥo*

*Kar ikhlāṣ aysā ‘aṭā Yā Ilāḥī*

*My every deed be solely for You, Almighty  
Bless me with such a treasure of sincerity*

## Finishing the Holy Quran with spiritual passion

Wherever the Holy Quran is recited once in the Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāḥ, it is preferable to finish it on the 27<sup>th</sup> night. There should be a feeling of sadness and grief at the time of finishing the Quran. The thoughts of carelessness and inattention during reciting or listening to the Quran, mistakes during recitation and lack of sincerity should sadden us and make us cry.

Unfortunately, the speech of worldly personalities is listened to attentively but the sacred words of the Creator of the universe عَزَّوَجَلَّ are listened to inattentively. The feeling that only a few moments of Ramadan are left, and 'I don't know if I'll be alive to attain its blessings next year or not' should deeply sadden us. We all should feel ashamed of our carelessness and mistakes committed in Ramadan. If possible, we should weep or at least wear a weeping look as it is good to imitate the pious. If only a single drop of tear shed sincerely in the love of the Holy Quran or in the grief of the departure of Ramadan pleases Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, then all those present at the time of finishing the Quran are expected to be forgiven due to the blessing of only one that sincere tear.

*Lāj rakḥ lay gunāḥgāraun kī  
Nām Raḥmān ḥay Tayrā Yā Rab!  
'Ayb mayray na kḥol Maḥshar mayn  
Nām Sattār ḥay Tayrā Yā Rab!  
Bay-sabab bakhsh day na pūch 'amal  
Nām Ghaffār ḥay Tayrā Yā Rab!*

*Have mercy on sinners  
Your name is Raḥmān, Yā Rab  
Do not expose my faults on Judgement Day  
Your name is Sattār, Yā Rab  
Forgive me without accountability of my deeds  
Your name is Ghaffār, Yā Rab*

## Tarāwīḥ Jamā'at is a good innovation (Bid'at-e-Ḥasanah)

The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ performed the Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāḥ himself and liked it very much. Therefore,

he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: ‘Whoever offers Ṣalāh in Ramadan due to faith for earning reward his next and previous sins (the minor ones) will be forgiven.’

However, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ didn’t offer it consistently lest it (the Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāh) becomes Farḍ for the Ummāh. During his reign, Amīr-ul-Mūminīn, Sayyidunā ‘Umar Fārūq A’ẓam رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ saw people at a night of Ramadan offer the Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāh individually in the Masjid. Some of them were offering alone while some others were offering with an Imām. Observing this situation, he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ said, ‘I consider it appropriate to gather them all behind one Imām.’ Therefore, he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ appointed Sayyidunā Ubay Ibn Ka’b رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ as their Imām. The following night, he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ saw people offer (Tarāwīḥ) together with Jamā’at (congregation). Pleased, he commented ‘نِعْمَ الْبِدْعَةُ هَذِهِ’ (This is a good innovation). (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 1, pp. 658, Ḥadīṣ 2010*)

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you realize how intensely the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ cares about us! He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ did not offer Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāh consistently just for fear that it might become Farḍ for his Ummāh. This narration removes some doubts and misconceptions as well. For example, Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ could have launched the Tarāwīḥ Jamā’at himself, but he didn’t do so giving his Ummāh the opportunity to introduce good and useful innovations.

Sayyidunā ‘Umar Fārūq A’ẓam رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ enforced such an act that the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ did not do (i.e. offering Tarāwīḥ with Jamā’at). He رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ did not do this on the basis of his personal opinion. In fact, our Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ had already permitted his Ummāh in his visible life up to the Day of Judgement to introduce such new and useful innovations, as clearly stated in the following Ḥadīṣ.

The Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘The one enforcing a good innovation in Islam will get its reward as well as the reward of those acting upon it after him without any reduction in their reward. And the one enforcing an evil innovation in Islam will have its sin as well as the sin of those acting upon it after him, without any reduction in their sins.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 1438, Ḥadīṣ 1017*)

## Twelve good innovations

The foregoing blessed Ḥadīṣ has made it as clear as a bright day that the permission of introducing new and good innovations in Islam up to the Day of Judgement has already

been granted. **اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! Many such useful innovations were introduced. Some are as follows:

1. Amīr-ul-Mūminīn Sayyidunā ‘Umar Fārūq A’zam **رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ** enforced the Tarāwīḥ Jamā’at, declaring it a good innovation. Therefore, it is obvious that if the blessed companions **رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ** introduced a new innovation after the apparent demise of Beloved Rasūl **صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ** it would be considered a Bid’at-e-Ḥasanāḥ.
2. In past, there used to be no arch (Miḥrāb) in the Masājid for Imams. It was Sayyidunā ‘Umar Bin ‘Abdul ‘Azīz **رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ** who first got an arch constructed in Masjid-un-Nabawī. This innovation (Bid’at-e-Ḥasanāḥ) has now become so popular that Masājid throughout world are identified by the arch (Miḥrāb).
3. Likewise, domes and minarets on Masājid throughout the world are an innovation. Even the minarets of Masjid-ul-Ḥarām did not exist in the time of the Holy Prophet **صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ** or his blessed companions **رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ**.
4. Īmān-e-Mufaṣṣal
5. Īmān-e-Mujmal
6. The six Kalimaḥs, their numbers, their sequence (the 1<sup>st</sup> Kalimaḥ, 2<sup>nd</sup> Kalimaḥ etc.), and their names.
7. Dividing the Holy Quran into 30 parts, diacritical marks, dividing it into sections (Rukū’), the punctuation marks, and even the dots (above and beneath the letters), publishing it with attractive covers etc.
8. Publishing Ḥadīṣ books, arguing the authenticity of narrations, dividing Aḥādīṣ into categories such as Ṣaḥīḥ, Ḥasan, Ḍa’īf, Mauḍū’ etc.
9. Fiqh, Uṣūl-ul-Fiqh and ‘Ilm-ul-Kalām.
10. Paying Zakāḥ and Ṣadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr in the form of coins and printed notes.
11. Going on Hajj-pilgrimage by liners and aeroplanes instead of camels.
12. The four orders of Sharī’ah and Ṭarīqaḥ; Ḥanafī, Shāfi’ī, Mālikī, Ḥanbalī, Qādirī, Naqshbandī, Suḥarwardī and Chishtī.

## Every Bid'ah isn't heterodoxy

A question may arise in someone's mind as to what the following two blessed Aḥādīṣ mean:

1. كُلُّ بَدْعَةٍ ضَلَالَةٌ وَكُلُّ ضَلَالَةٍ فِي النَّارِ [Every innovation is heterodoxy (i.e. deviation from Islamic teachings) and every heterodoxy leads to Hell]. (*Sunan Nasāī, vol. 2, pp. 189*)
2. شَرُّ الْأُمُورِ مُحَدَّثَاتُهَا وَكُلُّ بَدْعَةٍ ضَلَالَةٌ [The worst of actions are innovations and every innovation is heterodoxy]. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 430, Ḥadīṣ 867*)

Without doubt, both the blessed Aḥādīṣ are true. In fact, the word Bid'ah mentioned in these two Aḥādīṣ refers to Bid'at-e-Sayyi'ah (بِدْعَتِ سَيِّئَةٍ), (misleading innovation) and indeed every Bid'ah that contradicts or removes a Sunnah is misleading.

The detailed description of this issue has been clearly mentioned in some other Aḥādīṣ. Therefore, the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, 'The one who introduces such a misleading innovation that Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and His Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ are not pleased with, will have the sin of all the followers of that Bid'ah, without any reduction in their sins.' (*Jāmi' Tirmidhī, vol. 4, pp. 309, Ḥadīṣ 2686*)

In another Ḥadīṣ the mother of the believers Sayyidatunā 'Āishah Ṣiddīqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has narrated that the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: مَنْ أَحْدَثَ فِي أَمْرِنَا هَذَا مَا لَيْسَ فِيهِ فَهُوَ رَدٌّ (The innovation that is not based on our religion is rejected). (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 6, pp. 211, Ḥadīṣ 2697*)

These blessed Aḥādīṣ clarify that any innovation which contradicts the Sunnah, misleads people and is not based on the principles of our religion is a Bid'at-e-Sayyi'ah, (misleading innovation) but any such innovation that helps people practice Sunnah and is based on Shari'ah is a Bid'at-e-Ḥasanaḥ (a good innovation).

Commenting on the Ḥadīṣ 'وَكُلُّ ضَلَالَةٍ فِي النَّارِ' Sayyidunā Shaykh 'Abdul Ḥaq Muḥaddīṣ Dīhlvī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْقَوِي has stated, 'Any Bid'ah that complies with the principles of Sunnah and does not contradict Shari'ah or Sunnah is a Bid'at-e-Ḥasanaḥ. Otherwise it is a Bid'at-e-Ḍalālah, i.e. a misleading innovation.' (*Ashi'at-ul-Lam'āt, vol. 1, pp. 135*)

## We cannot do without good innovations

Anyway, it is necessary to categorize innovations into good and bad. At present era, there are many such good innovations which didn't exist in the first three ages, i.e. the age of the Beloved and Blessed Rasūl ﷺ, that of his companions رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ and the honourable successors (Tabi'in). If such innovations are discarded, the existing religious system will not survive. For example, religious schools, Dars-e-Nizāmī, publishing copies of the Holy Quran, and Ḥadīṣ books etc. are all such acts that were not done in the first three eras and were introduced later and are classed as Bid'at-e-Ḥasanah.

Anyway, the Holy Prophet ﷺ could have enforced all these acts during his apparent life, but Allah ﷻ has given many opportunities of earning perpetual reward (Ṣawāb-e-Jāriyah) to the Ummah of His Beloved Prophet ﷺ. Therefore, in order to earn perpetual reward, pious people introduced a lot of innovations that do not contradict Sharī'ah. Such good innovations enforced by the pious include reciting Ṣalāt-ʿAlan-Nabī and Salām before the Azān, celebrating the Milād with illuminations, waving beautiful green flags and chanting slogans of Marḥabā in procession, Giyārḥwīn and the 'Urs of Auliya رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ. This process still continues.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ ﷻ! Dawat-e-Islami has also made its contribution to the introduction of good innovations in Islam by enforcing the slogans اذْكُرُوا اللَّهَ ﷻ (i.e. Do the Ḍikr of Allah ﷻ) and صَلُّوا عَلَيَّ الْحَبِيبِ (i.e. Send Ṣalāt upon the Beloved ﷺ) in its Ijtimā'at, making the atmosphere pleasant by the sound of the Ḍikr of Allah ﷻ and His Beloved Rasūl ﷺ.

## History of green dome

The green dome that every devotee desires to behold with tear in eyes is also a Bid'at-e-Ḥasanah because it was made hundreds of years after the apparent demise of the Holy Prophet ﷺ.

Here is a brief history of the blessed dome: The first dome on the blessed tomb of our Beloved Rasūl ﷺ was constructed in 678 AH (1269 AD). As it was yellow, it used to be referred to as the yellow dome. Then different changes took place in different



eras. In 888 AH (1483 AD) a new dome was made from black stone and it was painted white. Devotees used to call it 'قُبَّةُ الْبَيْضَاءِ' or 'كُنْبِدِ بَيْضَاءِ' meaning the white dome.

An extremely beautiful dome was made in 980 AH (1572 AD) and was adorned with different coloured stones, now it became multicoloured and didn't have just one colour. It was most probably referred to as the multicoloured dome due to its different attractive colours. It was reconstructed in 1233 AH (1818 AD) and painted green. It then began to be called the green dome, and has not been changed ever since. The green colour is blessed with the privilege of being used to paint the blessed dome.

The green dome, which is definitely and certainly a Bid'at-e-Ḥasanah, is now the focal point of all Muslims throughout the world, the apple of our eyes, and the peace of our hearts. **إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ** No power of the world can demolish it, and anyone who attempts to demolish it will be ruined himself, **إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**.

All these new innovations are based on the blessed Ḥadiṣ mentioned earlier with the reference of *Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim* that the one who introduces a good innovation in Islam will get its reward as well as the reward of all those acting upon it after him<sup>1</sup>.

## Beholding Holy Prophet ﷺ

Dear Islamic brothers! For the rectification of beliefs and deeds and for acquisition of necessary religious knowledge, please travel with the Madanī Qāfilaḥs of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political religious movement of the Quran and Sunnah.

**إِنَّا نَحْمَدُ اللَّهَ عَزَّوَجَلَّ!** Dawat-e-Islami is the movement of the Muslims possessing correct Islamic beliefs. Listen to a faith-refreshing and heart-warming account.

Numerous Madanī Qāfilaḥs of Rasūl's devotees travel to various villages and cities at the end of the 3 day Sunnah-Inspiring global Ijtimā' of Dawat-e-Islami. One of these Madanī Qāfilaḥs reached a Masjid in Agra Taj Colony (Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi). When the participants went to sleep at night, one of the Islamic brothers was blessed with beholding

<sup>1</sup> For further details of the types of Bid'ah/innovations please refer to the book '*Jā-al-Ḥaq-wa-Zaḥāq-al-Bāṭil*' by a renowned exegetist of the Quran, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān Na'imī **رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ**.

the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ in his dream. He became very delighted and realized the truth and greatness of Dawat-e-Islami from the bottom of his heart and joined the Madanī environment.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Virtues of loving pious people

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see! A fortunate Islamic brother was blessed with the vision of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ due to the blessings of the company of Rasūl's devotees. Therefore, we should always adopt the company of good people and love them. The fortunate Islamic brothers who travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥs develop love for good people in their hearts. Here are seven virtues of loving good people.

1. On the Day of Judgement, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ shall say 'Where are those who loved one another for the sake of My honour, I shall keep them in shade today, there is no shade except My shade today.' (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 1388, Ḥadīṣ 2566*)
2. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ says, 'My love becomes Wājib for those who love one another for My pleasure, sit together, meet each other and spend their wealth for My pleasure.' (*Muwattaʾ Imām Mālik, vol. 2, pp. 439, Ḥadīṣ 1828*)
3. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ says, 'There shall be pulpits of Nūr for those who love one another for the sake of My honour. The Prophets and martyrs will be impressed by them.' (*Jāmi' Tirmidhī, vol. 4, pp. 174, Ḥadīṣ 2397*)
4. (When) two people love each other for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ shall gather them on the Day of Judgement even if one of them is in the east and the other in the west. (Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will then) say, 'He is the one you loved for My pleasure.' (*Shu'ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 6, pp. 492, Ḥadīṣ 9022*)
5. In Heaven, there are pillars of rubies which have balconies of emeralds that shine like stars, the companions asked, 'Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ who will live in them.' He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ replied, 'Those who love one another, sit together and meet one another for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.' (*Shu'ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 6, pp. 487, Ḥadīṣ 9002*)

6. Those who love one another for Allah ﷺ shall sit beside the divine 'Arsh on chairs made of rubies. (*Mu'jam Kabīr, vol. 4, pp. 150, Ḥadīṣ 3973*)
7. The one who loves someone for Allah ﷺ, hates (someone) for Allah ﷺ, gives for Allah ﷺ and forbids for Allah ﷺ has perfected his faith. (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 4, pp. 290, Ḥadīṣ 4681*)

### Thirty five Madani pearls of Tarāwīḥ

1. Offering Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāḥ is a Sunnat-ul-Muakkadaḥ for every sane and adult Islamic brother and sister. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 2, pp. 493*) Missing Tarāwīḥ is not permissible.
2. Tarāwīḥ consists of twenty Rak'āt. During the reign of Sayyidunā 'Umar Fārūq A'ẓam رضى الله تعالى عنه the Muslims would offer twenty Rak'āt of Tarāwīḥ. (*Sunan Kubrā, vol. 2, pp. 699, Ḥadīṣ 4617*)
3. The Jamā'at of Tarāwīḥ is a Sunnat-ul-Muakkadaḥ 'Alal Kifāyah. If all the people miss it they all will be considered to have committed an undesirable act. If a few people offer it with Jamā'at then those offering individually will remain deprived of the reward of Jamā'at. (*Ḥidāyah, vol. 1, pp. 70*)
4. The time for the Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāḥ begins after offering the Farḍ of 'Ishā and ends at dawn (Ṣubḥ-e-Ṣādiq). If it is offered before the Farḍ of 'Ishā it will not be valid. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 115*)
5. Tarāwīḥ can be offered even after the Farḍ and Witr of 'Ishā as well. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 2, pp. 494*) This sometimes happens when the witness of the appearance of the moon is obtained with delay on the 29<sup>th</sup> (of Sha'bān).
6. It is Mustaḥab to delay the Tarāwīḥ until one third (1/3) part of the night has passed. There is no harm in offering Tarāwīḥ even after the passing of the half part of the night. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 2, pp. 495*)
7. If missed, there is no Qaḍā for the Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāḥ. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 2, pp. 494*)

8. It is better to offer the twenty Rak'āt of Tarāwīḥ in sets of two Rak'āt with ten Salāms. *(Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 2, pp. 495)*
9. Though all twenty Rak'āt of Tarāwīḥ can be offered with a single Salām, it is Makrūḥ to do so. It is Farḍ to do Qa'daḥ (i.e. sitting for reciting Tashahhūd) after every two Rak'āt. One should recite Ṣalāt-'Alan-Nabī after Tashahhūd in every Qa'daḥ, and recite Ṣanā at the beginning of every odd Rak'at (i.e. 1<sup>st</sup>, 3<sup>rd</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup> etc). The Imām should also recite Ta'awwuz and Tasmiyyah in every odd Rak'at. *(Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 2, pp. 496)*
10. When offering Tarāwīḥ in sets of two Rak'āt, separate intention should be made before every two Rak'āt. It is also permissible to make only one intention for all the twenty Rak'āt in the beginning. *(Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 2, pp. 494)*
11. Offering Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāḥ sitting without a valid exemption is Makrūḥ, and some respected Islamic jurists رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى have declared that Tarāwīḥ will be invalid in this case. *(Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 2, pp. 499)*
12. It is preferable to offer the Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāḥ with the Jamā'at in the Masjid. Though it is not a sin to offer it with a Jamā'at at home, one will not be able to get the reward of offering in the Masjid. *(Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 116)*

In case of offering Tarāwīḥ at home or in a public hall, it is Wājib to offer the Farḍ of 'Ishā Ṣalāḥ with the Jamā'at in the Masjid first. Instead of Masjid, offering the Farḍ of 'Ishā Ṣalāḥ with Jamā'at at home or in the hall etc. without a valid Shar'ī exemption will amount to committing the sin of missing a Wājib. For more details on this issue, please go through the chapter of *Faizān-e-Sunnat 'Excellence of Hunger* (page no. 490 & 491).'

13. A minor can lead the Jamā'at of minors only in Tarāwīḥ.
14. An adult cannot offer Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāḥ or any other Ṣalāḥ including even the Nafl Ṣalāḥ led by a minor. If an adult does so his Ṣalāḥ will not be valid.

15. Reciting and listening to the entire Quran in Tarāwīḥ is Sunnat-ul-Muakkadaḥ. *(Fatāwā Razawīyah (Jadīd), vol. 7, pp. 458)*
16. If a full-fledged Ḥāfiẓ is not available or the whole Quran could not be recited due to any other reason, one can recite any Sūraḥ in the Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāḥ. If he wants, he can recite from 'اَلَمْ تَرَ' until 'وَالنَّاسِ' twice, this will make it easier to remember the twenty Rak'āt. *(Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 118)*
17. It is a Sunnah to recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِیْمِ ط once loudly, whereas reciting it in low voice before each Sūraḥ is Mustaḥab. The Mutāakhkhirīn (succeeding scholars رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰی have also declared) it Mustaḥab to recite قُلْ هُوَ اللّٰهُ three times in the completion of the whole Quran's recitation. Further, recitation from الم to مُفْلِحُونَ in the last Rak'at is also preferable on the day of the completion of the recitation. *(Bahār-e-Sharī'at, part 4, pp. 37)*
18. If the Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāḥ becomes invalid due to some reason, the Sūraḥ or the part of the Quran recited during the invalid Rak'at should be repeated so that the recitation of the entire Quran would not remain incomplete. *(Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 118)*
19. If the Imām misses a verse or Sūraḥ by mistake and continues to recite, it is Mustaḥab to recite the missed part and then carry on. *(Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 118)*
20. If there's no harm in listening to the recitation of the complete Quran, one can offer Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāḥ in different Masājid. For example, if there are three such Masājid in which 1¼ parts of the Holy Quran is recited everyday, then one can go to each of them on different days.
21. If the one who has forgot to sit for Qa'daḥ after two Rak'āt has not yet performed the Sajdaḥ of the third Rak'at, he is to sit and complete his Ṣalāḥ with a Sajdaḥ Saḥw. In case of performing the Sajdaḥ of the third Rak'at, he is to complete the fourth Rak'at as well, but these four Rak'āt will be counted as two. However, if he had performed Qa'daḥ after two Rak'āt they will be regarded as four Rak'āt.

*(Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 118)*

22. If somebody did not sit after the second Rak'at and performed Salām (finished the Ṣalāh) after the third Rak'at, then these Rak'at will not be valid; he will have to offer a new set of two Rak'at again. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 118*)
23. After performing Salām, if there's a divergence of opinion over the number of Rak'at (e.g. some say two Rak'at were offered while some other opine three), so what Imām asserts on the basis of his memory will be accepted in this case. If the Imām is himself uncertain then he is to accept the opinion of the one he considers reliable. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 117*)
24. If people are in doubt whether twenty Rak'at were offered or eighteen they should all offer two Rak'at individually. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 117*)
25. The recitation of the equal amount of the Quran during each set of two Rak'at is preferable. If it is not done, there is still no harm. Likewise, the amount of the second Rak'at's recitation should be equal to that of the first Rak'at. The recitation of the second Rak'at should not exceed that of the first one. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 117*)
26. Both the Imām and the Muqtadīs should recite the Ṣanā at the beginning of every first Rak'at (the Imām should recite Ta'awwuz and Tasmiyyah as well). Both should also recite Durūd-e-Ibrāhīm and Du'ā after Tashahhud in Qa'dāh. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 2, pp. 498*)
27. If the Muqtadīs of Tarāwih-Jamā'at feel discomfort, the Imām should only recite **اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَآلِهِ** after Tashahhud (and perform Salām). (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 2, pp. 499*)
28. Keep offering Tarāwih up to the last night of Ramadan even if the recitation of the entire Holy Quran completes on the 27<sup>th</sup> night or earlier because it is Sunnat-ul-Muakkadah. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 118*)
29. After every set of four Rak'at it is Mustahab to sit for rest for the amount of time in which four Rak'at were offered. This pause is called a Tarwīḥāh. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 115*)

30. During the Tarwīḥah, it is allowed whether to remain silent, recite Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī, do Ḍikr or offer Nafl Ṣalāh individually. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 2, pp. 497*) The following Tasbīh can also be recited.

سُبْحَانَ ذِي الْمَلِكِ وَالْمَلَكُوتِ ۞ سُبْحَانَ ذِي الْعِزَّةِ وَالْعَظَمَةِ وَالْهَيْبَةِ وَالْقُدْرَةِ ط  
وَالْكِبْرِيَاءِ وَالْجَبْرُوتِ ۞ سُبْحَانَ الْمَلِكِ الْحَيِّ الَّذِي لَا يَنَامُ وَلَا يَمُوتُ ۞ سُبُوْحُ فُدُوْسٍ  
رَبُّنَا وَرَبِّ الْمَلِيكَةِ وَالرُّوْحِ ۞ اَللّٰهُمَّ اَجِرْنَا مِنَ النَّارِ ۞ يَا مُجِيْرُ يَا مُجِيْرُ ۞  
بِرَحْمَتِكَ يَا اَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِيْنَ ۞

31. After offering twenty Rak’at, the fifth Tarwīḥah is also Mustahab, but if it causes discomfort to people then don’t recite it for the fifth time. (*Fatāwā ‘Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 115*)
32. Some people keep sitting during the initial part of the first Rak’at and stand to join the Jamā’at when the Imām is about to perform Rukū’, it is a trait of the hypocrites. The 142<sup>nd</sup> verse of Sūrah An-Nisā says:

وَإِذَا قَامُوا إِلَى الصَّلَاةِ قَامُوا كَسَالٍ ۝

And when they stand up for Ṣalāh they stand up lazily.

[*Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)*]

One should also join the Jamā’at of Farḍ Ṣalāh immediately even if the Imām has stood after completing the Rukū’. Further, if the Imām is in the first sitting (Qa’daḥ), join in without waiting for him to stand. If you joined in during the Qa’daḥ (sitting) but the Imām (has finished his Tashaḥḥud and) stood up, recite the whole Tashaḥḥud before standing. (*Baḥār-e-Sharī’at, part 4, pp. 36 – Ghunya-tul-Mustamlī, pp. 410*)

33. It is preferable to offer the Witr Ṣalāh with Jamā'at in Ramadan. However, if someone offered the Farḍ of 'Ishā without Jamā'at he is to offer his Witr individually as well.  
(*Bahār-e-Sharī'at*, part 4, pp. 36)
34. There is no harm in offering the Farḍ of 'Ishā with one Imām, the Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāh with another Imām and the Witr with a third Imām.
35. Sayyidunā 'Umar Fārūq A'zam رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ used to lead the Jamā'at of Farḍ and Witr of 'Isha while Sayyidunā Ubay Bin Ka'b رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ used to lead the Tarāwīḥ Jamā'at.  
(*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī*, vol. 1, pp. 116)

O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Make us pious and sincere and bless us with the privilege of offering Tarāwīḥ with sincerity and concentration every year with a full-fledged Ḥāfīz, and accept our Ṣalāḥs!

أَمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Recovery from cancer

اللَّهُمَّ! اَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and His Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ have greatly blessed Dawat-e-Islami. Many patients suffering from such deadly diseases declared incurable by doctors have found the cure for their lethal diseases in the Madanī Qāfilaḥs. Here is an account given by an Islamic brother of Maripur (Bāb-ul-Madīnaḥ, Karachi) 'An Islamic brother living at Hawk's bay (Bāb-ul-Madīnaḥ, Karachi) had cancer. He travelled with a Madanī Qāfilaḥ of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political religious movement of the Quran and Sunnaḥ, in the company of Rasūl's devotees.

During the journey, he looked quite sad and disappointed. The participants of the Madanī Qāfilaḥ consoled him and made supplications for him. One morning, while he was sitting, all of a sudden, he vomited a piece of flesh, after which he felt greatly relieved.



Having returned from the Madanī Qāfilaḥ he went to see a doctor and had his tests done again. He was astonished to see results which indicated that he no longer had cancer. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ He regained his health by the blessings of travelling with a Madanī Qāfilaḥ.

*Ulcer-o-cancer yā ḥo dard-e-kamar  
Day gā Maulā shifā, Qāfilay mayn chalo  
Dūr bīmāriyān, aur parayshāniyān  
Ĥaun bafaḍl-e-Khudā, Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*Even ulcer and cancer or backache severe  
Will be cured by Almighty, travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥ  
Illnesses and adversities will be removed  
By divine bounty, travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥ*

صَلُّوْا عَلٰی الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالٰى عَلٰى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Praise and privilege

Sayyidunā Imām ‘Abdullāḥ Bin ‘Umar Bayḍāwī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ الْعَظِيْمِ has stated, ‘The one who obeys Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and His Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰى عَلَيْهِ وَاٰلِهٖ وَسَلَّمَ, is praised in the world and will be privileged in the Hereafter.’

*(Tafsīr Al-Bayḍāwī, vol. 4, part 22, Al-Aḥzāb, pp. 388, Taḥt-al-Āyah 71)*

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 أَمَا بَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ ط

## Blessings of Layla-tul-Qadr

---

### Excellence of Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ

The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘Whoever recites Ṣalāt upon me a thousand times daily shall not die until he sees his place in Heaven.’ (*Attarghīb Wattarhīb, vol. 2, pp. 328, Ḥadīṣ 22*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! Layla-tul-Qadr is an extremely blessed and sacred night. It is called Layla-tul-Qadr because the commandments of the whole year are enforced in this night. In other words, the angels make a record of whatever is going to happen the following year. It is stated in *Tafsīr Ṣāwī* on page 2398 volume 6:

أَيُّ إِظْهَارِهَا فِي دَوَائِرِ الْمَلَائِكَةِ الْأَعْلَى

**Translation:** It (destiny) appears in the registers of the angels.

There are several other reasons for the greatness of this night. A renowned exegetist of the Quran, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْحَقَّانِ has stated: This night is called Layla-tul-Qadr for several reasons:

1. In this night, the tasks of the following years are set and assigned to the angels. Qadr refers to either destiny or dignity.
2. The Holy Quran was revealed at this night.

3. The worship performed in this night has great Qadr (excellence).
4. Qadr also means ‘narrowness.’ Angels descend at this night in such a great number that the earth is crowded with them. For these reasons, this night is called Layla-tul-Qadr. (*Mawā’iz-e-Na’imiyyah*, pp. 62)

There is a Ḥadiṣ in *Bukhārī Sharīf* that says, ‘Whoever offers Ṣalāh with faith and sincerity at this night shall be forgiven for all of his previous sins.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī*, vol. 1, pp. 660, Ḥadiṣ 2014)

### More reward than worship of 83 years and 4 months

We must not spend this sacred night in heedlessness. Whoever worships in this night is rewarded more than the worship of 1000 months, (which implies) more than 83 years and 4 months. Only Allah ﷻ and His Beloved and Blessed Rasūl ﷺ (who was informed by Allah ﷻ) know how much ‘more.’

Sayyidunā Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام and other angels descend at this night and shake hands with the worshippers. Each and every moment of this blessed night is full of peace that remains till dawn (Ṣubḥ-e-Ṣādiq). It is a huge grace of Allah ﷻ that He ﷻ has granted this glorious night only to His Beloved Prophet ﷺ and his Ummah for his sake. Allah ﷻ says in the Holy Quran:

إِنَّا أَنْزَلْنَاهُ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْقَدْرِ ۗ وَمَا أَدْرَاكَ مَا لَيْلَةُ الْقَدْرِ ۗ لَيْلَةُ الْقَدْرِ خَيْرٌ مِّنْ أَلْفِ شَهْرٍ ۗ  
تَنزِيلُ الْكِتَابِ وَالرُّوحُ فِيهَا بِإِذْنِ رَبِّهِمْ مِّنْ كُلِّ أَمْرٍ ۗ سَلَمٌ هِيَ حَتَّىٰ مَطَلَعِ الْفَجْرِ ۗ

Undoubtedly, We sent it down in the blessed night. And do you know what the blessed night is? The blessed night is better than a thousand months. Therein descend angels and Jibrāil by the commandment of their Rab for every affair. That is all peace till the rising of the dawn.

[*Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)*] (Part 30, Sūrah Al-Qadr)

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see! Layla-tul-Qadr is so important that Allah ﷻ has revealed a whole Sūrah, describing its excellence. In this blessed Sūrah Allah ﷻ has mentioned several unique qualities of this sacred night.

Commenting on this Sūrah, the honourable exegetists of the Quran have said, ‘In this night, Allah ﷻ sent down the Holy Quran from the Lauḥ-e-Maḥfūz to the first sky and then gradually revealed it to His Beloved Rasūl ﷺ over a period of approximately 23 years.’ (*Tafsīr Ṣāwī, vol. 6, pp. 2398*)

## Our Holy Prophet ﷺ got dejected

It is stated in ‘*Tafsīr-e-‘Azīzī*’ that when the Beloved and Blessed Prophet ﷺ considered the fact that the previous Ummaḥs were given long lives, whereas his Ummaḥ was given short lives as compared to them, he ﷺ got dejected and concerned that his Ummaḥ would not be able to surpass previous Ummaḥs even if it worships abundantly. The mercy of Allah ﷻ intensified and He ﷻ granted His Beloved Rasūl ﷺ Layla-tul-Qadr. (*Tafsīr-e-‘Azīzī, vol. 4, pp. 434*)

## A faith-refreshing parable

Explaining the background of the revelation of Sūrah Al-Qadr some honourable exegetists of the Quran have documented a very faith-refreshing parable that is as follows: Sham’ūn رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى worshipped Allah ﷻ for a thousand years in such a way that he would offer Ṣalāḥ the whole night, fast during the day and fight unbelievers in the path of Allah ﷻ. He رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى was so strong that he could break heavy iron chains with his hands. When the wicked unbelievers saw that they would not be able to defeat Sham’ūn رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى they persuaded his wife, tempting her by a lot of wealth, to tie him with strong ropes while he was asleep and then hand him over to them.

The unfaithful wife tied him with ropes while he رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى was asleep. When Sham’ūn رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى awoke and found himself tied up, he رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى broke the ropes with no difficulty, setting himself free. Then he رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى asked his wife ‘Who tied me?’ Pretending to be loyal, the unfaithful wife lied, ‘I was just testing as to how strong you are, and wanted to see how you would free yourself.’ The incident was then ignored.

Despite failing the first time, his unfaithful wife constantly waited for another opportunity to tie her husband in the state of sleep. One night, she had another opportunity to do what she wanted. When he رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى went to sleep, his cruel wife cunningly tied him

with iron chains. As soon as he رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ woke up, he رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ broke the chains instantly and became free easily. Though shocked, his wife cunningly made the same excuse again, ‘I was just testing your strength.’ During the conversation, Sham’ūn رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ revealed his secret to his wife that Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has blessed him with the status of Wilāyat and nothing could harm him in the world except his own hair.’

The devious wife understood what he رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ meant. Worldly riches had blinded her. One day she found the opportunity to tie him with his own eight hair whose length was up to the ground. When he رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ awoke he tried hard to free himself but could not succeed.

The treacherous woman that was intoxicated by worldly riches handed over her pious and righteous husband to the enemies. The malicious unbelievers tied Sham’ūn رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ to a pillar and brutally mutilated his nose and ears and cut out his eyes. The wrath of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ was intensified by the helplessness of His Walī. The cruel unbelievers were sunk into the ground and a lightning of divine wrath struck the unfaithful, selfish, unfortunate wife, burning her to ashes. *(Extracted from Mukāshafa-tul-Qulūb, pp. 306)*

## Our lives are very short

When the honourable companions رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ heard about the worships, fights and struggles of Sayyidunā Sham’ūn رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ, they were impressed by him and said to the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ: ‘Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! We have been given very short lives whose some part is spent in sleeping, working, preparing food and in other worldly affairs. We cannot worship like Sham’ūn رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ. Banī Isrāīl will surpass us in worship.’

Having listened to it, Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ became sad. Instantly, Sayyidunā Jibrāīl عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام arrived and presented Sūrah Al-Qadr on behalf of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ was comforted and reassured that ‘Every year We have granted your Ummah a sacred night; if they worship Me at this night they shall surpass the thousand months’ worship of Sham’ūn رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ.’ *(Derived from Tafsiṛ-e-‘Azīzī, vol. 4, pp. 434)*

## We are ungrateful

اللَّهُ أَكْبَرُ! Dear Islamic brothers! How merciful and kind Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is to the Ummah of His Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. He عَزَّوَجَلَّ has bestowed upon us this magnificent night for the sake of His Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. If we worship in Layla-tul-Qadr we will earn more reward than the worship of a thousand months.

Unfortunately, we don't value this great night! There seems to be a great difference between the enthusiasm of the companions رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ and that of ours. It was due to their grief that we have been given such an enormous blessing without asking for it. They treasured it but we are ungrateful, we don't have even time to worship. We waste this huge blessing in heedlessness every year.

## Blessings of filling in Madanī In'āmāt booklets

Dear Islamic brothers! In order to develop the mindset of attaining the blessing of Layla-tul-Qadr, join the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political religious movement of the Quran and Sunnah. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ In order to spend life according to the Sunnah, 72 Madanī In'āmāt (for Islamic brothers), 63 (for Islamic sisters), 92 (for male religious students), 83 (for female religious students) and 40 (for boys and girls) have been formulated. These are in the form of questions regarding worships and morals.

Everyone should fill in their Madanī In'āmāt booklets practicing Fikr-e-Madīnah (pondering over deeds) every day and hand them in to their relevant responsible Islamic brother before<sup>1</sup> the 10<sup>th</sup> of every Madanī (Islamic) month. The Madanī In'āmāt have caused Madanī revolutions in the lives of many Islamic brothers and sisters.

Listen to a blessing of Madanī In'āmāt. An Islamic brother of Karachi gave the following account: The Imām of the Masjid of our area was associated with Dawat-e-Islami. Making individual effort, once he gave my elder brother a Madanī In'āmāt booklet as a gift. Having reached home, when he read the booklet, he was surprised to know that the small booklet contains a thorough guideline for the Muslims to spend their lives in conformity with Islamic teachings. Due to the blessings of the Madanī In'āmāt booklet, he started

<sup>1</sup> Islamic sisters will hand their booklets in to relevant responsible Islamic sister.

offering Ṣalāh with Jamā'at in the Masjid, *أَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. Now he has also grown a beard and fills in his Madanī In'āmāt booklet.

*Madanī In'āmāt kay 'āmil pay ḥar dam ḥar ghāṛī  
Yā Ilāhī! Khūb barsā raḥmataun kī Tū jhāṛī*

*One practicing Madanī In'āmāt be blessed every moment  
With the rain of Divine mercy and bestowment*

### Glad tidings for those acting upon Madanī In'āmāt

Dear Islamic brothers! The following Madanī incident clearly shows how fortunate are those filling in the booklet of Madanī In'āmāt. An Islamic brother of Hyderabad (Bāb-ul-Islam, Sindh) gave the following statement under oath: One night in Rajab 1426 A.H., I was blessed with the huge privilege of beholding the Holy Prophet *صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ* in dream. His blessed lips began to move, and he *صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ* said, 'Whoever punctually does Fikr-e-Madīnah about his Madanī In'āmāt every day in this month, Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* shall forgive him.'

*Madanī In'āmāt kī bhī marḥabā kyā bāt ḥay  
Qurb-e-Haq kay tālibaun kay wāsiṭay sawghāt ḥay*

*How excellent are the Madanī In'āmāt, marḥabā!  
A great gift for the seekers of the closeness of Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ**

*صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ*

### Who is deprived of all blessings?

Sayyidunā Anas Bin Mālik *رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ* has stated that once the month of Ramadan arrived, so the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind *صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ* said, 'A month has come to you in which there is one such night that is better than a thousand months. Whoever is deprived in that night is deprived of all goodness and only the one who is completely deprived is deprived of its goodness.'

*(Sunan Ibn Mājah, vol. 2, pp. 298, Ḥadīṣ 1644)*

## Thousand sons

Narrating another background regarding the revelation of Sūrah Al-Qadr, Sayyidunā Ka'b-ul-Aḥbār رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ, a Tābi'i saint, has stated, 'There was a righteous king in the Banī Isrāīl. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ commanded the then Prophet عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام to ask the king to express his desire. When he heard the divine message, he said, 'Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I want to sacrifice my wealth, children and life in Jihad.' Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ blessed him with a thousand sons. He used to groom each son for Jihad and send him along with an army to fight in the path of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. The son would fight for a month and then be martyred. The king would then groom another son and send him to fight along with the army, and in this way, every month he would sacrifice one of his sons. Further, the king used to offer Ṣalāh at night and fast during the day.

After a thousand months, all his thousand sons were martyred. Thereafter he fought himself and drank the beverage of martyrdom. Impressed by the sincere sacrifices made by the king, people said that no one can reach his status. So Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ revealed the verse:

نَيْلَةُ الْقَدْرِ خَيْرٌ مِنْ أَلْفِ شَهْرٍ

Layla-tul-Qadr is better than a thousand months.

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)]*

In other words, Layla-tul-Qadr is better than the king's thousand months in which he offered Ṣalāh every night, fasted every day, and fought in the path of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ with his wealth, life and children. (*Tafsīr Qurṭubī, vol. 20, part 30, pp. 122*)

## Kingship of thousand cities

Sayyidunā Abū Bakr Warrāq رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated that Sayyidunā Sulaymān عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام and Sayyidunā Zūlqarnayn رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ both ruled 500 cities each. Thus both of them together ruled a thousand cities. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has made the worship of this night better than what these two great personalities ruled. (*Tafsīr Qurṭubī, vol. 20, part 30, pp. 122*)



Dear Islamic brothers! Layla-tul-Qadr is the night of goodness and peace. It is mercy from beginning to end. The honourable exegetists of the Quran have said: ‘In this night there is protection from snakes, scorpions, calamities, problems and devils. It is also full of peace.’

## Hoisting flags

According to a narration, in Layla-tul-Qadr, an army of angels under the command of Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام descends from Sidra-tul-Muntaḥā with four flags. They hoist one flag on the blessed tomb of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, one on the roof of Bayt-ul-Muqaddas, while the third on the top of the Ka’baḥ and the fourth on mount Sīnā. Then they enter the houses of all the believers and say Salām. They say, ‘Salām (this is one of the names of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ) sends peace upon you.’

However, these angels do not enter the houses in which there are alcoholics, eaters of swine or the people who break ties without valid Shar’ī reasons. (*Tafsīr Šāwī, vol. 6, pp. 2401*) Another narration says that these angels outnumber even all grit of the earth, and they all come with peace and mercy. (*Ad-Dur-rul-Manšūr, vol. 8, pp. 579*)

## Green flag

According to another detailed Ḥadiš reported by Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Abbās رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا, our Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, ‘In Layla-tul-Qadr, Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام, accompanied by a large number of angels, descends onto the earth with a green flag he hoists on the top of the Ka’baḥ. Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام has 100 arms, two of which he opens only at this night. His arms spread across the east and the west. Then Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام commands the angels to say Salām and shake hands with every Muslim who is offering Ṣalāḥ or making the Žikr of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and to say Āmīn to their supplications. This process continues till dawn (Ṣubḥ-e-Šādiq).

In the morning, Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام commands all the angels to return. The angels say ‘O Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام what about the needs of the Ummaḥ of Prophet Muhammad صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ?’ Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام replies, ‘Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has seen them with mercy and has forgiven all of them except four types of people.’

The honourable companions رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ asked, ‘Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! Who are those four types of people?’ He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ replied, ‘(1) Alcoholics (2) Disobedient to parents (3) Those who break ties with relatives (4) Those who bear malice and grudge against each other and break ties.’ (*Shu’ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 336, Ḥadīṣ 3695*)

## Unfortunate people

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you realize how blessed and sacred Layla-tul-Qadr is? Everyone is forgiven at this night, but the alcoholics, those who disobey their parents, break ties with relatives and have malice and grudge against fellow Muslim brothers without a valid reason of Shari’ah are not forgiven.

## Repent!

Dear Islamic brothers! Isn’t it enough to make us fear the wrath of our Omnipotent Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ? How extreme sinners would be the ones who are not being forgiven even at the sacred and blessed night of Layla-tul-Qadr! We must repent sincerely of our sins and settle all the matters concerning the rights of others. Indeed, the mercy and bounties of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ are immense.

## Nuisance of quarrel

Sayyidunā ‘Ubādaḥ Bin Ṣāmit رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that our Noble Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ came out to tell us about Layla-tul-Qadr (as to which night it is) but two Muslims were quarrelling with each other. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, ‘I came to tell you about Layla-tul-Qadr but so and so persons were quarrelling, due to which its (exact) date has been concealed, it is possible that your betterment lies in it. Now look for it in the 9<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> night (of the last 10 nights).’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 1, pp. 663, Ḥadīṣ 2023*)

## Our unmentionable state

Dear Islamic brothers! This blessed Ḥadīṣ contains a great lesson for us. Our Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ was about to tell his companions the (exact) date of Layla-tul-Qadr but the quarrelling of two Muslims with each other proved to be a hurdle, causing the exact date of Layla-tul-Qadr to be concealed forever. This also indicates that

Muslims' quarrelling with each other can prove to be an obstacle in the attainment of mercy and blessing.

Alas! It seems no one is prepared to advise others. People argue with each other saying such sentences as: *These days, a naive person cannot live in this world; if someone is good to us we will also remain good to him but if anyone tries to harm us, we will teach him a lesson.* Even worse, people turn violent on trivial matters to the extent of quarrelling, fighting and even killing each others.

Regretfully, these days, some of the Muslims belonging to different races such as Pathans, Punjabis, Muhajir, Sindhis and Balouchis are killing each other and burning their fellow Muslims brothers' properties and other things just on the basis of racial and linguistic differences.

O Muslims! You were the protectors of each other, what has happened to you! Our Dear and Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, 'All believers are like a (single) body; if one part is wounded the whole body feels the pain.' (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 4, pp. 103, Ḥadīṣ 6011*)

A poet has rightly said:

*Mubtalāye dard koī 'uzū ḥo rawī ḥay ānkḥ  
Kis qadar ḥamdard sārāy jism kī ḥotī ḥay ānkḥ*

*When any part of the body has pain, weeps the eye  
How sympathetic with the whole body, is the eye*

Dear Islamic brothers! Instead of quarrelling and fighting, we must cooperate and assist each other sincerely. A Muslim does not fight, stab, rob and burn the shops and property of his other Muslim brother.

### Definition of Muslim, Mūmin and Muḥājir

Sayyidunā Fuḍālah Bin 'Ubayd رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that on the occasion of Ḥajja-tul-Wadā', the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, 'Shall I not tell you who a Mūmin (believer) is?' Then he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, 'A Mūmin is the one whom people do not fear regarding their lives and wealth; a Muslim is the one who does not harm people with his tongue and hands; a Mujāhid is the one who fights

his Nafs in order to obey Allah ﷺ, and a Muḥājir is the one who gives up sins.’  
(*Al-Mustadrak, vol. 1, pp. 158*)

He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has also said, ‘It is not permissible for a Muslim to hurt the feelings of another Muslim by (offensive) gestures. It is also unlawful to do anything that frightens or terrifies another Muslim.’ (*Ithāf-us-Sādat-il-Muttaqīn, vol. 7, pp. 177*)

*Ṭarīq-e-Mustafa ko choṛnā ḥay wajḥ-e-barbādī*

*Isī say qawm dunyā mayn ḥūī bay-iqtidār apnī*

*Giving up the Sunnah of Mustafa is the cause of destruction  
And has deprived Muslims of their power, leading to subjection*

## Unbearable itch

Sayyidunā Mujāhid رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has said that Allah ﷺ would inflict a (severe) itch on some of the people of Hell. They will scratch so much that their skins will come off, exposing their bones. They will hear a voice, ‘What do you think of this pain?’ They will reply, ‘It is severe and unbearable.’ Then they will be told, ‘This is your punishment for harming the Muslims.’ (*Ithāf-us-Sādat-il-Muttaqīn, vol. 7, pp. 175*)

## Reward for removing difficulties

The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘I saw a man wander around in Heaven, do you know why? Simply because he had removed a tree in the world from a path in order to make it easier for Muslims to pass.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 1410, Ḥadīṣ 1914*)

## If you want to fight... fight your Nafs

Dear Islamic brothers! Learn a lesson from these Aḥādīṣ and avoid quarrelling and fighting with each other. If you really want to fight, then fight the rejected devil and your misleading Nafs (Nafs-e-Ammārah). When Jihad becomes Farḍ, fight the unbelievers but treat each other like brothers. You may well have realized the great loss of quarrelling, which resulted in Layla-tul-Qadr being concealed forever. We are unaware that we may be deprived of other great blessings and bounties because of our (personal) conflicts and quarrels!

May Allah ﷺ have mercy on our miserable condition and make us realize whether we are Punjabi, Pathan, Sindhi, Balochi, Saraiki, Muhajir, Bengali, Bihari or anyone else we are all ‘slaves’ of our Noble Arab Rasūl ﷺ.

The Holy Prophet ﷺ is neither Pathan, Punjabi, Balochi, nor Sindhi; in fact, he ﷺ is an Arab. If only we all would truly stick to the Sunnah and teachings of our Beloved and Blessed Prophet ﷺ ignoring all racial and linguistic differences so that we may become united and righteous once again!

### The Holy Prophet ﷺ smile while seeing Madanī In’āmāt booklet

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ ﷺ! There is no racial and linguistic difference in the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. People of all tribes and languages are under the shade of the mercy of our Holy Prophet ﷺ.

Please join the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami and practice the Madanī In’āmāt in order to live a righteous life. For your motivation and encouragement, here is a pleasant and fragrant Madanī incident about Madanī In’āmāt. Therefore, a Muballigh (preacher) from Rawalpindi gave the following account: He has stated, ‘On the 5<sup>th</sup> of February 2005, in order to enroll in the Madanī Qāfilāh course, I came to Faīzān-e-Madīnāh, Bāb-ul-Madīnāh Karachi, the global Madanī Markaz of Dawat-e-Islami.

I was asleep in the global Madanī Markaz Faīzān-e-Madīnāh. My physical eyes closed but those of my heart opened, اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ ﷺ. In my dream I saw our Beloved Rasūl ﷺ on a high terrace. Next to him were some sacks of Madanī In’āmāt booklets. The Noble Prophet ﷺ was smiling as he ﷺ was looking at a booklet of Madanī In’āmāt. Then I woke up.

*Madanī In’āmāt say ‘Aṭṭār ḥam ko piyār ḥay  
اِنَّ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ ﷺ, Do jaḥān mayn apnā bayṛā pār ḥay*

*O ‘Aṭṭār! We love Madanī In’āmāt indeed  
اِنَّ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ ﷺ, We will succeed*

صَلُّوْا عَلٰى الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰى عَلٰى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Magic fails

Sayyidunā Ismā'il Ḥaqqī رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, ‘This is a night of peace; people are protected from many troubles such as illnesses, evil, calamities, storms, thunder, lightning and other things. In fact, everything that descends in this night contains peace, benefit and goodness. In this night, the devil cannot make people do evil and no magician’s magic works; this night is full of peace.’ (*Rūḥ-ul-Bayān, vol. 10, pp. 485*)

## Signs of Layla-tul-Qadr

Sayyidunā ‘Ubādah Bin Ṣāmit رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ asked the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ about Layla-tul-Qadr. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ replied: ‘Layla-tul-Qadr is in the odd nights of the last ten days of Ramadan, i.e. 21<sup>st</sup>, 23<sup>rd</sup>, 25<sup>th</sup>, 27<sup>th</sup>, 29<sup>th</sup> or the last night of Ramadan. Whoever worships in this night with faith in order to earn reward will be forgiven for all his previous sins. Some of its signs are as follows: The night will be open, bright and extremely clear. It is neither too hot nor too cold, the weather is quite normal at this night and the moon is clearly visible. The devils are not struck with stars the whole night.

There is another sign that is the rising of the sun without rays on the following morning, and the sun looks like the moon of the 14<sup>th</sup> night. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has prevented the devil to come out with the sunrise of that morning (apart from that one day, whenever the sun rises in the morning the devil also comes out).’ (*Musnad Imām Aḥmad, vol. 8, pp. 414, Ḥadīṣ 22829*)

## Ocean water becomes sweet

Dear Islamic brothers! Layla-tul-Qadr falls on one of the odd nights of the last ten days of Ramadan. Sometimes it falls even on the 30<sup>th</sup> night. There may be thousands of reasons for keeping this night a secret, and most certainly one of the reasons is that Muslims will try to spend every night worshipping Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ in search of Layla-tul-Qadr.

Many signs of Layla-tul-Qadr have been mentioned in Aḥādīṣ but it is not easy for everyone to see these signs. In fact, only men of insight can see them. Sometimes, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ shows these signs to His chosen people. One of the signs of Layla-tul-Qadr is that the salty ocean water turns sweet and (another sign is that) everything in the

universe except humans and jinn submits to the Glory of Allah ﷻ by prostrating, but not everyone sees it.

## Parable

Sayyidunā ‘Ubayd Ibn ‘Imrān رضى الله تعالى عنه said, ‘One night, while I was making Wuḍū at the Red Sea I tasted the water which was sweeter than even honey. I was extremely surprised. When I told Sayyidunā ‘Uṣmān Ghanī رضى الله تعالى عنه about it, he رضى الله تعالى عنه said, ‘O ‘Ubayd رضى الله تعالى عنه it would be Layla-tul-Qadr.’ He رضى الله تعالى عنه further said, ‘Whoever spends this night remembering Allah ﷻ it is as if he worshipped for more than a thousand months, and Allah ﷻ will forgive all of his sins.’ (*Taḏkira-tul-Wā’izīn*, pp. 626)

May Allah ﷻ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

## Parable

The slave of Sayyidunā ‘Uṣmān Ibn Abil ‘Āṣ رضى الله تعالى عنه once said to him, ‘O master رضى الله تعالى عنه! I’ve been a sailor for a long time. I’ve noticed a strange thing in the ocean water.’ ‘What is it?’ He رضى الله تعالى عنه asked. The slave replied, ‘O master رضى الله تعالى عنه! Every year, there is a night in which the ocean water turns sweet.’ He رضى الله تعالى عنه said to his slave, ‘Be careful this year. Do tell me when the water turns sweet.’ On the 27<sup>th</sup> night of Ramadan, the slave said to Sayyidunā ‘Uṣmān Ibn Abil ‘Āṣ رضى الله تعالى عنه, ‘O master! The water has turned sweet tonight.’ (*Rūḥ-ul-Bayān*, vol. 10, pp. 481)

May Allah ﷻ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

## Why don’t signs appear to us?

Dear Islamic brothers! Several signs of Layla-tul-Qadr have been mentioned. A question may arise in one’s mind as to why common people are unable to observe any of the signs of Layla-tul-Qadr despite the fact that it falls every year. To answer the question, the honourable scholars رضى الله تعالى عنهم have said, ‘Not everyone is able enough to discern these hidden things because they are related to Kashf (spiritual vision) and Karāmah (saintly miracle). Only people with the gift of Baṣīrat (spiritual insight) can see them. How can the person who commits innumerable sins every day see these sacred signs?’

## Look for it during odd nights

Dear Islamic brothers! Allah ﷺ has decided to keep Layla-tul-Qadr a secret, so we don't know for sure as to which night Layla-tul-Qadr is. Mother of the believers Sayyidatunā 'Āishah Ṣiddīqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, 'Look for Layla-tul-Qadr in the odd nights of the last ten days of Ramadan (i.e. the 21<sup>st</sup>, 23<sup>rd</sup>, 25<sup>th</sup>, 27<sup>th</sup> and the 29<sup>th</sup>).' (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 1, pp. 662, Ḥadīṣ 2020*)

## Look for it during last seven nights

Sayyidunā 'Abdullāh Ibn 'Umar رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا said that Layla-tul-Qadr was revealed to some of the honourable companions رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ in dream in the last seven nights. The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, 'I see your dreams have united in the last seven nights, so the one who desires it should look for it in the last seven nights.' (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 1, pp. 660, Ḥadīṣ 2015*)

## Why was Layla-tul-Qadr kept secret?

Dear Islamic brothers! It is a blessed Sunnah of Allah ﷺ that He ﷺ has kept some very important things secret. Allah ﷺ has hidden His pleasure in pious deeds, His wrath in sins, and His Auliya رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ among His servants.'

Therefore, we shouldn't miss any good deed even though it looks minor because we don't know which good deed would please Allah ﷺ. Many blessed Aḥādīṣ contain such incidents. For example, on the Day of Judgement, a fallen woman (a prostitute) will be forgiven simply for having given water to a thirsty dog to drink, in the world. Likewise, as His displeasure is hidden in sins, we should avoid each and every sin though it apparently looks minor because even a single sin can bring about the displeasure and wrath of Allah ﷺ.

Similarly, He ﷺ has hidden His Auliya amongst His servants, so we should treat every pious Muslim with respect because we don't know as to who a Walī of Allah ﷺ is. If we treat pious people with respect, give up suspicion and consider every Muslim better than us, our society will get reformed, and we will succeed in the afterlife, إِنَّ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.



## Madani pearls

Imām Fakhruddīn Rāzī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated in his famous exegesis ‘*Tafsīr-e-Kabīr*’, There are several reasons why Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has concealed the exact date of Layla-tul-Qadr:

1. He عَزَّوَجَلَّ has concealed many things such as His pleasure in obedience so that people would perform every form of worship, His wrath in sins so that people would avoid every single sin, His Auliya amongst His servants so that people would respect every single person, the fulfilment of supplications in making supplications so that people would make supplications abundantly, the Ism-e-A’zam amongst His names so that people would respect every name and the Ṣalāt-e-Wuṣṭā amongst the Ṣalāh so that people would offer all the Ṣalāh.

Likewise, the acceptance of repentance has been kept secret so that people always repent of their sins and the time of death has also been kept secret so that people always fear it. Similarly, Layla-tul-Qadr has been kept secret so that people respect all the nights of Ramadan.

2. It is as if Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ says to His servants, ‘I know your daring about sins; if I had declared a particular night as Layla-tul-Qadr, and if you had committed sins knowingly even at this sacred night due to your lust, it would be more severe than committing sins unknowingly.’

According to a narration, once the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ entered the Masjid where he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ saw a man sleep (inside). He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, ‘O ‘Alī (كَرَّمَ اللهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيم)! Wake him up so that he can perform Wuḍū.’ Having awoken the man, Sayyidunā ‘Alī كَرَّمَ اللهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيم said, ‘Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ usually, you prefer to perform righteous deeds, why did you not wake him up yourself?’ He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ replied, ‘I did not do so because his refusing you is not a Kufr; I did it to reduce his crime.’

It is an example of the mercy of the Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. Considering this (Ḥadīṣ), imagine the mercy of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. It is as if Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ says, ‘If you had worshipped in Layla-tul-Qadr after being aware of it, you would gain more reward than a thousand months’ worship but if you had sinned in it you would have been punished for a thousand months, and protection from punishment is better than earning reward.’

3. It is as if Allah ﷻ says, 'I kept this night secret so that people would struggle hard to acquire it and earn reward for their struggles.'
4. Since people are unaware as to which night Layla-tul-Qadr is, they will try to worship Allah ﷻ every night of Ramadan in search of Layla-tul-Qadr. Referring to these people Allah ﷻ admonished the angels, 'You used to say that these humans will fight and shed blood, but (look) these are their efforts and struggles in a night that could be Layla-tul-Qadr (they are not even certain of it) so what would have they done if I had told them the exact night...? (In other words, they would worship even more abundantly).'

This is the secret to the answer Allah ﷻ gave to the angels when He ﷻ said to them:

إِنِّي جَاعِلٌ فِي الْأَرْضِ خَلِيفَةً<sup>ط</sup>

**I am going to place a caliph in the earth.**

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 1, Sūrah Al-Baqarah, verse 30)*

The angels said:

قَالُوا أَتَجْعَلُ فِيهَا مَنْ يُفْسِدُ فِيهَا وَيَسْفِكُ الدِّمَاءَ وَنَحْنُ نُسَبِّحُ بِحَمْدِكَ وَنُقَدِّسُ لَكَ<sup>ط</sup>

They said, 'Will You place such who will spread violence and shed blood in it? And we glorify You commending You and sanctify You.'

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 1, Sūrah Al-Baqarah, verse 30)*

Then He ﷻ said:

قَالَ إِنِّي أَعْلَمُ مَا لَا تَعْلَمُونَ ﴿٣١﴾

He ﷻ said, 'I know what you know not.'

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 1, Baqarah, verse 30)*

Thus, the secret behind this statement has been revealed. (*Tafsīr Kabīr*, vol. 11, pp. 229)

## Any night of year may be ‘Layla-tul-Qadr’

Layla-tul-Qadr has been kept secret for numerous reasons so that the pious people of Allah ﷺ spend the whole year looking for it and constantly striving to earn the reward of worships.

There is a wide divergence of opinion amongst the honourable scholars رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى regarding the exact date of Layla-tul-Qadr. Some scholars رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى say that Layla-tul-Qadr moves throughout the year. For example, Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn Mas’ūd رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ said, ‘Only the man who searches carefully throughout the year for Layla-tul-Qadr will be able to find it.’

Favouring the foregoing saying, Imām-ul-‘Ārifīn, Sayyidunā Shaykh Muḥiyyuddīn Ibn ‘Arabī رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ said, ‘Once I found Layla-tul-Qadr on the 15<sup>th</sup> night of Sha’bān (Shab-e-Barā-at) and in another year, I found it on the 19<sup>th</sup> night of Sha’bān. I have also seen it on the 13<sup>th</sup> and the 18<sup>th</sup> nights of Ramadan. Further, in different years I have seen it on each of the odd nights of the last ten days of Ramadan. He رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ further stated that though Layla-tul-Qadr mostly falls in Ramadan, in my experience, it falls on different nights of the year; so it isn’t the same night every year.

## The Noble Prophet ﷺ and the Shaykhayn رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! In the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami many blessings take place during Ramadan’s I’tikāf. Islamic brothers and sisters gain the blessings of performing I’tikāf in Masājid and homes respectively around the world. Here is a faith-refreshing incident for persuasion:

A young Islamic brother who is responsible for Qāfilāhs in the district Liyaqatpur, division Rahim Yar Khan (Punjab, Pakistan) gave the following account: I was a film-addict to such an extent that I had watched virtually half of the VCDs in the VCD shop of our village. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ I was blessed with the opportunity to perform I’tikāf in the last ten days of Ramadan (1422 A.H. 2001) at Madanī Masjid in Talbani (a village). Words cannot express the blessings of the company of the Rasūl’s devotees of Dawat-e-Islami! On the 27<sup>th</sup> of Ramadan, I cried the whole night asking the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ to bless me with his vision.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! In the early morning, the door of mercy opened for me when I had a dream in which I found myself in a Masjid where an announcement was made: ‘The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ is coming and will lead the Ṣalāh.’ After a while, the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ came accompanied by the Shaykhayn رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا and then I woke up. All I saw was just a glance and then his blessed face disappeared, filling my heart with grief and causing a flood of tears to flow from my eyes. I cried so much that I began to hiccup.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Having had the blessed dream, my love for Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political religious movement of the Quran and Sunnah intensified and I joined Dawat-e-Islami wholeheartedly. I headed for Bāb-ul-Madīnah Karachi and joined Jāmi’a-tul-Madīnah to enrol in the Dars-e-Nizāmī course. Presently, I am in my first year and I am trying to serve Dawat-e-Islami as a Qāfilaḥ responsible in our area.

*Jalwa-e-Yār kī ārzū ḥay agar,  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I’tikāf  
Mīḥay Āqā صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ karayn gey karam kī nazār,  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I’tikāf*

*If you desire holy vision  
Do I’tikāf in the Madanī environment  
Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ will bless you  
Do I’tikāf in the Madanī environment*

صَلُّوْا عَلٰى الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

## Two sayings of Imām A’zam رَحْمَةُ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ

Here are two sayings of Imām A’zam Abū Ḥanīfah رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ in this regard:

1. Layla-tul-Qadr is in Ramadan but there is no specific night for it, whereas Sayyidunā Imām Abū Yūsuf and Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا say that Layla-tul-Qadr is in the last 15 nights of Ramadan.

2. A famous saying of Sayyidunā Imām Abū Ḥanīfah رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ is that Layla-tul-Qadr falls at different nights of the year, sometimes it is in Ramadan and sometimes in the other months. Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Abbās, Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn Mas’ūd and Sayyidunā ‘Ikramah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ also favoured this opinion. (*‘Umda-tul-Qārī, vol. 8, pp. 253, Ḥadīṣ 2015*)

Sayyidunā Imām Shāfi’ī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has said that Layla-tul-Qadr is one of the last ten nights of Ramadan and it is the same night (every year), it will never change up to the Day of Judgement. (*‘Umda-tul-Qārī, vol. 8, pp. 253, Ḥadīṣ 2015*)

### Layla-tul-Qadr changes

Sayyidunā Imām Mālik رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has said that Layla-tul-Qadr falls in one of the odd nights of the last ten days in Ramadan but it is not the same night (every year), it changes every year within these odd nights. Sometimes it’s the 21<sup>st</sup> night, sometimes it’s the 23<sup>rd</sup>, 25<sup>th</sup>, 27<sup>th</sup> and sometimes the 29<sup>th</sup> night. (*Tafsīr Ṣāwī, vol. 6, pp. 2400*)

### Abul Ḥasan Iraqī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ and Layla-tul-Qadr

Some scholars have quoted Sayyidunā Shaykh Abul Ḥasan Iraqī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ as saying: ‘I have found Layla-tul-Qadr every year ever since I have reached puberty. Then, expressing his personal experience about Layla-tul-Qadr, he said, ‘Whenever the first fast fell on Sunday or Wednesday, Layla-tul-Qadr was the 29<sup>th</sup> night. If the first fast was on a Monday it was the 21<sup>st</sup> night. If the first fast was on a Tuesday or Friday it was the 27<sup>th</sup> night. If the first fast was on a Thursday it was the 25<sup>th</sup> night and if the first fast was on a Saturday it was the 23<sup>rd</sup> night.’ (*Nuzḥa-tul-Majālis, vol. 1, pp. 223*)

### The 27<sup>th</sup> night, Layla-tul-Qadr

Despite the differences of opinion amongst the respected jurists, Quranic exegetists, Muḥaddiṣīn and the majority of scholars رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِمْ opine that Layla-tul-Qadr is the 27<sup>th</sup> night of Ramadan every year.

Sayyidunā Ubay Bin Ka’b رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ holds the opinion that the 27<sup>th</sup> night of Ramadan is Layla-tul-Qadr. (*Tafsīr Ṣāwī, vol. 6, pp. 2400*)

Ghauš-e-A'ẓam Sayyidunā Shaykh 'Abdul Qādir Jilānī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ and Sayyidunā 'Abdullāh Ibn 'Umar رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا also had the same opinion.

Sayyidunā Shāh 'Abdul 'Azīz Muḥaddiṣ Diḥlvi رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ is also one of the scholars that favoured the opinion that Layla-tul-Qadr is the 27<sup>th</sup> night of Ramadan. He رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has given two proofs in favour of his opinion. Firstly, there are 9 letters in the Arabic word 'لَيْلَةُ الْقَدْرِ' (Layla-tul-Qadr) and this word appeared 3 times in Sūrah Al-Qadr. If 9 is multiplied by 3 the total is 27, which hints that Layla-tul-Qadr is the 27<sup>th</sup> night. Secondly, there are 30 words in this Sūrah and the 27<sup>th</sup> word is 'هِيَ' (the Arabic pronoun for 'It') which refers to Layla-tul-Qadr. In other words, this is a hint from Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ for the righteous that Layla-tul-Qadr is the 27<sup>th</sup> night. (*Tafsīr-e-'Azīzī, vol. 4, pp. 437*)

Dear Islamic brothers! By keeping Layla-tul-Qadr a secret Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has persuaded His servants to worship every single night. If He عَزَّوَجَلَّ had specified a particular night as Layla-tul-Qadr and revealed it to us, we would probably remain heedless in other nights of the year and carry out special worships only in this one night. As it has been kept secret, every wise man is supposed to search for this sacred night throughout the year and perform good deeds at every night of the year. If someone sincerely searches for it Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ does not let his efforts go to waste. He عَزَّوَجَلَّ will definitely grant him the blessings of this night.

### An easy way to spend every night in worship

The following narration has been mentioned on page 187 of *Gharāib-ul-Quran*, 'If anyone recites the following Du'ā three times at night it is as if he has found Layla-tul-Qadr.' We should recite it every night. Here is the Du'ā:

لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ الْحَلِيمُ الْكَرِيمُ  
سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ رَبِّ السَّمَوَاتِ السَّبْعِ وَرَبِّ الْعَرْشِ الْعَظِيمِ

**Translation:** There is no one worthy of worship except Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ Who is Ḥalīm and Karīm. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is Subḥān, Rab of the seven skies and the magnificent 'Arsh.

O seekers of the pleasure of Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! We should perform some good deeds at every night of the year. If we do so, we will be able to spend Layla-tul-Qadr in worship, **إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**. Every night, there are two Farḍ Ṣalāh that are Maghrib and ‘Ishā. Along with other Ṣalāh, we should try our best to offer these two Ṣalāh with complete Jamā’at every night. If we succeed in offering these Ṣalāh with Jamā’at at Layla-tul-Qadr, we will be successful not only in the world but also in the Hereafter. Make it your daily habit to offer all the five Ṣalāh including the Fajr and ‘Ishā Ṣalāh with complete Jamā’at.

The Holy Prophet **صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ** has stated, ‘If anyone offers ‘Ishā Ṣalāh with Jamā’at, it is as if he has spent half night in Ṣalāh; and if he offers Fajr Ṣalāh with Jamā’at it is as if he has spent the entire night in Ṣalāh.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 329, Ḥadīṣ 656*)

Imām Jalāluddīn Suyūṭī Shāfi’ī **رَحِمَهُمُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ** has quoted the following saying of the Holy Prophet **صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ**, ‘The one offering ‘Ishā with the Jamā’at has definitely earned his share from Layla-tul-Qadr.’ (*Al-Jāmi’-uṣ-Ṣaghīr, pp. 532, Ḥadīṣ 8796*)

### Value the 27<sup>th</sup> night

O seekers of the mercy of Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! If we have the habit of offering Ṣalāh with Jamā’at throughout the year, **إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ** we will be blessed with offering these two Ṣalāh with Jamā’at in Layla-tul-Qadr as well, and in this way, we will attain the reward of the whole night’s worship in Layla-tul-Qadr despite sleeping the entire night.

We should make special arrangements to worship in the nights that are more likely to be Layla-tul-Qadr. For example the last ten nights of Ramadan or at least the last five odd nights and especially the 27<sup>th</sup> night because there is a high probability that this night is Layla-tul-Qadr. We must not spend this night in heedlessness. We should spend the 27<sup>th</sup> night repenting of sins, reciting Istighfār, Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī, Salām and Žikr.

### Recite this in Layla-tul-Qadr

Amīr-ul-Mūminīn, Sayyidunā ‘Alī **كَرَّمَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيمَ** has said: ‘Whoever recites Sūrah Al-Qadr seven times in Layla-tul-Qadr, Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** would protect him from every calamity, and seventy thousand angels would pray that he enter Heaven. Further, whoever recites

it three times on Friday (any Friday of the year) before Ṣalāt-ul-Jumu'aḥ Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ would write as many good deeds for him as the number of people offering Ṣalāḥ that day is.' (*Nuzḥa-tul-Majālis*, vol. 1, pp. 223)

### Du'ā to be recited at Layla-tul-Qadr

Mother of the believers, Sayyidatunā 'Āishah Ṣiddiqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا narrated that she asked the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, 'Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! What should I recite if I find Layla-tul-Qadr?' The Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ replied, 'Make this Du'ā:

اللَّهُمَّ إِنَّكَ عَفُوٌّ كَرِيمٌ تُحِبُّ الْعَفْوَ فَاعْفُ عَنِّي

'Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! You are indeed the Forgiver and the Benevolent, You also like forgiving, so forgive me.'

(*Jāmi' Tirmizī*, vol. 5, pp. 306, Ḥadīṣ 3524)

Dear Islamic brothers! If only we all would recite this Du'ā at least once every night, we'll be blessed with Layla-tul-Qadr any night. If not every night, recite it repeatedly on at least the 27<sup>th</sup> night. In addition, if Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ gives you the ability, stay awake the whole night and recite Ṣalāt-'Alan-Nabī and Salām abundantly, attend a Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā' and try to spend your time offering Nafl Ṣalāḥ.

### Nafl of Layla-tul-Qadr

Sayyidunā Ismā'il Ḥaqqī رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated the following narration in his exegesis 'Rūḥ-ul-Bayān': All the previous sins of the one offering Nafl Ṣalāḥ sincerely in Layla-tul-Qadr will be forgiven. (*Rūḥ-ul-Bayān*, vol. 10, pp. 480)

The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ used to worship abundantly in the last days of Ramadan; he would remain awake the whole nights (for worship) and make his family stay awake. (*Sunan Ibn Mājah*, vol. 2, pp. 357, Ḥadīṣ 1768)



Sayyidunā Ismā'il Ḥaqqī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has narrated that our pious saints used to perform two Rak'at Nafl Ṣalāh in each of the last ten nights with the intention of attaining the blessings of Layla-tul-Qadr. Some of the saints have said that whoever recites ten verses every night with this intention shall not be deprived of its blessings and reward.

Faqīh Abul Layṣ Samarqandī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated: The Ṣalāh of Layla-tul-Qadr should contain at least 2 Rak'at (Nafl), which can be up to 1000 Rak'at at the most, and the average amount is 200 Rak'at. The average recitation in each Rak'at is to recite Sūrah Al-Fātiḥah, Sūrah Al-Qadr and then Sūrah Al-Ikhlāṣ three times and perform Salām after every set of two Rak'at. Then send Ṣalāt on Rasūlullāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and stand to offer Ṣalāh again. Continue to do this until you complete your 200 or less or more Rak'at. This will be sufficient for attaining the blessings of this night that Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has mentioned and the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has told us. (*Rūḥ-ul-Bayān, vol. 10, pp. 483*)

Dear Islamic brothers! This night is definitely a fountain of immense blessings. The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: Such a month has come to you in which there is a night that is better than a thousand months. Whoever is deprived in this night is deprived of all goodness; only a completely deprived person is left deprived of the goodness of Layla-tul-Qadr. (*Mishkāt-ul-Maṣābīḥ, vol. 1, pp. 372, Ḥadīṣ 1964*)

Wasting such a blessed and sacred night that has innumerable blessings and bounties indicates great deprivation. Therefore, everyone should search for Layla-tul-Qadr the whole Ramadan or at least spend the 27<sup>th</sup> night in worship.

Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! For the sake of Your Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ grant us the blessings of Layla-tul-Qadr and the ability to worship You abundantly.

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

## Beholding the Holy Prophet ﷺ in wakefulness

Dear Islamic brothers! Make a habit of travelling with Rasūl's devotees in the Madanī Qāfilaḥs of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political religious movement of the Quran

and Sunnah, **إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ** you will be motivated to search for Layla-tul-Qadr. Here is a faith-refreshing incident of a Madanī Qāfilaḥ for your persuasion. An Islamic brother of New Karachi has stated: It was the first time I travelled with a 12 day Madanī Qāfilaḥ; our Qāfilaḥ stayed in a Masjid in Nawabshah (Bāb-ul-Islam, Sindh). Due to the lack of inclination towards virtuous deeds, I felt quite bored. One day, according to the schedule, the participants were busy learning Sunnah in the courtyard of the Masjid. As the sun was shining directly on us; one of the Islamic brothers moved inside the Masjid.

After a short while, we heard a voice from inside the Masjid. All of us saw the Islamic brother come out crying. He said, ‘In a state of wakefulness I have just seen a bright-faced pious saint with a green turban on his blessed head; the saint said, ‘Those learning the Sunnah in the courtyard in the sun shine are earning more reward.’ On hearing this, all the participants were moved to tears. Amazed, I made a firm intention never to leave the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami.

**الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ!** Travelling regularly with Madanī Qāfilaḥs has now become a second nature to me. Once our Madanī Qāfilaḥ was in Mirpurkhas (Bāb-ul-Islam, Sindh), a devotee of Rasūl said that he saw the participants of the Qāfilaḥ being showered with light at the time of Tahajjud. This incident further augmented my spirit and enthusiasm. **الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ** At present, I am serving Dawat-e-Islami as a responsible for Madanī In’āmāt in my area.

### **Don’t sit with half your body in shade**

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see how those who travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥs are showered with blessings! It probably wasn’t very hot and Rasūl’s devotees may have sat in the cool sunlight of the morning to learn the Sunan; and they may have been encouraged in this way. However, it isn’t appropriate to hold a learning session in extreme heat unnecessarily, as it will be hard to concentrate and the participants may misunderstand things. The environment for learning should be comfortable. If the sun is shining on parts of one’s body it is Sunnah to move; either sit completely in shade or completely in the sunshine.

Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘When someone is in shade and the shade then moves away, leaving him partially in the sunshine and partially in shade then he should move.’ (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 4, pp. 338, Ḥadīṣ 4821*)

*Auliyā kā karam, khūb lutāyn gey ḥam  
 Āo mil kar chalayn, Qāfilay mayn chalo  
 Dhūp mayn chāon mayn, jāun mayn āun mayn  
 Sab yeḥ niyyat karayn, Qāfilay mayn chalo  
 Ḥotī ḥayn sab sunayn Nūr kī bārishayn  
 Sab nahānay chalayn Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*Blessings of saints we will hopefully gain  
 Let's travel together with Madanī Qāfilaḥ  
 In winter and summer, make intention firmer  
 Of travelling together with Madanī Qāfilaḥ  
 Everyone should hear, rain of Nūr showers  
 To bath in this rain, travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥ*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Control your anger

Sayyidunā Imām Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْوَالِي has narrated: ‘A person talked harshly to Amīr-ul-Mūminīn Sayyidunā ‘Umar Bin ‘Abdul ‘Azīz عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْعَزِيز. Lowering his head, Sayyidunā ‘Umar Bin ‘Abdul ‘Azīz عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْعَزِيز said: ‘Do you want me to get angry so that Satan would make me arrogant and cause me to oppress you because of my power, and so that you would take its revenge from me on the Day of Judgement? I will never do this.’ After he said this, he became silent.

(*Kīmiyā-e-Sa'ādat, vol. 2, pp. 597*)

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 أَمَا بَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

## Blessings of I'tikāf

Sayyidunā Abū Dardā رضي الله تعالى عنه has narrated that the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم has said:

مَنْ صَلَّى عَلَيَّ حِينَ يُصْبِحُ عَشْرًا وَحِينَ يُمَسِّي عَشْرًا أَدْرَكْتَهُ شَفَاعَتِي يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ

**Translation:** Whoever recites Ṣalāt upon me 10 times in the morning and 10 times in the evening shall gain my intercession on the Day of Judgement.

*(Majma'-uz-Zawā'id, vol. 10, pp. 163, Ḥadīṣ 17022)*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! What can we say about the blessings of Ramadan! No doubt, its every moment is full of bounties and blessings, but the most important thing in this blessed month is Layla-tul-Qadr. In order to find this night, the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم performed I'tikāf even for the whole of Ramadan, and he صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم would not miss it especially in the last ten days.

Once he صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم could not do I'tikāf in Ramadan for some reason, so he did it in the last ten days of Shawwal. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 1, pp. 671, Ḥadīṣ 2031*) Similarly, once he صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم did not do I'tikāf due to travelling, so he صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم did I'tikāf for 20 days in the following Ramadan. (*Jāmi' Tirmizī, vol. 2, pp. 212, Ḥadīṣ 803*)

## I'tikāf is an ancient form of worship

I'tikāf is an ancient form of worship which the earlier Ummaḥs would also perform, as stated in part 1 Sūraḥ Al-Baqaraḥ, verse 125 of the Holy Quran:

وَعَهَدْنَا إِلَىٰ إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَإِسْمَاعِيلَ أَنْ طَهِّرَا بَيْتِيَ لِلطَّائِفِينَ وَالْعَاكِفِينَ وَالرُّكَّعِ السُّجُودِ ﴿١٢٥﴾

And We enjoined strictly upon Ibrāhīm and Ismā'il عليه السلام to purify well My house for those who go around it and those who stay therein for I'tikāf and those who bow down (for Rukū') and prostrate. [*Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)*] (Part 1, Sūraḥ Al-Baqaraḥ, verse 125)

## Keep Masājid clean

Dear Islamic brothers! Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has Himself commanded that the Holy Ka'baḥ be kept clean and pure for the performers of Ṣalāḥ and I'tikāf. Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عليه رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَأَن, a renowned exegetist of the Quran has stated: 'So we must keep Masājid clean and pure. Dirty and smelly things must be kept away from them. This is a Sunnah of the Prophets عليهم السلام. We have also learnt that I'tikāf, Rukū' and Sujūd were a part of the earlier Ummaḥs' worships. Further, we have also learnt that Masājid should have caretakers who should be pious.' He رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has further stated: 'Ṭawāf, Ṣalāḥ, and I'tikāf are ancient forms of worship which existed in the time of Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm عليه السلام as well.' (*Nūr-ul-'Irfān*, pp. 29)

## Ten days' I'tikāf

The Beloved and Blessed Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ consistently did I'tikāf in the last ten days of Ramadan and his blessed wives, the mothers of the believers, also kept this Sunnah alive by doing I'tikāf.

Mother of the believers, Sayyidatunā 'Āishaḥ Ṣiddīqāḥ رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has said, 'The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would do I'tikāf in the last ten days of Ramadan until he passed away (apparently). Thereafter, his chaste wives used to do I'tikāf.' (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī*, vol. 1, pp. 664, *Ḥadīṣ 2026*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Eagerness of devotees

Dear Islamic brothers! Though there are innumerable blessings of I'tikāf, the mere fact that I'tikāf in the last ten days is a Sunnah, is enough for the devotees. The mere thought of fulfilling a Sunnah of the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ makes our hearts sway in delight. A devotee tries his best enthusiastically to do whatever the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ did. However, there should be no Shar'ī prohibition on the act we are willing to do. For example, the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ used a bedstead during I'tikāf, but we cannot do so as it will reduce the space for the people who come to offer Ṣalāḥ in the Masjid and it will look strange as well.

## Wisdom behind walking around with camel

Sayyidunā 'Abdullāh Ibn 'Umar رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا was an ardent follower of Sunnah. Whenever he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ came to know about a Sunnah, he would do his level best to act upon it without delay. Once he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ was seen walking around a particular place with his camel. Astonished, the people asked as to why he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ did so, he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ answered, 'Once I saw the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ do the same at this place, so I'm imitating the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.' (Ash-Shifā, vol. 2, pp. 30)

## Do I'tikāf at least once

O devotees of the Sunnahs of the Holy Prophet! If possible, do I'tikāf every year. If not possible, do I'tikāf in the last ten days of Ramadan at least once in your life. Staying in the Masjid is a great blessing, a Mu'takif is so fortunate that he stays in the Masjid leaving all his activities in order to gain the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī states, 'The benefits of I'tikāf are obvious, when a person does I'tikāf, he completely devotes himself to worship for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, giving up all worldly affairs and activities that obstruct him in earning the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. All of his time is spent in Ṣalāḥ, either physically or spiritually, because the primary purpose of doing I'tikāf is to wait for Ṣalāḥ with Jam'at and the reward of waiting for Ṣalāḥ is like that of offering Ṣalāḥ. A Mu'takif resembles the angels who do not disobey Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ

and obey His every command, he resembles those who glorify Allah ﷺ day and night and never get tired of doing so.’ (*Fatāwā ‘Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 212*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Benefit of one day’s I’tikāf

There is a great reward for the one who does I’tikāf even for a single day with sincerity in any month of the year besides Ramadan. Persuading us to do I’tikāf, the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: ‘Whoever does I’tikāf for the pleasure of Allah ﷺ for one day, Allah ﷺ shall place three trenches between him and Hell, and these trenches will be wider than even the distance between the east and the west.’ (*Ad-Dur-rul-Manšūr, vol. 1, pp. 486*)

### Forgiveness for all previous sins

Mother of the believers, Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah Ṣiddīqah رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has narrated the following fragrant saying of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ:

مَنْ اِعْتَكَفَ اِيْمَانًا وَ اِحْتِسَابًا غُفِرَ لَهُ مَا تَقَدَّمَ مِنْ ذَنْبِهِ

**Translation:** Whoever did I’tikāf with faith in order to earn reward all of his previous sins will be forgiven.

(*Al-Jāmi’-uṣ-Ṣaghīr, pp. 516, Ḥadīṣ 8480*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Place of I’tikāf of the Holy Prophet ﷺ

Sayyidunā Nāfi’ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ reports that Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Umar رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has said, ‘The Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ used to do I’tikāf in the last ten days of Ramadan.’

Sayyidunā Nāfi' رضي الله تعالى عنه goes onto say, 'Sayyidunā 'Abdullāh Ibn 'Umar رضي الله تعالى عنهما showed me the place of the Masjid where the Holy Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم used to do I'tikāf.' (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 597, Ḥadīṣ 1171*)

Dear Islamic brothers! Even today, in Masjid Nabawī رِزَابِهَا اللَّهُ شَرَفًا وَتَعْظِيمًا, there is a pillar called أُسْطُوَانَةُ السَّرِيرِ (Uṣṭuwāna-tus-Sarīr) which marks the place where the Prophet of Raḥmaḥ, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم used to place his blessed bed made of date tree, bark etc. during I'tikāf. Fortunate devotees go to see it and offer Nafl Ṣalāḥ there for attaining blessings.

### I'tikāf for entire month

The Beloved and Blessed Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم would always try his best to gain the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. He صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم would worship abundantly especially in Ramadan. As Layla-tul-Qadr is hidden in Ramadan, the Prophet of Raḥmaḥ, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم once did I'tikāf for the entire month in order to search this blessed night.

Sayyidunā Abū Sa'īd Khudrī رضي الله تعالى عنه has narrated, 'Once the Noble Rasūl صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم did I'tikāf from the 1<sup>st</sup> of Ramadan to the 20<sup>th</sup> and then said, 'In search of Layla-tul-Qadr, I spent the first ten days of Ramadan in I'tikāf, and then the middle ten days, then I was told that it is in the last ten days. Therefore, whoever amongst you wishes to do I'tikāf with me should do so.' (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 594, Ḥadīṣ 1167*)

### I'tikāf in Turkish tent

Sayyidunā Abū Sa'īd Khudrī رضي الله تعالى عنه said, 'Beloved and Blessed Rasūl صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم first did I'tikāf for the initial ten days of Ramadan in a Turkish tent, then he صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم did I'tikāf for the middle ten days as well. Then he صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم took his head out of the tent and said, 'I did I'tikāf for the first ten days in search of Layla-tul-Qadr and then did it in the middle ten days as well for the same purpose. Then I was informed by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ that it is in the last ten days. Therefore, whoever wishes to do I'tikāf with me should do so in the last ten days. First I was shown Layla-tul-Qadr but then I was made to forget it and now I have seen myself prostrating on the morning of Layla-tul-Qadr on wet soil. Therefore search for it in the odd nights of the last ten days.'



Sayyidunā Abū Sa’īd Khudrī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ goes onto say that it rained that night and water began to drip from the roof of the blessed Masjid; so on the morning of the 21<sup>st</sup> Ramadan, my eyes saw that there was a mark of wet soil on the blessed forehead of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. (*Mishkāt-ul-Maṣābīh*, vol. 1, pp. 392, Ḥadīṣ 2086)

## Most important purpose

Dear Islamic brothers! If not every year, we all should act upon the Sunnah of doing I’tikāf for the whole of Ramadan at least once in our whole life. The most important purpose of doing I’tikāf in Ramadan is to search for Layla-tul-Qadr, and the strongest opinion is that Layla-tul-Qadr is in the odd nights of the last ten days. We have also learnt from this blessed Ḥadīṣ that Layla-tul-Qadr was on the 21<sup>st</sup> night that year but the Holy Prophet’s صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ saying ‘search for it in the odd nights of the last ten days’ indicates that the date of Layla-tul-Qadr varies every year. Any of the odd nights of the last ten days from 21<sup>st</sup> to 29<sup>th</sup> Ramadan may be Layla-tul-Qadr.

Muslims have been persuaded to do I’tikāf in the last ten days in order to gain the blessings of Layla-tul-Qadr because a Mu’takif remains in the Masjid for all 10 days, and one of these nights is Layla-tul-Qadr, so he succeeds in spending that night in the Masjid. Further, this Ḥadīṣ threw light on the humility of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ as he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ prostrated on soil, and the fortunate pieces of soil clung onto the blessed forehead of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.

## Prostrating directly on ground is preferable

بَرِّكَتُ اللهِ أَكْبَرُ! Did you see the humility of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ? His placing his blessed forehead for the sake of Allah عَزَّ وَجَلَّ on the ground, and the soil particles’ clinging onto his blessed forehead is the great humility of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. The respected scholars رَحِمَهُمُ اللهُ تَعَالَى say: Prostrating directly on the ground (without anything in between the foreground and the ground) is preferable. (*Marāqil Falāh*, pp. 85, part 3) It is stated in *Mukāshafa-tul-Qulūb* that Sayyidunā ‘Umar Bin ‘Abdul ‘Azīz رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ would always prostrate on the soil. (*Mukāshafa-tul-Qulūb*, pp. 181)

## Reward of performing Hajj and 'Umrah twice

Sayyidunā 'Alī كَرَّمَ اللهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيم has narrated the following fragrant saying of the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ:

مَنْ اعْتَكَفَ فِي رَمَضَانَ كَانَ كَحَجَّتَيْنِ وَعُمْرَتَيْنِ

**Translation:** The one doing I'tikāf (for 10 days) in Ramadan is like the one who has performed Hajj and 'Umrah twice. (*Shu'ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 425, Hadīṣ 2966*)

## Protection from sins

Sayyidunā 'Abdullāh Ibn 'Abbās رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has narrated the following saying of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ:

هُوَ يَعْكِفُ الذُّنُوبَ يُجْرَى لَهُ مِنَ الْحَسَنَاتِ كَعَامِلِ الْحَسَنَاتِ كُلِّهَا

**Translation:** A Mu'takif remains safe from sins and the reward of righteous deeds is given to him as given to their doers. (*Sunan Ibn Mājah, vol. 2, pp. 365, Hadīṣ 1781*)

## Reward without performing deeds

Dear Islamic brothers! Another huge benefit of I'tikāf is protection from sins. As long as a Muslim is in the Masjid, he abstains from the sins including the ones he would commit outside the Masjid if he had not done I'tikāf. It is a special mercy of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ that the Mu'takif will gain the reward of even such righteous deeds he used to do outside the Masjid but can no longer perform them due to I'tikāf. It is as if he is still performing them, and their reward will be recorded for him. For example, if an Islamic brother used to visit sick people, but cannot do that due to I'tikāf he will still get its reward.

## Reward for Hajj every day

Sayyidunā Ḥasan Baṣrī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْقَوِي has narrated, 'A Mu'takif is granted the reward of performing Hajj every day.' (*Shu'ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 425, Hadīṣ 3968*)

## Definition of I'tikāf

I'tikāf implies staying in the Masjid with the intention of I'tikāf for the pleasure of Allah ﷻ. Sanity and purity from Janābat (major impurity) are conditions for a Muslim. Further, purity from menses and post natal bleeding is also a condition for women. Puberty is not a condition. If a sane child remains in a Masjid with the intention of I'tikāf his I'tikāf will also be valid. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 211*)

## Literal meaning of I'tikāf

The literal meaning of I'tikāf is 'To keep staying somewhere.' In other words, a Mu'takif persistently remains in the court of Allah ﷻ to worship Him fervently, his sole aim is to please his Allah ﷻ.

## I've come to stay

Sayyidunā 'Atā Khurāsānī عَدَسَ سِيْرَةُ النَّوَرَانِي has said: A Mu'takif is like the person who comes to the court of Allah ﷻ and says, 'O Allah, my glorious Rab ﷻ! I won't leave until You forgive me.' (*Shu'ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 426, Ḥadīṣ 3970*)

## Types of I'tikāf

There are 3 types of I'tikāf: (1) Wājib (2) Sunnaḥ (3) Nafl.

## Wājib I'tikāf

If a vow is made to perform I'tikāf by saying the words (for example) *I will do I'tikāf on such-and-such day or so many days for Allah ﷻ*, it will become Wājib to do I'tikāf for the number of days mentioned in the vow.

It is particularly important that whenever any sort of vow is made, pronouncing it verbally is a condition; just making an intention for a vow in heart without pronouncing it verbally is insufficient, and fulfilling such a vow is not Wājib either.

(*Rad-dul-Muḥtār, vol. 3, pp. 430*)

## Sunnah I'tikāf

Men have to perform I'tikāf for vow in a Masjid, whereas women must perform it in the Masjid of their homes called 'Masjid-e-Bayt.' (The place a woman specifies for Ṣalāh in her home is called Masjid-e-Bayt) Fast is also a condition for such an I'tikāf.

I'tikāf in the last ten days of Ramadan is 'Sunnat-ul-Muakkadaḥ 'Alal Kifāyah.' (*Durr-e-Mukhtār ma' Rad-dul-Muḥtār, vol. 3, pp. 430*) This implies that if any one person from the whole city does I'tikāf, it will be sufficient for everyone (in the city) but if no body did it then everyone is blameworthy. (*Baḥār-e-Sharī'at, part 5, pp. 152*)

In this I'tikāf, it is necessary to get to the Masjid with the intention of I'tikāf before the sun sets on the 20<sup>th</sup> of Ramadan, and stay there until the crescent of Shawwal appears on the 29<sup>th</sup> or the sun sets on the 30<sup>th</sup>. (*Baḥār-e-Sharī'at, part 5, pp. 151*)

If someone enters the Masjid after the sunset on 20<sup>th</sup> of Ramadan, the Sunnat-ul-Muakkadaḥ of I'tikāf will remain unfulfilled. Further, even if he entered the Masjid before the sunset but forgot to make the intention (e.g. there was no intention in heart at all) still the Sunnat-ul-Muakkadaḥ of I'tikāf will remain unfulfilled. If he makes the intention after the sunset it will be a Nafil I'tikāf. The intention of the heart is sufficient; pronouncing it verbally is not a condition. However it is better to pronounce it verbally provided the intention is present in heart.

## Make intention for I'tikāf in these words

'I intend to do the Sunnah I'tikāf in the last ten days of Ramadan for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.'

## Nafil I'tikāf

Apart from the I'tikāf of vow or Sunnat-ul-Muakkadaḥ, any other type of I'tikāf is Nafil and Sunnat-e-Ghayr Muakkadaḥ. (*Baḥār-e-Sharī'at, part 5, pp. 152*) Fasting is not a condition in this I'tikāf and there is no time limit for it either. Whenever you enter a Masjid, make the intention of I'tikāf, you will earn the reward for I'tikāf for as long as you remain in

the Masjid, regardless of whether or not you perform any good deed such as reciting invocations or offering any Ṣalāh. As soon as you exit the Masjid this I'tikāf will end.

A'lā Ḥaḍrat رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated: The Fatwā is that fasting is not a condition for (Nafl) I'tikāf. It can be done even for a single moment. You should make the intention of I'tikāf as soon as you enter (the Masjid), you will attain the reward of offering Ṣalāh as well as that of waiting for Ṣalāh in addition to the reward of I'tikāf for as long as you stay in the Masjid. (*Fatāwā Razawiyyah (Jadīd)*, vol. 5, pp. 674) He رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has further stated: Whenever you enter a Masjid, make the intention of I'tikāf. You will get reward for I'tikāf as long as you are in the Masjid. (*ibid*, vol. 8, pp. 98)

Making the intention of I'tikāf isn't difficult. Intention refers to the intention of the heart (the willingness of heart to do something). It is sufficient to make an intention in heart like 'I intend to perform the Sunnah of I'tikāf.' To utter these words verbally along with the intention of the heart is better. One can also utter it in one's own language. Saying it in Arabic is better. If possible, learn the following Arabic intention as mentioned in part 2 of 'Al-Malfūz' page 272:

## نَوَيْتُ سُنَّةَ الْإِعْتِكَافِ

**Translation:** I intend to fulfil the Sunnah of I'tikāf.

If one enters the blessed Masjid Nabawī through its old and famous gate called 'Bāb-ur-Raḥmah' he will find a pillar on the front with a clear inscription of the words نَوَيْتُ سُنَّةَ الْإِعْتِكَافِ, from ancient time.

Dear Islamic brothers! While making an intention for any form of worship such as Ṣalāh, fasting, Iḥrām, Ṭawāf of the Holy Ka'bah etc., it is necessary to understand the meaning of the words of the intention as the intention of the heart is indeed a valid intention, and one can be able to make the intention in one's heart only when he understands its meaning. If he verbally utters the 'Arabic intention' or reads it from a book inattentively whilst thinking about something else without having the intention in heart, such a verbal intention will be invalid. So when a person enters a Masjid and says نَوَيْتُ سُنَّةَ الْإِعْتِكَافِ he must also make intention in his heart that he is intending to do I'tikāf.

Remember that this isn't the I'tikāf of the last ten days of Ramadan, it is a Nafil I'tikāf and therefore can be done for even a single moment. This I'tikāf will end as soon as one exits the Masjid.

## Eating and drinking in Masjid

Remember! By Sharī'ah, it is not allowed to eat, drink and sleep in the Masjid, but if one makes the intention of I'tikāf he will be allowed to do these acts in Masjid. In most of the Masājid here, people recite Ṣalāt-'Alan-Nabī etc. and then blow on water which Islamic brothers drink for blessings. No doubt, this is a good deed but if an Islamic brother hasn't made the intention of I'tikāf he cannot drink this water inside the Masjid. Similarly, only those who have made the intention of I'tikāf can do Iftār in the Masjid. Even in Masjid-ul-Ḥarām, one should make the intention of I'tikāf before drinking Zamzam water, doing Iftār or going to sleep. Likewise, one cannot drink water etc. without making the intention for I'tikāf in Masjid Nabawī.

It is also important that one shouldn't make the intention of I'tikāf just to eat, drink or sleep. It should be made to earn reward. It is stated in *Rad-dul-Muhtār (Shāmī)*: 'If someone wants to eat, drink or sleep in a Masjid, he should make the intention of I'tikāf, make some Ḍikr and then do what he wants (i.e. eat, drink or sleep).' (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 2, pp. 435*)

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political religious movement of the Quran and Sunnah, organises collective I'tikāf in numerous cities around the world. For these I'tikāf, there is a training schedule approved by the Markazī Majlis-e-Shūrā. Here is a list of intentions for those wishing to do I'tikāf. Those doing individual I'tikāf can also augment their reward by making as many intentions as possible for them.

## Forty one intentions for collective I'tikāf

The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said:

نِيَّةُ الْمُؤْمِنِ خَيْرٌ مِّنْ عَمَلِهِ

The intention of a Muslim is better than his deed.

(*Mu'jam Kabīr, vol. 6, pp. 185, Ḥadīṣ 5942*)

The great reward of I'tikāf can further be multiplied just by the addition of good and beneficial intentions. A'lā Ḥaḍrat رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has described forty intentions. In addition to these forty intentions published by Maktaba-tul-Madīnah in the form of a card, one can make many other good intentions while leaving for the Masjid. Good intentions can also be made according to the situation in the Masjid. Whenever one makes good intentions his aim should be to earn reward. The intentions are as follows:

1. I am going to do the Sunnah I'tikāf for the last ten days (or entire month) of Ramadan.
2. I shall follow these Madanī principles of Taṣawwuf (mysticism):
  - a. Less eating
  - b. Less speaking
  - c. Less sleeping
3. I shall perform all five daily Ṣalāh in the first row
4. With the first Takbīr
5. With Jamā'at.
6. I shall reply to every Azān and
7. Every Iqāmah.
8. Each time I shall recite the Du'a of Azān with Ṣalāt-'Alan-Nabī before and after it.
9. I shall perform the Nawāfil of Tahajjud,
10. Ishrāq,
11. Chāsht and
12. Awwābīn every day.
13. I shall recite the Holy Quran and
14. Ṣalāt-'Alan-Nabī abundantly.
15. I shall recite or listen to the recitation of Sūrah Al-Mulk every night.
16. I shall perform Ṣalāt-ut-Tasbīh at least in the odd nights.
17. I shall participate in all the Sunnah-Inspiring learning sessions and

18. Speeches from beginning to end.
19. Making individual effort, I will make my relatives and visitors attend the Sunnah-Inspiring learning sessions.
20. I will apply the Madanī guard to my tongue. In other words, I shall refrain from idle speech and, if possible, I shall do even necessary conversations by writing and gestures in order to avoid useless and evil speech and noise.
21. I shall protect the Masjid from bad smells.
22. I shall keep a plastic bag in my pocket so that I would pick up any splinters or hair and put them into it. There is a saying of the Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ: Whoever removes a troublesome thing from the Masjid, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will make a house for him in Paradise. (*Sunan Ibn Mājah, vol. 1, pp. 419, Hadīṣ 757*)
23. I shall sleep only on my own shawl or mat so that Masjid floor is not stained from my sweat, saliva etc.
24. I shall be very careful about veil within veil<sup>1</sup> when sleeping. (At the time of sleeping it is appropriate to wrap a shawl around trousers and then cover it with blanket. This should be done in Madanī Qāfilaḥ, at home and everywhere else).
25. I shall apply oil and comb my hair in the Wuḍū area or 'Finā-e-Masjid' and pick up the fallen strands of hair. (If someone else is waiting to do Wuḍū, let him sit; comb your hair or apply oil elsewhere).
26. I shall not use other's things such as sandals etc. for the toilet.
27. I shall not ask others for things such as sandals, a shawl or pillow etc.
28. I shall eat in the Finā-e-Masjid on the eating mat. I will not eat on the mats used for Ṣalāḥ.
29. If the food is in less quantity, I shall eat slowly with the intention of making sacrifice for others so that other Islamic brothers may eat more. There is a great reward for sacrificing things for others. The Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has

---

<sup>1</sup> Veil within veil is a term used in the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. It refers to the act of wrapping an extra shawl around dress from navel to knees.



said, ‘Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forgives the person who gives someone else the thing he needs for himself.’ (*Ithāf-us-Sādat-il-Muttaqīn*, vol. 9, pp. 779)

30. I shall apply Madanī guard to my stomach. In other words, I shall eat less than appetite.
31. If someone hurts me I will have patience and
32. Forgive him for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.
33. I shall be polite towards my neighbouring Mu’takifin.
34. I shall obey my Ḥalqaḥ Nigrān.
35. I shall do Fikr-e-Madīnah and fill in my Madanī In’āmāt booklet every day.
36. I shall earn the reward of Ṣadaqaḥ (charity) by looking at Islamic brothers with a smile.
37. If someone else smiles at me I shall recite أَصْحَكَ اللَّهُ سِتَّكَ (May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ keep you smiling).
38. I shall make Du’ā for myself, my family, relatives and the entire Ummah.
39. If a Mu’takif falls ill I shall console and serve him.
40. I shall behave extremely politely with old aged Mu’takifin.
41. During the I’tikāf, I shall distribute as many booklets as possible. (I humbly request all Mu’takif Islamic brothers to distribute twenty five booklets, if possible, and Madanī pamphlets of Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Pearls published by Maktaba-tul-Madīnah. Distribute audio cassettes of Sunnah-Inspiring speech, booklet or at least a pamphlet of Madanī pearls to visitors. Your reward will multiply in Ramadan. It is important that there should be no disorder when distributing).

### Which Masjid should one do I’tikāf in?

The best Masjid for I’tikāf is Masjid-ul-Ḥarām, then Masjid Nabawī عَلَى صَاحِبِهَا الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ, then Masjid-ul-Aqṣā (Bayt-ul-Muqaddas) and then any Jāmi’ Masjid where the five daily Ṣalāḥ are offered with Jamā’at. If Ṣalāḥ is not offered with Jamā’at in the Jāmi’ Masjid, it is then better to do I’tikāf in the Masjid of one’s area. (*Fath-ul-Qadīr*, vol. 2, pp. 308)

It is not a condition to do I'tikāf in the Jāmi' Masjid. Instead, I'tikāf can be done in any Masjid-e-Jamā'at. A Masjid-e-Jamā'at is such a Masjid in which there is an officially appointed Imām and a Mūazzin, though the Jamā'at of five daily Ṣalāh is not held over there. It has also been said that I'tikāf is valid in any Masjid, even if it isn't a Masjid-e-Jamā'at. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 429*) Nowadays there are many such Masājid in which there is neither Imām nor Mūazzin. (*Bahār-e-Sharī'at, part 5, pp. 151*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Mu'takifin and Masjid's honour

Dear Mu'takif Islamic brothers! As you are to spend ten complete days in the Masjid, it is appropriate to learn a few etiquettes about Masjid's honour. During I'tikāf, it is permissible to engage in necessary worldly conversation keeping voice down and taking care about the honour of the Masjid. One should not shout while talking. The Masjid shouldn't echo with sounds of 'oi', 'what' and bursts of laughter; this is a sin. Remember, even a Mu'takif is not allowed to speak about worldly matters unnecessarily.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Nothing to do with Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ

Sayyidunā Ḥasan Baṣrī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي has narrated that the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said:

يَأْتِي عَلَى النَّاسِ زَمَانٌ يَكُونُ حَدِيثُهُمْ فِي مَسَاجِدِهِمْ فِي أَمْرِ دُنْيَاهُمْ فَلَا تُجَالِسُوهُمْ فَلَيْسَ لِلَّهِ فِيهِمْ حَاجَةٌ

**Translation:** Upon people, a time will come when they will talk about worldly matters in Masājid. Do not sit with them for they have nothing to do with Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

(*Shu'ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 87, Ḥadīṣ 2962*)

## May you not find lost thing

Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رضي الله تعالى عنه has narrated that the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم has said:

مَنْ سَمِعَ رَجُلًا يَنْشُدُ ضَالَّةً فِي الْمَسْجِدِ  
فَقُولُوا لَا رَدَّهَا اللَّهُ عَلَيْكَ فَإِنَّ الْمَسَاجِدَ لَمْ تُبْنَ لِهَذَا

**Translation:** Whoever finds someone searching loudly for his lost thing in the Masjid, should say ‘May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ not let you find what you have lost’ because Masājid have not been made for this purpose.

*(Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 284, Ḥadīṣ 568)*

## Searching for shoes in Masjid

Dear Islamic brothers! The people who look for their lost shoes or other things in Masājid should learn a lesson from the foregoing blessed Ḥadīṣ. We must prevent every such activity that causes a noise and desecrates the Masājid’s honour. Masājid are not made for worldly conversations, joking, laughing and other useless activities. Instead, they are made for divine worship. The blessed companions رضي الله تعالى عنهم would strongly dislike loud conversations in the Masjid, as mentioned in following narration:

## Honour of Masjid

Sayyidunā Sāib Bin Yazīd رضي الله تعالى عنه has said, ‘I was standing in the Masjid when someone threw a tiny piece of stone at me. As I turned round I saw that it was Sayyidunā ‘Umar Fārūq A’ẓam رضي الله تعالى عنه. He asked me (with gestures) to bring those two men to him. I did as he رضي الله تعالى عنه asked. Sayyidunā ‘Umar رضي الله تعالى عنه asked them, ‘Where are you from?’ They replied ‘Ṭāif.’ He رضي الله تعالى عنه said, ‘If you were the residents of Madīna-tul-Munawwarah (who are well aware of Masjid’s honour) I would definitely punish you because you raised your voices in the Masjid of the Beloved and Blessed Rasūl صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم!’

*(Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 1, pp. 178, Ḥadīṣ 470)*

## Mubāḥ speech ruins good deeds

Sayyidunā Mullā ‘Alī Qārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْبَارِي has narrated with the reference of Muḥaqqiq-‘alal-Itlāq Shaykh Ibn Ḥumām رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ:

الْكَلَامُ الْمُبَاحُ فِي الْمَسْجِدِ مَكْرُوهٌ يَا كُلُّ الْحَسَنَاتِ

**Translation:** Mubāḥ (permissible) speech in the Masjid is Makrūḥ (Taḥrīmī) and ruins virtuous deeds. (*Mirqāt-ul-Mafāṭih*, vol. 2, pp. 449)

Sayyidunā Anas Bin Mālik رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said:

الضَّحْكُ فِي الْمَسْجِدِ ظُلْمَةٌ فِي الْقَبْرِ

**Translation:** Laughing in the Masjid causes darkness in the grave.

(*Al-Jāmi’-uṣ-Ṣaghīr*, pp. 322, Hadīṣ 5231)

## Darkness in grave

Dear Islamic brothers! Read the foregoing narrations repeatedly and tremble with fear of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! A Mu’takif enters the Masjid to get reward, but (Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forbids) a lot of sins may be written in his book of deeds due to useless talking and laughing. Even speaking about permissible worldly matters in the Masjid ruins good deeds, so stay calm and quiet in the Masjid. Be serious even when delivering or listening to speech. Do not say any such thing that can make people laugh. Neither laugh yourself nor let others laugh because laughing in the Masjid causes darkness in the grave. However, there is no harm in smiling, if necessary. In order to develop the mindset of honouring the Masjid, please travel with the Madanī Qāfilaḥs of Dawat-e-Islami. Here is an encouraging Madanī blessing about I’tikāf:

## I’tikāf of Muftī of Dawat-e-Islami

The following is the account given by a 52-year-old Islamic brother of Havelian Cantt (Sarhad, Pakistan): I was engulfed in sins; my children had grown older but I was still

very fond of fashion. In the month of Ramadan, a 30-day Madanī Qāfilaḥ of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political religious movement of the Quran and Sunnah, came to Havelian from Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi. The particularity of this Madanī Qāfilaḥ was that one of the participants was a member of the Markazī Majlis-e-Shūrā, Muftī of Dawat-e-Islami, late Al-Ḥāj Muhammad Fārūq ‘Atṭārī Madanī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْعَلِيِّ.

My elder son took me to the Masjid where the participants of the Madanī Qāfilaḥ met me very politely. As a result of the individual effort of Muftī of Dawat-e-Islami مُحَمَّدٌ سَيِّدُهُ السَّامِيُّ I attended I’tikāf for the last ten days along with the Madanī Qāfilaḥ. The good manners of Muftī of Dawat-e-Islami مُحَمَّدٌ سَيِّدُهُ السَّامِيُّ won my heart. Other participants also made individual efforts on me and as a result, my hard heart turned soft and a Madanī transformation took place in my life, اَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. I gave up fashion, got rid of sins, adopted Sunnah and sincerely joined the Madanī environment. I repented, grew a beard and began to wear a blessed turban. Now I try to follow every Sunnah I learn. At present I am serving Dawat-e-Islami as the responsible of a Ḥalqah in our area, اَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Post-demise invitation of Qāfilaḥ from Muftī of Dawat-e-Islami

What a great man Muftī of Dawat-e-Islami مُحَمَّدٌ سَيِّدُهُ السَّامِيُّ was! He travelled with many Madanī Qāfilaḥs attaining perpetual reward for himself by rectifying the lives of numerous Islamic brothers.

He passed away after Jumū’ah Ṣalāḥ on 18<sup>th</sup> Muḥarram 1427 A.H. (17, February, 2006) and even after leaving this world, he persuaded an Islamic brother to travel with a Madanī Qāfilaḥ through the individual effort he made in a dream. He then appeared again in dream during the Madanī Qāfilaḥ and cured an Islamic brother from bladder problem with the power bestowed upon him by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

Therefore, an Islamic brother made the following statement: I had pain in my bladder for some time. In a dream, I beheld Muftī of Dawat-e-Islami Maulānā Muhammad Fārūq ‘Atṭārī Madanī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْعَلِيِّ who asked me to travel with a Madanī Qāfilaḥ. I made the intention but couldn’t travel in Jumād al Aūlā (1427 AH.), However, I succeeded

in travelling with a 3 day Madanī Qāfilāh with devotees of Rasūl on 24<sup>th</sup> Jumād al Ākhir (1427 A.H). When we reached the destination of the Qāfilāh, I saw Muftī Dawat-e-Islami قُدِّسَ سِرُّهُ السَّامِي رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ again in a dream. He رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ was in the state of veil within veil. He رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ gave me some instructions which I couldn't understand. Almost a week has passed since I returned from the Madanī Qāfilāh, I no longer feel the pain in my bladder, اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Nineteen Madanī pearls regarding Masjid

1. According to a narration, once a Masjid headed towards the court of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ to complain about the people engaging in worldly conversations inside it. Some angels met it on the way and said, 'We have been sent to ruin them (i.e. the people who engage in worldly conversations inside the Masjid).' (*Fatāwā Razawiyyah (Jadīd), vol. 16, pp. 312*)
2. It is narrated that the people who backbite and talk in the Masjid, angels complain about them to Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ due to the foul smell. (Backbiting is strictly Ḥarām and worse than even fornication).

If these are the detrimental consequences of engaging in permissible worldly conversations unnecessarily in the Masjid, then how harmful the impermissible and Ḥarām acts in the Masjid would be! (*ibid*)

3. A tailor is not allowed to sew clothes in the Masjid; however, he can do so if the basic purpose of his stay is to prevent children (from entering the Masjid) and take care of the Masjid. Similarly a scribe (writer) cannot do paid work in the Masjid. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 110*)
4. Do not throw any form of rubbish inside the Masjid. Sayyidunā Shaykh 'Abdul Ḥaq Muḥaddiṣ Dihlvi رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has reported in 'Jazb-ul-Qulūb' that even a very small particle (e.g. splinter etc.) lying in the Masjid causes as much pain to the Masjid as a human feels pain when there is a small particle of something in his eye.

(*Jazb-ul-Qulūb, pp. 257*)

5. Spitting, blowing nose, taking out dirt from nose or ear and staining the Masjid wall, floor, mat or carpet and breaking pieces off the Masjid's carpet or mat, are all prohibited.
6. There is no harm in blowing nose with a handkerchief, if necessary.
7. Do not throw the Masjid rubbish at such a place where it may be desecrated.
8. If you want to take your shoes with you in the Masjid, take them off and dust them off outside before you enter. If there is dust on the soles of your feet then wipe them off with something like a handkerchief before entering the Masjid.
9. After doing Wuḍū, dry your feet properly in the Wuḍū area; walking inside the Masjid with wet feet dirties the Masjid floor and mats etc.

Now, some of the Masjid's manners described by A'lā Ḥaḍrat, Imām-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat Maulānā Shāh Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمٰن in his *Malfūzāt* are being presented.

10. Running or stamping feet in the Masjid is not allowed.
11. After doing Wuḍū, do not let a single drop of water drip from your washed body parts onto the Masjid floor. (Remember! Letting drops of water drip on to the Masjid floor from washed body parts is prohibited).
12. Whenever you go from one part of the Masjid to the other (for instance, from the courtyard of the Masjid to the inner portion or vice versa) place your right foot first. If the prayer-mats are laid on the floor of the Masjid, step on them with your right foot first and also step off them onto the floor of the Masjid with your right foot (i.e. whilst walking, step onto every mat with your right foot first). Likewise, when the Khaṭīb (religious orator) steps onto the Mimbar (the pulpit) he should place his right foot on it first and he should also step off the Mimbar with his right foot first.
13. If you sneeze or cough in the Masjid, try to keep the voice as quiet as possible. The Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ disliked the loud voice of sneeze in the Masjid. One should also avoid belching. If it is not possible to stop belch, one should keep the voice of belch as quiet as possible whether or not he is in the Masjid. Care should also be taken in this regard whilst one is present in an Ijtimā' or before a

religious personality. A Ḥadīṣ states, ‘A man belched in the presence of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, ‘Keep your belch away from us as those who fill their stomachs in the world will remain hungry for a long time in the Hereafter.’ (*Sharḥ-us-Sunnah*, vol. 7, pp. 294, Ḥadīṣ 2944)

One should not make sound while yawning whether he is in the Masjid or anywhere else because yawning is the laughing of the devil. Try your best to keep your mouth closed (because) when a person yawns the devil spits into his mouth. If yawn does not stop, press your lower lip with your upper teeth. If it doesn't stop either, avoid opening your mouth too much and put the back of your left hand on the mouth. As yawning is from the devil and Prophets عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَام are safe from it, so if you begin to yawn, recall that the Prophets عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَام never yawned, this thought will instantly stifle the yawn, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. (*Rad-dul-Muḥtār*, vol. 2, pp. 413)

14. Joking is already forbidden and is strictly impermissible in Masjid.
15. Laughing in Masjid is forbidden because it causes darkness in grave; however, there is no harm in smiling when appropriate.
16. Do not throw anything on the Masjid floor, but place it on the floor gently. In summer, people often use hand-operated fans and then throw them onto the floor of the Masjid, causing sound. (Do not throw cap, shawl etc. and also avoid creating sound whilst dusting the Masjid floor with shawl or handkerchief). Some people place sticks, umbrellas etc. onto the Masjid floor carelessly producing sounds. This is not allowed. Respecting the Masjid is Farḍ for every Muslim.
17. Breaking wind in the Masjid is prohibited. Those who are not in I'tikāf are to go out, if necessary. Therefore, a Mu'takif should eat less food during I'tikāf and keep his stomach rather empty so that he would not have to break wind except at the time of defecation. He will not be allowed to leave the Masjid for this (but he can go to the toilet area within the Masjid precincts).
18. Stretching legs towards Qiblah is prohibited everywhere and one should avoid doing so towards any direction in a Masjid as it is quite inappropriate at such an honourable place.



Once Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm Bin Adham رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ was sitting in the Masjid alone, he stretched his legs out. Suddenly he heard a voice from a corner of the Masjid ‘Ibrāhīm! Should you sit in this manner in the court of kings?’ He رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ immediately pulled his legs back and did not stretch them out again till his death. (Take care even when rocking babies/children and putting them to sleep that their legs are not towards Qiblah; it is also important to keep this in mind whilst making them relieve themselves).

19. Entering a Masjid with used shoes on is the desecration of the Masjid. *(Derived from Al-Malfūz, part 2, pp. 377)*

### Keep Masājid fragrant

Mother of the believers Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah Şiddīqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has narrated that the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ ordered that Masājid be made at populous places and that they be kept clean and fragrant. *(Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 1, pp. 197, Ḥadīṣ 455)*

### Air fresheners could cause cancer

Dear Islamic brothers! We have learnt that building Masājid and keeping them fragrant with pure and pleasant fragrance and incense sticks etc. is an act of reward. Avoid lighting matchsticks in the Masjid because they smell of gunpowder and it is Wājib to refrain from spreading such unpleasant smells in the Masjid. Make it sure that the smell of smoke does not enter the Masjid, therefore, burn the frankincense or incense sticks outside the Masjid and then bring them inside. It is also important that the incense sticks be placed in a large tray or something similar so that its ashes do not fall onto the Masjid’s floor.

If there is an image of a human or animal on the packet of incense sticks, scratch it away. Do not spray Masājid (your homes, cars etc.) with air fresheners as their chemical substances spread into the air and reach lungs by inhalation and can cause harm. According to a medical research, the use of air fresheners could cause skin cancer.

### Entering Masjid with bad breath is Ḥarām

Dear Islamic brothers! One should make it a habit to eat less than one’s appetite, i.e. stop eating while still hungry. If a person eats in excess and gobbles down different things

such as burgers, pizzas, ice cream, cold drinks every now and then, damaging his stomach and consequently suffering from the disease of bad breath<sup>1</sup>, he will get into an extremely difficult situation as entering the Masjid with bad breath is Ḥarām. Entering the Masjid even for offering Ṣalāh with Jamā'at is also a sin in this state. As most people are not so much concerned about their afterlife nowadays, they seem to have become greedy for food. Further, the 'food culture' has become popular everywhere and resulted in a number of people having bad breath.

Many times, I (i.e. the author) have personally experienced that when someone talks to me with his mouth closer to mine, I have to hold my breath due to his bad breath. Sometimes, even Imams and Mūazzins have the problem of bad breath. If it happens, they should instantly take leaves and have treatment for it as entering the Masjid with bad breath is Ḥarām.

Unfortunately, Allah ﷻ forbid, many people suffering from bad breath also do I'tikāf in the Masjid. In Ramadan, the number of people with bad breath increases due to stuffing themselves with fried and oily foods. The best cure for this problem is to eat simple foods less than appetite so that one does not have any digestive problem. It is Wājib to protect the Masjid from all foul odours including bad breath.

### Having bad breath makes Ṣalāh Makrūh

It is stated in *Fatāwā Razawiyyah* (vol. 7, pp. 384), '(For a person to offer Ṣalāh at home whilst) having bad breath makes the Ṣalāh Makrūh and to go to the Masjid in such a condition is Ḥarām. To cause distress to the people offering Ṣalāh is Ḥarām and even if there is no one in the Masjid, it distresses the angels. It is stated in a Ḥadīṣ, 'Things that cause discomfort to humans also cause discomfort to the angels.' (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim*, pp. 282, Ḥadīṣ 564)

### Prohibition of entering Masjid after applying smelly ointment

A'lā Ḥaḍrat رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, 'The one from whose body such bad smell emanates that troubles others, for instance, bad breath, bad smell from the armpits or one who has applied sulphur to his body because of itching or has applied any other bad smelling ointment or lotion should not be allowed to enter the Masjid.' (*Fatāwā Razawiyyah* (Jadīd), vol. 8, pp. 72)

<sup>1</sup> Bad breath or halitosis is a disease in which offensive smell emanates from mouth with breath.

## Eating raw onions also causes bad breath

Radish, onion, garlic and every bad smelling thing should not be eaten before going to the Masjid as it is impermissible to enter the Masjid whilst having a bad smell from the hands and the mouth etc. because it troubles the angels. It is stated in a Ḥadīṣ that the Beloved and Blessed Rasūl ﷺ has said, ‘Whoever has eaten onion, garlic or leek should not come near our Masjid.’ He ﷺ has further said, ‘If he wants to eat it, he should remove the smell by cooking it.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 282, Ḥadīṣ 564*)

‘Allāmah Maulānā Muftī Muhammad Amjad ‘Alī A’zamī رحمه الله تعالى عليه has stated, ‘It is not permissible to eat uncooked garlic and onion in the Masjid or before going to the Masjid if the smell exists. This ruling applies to everything which has a bad smell e.g. leek, radish, uncooked meat, kerosene oil, the matchstick which produces a bad smell when struck, breaking wind etc. The one suffering from bad breath, bad smelling wound or uses medicine which has a bad smell is not permitted to enter the Masjid until the smell is removed.’ (*Baḥār-e-Sharī’at, part 3, pp. 154*)

## Avoid sliced onion & its paste

During the timing of Ṣalāḥ, avoid eating chickpeas with unripe onion-paste, sliced onion, pickle and sauce of unripe garlic. Sometimes, fried items also emit a smell of uncooked onion and garlic. These should also be avoided before Ṣalāḥ. It is not permissible to bring such bad smelling things into the Masjid.

## Prohibition on attending Muslim gatherings with bad smell

Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عليه رحمه الله has said, ‘Do not join the gathering of the Muslims and Dars of the Quran in the state of bad breath. Further, do not go in front of Islamic scholars and saints (in this state).’ (*Mirāḥ, vol. 6, pp. 25*) He رحمه الله تعالى عليه has further stated, ‘As long as the bad smell remains, stay at home. Do not go in the procession or gathering of the Muslims. Those who smoke and eat ‘Pān’ (betel leaf) with tobacco and do not gargle afterwards should also learn a lesson. Respectable Jurists رحمه الله تعالى have said that the one who suffers from bad breath is exempted from attending the Masjid.’ (*Mirāḥ, vol. 6, pp. 26*)

## How is it to eat onion during Ṣalāh time?

**Question:** The one suffering from bad breath is exempted from attending the Masjid, so can a person eat uncooked onion with fried items or the foods that contain raw onion and garlic which emit a bad smell just before the Jamā'at with the intention of having bad breath so that the Jamā'at will no longer remain Wājib for him?

**Answer:** It is not allowed to do so. One should not eat such salad or food which contains uncooked radish, onion or garlic after Ṣalāt-ul-Maghrib because the time of Ṣalāt-ul-'Ishā is close and cleaning the mouth before 'Ishā would be difficult. However, if cleaning the mouth before 'Ishā is possible or someone is exempted from attending the Masjid for any other reason, for example, women do not have to attend Masjid, or there is enough time in Ṣalāh and there will be no bad smell by that time, so eating such food is permissible in the aforementioned cases.

A'lā Ḥaḍrat Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عليه وسبحه الرحمن has stated, 'No doubt, eating uncooked garlic and onion is Ḥalāl, but going to the Masjid after eating it is prohibited unless the smell is removed. Similarly, near the time of Jamā'at, smoking the Ḥuqqāh (i.e. water pipe) that causes bad smell which cannot be removed even by gargling is also not allowed as it will lead to either missing the Jamā'at or entering the Masjid with bad breath, which is prohibited and impermissible. By Sharī'ah, every such permissible act that leads to unlawful act is prohibited and impermissible.' (*Fatāwā Razawiyyah (Jadīd)*, vol. 25, pp. 94)

## Method of discovering bad breath

If there is a bad smell in the mouth, using a Miswāk and rinsing the mouth is necessary unless the smell is removed completely. There is no limit in doing this. It is necessary for cigarette and pipe smokers to be cautious about bad breath as they are prone to suffering from it.

Likewise, extreme care is to be taken by those who eat tobacco as it forms a layer in the mouth. All of them must use a Miswāk and rinse the mouth until the smell is removed completely. The smell of mouth can be tested by taking the palm closer to the mouth, breathing out three times onto the palm through mouth, and then smelling it immediately. The smell of the mouth is hardly felt. The person suffering from bad breath rarely feels

his smell himself without this method. If there is bad breath, entering the Masjid is Ḥarām and joining Ṣalāh is not permissible either. (*Fatāwā Razawiyyah (Jadīd)*, vol. 1, pp. 623) وَاللَّهُ الْهَادِي

## Cure for bad breath

If eating anything causes bad breath, eat coriander leaves by chewing them and clean the teeth using dry or fresh rose petals. *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ* it will be beneficial. If the bad breath is due to any stomach problem, one should make a habit of having a light diet which will cure many diseases including bad breath, pain in different parts of the body, constipation, acidity, warts in the mouth, frequent cough and cold, pain in the throat, gums bleeding etc, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. To eat less than hunger prevents 80% of diseases. (For detailed information, study the chapter ‘Excellence of Hunger’ from *Faizān-e-Sunnat*). If the greed of bodily desires is cured, lots of spiritual and bodily diseases will automatically be cured.

## Madanī cure for bad breath

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ وَسَلِّمْ عَلَى النَّبِيِّ الطَّاهِرِ

If this Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī is recited 11 times in a single breath from time to time, bad breath will be removed *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. A better method of reciting it in a single breath is to first inhale breath from the nostrils slowly and store as much air in the lungs as possible. Now start reciting Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī. By practicing it for a few times, you will succeed in reciting it 11 times in one breath *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. Inhaling air through the nose in the same method and holding a deep breath for as long as possible and exhaling it from the mouth is extremely beneficial to health.

It should be done whenever one gets the chance preferably in open air. To do this a few times daily is more beneficial. Once an old doctor told me (i.e. the author) that he can hold his breath for half an hour, or rather, for two hours and he can perform his religious invocations and Du’ās in this duration. According to that doctor, there are even such experts in the world that inhale breath in the morning and exhale in the evening!

## How far should toilets be made from Masjid?

Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمٰنِ was asked, ‘How far should the toilets be from the Masjid?’ He عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰى عَلَيْهِ replied, ‘Protecting Masājid from bad smells is Wājib. Therefore, burning kerosene oil and lighting a matchstick in the Masjid is Ḥarām (as it causes bad smell). According to a Ḥadīṣ, it is not permissible to bring uncooked meat into the Masjid despite the fact that the smell of uncooked meat is very slight. (*Sunan Ibn Mājah, vol. 1, pp. 413, Ḥadīṣ 748*) Therefore, making toilets at such a place from where smell could reach the Masjid will be prohibited. (*Fatāwā Razawīyyah (Jadīd), vol. 16, pp. 232*)

When uncooked meat with slight bad smell is not permissible then uncooked fish will definitely be prohibited because of its strong smell. Occasionally, the hand and the mouth become smelly while eating it because of the carelessness of the cooks. In such a condition, do not go to the Masjid unless the smell is removed. When toilets are being cleaned, bad smells spread a lot. Therefore, it is necessary to keep an appropriate distance (between the Masjid and washrooms) to prevent bad smells from entering the Masjid. If the door of the washroom opens into the precincts of the Masjid, a wall may be made in the place of the door and another door may be made that opens outside the Masjid to protect it from bad smells.’

## Develop habit of checking your clothing and so on

Bringing bad smells into the Masjid is Ḥarām. Furthermore, entrance of the person having a bad smell is also Ḥarām. Do not use a toothpick inside the Masjid as those who are not in the habit of picking their teeth after every meal have a bad smell in the mouth. A Mu'takif should pick his teeth at such a distance even in Finā-e-Masjid that the smell does not enter the Masjid. People who have smelly wounds or the patients with a stool-bag or a urine-bag should not enter the Masjid.

Similarly, the bottle of blood or urine taken for a laboratory test and clothes covered in blood gushing at the time of the slaughter of the animal cannot be brought in the Masjid even if they are wrapped. Jurists عَلَيْهِمُ الرِّحْمَةُ اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰى have said that bringing impurity in the Masjid is not allowed even if it does not make the Masjid's floor etc. dirty. Likewise, if there's impurity on a person's body, he is not allowed to enter the Masjid. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 1, pp. 614*) It is also not permissible to take urine or blood inside the Masjid. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 1, pp. 614*)

If a person has pure unpleasant smell that does not spread (for example sweat) he is allowed to enter the Masjid because it is hidden underneath the clothing. Similarly, if a handkerchief smells bad, do not take it out from the pocket. If a bad smell spreads due to removing the turban or cap, do not remove them inside the Masjid. Similarly, if uncooked meat or fish is packed in such a manner that no bad smell spreads then it is permissible to bring it inside the Masjid. Giving an example of this, Mufti Ahmad Yār Khān عليه رحمة المآان has stated, ‘However, if the bad smell of kerosene oil is removed in any way, or the oil is filled in the lamp in such a manner that bad smell does not spread, then it is permissible to bring it inside the Masjid.’ (*Fatāwā Na’imiyyah*, pp. 65)

Every Muslim should take care that his face, body, handkerchief, dress and footwear etc. are not smelly. Do not come to the Masjid in such a dirty dress that causes disgust to others. Regretfully, fine and expensive dresses are worn on the occasion of meetings with worldly officers but no care is taken about cleanliness while going to the court of our beloved Allah عز وجل. Before coming to the Masjid one should wear at least such decent dress which he wears on the occasion of ceremonies; but the dress should be according to Shari’ah and Sunnah.

### Prohibition on bringing children into Masjid

The Beloved and Blessed Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم has said, ‘Save Masājid from children, the insane, sale and purchase, quarrels, raising voices, enforcing penalties and drawing swords.’ (*Sunan Ibn Mājah*, vol. 1, pp. 415, *Hadīth* 750)

It is Ḥarām to bring such a child into the Masjid (that may make the Masjid’s floor impure by urinating etc.). Bringing an insane person into the Masjid is also Ḥarām. If there is no fear of impurity then it is Makrūh. People who take their slippers into the Masjid should clean off any impurity beforehand. Walking into the Masjid wearing shoes is the disrespect of the Masjid. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār*, vol. 2, pp. 518)

By Shari’ah, it not allowed to bring small children, the insane (an unconscious person or the one captured by a jinn) into the Masjid even for spiritual remedies. A baby cannot be brought into the Masjid even if wrapped properly into a piece of clothing etc. If you have ever made the mistake of bringing such children into the Masjid, repent instantly and make a firm intention of not doing it again. However, it is permissible to bring children

into Finā-e-Masjid (for example, the Imām's room) provided one does not have to pass through the actual part of the Masjid.

### Butchers and fish mongers

As the clothes of butchers and fish mongers smell extremely bad, they should have a proper bath, put on a clean dress and apply fragrance before coming to the Masjid. Bathing and applying fragrance is not a condition, rather it's just a suggestion. The thing is, one has to remove the bad smell completely.

### Bad smelling sweat due to some foods

Some foods cause bad smelling sweat. Those who have bad smelling sweat should avoid such food.

### Method of cleaning mouth

Most of those who do not act upon the Sunnah of using Miswāk and picking their teeth and do not clean their teeth properly due to laziness have the problem of bad breath. Just using a Miswāk or a toothpick carelessly as a formality is not enough, instead, each and every tiny bit of food is to be removed from teeth taking care not to hurt the gums. Otherwise, these food crumbs will rot causing bad smell.

There is another way of cleaning the teeth. After having any food and tea or when you are working while sitting, take a mouthful of water and keep moving it inside the mouth. This will clean the teeth. Normal water can also be used, but tepid and rather salty water will serve as an excellent mouthwash ارْتَشَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Save beard from bad smell

Tiny food crumbs often get stuck in the beard, and sometimes, bad smelling saliva also goes into the beard, causing smell in it. It's a Madanī suggestion that the beard be washed with soap on a daily basis.



## **An easy way to make fragrant oil**

Sometimes, bad smell spreads in the air when someone using mustard oil in hair removes his cap or turban. Therefore, if possible, try to use good quality fragrant oil. An easy way of making fragrant oil is to put a few drops of your favourite fragrance in the coconut oil bottle, and shake it properly (particular essence for making the fragrant oil can also be bought from perfume shops). Wash your hair with soap on a regular basis.

## **Bath daily, if possible**

If possible, take a bath on a daily basis because it will remove bad smell a great deal and this is also beneficial to health (but Mu'takifin should avoid using the bathrooms of the Masjid unless it is necessary because there might be a water shortage for Wuḍū and the water motor may also run down, if used repeatedly).

## **Method of protecting turban from bad smell**

Some Islamic brothers are very keen to wear a large sized turban but they do not keep it clean and, sometimes, unintentionally become a cause of spreading bad smell in the Masjid. Therefore, it's a Madanī request that the Islamic brothers using a turban, a head cloth (used underneath a turban) or a shawl should wash them once a week or more frequently depending upon the weather, otherwise these things smell bad due to dirt, sweat and oil. Although one does not notice the smell himself, others may feel disgusted. The reason why one does not notice the smell himself is that he has become used to it.

## **Which type of turban should be worn?**

To use the turban which is already tied on a hard cap can also cause bad smell. If possible, use a thin, soft and light-fabric turban and wear the cap which adheres to the head, as wearing this type of cap is also Sunnah. Instead of wearing and taking off the already tied turban, tie one fold after another according to Sunnah and unfold it in the same manner.

By doing so, according to a Ḥadiṣ, one will be given the reward of one good deed and one Nūr for each fold and when unfolding (when there is an intention of tying it again)

one sin will be forgiven. (*Kanz-ul-'Ummāl*, vol. 15, pp. 132-133, Ḥadīṣ 41126, 41138) إِنَّ نَيْسَاءَ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ  
The turban will have no bad smell in it because of being repeatedly tied and untied as the air will remove smell. Bad smell of sweat can also be removed by putting the turban, head cloth, shawl, dress etc. under sunlight. Using fragrance with good intentions can also remove bad smells.

### Forty seven intentions of using fragrance

The Prophet of Raḥmāh, the Intercessor of Ummāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: ‘The intention of a Muslim is better than his deeds.’ (*Mu'jam Kabīr*, vol. 6, pp. 185, Ḥadīṣ 5942) Some intentions of applying fragrance are being presented:

1. I will apply fragrance because it is a Sunnah of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.
2. I will recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ before applying fragrance.
3. I will recite Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī while applying fragrance
4. and الْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ as a gratitude after applying fragrance.
5. I will please the angels and
6. Muslims (by fragrance)
7. If my intellect increases by using fragrance I will gain power to learn Islamic rulings and various Sunan (Imām Shāfi’ī رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated: Intellect increases by using fine fragrance).
8. I will save the Muslims from the sin of backbiting by removing bad smell from my clothes etc. (without the permission of Shari’ah, saying such a sentence as ‘so and so person’s clothes or hands or mouth smelt bad’ in his absence is backbiting).
9. The following intentions can also be made in certain conditions.
10. I will gain elegance for Ṣalāh

Fragrance can also be used with the intention of honouring the following places/ worships/occasions etc.

11. Masjid,

12. Tahajjud,
13. Friday,
14. Monday,
15. Ramadan,
16. Eid-ul-Fiṭr,
17. Eid-ul-Aḍḥā,
18. The night of Milād,
19. Eid-e-Milād-un-Nabī صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ,
20. Milād procession,
21. Night of Mi' rāj,
22. Shab-e-Barā-at,
23. Giyārḥwīn,
24. Razā day,
25. Dars from the Quran,
26. Dars from Ḥadīṣ,
27. Recitation of the Quran.
28. Awrād and Waḏāif (invocations)
29. Ṣalāt-'Alan-Nabī
30. Study of an Islamic book,
31. Teaching of Islamic education,
32. Learning of Islamic education,
33. Writing of an Islamic ruling,
34. Writing and editing Islamic books,

35. Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā',
36. Ijtimā' of Zikr and Na'at,
37. Recitation of Quran in congregation
38. Dars from *Faizān-e-Sunnat*,
39. Call to righteousness,
40. At the time of delivering a Sunnah-Inspiring speech,
41. When visiting a scholar,
42. Mother,
43. Father,
44. Pious Muslim,
45. Murshid
46. When looking at the blessed hair of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and
47. When visiting a shrine.

The more good intentions one makes, the more reward he will attain provided that the intention is permissible by Shari'ah, and there is an appropriate occasion as well. If all the intentions cannot be made one should make at least two or three of them.

O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! If we have ever brought odour into the Masjid, we repent of this sin and make a firm intention not to cause any type of odour in the Masjid in the future.

O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Give us the ability to keep the Masajid fragrant. O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ enable us to purify ourselves from every type of unpleasant smell before entering the Masjid.

O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! For the sake of the fragrance of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, save us from sins and grant us a place in the fragrant neighbourhood of Your Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ in Jannat-ul-Firdaus!

أَمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

## Mu'takifin and Finā-e-Masjid

Dear Islamic brothers! If a Mu'takif enters Finā-e-Masjid, his I'tikāf will not become invalid. A Mu'takif can enter Finā-e-Masjid even unnecessarily. The Finā-e-Masjid includes the areas within the boundary<sup>1</sup> of the Masjid that are used for the needs of Masjid such as the minaret, Wuḍū area, toilets, bathrooms, any Madrasāh that is adjacent to the Masjid, rooms for the Imām and Mūazzin, place for shoes etc.

In some cases, rulings of the Masjid are applied in these areas, whereas they are regarded out of Masjid in some other cases. For example, a Junubī (the one who must take a ritual bath) can enter these areas. Similarly, a Mu'takif can also enter these areas even unnecessarily, it will be as if he has stepped into another part of the (actual) Masjid.

## Mu'takif can enter Finā-e-Masjid

Ṣadr-ush-Sharī'ah Shaykh Maulānā Amjad 'Alī A'zamī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْقَوِي، the author of *Bahār-e-Sharī'at*, has stated: 'To go to Finā-e-Masjid (which is) the area outside the Masjid but is adjacent to it and is used for the need of the Masjid, such as the place where shoes are taken off, bathrooms etc., will not invalidate the I'tikāf.' He رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has further stated: 'In this case, Finā-e-Masjid is considered a part of the Masjid.' (*Fatāwā Amjadiyyah*, vol. 1, pp. 399)

The minaret is also included in Finā-e-Masjid. If the path leading to the minaret is within the Masjid, a Mu'takif can enter it whenever he wishes, but if the path is outside the Masjid, then he can only use it for the Azān because calling the Azān is a Shar'ī necessity.

## Fatwā of A'la Hadrat رَحْمَةُ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ

A'lā Ḥadrat رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, 'If the Madāris are within the Masjid boundaries and there isn't any path separating them from the Masjid, there is only a wall marking the division between them, walking into them will not amount to walking outside the Masjid in this case. A Mu'takif can enter these places; it is like any other part of the Masjid.'

<sup>1</sup> Nowadays Finā-e-Masjid is also referred to as the Masjid.

It is stated in *Rad-dul-Muhtār* (vol. 3, pp. 436) with reference to ‘*Badāi’-uṣ-Ṣanāi*’ ‘If a Mu’takif climbs the minaret (of the Masjid) his I’tikāf will not become invalid. There is no difference of opinion in this matter because the minaret is (considered) inside the Masjid (for a Mu’takif). (*Fatāwā Razawiyyah (Jadīd)*, vol. 7, pp. 453)

Did you see! A’lā Ḥaḍrat Imām-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat, reviver of Sunnah, eradicator of Bid’ah, scholar of Shari’ah, guide of Ṭarīqah, ‘Allāmah Maulānā Al-Ḥāj Al-Ḥāfiẓ Al-Qārī Ash-Shāh Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَمِيَّوْرَحْمَةُ الرَّعْمَلِيْنَ has declared that it is permissible for a Mu’takif to enter the Madāris next to the Masjid (even without necessity) and he has declared these Madāris as a part of the Masjid in this respect.

### Walking on roof of Masjid

As the yard is a part of the Masjid and a Mu’takif is allowed to walk and sit around the yard, he can also walk on the roof of the Masjid provided that the way to the roof is inside the Masjid. However, if the steps to the roof are outside the Masjid then the Mu’takif isn’t allowed to go to the roof. If he does, his I’tikāf will become invalid. It should also be remembered that it is Makrūh for everyone (whether Mu’takif or not) to go to the roof of the Masjid needlessly as this is a sign of desecration.

### When can Mu’takif exit Masjid?

A Mu’takif can exit the Masjid (boundaries) during I’tikāf due to the following two reasons:

1. Shar’i Needs
2. Physical Needs

#### 1. Shar’i needs

A Shar’i need refers to the need of exiting the Masjid in order to fulfil such a commandment or act, declared obligatory by Shari’ah, which cannot be fulfilled by the Mu’takif staying in the I’tikāf area. These include the Ṣalāt-ul-Jumu’ah and the Azān etc.

### Three points regarding Shar'ī needs

1. Even if the path leading to the minaret is outside the Masjid precincts, the Mu'takif can walk to the minaret in order to call the Azān as this is a Shar'ī need. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 436*)
2. If the Ṣalāt-ul-Jumu'aḥ is not offered in the Masjid where one is performing I'tikāf, it is permissible for him to leave the Masjid to offer the Ṣalāt-ul-Jumu'aḥ in such a Masjid where Ṣalāt-ul-Jumu'aḥ is offered. The Mu'takif should leave his I'tikāf area at such an appropriate time that he could get to the Jāmi' Masjid and offer four Rak'āt Sunnaḥ before the sermon (Khuṭbah) starts. He can stay after Ṣalāt-ul-Jumu'aḥ for as long as four or six Rak'āt are offered. If he stays later than this or completes the rest of the I'tikāf in that Masjid though his I'tikāf will not become invalid, remaining in that Masjid after the Ṣalāt-ul-Jumu'aḥ longer than the amount of time in which six Rak'āt are offered is Makrūh. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 437*)
3. If one performs I'tikāf in such a local Masjid where the Jamā'at isn't held he cannot leave the Masjid for Jamā'at because it is better for him to offer Ṣalāḥ without Jamā'at in that Masjid. (*Jad-dul-Mumtār, vol. 2, pp. 222*)

### 2. Physical needs

Physical needs include the necessities which are unavoidable such as defecation, urination etc.

### Six points about physical needs

1. If there is no particular place to relieve oneself within the Masjid precincts, the Mu'takif can exit the Masjid for this purpose. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār ma' Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 435*)
2. If there is no Wuḍū area or pond inside the Masjid and it is also impossible to do Wuḍū using a tub etc. inside the Masjid without letting drops of water fall onto the (actual) Masjid floor, one can go outside to do Wuḍū. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 435*)
3. In case of nocturnal emission, if there is neither a bathroom in the Masjid precincts nor doing Ghushl is possible in Masjid in any other way, the Mu'takif can go out of the Masjid to do ritual Ghushl. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 435*)

4. If the Mu'takif goes home to relieve himself, he has to return immediately after defecation. He is not allowed to stay there. If his house is far from the Masjid and his friend's house is near, it is not necessary for him to go to his friend's house to relieve himself, he can go to his own house. If he has two houses one of which is near, he has to go to the near one. Some of the respected scholars رحمهم الله تعالى have said that going to the home that is further away will invalidate the I'tikāf. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 212*)
5. There are usually toilets, bathrooms and Wuḍū areas within the Masjid precincts to facilitate the people who come to offer Ṣalāh, therefore the Mu'takif should use them.
6. In some Masājid the path leading to the toilet, bathroom etc. is outside the Masjid boundaries, so the Mu'takif cannot go to these toilets, bathrooms etc. without a physical need.

### Acts that invalidate I'tikāf

Now, the acts which invalidate I'tikāf are being described. In the following account, the invalidation of I'tikāf as a result of going out of the Masjid refers to going out of the Masjid boundaries completely.

The mother of the believers Sayyidatunā 'Āishah Ṣiddīqah رضي الله تعالى عنها has narrated: 'A Mu'takif should neither visit a sick person, nor attend a funeral, nor touch a woman, nor have intercourse with her nor exit the Masjid for any need except for the ones that are unavoidable.' (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 2, pp. 492, Ḥadīṣ 2473*)

### Sixteen points about acts that invalidate I'tikāf

1. To go out of the Masjid precincts even for a single moment for any reason other than the foregoing necessities will invalidate I'tikāf. (*Marāqil Falāh, pp. 179*)
2. Remember! 'To go out of the Masjid' means stepping out in such a manner that is usually considered stepping out of the Masjid. Sticking only head out of the Masjid will not invalidate I'tikāf. (*Al-Baḥr-ur-Rāiq, vol. 2, pp. 530*)
3. To go out of the Masjid without a Shar'ī need will invalidate I'tikāf regardless of whether it was deliberate, unintentional or by mistake. However, if it was unintentional or by mistake it will not be a sin. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 438*)



4. If a Mu'takif goes out of the Masjid precincts for a Shar'i need and stays out for even a single moment after the fulfilment of his need, I'tikāf will become invalid. *(Hāshiyā-tuṭ-Ṭaḥṭawī 'Alal Marāqī, pp. 703)*
5. As fasting is a condition for I'tikāf, breaking of fast will automatically invalidate the I'tikāf regardless of whether or not there was a valid exemption for invalidating the fast and whether it was broken deliberately or mistakenly. In all these cases the I'tikāf will become invalid. Breaking the fast by mistake implies though one was aware that he was fasting, he happened to do such an unintentional act that negates the fast. For example, eating after dawn (Ṣubḥ-e-Ṣādiq) or breaking the fast before sunset due to the premature uttering of Azān or wailing of siren, the fast will become invalid in both these cases. Similarly, if water goes down the throat unintentionally while rinsing the mouth despite being aware that one was fasting, both the fast and the I'tikāf will become invalid.
6. If the Mu'takif ate or drank something whilst he had forgotten the fast, neither his fast nor his I'tikāf will become invalid in this case.
7. Mu'takif Islamic brothers and sisters should remember the basic principle that all such acts that invalidate the fast invalidate the I'tikāf as well.
8. Copulation (intercourse) will also invalidate the I'tikāf, regardless of whether it was deliberate or in a state of forgetfulness, during the day or at night, in the Masjid or out of the Masjid, and whether or not ejaculation takes place. I'tikāf will become invalid in all these cases. *(Durr-e-Mukhtār ma' Rad-dul-Muḥṭār, vol. 3, pp. 442)*
9. Kissing and caressing during I'tikāf is impermissible and if it leads to ejaculation the I'tikāf will become invalid. If ejaculation doesn't take place though the I'tikāf will not become invalid, it is still impermissible. *(Rad-dul-Muḥṭār, vol. 3, pp. 442)*
10. If the Mu'takif exits (the Masjid boundaries) to relieve himself and his creditor stops him, his I'tikāf will become invalid. *(Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 212)*
11. If a Mu'takif becomes unconscious or insane and his unconsciousness or insanity prolongs to the extent that he is unable to carry out his fast, his I'tikāf will become invalid and it will be Wājib for him to make up for it, even if he regains his health several years later. *(Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 213)*

12. A Mu'takif can eat and drink inside the Masjid only. If he goes out of the Masjid for this purpose, his I'tikāf will become invalid. (*Tibyān-ul-Haqāiq*, vol. 2, pp. 229) While eating inside the Masjid, a Mu'takif should take care not to dirty the Masjid floor etc.
13. If there is no one to bring the Mu'takif food, he can exit the Masjid to bring food, but he still has to eat the food in the Masjid. (*Al-Baḥr-ur-Rāiq*, vol. 2, pp. 530)
14. To go out of the Masjid for the treatment of an illness will invalidate I'tikāf. (*Rad-dul-Muḥtār*, vol. 3, pp. 438)
15. If the Mu'takif suffering the disease of sleepwalking, sleepwalks outside the Masjid, his I'tikāf will become invalid.
16. (Allah ﷻ forbid) If an unfortunate person becomes a Murtad (apostate) during I'tikāf his I'tikāf will become invalid and then if Allah ﷻ blesses him with faith again, he does not have to make up for that invalid I'tikāf, because religious apostasy ruins all the good deeds performed in the state of Islam. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār ma' Rad-dul-Muḥtār*, vol. 3, pp. 437)

## Relief from back pain

Dear Islamic brothers! Words cannot express the greatness of I'tikāf; and if one is blessed with the company of devotees of Rasūl during I'tikāf, the blessings and benefits multiply. An Islamic brother of 'Aṭṭārābād (Bāb-ul-Islam, Sindh) gave the following account: I was a loafer and had got a dirty mind. Talking about filthy things with my friends and then laughing was my favourite pastime. The nuisance of an indecent sin had caused constant back pain that was not cured despite different medical treatments.

Fortunately, some Islamic brothers, who were acquainted with me, insisted me that I join them in the collective I'tikāf in the Ramadan of 1426 A.H. (2005). At first, I refused but they insisted and so I had to agree. I became a Mu'takif for the last ten days of Ramadan (1426) with devotees of Rasūl in Memon Masjid ('Aṭṭārābād). It seemed to me as if I had entered a new world. The blessings of all five Ṣalāḥ, Sunnah-Inspiring speeches, supplications, learning sessions, the compassion and politeness of Islamic brothers, all had impressed me beyond measure.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! During the I'tikāf my back pain vanished without any medicines and a Madanī transformation took place in my heart. I repented of sins, adorned my face with the sign of the love of our Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, the beard, and began to wear a green turban as well. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I had the privilege of participating in a 41 day Madanī Qāfilāh course and now I am trying to promote the Madanī working of Dawat-e-Islami in my area.

اِنْ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, *Ĥo ĩhik dard-e-kamar, Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*  
*Marz-e-'iṣyān say chuīhkārā chāho agar, Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*

*Backache will get cured, Allah willing, do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*  
*Here is cure for disease of sins, do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Fast of silence

The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ prohibited 'Ṣaum-ul-Wiṣāl' and 'Ṣaum-us-Sukūt', which imply fasting constantly without doing Saḥarī and Iftār and constant silence during fast respectively.

*(Musnad Imām A'zam, pp. 110)*

There is a general misconception amongst people that a Mu'takif should seclude himself inside a curtain in the Masjid and remain completely silent. In fact, this isn't correct. One should use curtains as it is a Sunnah to perform I'tikāf in a tent, it increases concentration as well but there is no harm in doing I'tikāf without a curtain.

The respected scholars رَحِمَهُمُ اللهُ تَعَالَى have said: Remaining silent during I'tikāf and believing that it is a form of worship is Makrūh Taḥrīmī but if somebody stays silent not considering it as a good deed, it does no harm. Remaining silent to avoid indecent speech is excellent, because avoiding such speech is Wājib and indulging in it is a sin. Any speech that is Mubāh (i.e. neither good nor bad) is also Makrūh for a Mu'takif. However, if necessary, it is permissible. Unnecessary Mubāh speech inside a Masjid ruins good deeds as fire ruins wood. *(Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 441)*

## Committing sins in I'tikāf

Misusing eyes, suspicion, insulting someone without a valid reason, lying, backbiting, telling-tale, jealousy, laying a false blame, mocking or hurting someone, impolite speech, listening to music, abusing, unfair quarrelling, shaving beard or trimming it less than a fist-length are all already sins, they will become even more severe sins in a Masjid in the state of I'tikāf. Repent of these sins sincerely and give up them for good. (Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forbid) Though taking an intoxicant at night during I'tikāf will not invalidate the I'tikāf, intoxication is Ḥarām and is a major sin in I'tikāf; repentance is Wājib.

## Seven permissible cases for invalidating I'tikāf

In all the following cases, I'tikāf will become invalid and one will have to make up for it later, but invalidation will not be a sin.

1. During I'tikāf, if a Mu'takif suffers from such an illness that cannot be treated within the Masjid, he is allowed to break the I'tikāf. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 438*)
2. If a person is drowning or burning in the fire, the Mu'takif should go out of the Masjid invalidating I'tikāf to rescue him. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 438*)
3. If a general proclamation is made for Jihad (i.e. when it is Farḍ-e-'Ayn) break I'tikāf and take part in Jihad. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 438*)
4. If a funeral (a dead body) arrives and there is no one to offer the funeral Ṣalāh, the Mu'takif can break I'tikāf in this case in order to offer it (exiting the Masjid boundaries). (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 438*)
5. If the Mu'takif is turned out of the Masjid under coercion, for example, there is an arrest warrant against him from the government, it is permissible to break the I'tikāf in this case provided it isn't possible to enter another Masjid instantly. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 438*)
6. The Mu'takif can break the I'tikāf to offer the funeral Ṣalāh of a Maḥram or his wife (but it will be Wājib for him to make up for it). (*Hāshiya-tut-Taḥṭawī 'Alal Marāqī, pp. 703*)

7. If the Mu'takif is a witness in a judicial case and the decision depends on his evidence, it is permissible for him to break I'tikāf in order to give evidence and prevent the rights of an individual from being violated. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 438*)

### Helping needy person and a day's I'tikāf

The respected Muḥaddiṣīn (scholars of Ḥadīṣ) رَحِمَهُمُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى have narrated the following faith-refreshing incident that took place shortly after the apparent demise of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. Sayyidunā 'Abdullāh Ibn 'Abbās رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا was Mu'takif in the luminous and merciful atmosphere of the Masjid of Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. He رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ was approached by an extremely sad man, he رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ politely asked the reason for his sadness. The man replied, 'O son of the uncle of the Beloved and Blessed Rasūl صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! I owe money to so and so person.' Then pointing to the luminous tomb of the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ he said, 'I swear by the sanctity of the merciful Rasūl صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ who is resting in this blessed grave! I am not in a position to pay back.'

Sayyidunā 'Abdullāh Ibn 'Abbās رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا said, 'Shall I intercede for you?' 'As you wish' he replied. So Ibn 'Abbās رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ instantly came out of the blessed Masjid. The man asked surprisingly, 'Your honour! Have you forgotten your I'tikāf?' He replied, 'I haven't forgotten my I'tikāf.' Then, he looked at the luminous tomb of the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and was moved to tears because the apparent demise of Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ had recently taken place; memories of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ had made him anxious. Then, pointing to the luminous tomb of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ he said crying: 'It is not long ago since I heard the Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ say, "To satisfy your brother's need is better than ten years' I'tikāf, and whoever does a day's I'tikāf for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّ وَجَلَّ, He عَزَّ وَجَلَّ shall place three trenches between him and Hell and the distance between these trenches will be greater than that of even (the distance between) the east and west.' (*Shu'ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 424, Ḥadīṣ 3965*)

May Allah عَزَّ وَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! **سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! It is the blessings of a day's I'tikāf, then how can anyone estimate the blessings of the act that is 'better than 10 years' I'tikāf?' This parable throws ample light on the importance of helping our Islamic brothers. To comfort Muslims is extremely important. A blessed Ḥadīṣ says, 'After the obligatory acts, the act that is the most pleasing to Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** is to please a Muslim's heart.' (*Mu'jam Kabīr, vol. 11, pp. 59, Ḥadīṣ 11079*)

Really, if we all sincerely try to comfort and sympathise with one another, hatred, enmity and jealousy will be replaced by love, peace and brotherhood, but unfortunately, these days the Muslims are disgracing, plundering and even killing each other! May Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** enable us to remove hatred and adopt brotherhood!

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

### Eight Madanī pearls regarding acts permissible during I'tikāf

The following acts are permissible during I'tikāf:

1. Eating, drinking and sleeping (eat and sleep on your own shawl or mat instead of the Masjid's mats).
2. Talking about worldly matters, if necessary (but do quietly, do not talk unnecessarily).
3. Changing clothes in the Masjid, applying 'Iṭr and oil to hair or beard.
4. Trimming beard or hair and combing hair, but make sure that no strands of hair fall inside the Masjid while doing these things. Further, be careful not to stain the Masjid mats and walls with oil or food. It will be easier to do these things in the Wuḍū area or the Finā-e-Masjid on one's own mat or shawl.
5. Examining a patient, suggesting medicines or writing prescriptions inside the Masjid without fee.
6. Learning or teaching the Holy Quran, Islamic knowledge, Sunan and supplications inside the Masjid without any fee.

7. If necessary, buying or selling things for oneself or family inside the Masjid is permissible for a Mu'takif, but he is not allowed to bring any merchandise inside the Masjid. However, if it is in small quantity that doesn't take up much space, it will be allowed to do so in this case. This buying and selling is allowed only in case of necessity. It will not be permitted if it is aimed at earning wealth, regardless of whether the goods are inside the Masjid or outside. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 440*)
8. Washing clothes, pots etc. inside the Masjid is permissible provided that not even a single splash of water falls onto the Masjid mats or floor. It can be done properly using a large pot.

In addition to the cases mentioned above, the acts that are basically permissible by Sharī'ah, and that are neither prohibited during I'tikāf nor invalidate it and that do not desecrate the Masjid either in any way; are all permissible for Mu'takif, but a Mu'takif should abstain from unnecessary things.

Two Aḥādīṣ are presented regarding permissible acts for a Mu'takif:

### Mu'takif can take his head out of Masjid

1. Sayyidatunā 'Āishah Ṣiddīqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has narrated, 'When the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ was in I'tikāf he used to take his blessed head out of the Masjid towards my room and I would comb his blessed hair and he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would not enter the house except to relieve himself.' (*Ṣaḥīḥi Bukhārī, vol. 1, pp. 665, Ḥadīṣ 2029*)

### If Mu'takif exits Masjid he can console a sick person whilst walking

2. Sayyidatunā 'Āishah Ṣiddīqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has narrated, 'Whenever the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ walked past a sick person in the state of I'tikāf he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would enquire about his health without stopping and without moving to one side of the path.' (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 2, pp. 492, Ḥadīṣ 2472*)

Dear Islamic brothers! This blessed Ḥadīṣ clarifies that when the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ came out

of the Masjid during his I'tikāf for a Shar'ī or physical need and walked past a sick person he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would neither move to the other path nor stop to console the sick person, but rather, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would enquire about his health whilst walking. Whenever a Mu'takif Islamic brother exits the Masjid precincts due to any lawful reason he should not remain outside the Masjid unnecessarily even for a single moment. Doing Salām, talking or consoling someone whilst walking past him is permissible; but if Mu'takif stops or takes another path for any of these reasons, his I'tikāf will become invalid.

### I'tikāf of Islamic sisters

Sayyidatunā 'Āishah Ṣiddīqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has narrated, 'The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would do I'tikāf in the last ten days of Ramadan until his (apparent) demise took place, and then his chaste wives used to do I'tikāf.'  
(*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 1, pp. 664, Ḥadīṣ 2026*)

### Islamic sisters should also do I'tikāf

Islamic sisters should also gain the privilege of doing I'tikāf. The modest Islamic sisters usually spend their time at homes because wandering around the streets and markets in the state of immodesty (without a veil) is a trait of the shameless women. So it is probably not so hard for modest Islamic sisters to do I'tikāf, and even if it seems slightly difficult, it does not matter. Ramadan doesn't come every day, and it's only a matter of ten days.

Islamic sisters do I'tikāf in their Masjid-e-Bayt (details will follow). 'Masjid-e-Bayt' is a very small space and therefore it reminds them of the grave. If sitting in one corner of the house despite the presence of daughters, sons and other relatives is hard, how will you be able to spend thousands of years alone in your grave, if Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and His Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ are displeased with you. If you do I'tikāf in your house for ten days and if Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ gets pleased with you due to its blessings, all the veils between your grave and Madīna-tul-Munawwarah may be lifted. Therefore, every Islamic sister should gain the privilege of doing I'tikāf at least once in their lives.



## Twelve Madanī pearls for Islamic sisters

1. Islamic sisters can perform I'tikāf in Masjid-e-Bayt only, not in the Masjid. The Masjid-e-Bayt is the portion of the house a woman specifies for Ṣalāh. It is Mustahab for Islamic sisters to specify a particular area of their homes for offering Ṣalāh and to keep it clean and pure. It is better that this area be a little raised like a terrace. Islamic brothers should also specify a particular place in their homes for offering their Nawāfil as it is better to offer Nawāfil at home. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 429*)
2. If an Islamic sister has not specified a particular place in her home for Ṣalāh, then she cannot perform I'tikāf. However, if she specifies a place for Ṣalāh at the time of intending to do I'tikāf she can do it within that specified area. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 429*)
3. An Islamic sister cannot do I'tikāf in someone else's house.
4. It is not permissible for a wife to do I'tikāf without her husband's permission. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 429*)
5. If the wife has started I'tikāf with her husband's permission but the husband wants to prevent her later on (during the I'tikāf), he cannot do so. If he does, it is not Wājib for the wife to obey him. (*Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 211*)
6. It is also a prerequisite for Islamic sisters not to be experiencing menses or post natal bleeding because it is Ḥarām to offer Ṣalāh, fast and recite the Holy Quran in this state. (*Common books*)

The maximum period of post natal bleeding is 40 days and 40 nights. If the bleeding continues even after 40 days and nights, it indicates an illness. Therefore, Islamic sister should take ritual bath and start offering Ṣalāh and fasting.

A common misconception amongst Islamic sisters is that they assume that post natal bleeding period is (always) forty days, whereas this is not correct. The Shar'ī ruling is that even if the bleeding stops within a single day, or even if it stops immediately after the delivery, post natal bleeding will be considered to have ended in this case and thus the Islamic sister should perform Ghusl and start Ṣalāh and fast.

The minimum period for menses is three days and nights while its maximum period is ten days and nights. As soon as the bleeding stops after three days and nights Islamic sister should do Ghusl instantly and start offering Ṣalāh and fast<sup>1</sup>. If the bleeding continues even after ten days and nights, it is an illness. Therefore, as soon as ten days and nights pass, Islamic sister should do Ghusl and start offering Ṣalāh and fasting.

7. Before starting the Sunnah I'tikāf Islamic sisters should consider whether their menses is going to start during the last ten days of Ramadan or not. If menses may start they shouldn't start the I'tikāf.
8. If a woman experiences her menses during I'tikāf her I'tikāf will become invalid. (*Badāi'-uṣ-Ṣanāi'*, vol. 2, pp. 287) In this case, it is Wājib for her to make up for the only day her I'tikāf became invalid. (*Rad-dul-Muhtār*, vol. 3, pp. 500)

After attaining ritual purity from menses, she should do I'tikāf for one day with the intention of Qaḍā. If some days of Ramadan are still left, she can make up for it in Ramadan as well. In this case the fast of Ramadan will be sufficient. If she doesn't want to make up for it in Ramadan or Ramadan had ended when she attained purity, then she can do it any other day except on Eid-ul-Fiṭr and from the 10<sup>th</sup> to the 13<sup>th</sup> of Żul-Hijjāh because fasting in these five days is Makrūh Taḥrīmī. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār ma' Rad-dul-Muhtār*, vol. 3, pp. 391)

The method of Qaḍā is to enter the Masjid-e-Bayt at sunset (it is safer to enter a few minutes before sunset) with the intention of making up for the invalidated I'tikāf and remain there until the sunset of the next day. Fasting is a condition for this Qaḍā.

9. It is not permissible to leave the place of I'tikāf without Shar'ī needs. Islamic sisters cannot go to any other portion of the house either. I'tikāf will become invalid if they do so.
10. The rulings which apply to Islamic brothers regarding leaving the place of I'tikāf also apply to Islamic sisters. In other words, Islamic sisters can leave the place of I'tikāf for the same needs for which Islamic brothers are allowed to come out of the

---

<sup>1</sup> There are details here for married women, they should read part-2 of *Bahār-e-Sharī'at*.

Masjid. Likewise, they are not allowed to leave their place of I'tikāf for the acts that men aren't allowed to leave the Masjid for.

11. During I'tikāf, Islamic sisters can sew and knit staying in their place of I'tikāf. They can also instruct others to do household chores but they cannot leave the place of I'tikāf.
12. During I'tikāf, it is better to focus completely on reciting the Holy Quran, Ğikr, Ṣalāt-ʿAlan-Nabī, Tasbīhāt, religious studies, listening to cassettes of Sunnah-Inspiring speeches and other acts of worship. Avoid spending time in other activities unnecessarily.

### Method of Qaḍā I'tikāf

Dear Islamic brothers! If you started I'tikāf for the last ten days of Ramadan but it became invalid (due to some reason) you do not have to make up for all ten days. Instead, you have to make up for the only day the I'tikāf became invalid.

If the days of Ramadan are still left, you can make up for it in the remaining days of Ramadan. If Ramadan has ended, you have to make up for it another day with fast except the day of Eid-ul-Fiṭr and from the 10<sup>th</sup> to 13<sup>th</sup> of Ğul-Hijjāh because fasting in these days is Makrūh Taḥrīmī.

The method of Qaḍā is to enter the Masjid any day at sunset (it is safer to enter a few minutes before the sunset) with the intention of making up for the broken I'tikāf and remain there until the sunset of the next day. Fasting is a condition for this Qaḍā.

### Fidyah (expiation) for I'tikāf

If somebody did not make up for the broken I'tikāf despite having the opportunity to do, and now he is on his deathbed, it is Wājib for him to make a will to his heirs to pay a Fidyah (expiation) in exchange for the I'tikāf. Even if he didn't make the will it is still permissible to pay Fidyah provided his heirs give permission to pay it. *(Al-Fatāwā Al-Ĥindiyyah, vol. 1, pp. 213)*

Paying Fidyah is not difficult. What you have to do is to give one Ṣadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr (i.e. 1.920 kilograms of wheat or money equivalent to its value) to someone who is entitled to receive Zakāh, with the intention of paying the Fidyah of I'tikāf.

## Repentance of breaking I'tikāf

If the I'tikāf was broken due to a valid exemption or by mistake, it is not a sin, but breaking it deliberately without a valid exemption is a sin. Therefore, one must repent in addition to making up for it.

It is Wājib to repent whenever a sin is committed. One should repent instantly without any delay because death can come anytime. Gently slapping one's cheeks a few times isn't repentance. Instead, one should mention the sin he has committed and humbly seek forgiveness from Allah ﷻ with remorse and make a firm intention never to commit that sin again. One of the conditions of repentance is to have resentment towards the sin in heart.

## Boss of famous band repents

Many people who were previously wicked and impious are now leading their lives following the Sunnah of Beloved and Blessed Rasūl ﷺ owing to the blessing of joining the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. Here is a faith-refreshing description of such an incident: In Mandsoor (M.P. India) there was a very famous band a young man used to run. As a result of the individual effort of an Islamic brother, that young man did I'tikāf in the last ten days of Ramadan in 1426 A.H. in the company of devotees of Rasūl. During I'tikāf he heard about the harms of sins, which softened his heart. The company of devotees of Rasūl affected him so much that he repented of his sins. He made the intention of growing a beard and travelling with a Madanī Qāfilaḥ for 30 days in the company of devotees of Rasūl. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ ﷻ. He has given up his sinful and Ḥarām profession of playing music.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Necessary things for Mu'takif

1. A curtain (green would be nice) with some strings and safety pins for concentration and protection of things,
2. Kanz-ul-Īmān
3. Needle and thread

4. Scissors
5. Tasbīḥ
6. Miswāk
7. Kohl
8. Bottle of oil
9. Comb
10. Mirror
11. ‘Iṭr (perfume)
12. Two dresses
13. Taḥband (i.e. a piece of cloth used to cover the lower part of the body)
14. Turban with a cap and head cloth
15. Glass
16. Plate
17. Bowl (a clay bowl would be nice)
18. Cup and saucer
19. Thermos
20. Eating mat
21. Toothpicks
22. Towel
23. Bucket and mug (for doing Ghusl)
24. Handkerchief
25. Knife
26. Pen
27. A Qufl-e-Madīnaḥ pad for talking by writing so that the habit of unnecessary speaking is avoided.
28. *Faizān-e-Sunnat* and other Islamic books (according to one’s needs).
29. Madanī In’āmāt booklet

30. Notepad (diary)
31. If necessary, valueless pieces of cloth (which one can get from a tailor) or tissue paper for drying private parts after defecation or urination.
32. A sleeping mat. It is not permissible to bring such a mat from which splinters fall and spread into the Masjid.
33. A pillow, if necessary
34. A shawl or blanket to cover oneself
35. A shawl for observing veil within veil
36. Tablets for headache, cold, fever etc.

**Madani suggestion:** Mark your things (with the picture of something like moon, star etc.) so that you can recognise them easily if they get mixed up with other peoples' things. Do not write your name or initials on your shawl because it will probably be disrespected. (There are some examples of symbols on the last page of this chapter '*Blessings of I'tikāf*').

### Fifty Madani pearls of I'tikāf

1. A Mu'takif must enter the Masjid with the intention of performing I'tikāf before the sunset on the 20<sup>th</sup> of Ramadan. If he enters the Masjid even a single moment after the sunset, the Sunnah of performing the I'tikāf of the last ten days of Ramadan will remain unfulfilled.
2. If someone enters the Masjid before the sunset on 20<sup>th</sup> Ramadan with the intention of I'tikāf and then walks into the Finā-e-Masjid, for example, the Wuḍū area or toilets, situated within the Masjid precincts and then the sun sets whilst he was still in Wuḍū area or toilet, this will not invalidate I'tikāf, and there is no harm in doing so.
3. Though it is permissible for a Mu'takif to greet someone, to reply to his greeting or to talk to him whilst going to the toilet, if the Mu'takif stops even for a single moment, his I'tikāf will become invalid. However, there is no harm in stopping if the toilet is within the Masjid boundaries.

4. If the Mu'takif goes to the toilet but it is occupied beforehand, he does not have to come back into the Masjid to wait, he can wait outside the toilet.
5. After urination, a Mu'takif can do Istibrā outside the Masjid<sup>1</sup>, if necessary. (After urinating, if one suspects that a drop of urine will be discharged, it is Wājib for him to do Istibrā, which implies doing such an act after urination that will cause the remaining drop of urine to be discharged. Istibrā can be done by ambling, stamping foot with force on the ground, pressing left foot onto the right one or vice versa, descending from a high place downwards, walking upwards, clearing throat or lying on left side. One should do Istibrā until one is satisfied. Some scholars have said that the one doing Istibrā should walk forty steps, but the correct verdict is that one should walk until he is satisfied. This ruling of Istibrā is for men only. If women [suspect that a drop of urine has remained which will be discharged] they should wait a short while after urinating and then have purity. (*Baḥār-e-Sharī'at, part 2, pp. 115*) During Istibrā, keep the clod of earth at the tip of the penis, if necessary. Doing Istibrā is like urinating, so neither greet anyone nor talk. Facing or making the back face Qiblaḥ is Ḥarām during Istibrā just as it is Ḥarām whilst urination and defecation).
6. If the toilets outside the Masjid are extremely filthy and one feels disgusted by using them, there is no harm for the Mu'takif in going home to relieve himself in this case. (*Rad-dul-Muḥtār, vol. 3, pp. 435*)
7. If a Mu'takif exits the Masjid boundaries and the creditor stops him, his I'tikāf will become invalid.
8. The Mu'takif should lay his own dining mat when eating. Make sure the Masjid floor or mats are not stained.
9. Never touch the Masjid walls or mats with dirty or oily hands nor stain them with saliva. Similarly, do not stain them with dirt from ears or nose. Don't stain the walls or floor of the Finā-e-Masjid with Pān (betel) etc. Take part in cleaning the Masjid. If possible, each Mu'takif should keep a plastic bag in his pocket to pick up fallen

---

<sup>1</sup> Here, 'Outside the Masjid' implies outside the main Masjid but within the Finā-e-Masjid.

hair and splinters etc. and put them in the plastic bags. Here is a Ḥadīṣ in this regard:

The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, 'If anyone removes something painful from the Masjid, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will make a house for him in the Heaven.' (*Sunan Ibn Mājah, vol. 1, pp. 419, Ḥadīṣ 757*)

10. Avoid pulling out threads or fluff from the mats and breaking off splinters from the mats of the Masjid (keep this in mind everywhere).
11. Don't give any money etc. to beggars in Masjid because begging in the Masjid is Ḥarām and it is prohibited to give them anything inside the Masjid. A'lā Ḥadrat رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has said: If someone gives one penny to a beggar in the Masjid he should give seventy pence as charity (Ṣadaqaḥ) in expiation. (Don't give this Ṣadaqaḥ to a beggar in the Masjid). (*Fatāwā Razawiyyah (Jadīd), vol. 16, pp. 418*)
12. There is no harm in taking only one foot out of the Masjid.
13. There is no harm in sticking both hands and head out of the Masjid either.
14. If a Mu'takif comes out of the Masjid by mistake, but then comes back into the Masjid instantly as soon as he recalls I'tikāf, his I'tikāf will become invalid.
15. If a Mu'takif suffers from such an illness that can only be treated outside the Masjid, though he can exit the Masjid for treatment in this case, his I'tikāf will become invalid. However, invalidating it will not be a sin. He must make up for that one day.
16. If there is no one to bring the Mu'takif food and water, he can exit the Masjid for this purpose, but he has to eat and drink inside the Masjid.
17. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forbid, if any unfortunate person utters a statement of unbelief and becomes a Murtad (apostate) his I'tikāf will become invalid. He must renew his faith, i.e. to repent of the statement of unbelief and recite Kalimaḥ of Shaḥādaḥ. (He should) renew his Bay'at, and if he is married, he must renew his Nikāḥ. He is not required to make up for his I'tikāf because religious apostasy ruins all previous good deeds.



18. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forbid, if a Mu'takif takes an intoxicant or shaves his beard, a blessed and holy Sunnah, then despite the fact that both of these acts are already Hāram and even greater sins inside the Masjid, his I'tikāf will not become invalid.
19. It is quite permissible for a Mu'takif to trim his beard or hair (according to Sharī'ah and Sunnah) or apply oil to his hair or beard, provided he carefully does it sitting on his own piece of cloth. He must neither stain the Masjid mats with oil nor let strands of hair fall on them.
20. A Mu'takif can study books of a religious Madrasah.
21. At night, a Mu'takif can study religious books using the Masjid lights for as long as the lights are normally turned on. If he wants to use lights later than usual timings, he should approach the Masjid committee or administration and offer them an appropriate amount for consuming Masjid's electricity.
22. Avoid reading newspapers in the Masjid as they are usually full of images of living beings, and even films advertisements.
23. If someone steals the shoes of a Mu'takif or those of any other Islamic brother and runs away, the Mu'takif cannot exit the Masjid to catch him. If he does so, his I'tikāf will become invalid.
24. If there are several floors in the Masjid and the stairs to the upper floors are within the Masjid precincts, the Mu'takif can freely go to the upper floors as well as the roof. However, climbing onto the roof of the Masjid unnecessarily is Makrūh and disrespect of the Masjid.
25. If a Mu'takif wants to listen to the cassettes of Sunnah-Inspiring speeches and Na'ats he should use his own batteries in his cassette player. If he wants to listen to cassettes using Masjid's electricity, it is better to estimate the total amount of electricity he has used and pay for it (at the end) with a bit extra to the committee. The Mu'takif should be careful not to disturb the worshipping or resting people while listening to cassettes.
26. If the Masjid ceiling etc. collapses or someone turns the Mu'takif out of the Masjid he should instantly go to any other Masjid and continue his I'tikāf over there. His I'tikāf will still be valid.

27. During I'tikāf, a Mu'takif should spend as much time as possible offering Nafl Ṣalāh, reciting the Holy Quran, Ḍikr, Ṣalāt-'Alan-Nabī, studying, learning and teaching Sunan and supplications.
28. If a Mu'takif uses a curtain in the Masjid for I'tikāf he should not take up a large space of the Masjid so that the people offering Ṣalāh would not be inconvenienced. A'lā Ḥaḍrat رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has said: It is strictly forbidden to keep things that reduce the space for Ṣalāh in the Masjid. (*Fatāwā Razawiyah (Jadīd), vol. 8, pp. 97*)
29. Keep the Masjid clean from all types of uncleanness, dirt, dust etc.
30. Strictly avoid making a noise, laughing, joking etc. in the Masjid as it is a sin to do so.
31. A Mu'takif leaves his house and heads to the Masjid in order to earn reward but it should not happen that he returns with a heap of sins. So beware, don't utter even a single word in the Masjid unnecessarily. Strictly apply Madanī guard to your tongue.
32. Mu'takifīn Islamic brothers should make available all necessary items beforehand in the Masjid so that they don't have to borrow anything from anyone, as asking someone for something isn't nice. Some of the blessed companions رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ used to avoid it so much that if even a whip of theirs would fall on the ground and they'd be on horse, they wouldn't say, 'Brother! Will you pass me that whip' rather they would dismount the horse and retrieve it themselves.
33. In the presence of other people, recite the Holy Quran in low voice so that they would not be disturbed.
34. If other Islamic brothers are also doing I'tikāf in the Masjid where you are Mu'takif, then ensure that you fulfil the rights of companionship in every possible manner. Serve other Mu'takifīn wholeheartedly. Try your best to fulfil their requirements and demonstrate a polite, sincere and self-sacrificing attitude. There is great reward of self-sacrifice for others. The Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, 'Allah عَزَّ وَجَلَّ forgives the person who gives someone else the thing he needs for himself.' (*Ithāf-us-Sādat-il-Muttaqīn, vol. 9, pp. 779*)
35. Try to teach other Mu'takifīn the supplications and Sunan you know, as it is not often that one gets such an easy opportunity of earning a treasure of reward.

36. During I'tikāf, try to practice as many Sunnahs as possible, for example use a mat, clay pots etc.
37. Act upon Madanī In'amāt and fill in the Madanī In'amāt booklet. Make a permanent habit of doing so.
38. Avoid sleeping on the Masjid floor and mats because there is a risk of them being stained by sweat, hair oil or being impure in case of nocturnal emission. Therefore, do bring your own mat with you. This will give you a chance to practice the Sunnah of sleeping on a mat, and the mats of the Masjid will also not get stained.
39. If you don't have your own mat, lay down at least your own shawl.
40. Sleep in the state of veil within veil whether you are in the Masjid or at home or anywhere else. If possible, make a habit of wrapping one shawl around trousers and cover yourself with another one because sometimes there is extreme unveiling whilst sleeping despite wearing clothes.
41. Two Islamic brothers should never sleep using the same pillow or in the same blanket/shawl etc.
42. Similarly, avoid sleeping with your head on someone's thigh or lap, as it may invite objections.
43. When you hear about the appearance of the moon of Eid-ul-Fiṭr on the 29<sup>th</sup> of Ramadan or when the sun sets on the 30<sup>th</sup>, don't run out of the Masjid as if you've just been released from prison. As soon as you hear the news of the departure of Ramadan your heart should fill with grief. The Holy month has departed from us, bid farewell to Ramadan with tears in your eyes.
44. At the end of the I'tikāf shed tears and seek forgiveness from Allah ﷻ for your shortcomings, mistakes and all acts of desecrating the Masjid. Make Du'ā with extreme humility for the acceptance of your I'tikāf and the I'tikāf of every Islamic brother and sister of the entire world and for the forgiveness of the entire Ummah.
45. Apologize to each other for the violation of rights.
46. If possible, offer gifts to the servants of the Masjid in order to please them.

47. Thank the administration of the Masjid for their cooperation.
48. If possible, spend the night of Eid-ul-Fiṭr in worship, or at least offer the 'Ishā and Fajr Ṣalāh with Jamā'at, **إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ** you will be rewarded for worshipping the entire night, as stated in a Ḥadīṣ.
49. Try to spend the night of Eid in Nafḥ I'tikāf in the same Masjid where you did the Sunnah I'tikāf. Sayyidunā Imām Jalāluddīn Suyūṭī Shāfi'ī **رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ** has narrated that Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm Bin Adḥam **رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ** has said: Our saints **رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى** would like to spend the night (of Eid-ul-Fiṭr) in the Masjid so that they would begin their day (of Eid-ul-Fiṭr) in the Masjid. Sayyidunā Imām Mālik **رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ** mentions that our pious saints **رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى** didn't return to their homes until they had offered Eid Ṣalāh with people. (*Ad-Dur-rul-Manṣūr, vol. 1, pp. 488*)
50. Avoid spending the blessed moments of Eid in markets. Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** forbid, don't turn the day of Eid in to a day of Wa'id (warning) by spending it in amusement parks, cinemas and theatres where there is the intermingling of men and women.

### Devotees of Rasūl changed my life

The Mu'takifin attending the collective I'tikāf held under the supervision of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political religious movement of the Quran and Sunnah, should travel with Madanī Qāfilāhs in the company of devotees of Rasūl on the night of Eid or after spending the whole night in the Masjid. **إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ** They will see its blessings for themselves. If one spends Eid with modern friends in a sinful environment he may well lose the spirituality of the I'tikāf. Here is a faith-refreshing Madanī blessing about a Madanī Eid Qāfilāh. A young Islamic brother from Lines Area, Bāb-ul-Madīnah Karachi has stated:

In my early life, I was a modern guy who did not offer even Ṣalāh. I was wasting the precious moments of my life in heedlessness and sins. In the month of Ramadan 1423 A.H., making individual effort, an Islamic brother persuaded me to take part in the Sunnah-Inspiring collective I'tikāf being held in Faizān-e-Razā Masjid (Lines Area). I agreed to take part in the I'tikāf and sought permission from my family and then I did I'tikāf for the last ten days of Ramadan. During the ten days of the I'tikāf I gained many blessings in the company of devotees of Rasūl and I made a firm intention to offer Ṣalāh steadfastly for the rest of my life. Apart from repenting of other sins, I repented of the

sin of shaving my beard as well. I began to wear green turban and made the intention to wear clothing according to the Sunnah.

On the second day of Eid, I travelled with a Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilaḥ of the devotees of Rasūl. My love for Dawat-e-Islami intensified due to the blessings of this journey. Now, I wish I remain associated with the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami until death. I am no longer fond of fashion. **اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! The company of devotees of Rasūl during the I'tikāf and journey with the Madanī Qāfilaḥ completely changed my life. Moreover, by the grace of Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**, at present I am serving the Sunnah in my area as the responsible of Madanī In'amāt.

**صَلُّوْا عَلَيَّ الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ**

### Look after your belongings

**اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! Thousands of Islamic brothers who are associated with Dawat-e-Islami take part in collective I'tikāf every year at different Masājid of the world. I want to draw the attention of all such Islamic brothers towards an important matter. If your belongings accidentally mix with someone else's, so it is prohibited and a sin to use them even though they look like yours. Therefore, Mu'takifin (the students of Madrasaḥ and everyone else) should mark their belongings which can be mixed with others. I have provided some symbols as a guide (at the end of this chapter).

(Don't write your name or the letters of any language such as A and B on your sandals, shawl etc. If possible, remove the company label as well so that the alphabets would not be disrespected when you place foot on them. One should respect the letters of every language. For further details on this topic, please refer to the chapter of *Faizān-e-Sunnat* entitled *Blessings of يسر الله*).

### Causes of illness during I'tikāf

**اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! Sag-e-Madīnāḥ **عَفَى عَنْهُ** has had the privilege of spending ample time with Mu'takifin for many years. I have happened to see many ill Islamic brothers during I'tikāf. 'Carelessness in eating' has turned out to be the main cause of Mu'takifin's illness. Relatives and friends of the Mu'takifin bring them delicious meals, sweet dishes, fried items, pizzas,

sour sauces and foods from marketplace for Saḥarī etc. and some Mu'takifin gobble down the food without even chewing it properly yielding to greed without pondering over the consequences. Resultantly, this leads to constipation, wind problem, stomach-pain indigestion, diarrhoea, vomiting, fatigue, flu, fever, headaches and other body pains. These Islamic brothers leave their homes for I'tikāf enthusiastically to worship abundantly but they fall ill as a result of excessive eating. Sometimes, it is observed that the congregational Ṣalāḥ begins but these pitiable Islamic brothers remain lying in the Masjid due to headaches and fever.

*Nā samajh bīmār ko amrat bhī zah̄r āmayz, ḥay  
Sach yeh̄ ḥay saw dawā kī aik dawā parḥayz, ḥay*

*For the unwise patient even elixir is toxin  
The truth is that abstinence is best medicine*

## Benefits of food precautions

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Thousands of Islamic brothers do I'tikāf in the last ten days of Ramadan in Faizān-e-Madīnaḥ, Bāb-ul-Madīnaḥ Karachi, the global Madanī Markaz of Dawat-e-Islami. As a result of my constant requests to avoid the use of clarified butter, fried items and to reduce the amount of oil and spices, some useful changes have taken place, decreasing the number of patients during I'tikāf. I wish these precautions be implemented not only in every Masjid where I'tikāf is carried out but also in every home.

## I hold Muslims' health dear

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! In addition to the spiritual reform of the Muslims, I desire their physical health as well. I wish all Mu'takifin follow my suggestions by eating less than their hunger and by avoiding untimely meals and different things so that they could remain fit and healthy enough to worship Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, learn Islamic knowledge and travel with Sunnaḥ-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilāḥs of devotees of Rasūl at the end of the collective I'tikāf at the night of Eid. If you follow my suggested precautions about eating throughout your life, you will live a happy life and remain safe from doctors' fees and medicine expenses اِنَّ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. (Please read the meal timetable and health tips in the Maktūb-e-'Aṭṭār in the chapter of Faizān-e-Sunnat entitled 'Islamic Manners of Eating').

One of the reasons for being interested in your health is that it will increase your fervour for worshipping and the enthusiasm to travel with Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilaḥs **إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**. If you are healthy you will easily be able to offer your Ṣalāḥ, practice the Sunnah and serve your parents and family. If you carry out these good deeds following my suggestions, I will also earn great reward **إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**.

### Praying for long life of tyrant

May Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** guide those Muslims who have drifted away from Ṣalāḥ and Farḍ worships, who oppress other Muslim brothers and commit different sins flagrantly. The good health of such people often results in the increase of sins. Hujjat-ul-Islam Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī **عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْوَالِي** has stated, ‘If someone makes Du’ā for the long life of sinners and oppressors it is as if he likes disobedience to Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** on the earth.’  
(*Ayyuḥāl Waladu ma’ Majmū’ah Rasāil*, pp. 266)

However, it is permissible to make Du’ā for such oppressors and sinners’ long lives and good health with the Du’ā that they give up cruelty and sins. For an excellent piece of advice about precautions of eating, please read the chapter of *Faizān-e-Sunnat* entitled ‘*Excellence of Hunger*.’

### Desiring well-being of Muslims is act of piety

Sayyidunā Jarīr Bin ‘Abdullāḥ **رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ** has said that I made a Bay’at (promise) with the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ **صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ** to offer my daily Ṣalāḥ, give my yearly charity (Zakāḥ) and benefit my fellow Muslims (i.e. I will desire their well-wishing).’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim*, pp. 48, *Ḥadīṣ 97*)

**إِنَّمَا أَلَمْتُ لِيْلَهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ!** I have presented some Madanī Pearls on how to remain healthy with the blessed intention of earning reward as suggesting something useful to Muslims is also a good deed. If you desire a healthy life just for the enjoyment of worldly pleasures, then stop reading this account. If, however, you intend to have good health so that you could carry out worship and preach Sunnah, then read this letter completely making good intentions for earning reward in the Hereafter. Recite Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī and read on with good intentions:

**صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ**

May Allah ﷻ forgive me, you, our family and the entire Ummah! May He ﷻ bless us with health and prosperity so that we may consistently serve Islam staying associated with Dawat-e-Islami! May Allah ﷻ remove all our diseases and make us a devotee of Madinah!

### Attention kebab and samosa eaters!

Those who eat kebabs and samosas from the marketplace and in get-togethers should take note. Most of the people that sell kebabs and samosas often do not wash the mince they use. According to them, the taste of the kebabs and samosas reduces if the mince is washed. Further, listen to what is put into mince purchased from the markets. Some remove the skin from the guts of a cow and mix either spleen or, sometimes, Allah ﷻ forbid, congealed blood with guts that is minced so that the white flesh of the guts becomes pink in colour resembling meat. At times, the sellers have garlic, ginger etc. grinded with the mince which can no longer be washed. Spices are mixed and the same mince is used in the kebabs and samosas which are then sold. There is a risk of the same type of unclean mince in hotels and restaurants as well.

Therefore, don't buy even pakoras from these people that sell these impure kebabs and samosas as the pakoras are also fried in the same fryer in which the unclean mince is put in. However, Allah ﷻ forbid, I do not mean to say that all kebab and samosa sellers do such acts nor every kebab and samosa seller uses unclean mince. Definitely, mince of pure and clean meat is also available. My request is that mince, kebabs or samosas should be bought from a trustworthy Muslim, and the Muslims who do such fraudulent acts should repent and seek forgiveness.

### Doctors' views about kebabs and samosas

We eat kebabs, Shāmī kebabs, samosas, pakoras, fish, fried chicken, pizzas, omelettes etc. with enjoyment but very few are aware of the damage and fatal diseases these harmful foods cause to the body. When the oil is heated for frying, according to medical research, many harmful substances are released, and when the food is put into the oil it starts to crackle, which indicates the breaking up of its chemical substances and the loss of vital vitamins and other useful nutrients.



## Nineteen illnesses caused by eating fried foods

1. The body weight increases
2. It damages the walls of the intestines
3. It causes excretory problems
4. Severe stomach pain
5. Nausea
6. Vomiting
7. Diarrhoea
8. Compared to fat, the use of fried things quickly increases the amount of harmful cholesterol called LDL (Low-density lipoprotein cholesterol) in the body.
9. It decreases useful cholesterol called HDL (High-density lipoprotein cholesterol).
10. It causes blood clotting
11. indigestion
12. wind
13. Oil heated at very high temperatures makes a toxic chemical called ‘Acrylon’ which damages the walls of the intestines.
14. It can cause even cancer (may Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** protect us!)
15. Heating the oil for a long time causes chemical reactions that release ‘free radicals’ that can cause heart diseases.
16. Cancer
17. Inflammation in the joints
18. Brain illnesses and
19. One gets old early.

Free radicals are also released from other things such as:

- ❖ Smoking tobacco
- ❖ Air-pollution (like we close windows and doors in the house not allowing fresh air or sunlight to enter).
- ❖ Car fumes,
- ❖ X-rays,

- ❖ Microwaves (i.e. microwave ovens etc.),
- ❖ Rays emitting from computer.
- ❖ Atmospheric radiation (the process of aeroplane's releasing rays).

### Protection from dangerous poison

Allah ﷺ has also created the remedy for this dangerous poison called 'Free radicals.' The vegetables or fruits that are green, yellow or orange destroy this dangerous poison. The stronger the colour of these fruits and vegetables is, the more vitamins they contain and the stronger their reaction will be to this poison.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Reducing harm of fried foods

The harmful effects of fried things can be reduced to some extent by acting upon the following suggestions.

1. Make sure the frying pan or fryer being used to fry different items like omelettes, fish etc. is a 'non-stick' one.
2. After frying the food, wrap it up in an odourless tissue paper so that some amount of oil is absorbed.

### Reusing oil

According to experts, the oil which has once been used for frying should not be heated again. If you do want to reuse it then sieve it and store it in a refrigerator, don't store it in the fridge without sieving it.

### Medical science is not infallible

All that has been mentioned about fried food is not on the basis of my personal research; medical researchers and experts have provided this information. It is also noteworthy that the entire medical science is fallible.

## Fashionable man becomes ‘Muballigh of Sunnah’

Dear Islamic brothers! In order to get rid of the greed for eating harmful foods, avoid non-Islamic fashion, adopt the Sunnah and have love of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ in your heart. Join the ever-blossoming Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political movement of the Quran and Sunnah. Here is a pleasant and faith-refreshing Madanī incident:

A modern young man of Indor city (M.P. India) was blessed with doing the collective I'tikāf organised by Dawat-e-Islami in the last ten days of the Ramadan in 1426 A.H. The Madanī atmosphere of Dawat-e-Islami and company of devotees of Rasūl caused a Madanī transformation in his heart. He grew his beard and adorned his head with a green turban. He also travelled for 12 days in a Madanī Qāfilāh in order to learn Sunnah.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! He became a Muballigh of Dawat-e-Islami. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Till the time of writing this account, he is busy serving Dawat-e-Islami in his city as the Nigrān (responsible) of a Ḥalqah Mushāwarat.

صَلُّوْا عَلٰى الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Accept the I'tikāf of every Islamic brother and Islamic sister, and grant them the blessings of I'tikāf. O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Bless us too with the privilege of doing I'tikāf.

اٰمِيْنَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْاَمِيْنِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

صَلُّوْا عَلٰى الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

## Excellence of loving Masājid

Sayyidunā Abū Sa'īd Khudrī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated the following saying of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ: 'Whoever loves Masjid, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ loves him.' (*Mu'jam Awsaṭ, Ḥadīṣ 2379*)

Commenting on the foregoing Ḥadīṣ, 'Allāmah 'Abdur Raūf Manāwī رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, 'To love the Masjid means doing I'tikāf for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Ḍikr and studying Islamic rulings. And love of Allah for the person means Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ showers His mercy upon him and protects him.' (*Fayḍ-ul-Qadīr, vol. 6, pp. 107*)

## Excellence of Looking at Masjid

Sayyidunā 'Abdullāh Bin Mas'ūd رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that Rasūlullāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, 'Verily, Masājid are the houses of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ respects the one who looks at His house.' (*Mu'jam Kabīr, vol. 10, pp. 61, Ḥadīṣ 10324*)

Commenting on the foregoing Ḥadīṣ, 'Allāmah 'Abdur Raūf Manāwī رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated: It means that Masājid are the places Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has chosen for sending His mercy. (*Fayḍ-ul-Qadīr, vol. 2, pp. 552*)

## Punishment for laughing in Masjid

Sayyidunā Anas رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ warned, 'To laugh in the Masjid causes darkness in the grave.' (*Firdaus - bimā Ṣaur-ul-Khaṭṭāb, vol. 2, pp. 431, Ḥadīṣ 3891*)

## Name on gate of Hell

Sayyidunā Abū Sa'īd رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ warned, 'Whoever misses a single Ṣalāh deliberately, his name shall be written on the gate of Hell through which he shall enter Hell.' (*Hilyat-ul-Auliya, vol. 7, pp. 299, Ḥadīṣ 10590*)

## Deprived of Heaven

Sayyidunā Ḥuẓayfah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ warned, ‘The one telling tales will not enter Heaven.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī*, pp. 512, Ḥadīṣ 6056)

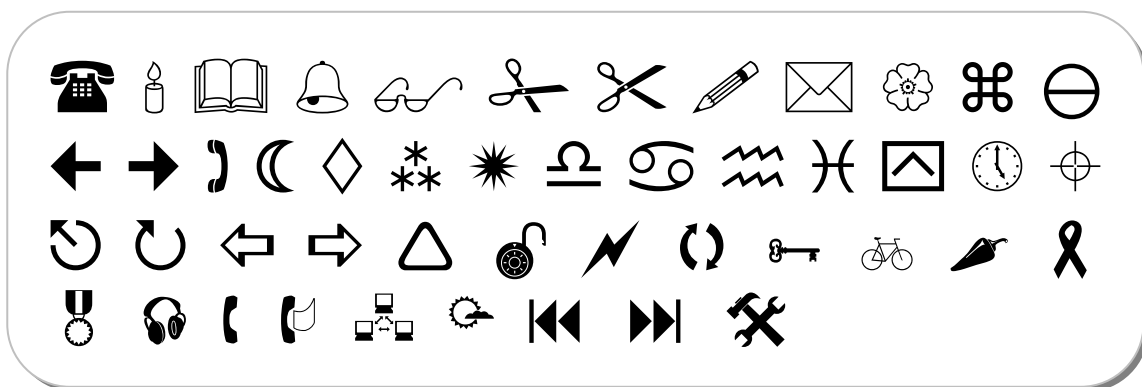
## Excellence of repentance

Sayyidunā Ibn Mas’ūd رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘The one repenting of sin is like the one who has not committed the sin at all.’ (*Sunan Ibn Mājah*, pp. 2735, Ḥadīṣ 425)

## Excellence of using Miswāk

Sayyidunā Abū Umāmah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated the following saying of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, ‘Miswāk is a means of the purification of your mouths and the pleasure of your Rab عَزَّ وَجَلَّ.’ (*Sunan Ibn Mājah*, pp. 2495, Ḥadīṣ 289)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ



الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 أَمَا بَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ ط

## Blessings of Eid-ul-Fitr

---

### Excellence of Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ

A beggar once begged something from some unbelievers who sent him to Sayyidunā ‘Alī كَرَّمَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيمِ that was standing there at a short distance away. The unbelievers did so with the intention of ridiculing Sayyidunā ‘Alī كَرَّمَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيمِ. When the beggar asked Sayyidunā ‘Alī كَرَّمَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيمِ to give him something, he رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ recited Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ten times and blew on the beggar’s hand. Then, ordering the beggar to close his fist and open it in front of the unbelievers, he رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ sent him to them.

The unbelievers were laughing expecting nothing to happen. When the beggar opened his fist, it was surprisingly full of gold dinars! Having seen this great saintly miracle (Karāmāh), many unbelievers embraced Islam. (*Rāhat-ul-Qulūb*, pp. 72)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! Regarding the sanctity of Ramadan, the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘Its first ten days are mercy, the middle ten days are forgiveness and the last ten days are freedom from Hell.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Ibn Khuzaymah*, vol. 3, pp. 191, Ḥadīṣ 1887)

We have learnt that Ramadan is the month of mercy, forgiveness and freedom from Hell. Therefore, we have been given the opportunity to celebrate Eid-ul-Fitr immediately after the departure of this blessed month. Celebrating Eid is a Mustahab act, so we should

celebrate the bounties and mercy of Allah ﷺ. The Quran also persuades us to rejoice over the bounties and mercy of Allah ﷺ, the 58<sup>th</sup> verse of Sūrah Yūnus (part 11) says:

قُلْ بِفَضْلِ اللَّهِ وَبِرَحْمَتِهِ فَبِذَلِكَ فَلْيَفْرَحُوا<sup>ط</sup>

Say you, only Allah’s grace and only His mercy, on it therefore, let them rejoice.

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 11, Sūrah Yūnus, verse 58)*

### Why shouldn’t we celebrate Eid?

Ramadan is such a blessed and sacred month in which ‘The Divine Law’ was revealed in the form of the Holy Quran for the betterment, reform, well-being and the eternal absolution of humanity. It is the month in which every Muslim’s faith is tested. Therefore, having found a perfect code of life in the form of the Quran and succeeded in the tough exam of a month, it is natural for a Muslim to feel and express happiness.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Announcement of forgiveness for everyone

Dear Islamic brothers! Allah ﷺ has bestowed upon us a great bounty in the form of Eid-ul-Fiṭr immediately after Ramadan. This blessed Eid has many virtues. Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Abbās رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has narrated: The blessed night of Eid-ul-Fiṭr is referred to as the ‘Layla-tul-Jāizah’, the ‘Night of Reward.’ On the morning of Eid, Allah ﷺ sends His angels to every city where they stand at the end of every street and call out, ‘O Ummaḥ of Muhammad صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! Come to the court of Beneficent Allah ﷺ who grants in abundance and forgives even the most severe sin.’

Allah ﷺ then says to His servants, ‘O My servants! Ask for whatever you want! I swear by My Honour and Glory! I will grant whatever you ask for about your Hereafter in this gathering (of the Eid-Ṣalāḥ) today. And whatever you want regarding the world; I will see your betterment (i.e. I will do what is best for you). I swear by My honour! I will conceal your mistakes as long as you abide by my commandments. I swear by My Honour, I will

not humiliate you with the sinners; so return to your homes, forgiven. You have pleased Me and I am pleased with you.’ (*Attarghīb Wattarhīb, vol. 2, pp. 60, Ḥadīṣ 23*)

## Night of receiving Eid gift

سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Dear Islamic brothers! How kind our Merciful Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is to us! He showers His mercy upon us in the whole month of Ramadan and then, He عَزَّوَجَلَّ grants us the happiness of the Eid as soon as this blessed month ends.

According to the foregoing sacred Ḥadīṣ, the night of Eid-ul-Fiṭr is also called ‘Layla-tul-Jāizah’, or the ‘Night of Reward’ in which the pious are given their reward. In other words, they are given their ‘Eid Gift.’

## Heart will remain alive

The Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘Whoever stood (to offer Ṣalāh) in the nights of Eid (Eid-ul-Fiṭr and Eid-ul-Aḍḥā) in order to earn reward, his heart will not die on the day when hearts (of people) will die.’ (*Sunan Ibn Mājah, vol. 2, pp. 365, Ḥadīṣ 1782*)

## Entry into heaven becomes Wājib

Sayyidunā Mu’āz Bin Jabal رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has said, The one spending the following five nights worshipping Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Heaven becomes Wājib for him: the nights of the 8<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> Ḍul-Ḥijjah (3 nights), the night of Eid-ul-Fiṭr and the 15<sup>th</sup> night of Sha’bān (Shab-e-Barā-at). (*Attarghīb Wattarhīb, vol. 2, pp. 98, Ḥadīṣ 2*)

According to the Ḥadīṣ narrated by Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Abbās رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا ‘On the day of Eid, the angels make announcement of divine bounties. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ showers His mercy and blessing upon people. He عَزَّوَجَلَّ forgives the people that gather for the Eid Ṣalāh. Moreover, it is also announced that whoever desires goodness in worldly life and in the afterlife should ask for it, his desires will surely be satisfied.

If only we learn what to ask for on such sacred occasions when the prayers are likely to be answered! Usually, people ask for the worldly betterment, success, blessing in their sustenance and other worldly benefits only. Besides worldly betterment, we should do ask



for the betterment and goodness of our Hereafter, steadfastness of our faith, death in the state of faith in Madīnah at the feet of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ in the form of martyrdom, burial in Jannat-ul-Baqī' and neighbourhood of Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ in Jannat-ul-Firdaus without being held accountable.

## No one is disappointed

Dear Islamic brothers! Ponder! How important the day of Eid-ul-Fiṭr is! It is the day of divine mercy; no one is disappointed. On one hand, the pious people of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ rejoice over mercy, forgiveness and blessing, while, on the other hand, the worst enemy of mankind, Satan burns in the fire of fury when he sees the believers being blessed with the huge bounties of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

## Satan loses his senses

Sayyidunā Waḥb Bin Munabbēh رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has said, 'Satan screams and cries on the occasion of Eid every year. Seeing him cry, other Satans gather around him and ask, 'O Master! Why are you so furious and disappointed today?' He replies, 'Regretfully, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has forgiven the Ummaḥ of Muhammad صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ today, so make them indulge in satisfying their carnal desires.' (*Mukāshafa-tul-Qulūb*, pp. 308)

## Has Satan succeeded?

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see that the day of Eid is so tough for Satan that he orders his offspring to make the Muslims indulge in satisfying their carnal desires? Alas! These days, Satan seems to have succeeded in his mission. On the day of Eid, we should be thanking Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ by worshipping Him in abundance, but unfortunately, it appears the Muslims have been unaware of the actual concept of Eid. Nowadays, Eid is celebrated by wearing attractive clothes of the latest fashion, and even the clothes bearing the images of living creatures are put on. [It is stated in *Baḥār-e-Sharī'at* that offering Ṣalāh wearing such clothes that have images of animals or humans is Makrūh Taḥrīmī (close to Ḥarām). It is Wājib to change such clothes or wear something over them and repeat the Ṣalāh. To wear clothes with images of living creatures is prohibited even when not offering Ṣalāh.

(*Baḥār-e-Sharī'at*, part 3, pp. 141-142)

Further, dance-parties are held, different useless and time-wasting fairs and games are arranged in the name of enjoyment, films and dramas are watched at homes and cinemas, and a lot of time and wealth is wasted on such activities that are in contradiction to Sharī'ah and Sunnah.

Dear Islamic brothers! These unlawful actions may turn this blessed Eid into a day of warning for the ungrateful. For the sake of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Have pity on you and give up fashion. Never waste money as Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has declared the spendthrift as the brothers of Satan. Therefore, the 26<sup>th</sup> and 27<sup>th</sup> verses of Sūrah Banī Isrāil, part 15 say:

وَلَا تُبَدِّرْ تَبَدِيرًا ﴿٢٦﴾ إِنَّ الْمُبَدِّرِينَ كَانُوا إِخْوَانَ الشَّيْطَانِ ط وَكَانَ الشَّيْطَانُ لِرَبِّهِ كَفُورًا ﴿٢٧﴾

And spend not extravagantly. No doubt, the spendthrifts are the brothers of the devils (Satan).  
And the devil is very ungrateful to his Rab عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 15, Sūrah Banī Isrāil, verse 26, 27)*

## Difference between human and animal

Dear Islamic brothers! The foregoing verse has made it clear that the Holy Quran strictly condemns the waste of money. Remember! No one can please Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ by wasting money. The distinguishing factor between humans and animals is wisdom, strategy and far-sightedness. Unlike humans, animals aren't concerned about their 'future', and none of their actions is based on wisdom which has not naturally been granted to them. On the contrary, humans are concerned about their future, and Muslims are concerned about the Hereafter as well. Thus, the one making efforts for the betterment of the Hereafter with proper strategies is, in fact, a wise person, but unfortunately, no effort is made for the betterment of the Hereafter taking advantage of this mortal and transient world. Nowadays, earning wealth, eating excessively and then, sleeping deeply seem to have become people's aim of life.

## What is aim of life?

Dear Islamic brothers! The aim of life isn't just to get high degrees, eat, drink and make merry. Instead, there is a very great and sacred aim of our life. Let's ask the Holy Quran,

O the True Book of Allah ﷻ! Please guide and tell us what the aim of our life and death is. The Holy Quran answers:

خَلَقَ الْمَوْتَ وَالْحَيَاةَ لِيَبْلُوَكُمْ أَيُّكُمْ أَحْسَنُ عَمَلًا ط

He ﷻ, Who has created death and life that He ﷻ might test you, as to whose work, is excellent among you.

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 29, Sūrah Al-Mulk, verse 2)*

Therefore, the creation of life and death is aimed at testing humans as to who the more obedient and sincere is.

## Delivery at home

Dear Islamic brothers! In order to defend yourself against the attack of Satan, please spend the sacred moments of Eid in the company of the Rasūl's devotees with a Madanī Qāfilāh. A true account is presented for your persuasion: An Islamic brother from Jhelum (Punjab, Pakistan) has stated that his wife became pregnant nearly 6 months after the marriage. The doctor expressed serious concern over the case due to the lack of blood in her body, which might lead to a caesarean (an operation). The Islamic brother immediately made the intention of travelling with a Madanī Qāfilāh for 30 days. After a few days, he travelled with the Madanī Qāfilāh acting upon his intention. **اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ ﷻ!** With the blessings of the Madanī Qāfilāh, a baby boy was safely born at his house without any operation.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Two spiritual cures for protection of pregnancy

1. Write **لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللهُ** 11 times on a bowl (or paper), pour water into it, shake the water and then make the woman drink it. **إِنَّ هَذَا اللهُ ﷻ** This will protect her pregnancy. This method is also beneficial to the woman who produces less milk or no milk at

all. It's allowed whether to act upon this method only one day or makes her drink water for many days acting upon the whole process everyday.

2. Write **يَا حَيُّ يَا قَيُّوْمُ** 111 times on a piece of paper and tie it to the stomach of the pregnant woman. Let it remain tied to her stomach until she gives birth (there's no harm in taking it off for a short while, if necessary). **إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**. Her pregnancy will remain safe and a healthy baby will be born.

### Eid or Wa'id (warning)

Dear Islamic brothers! Sins may well turn the day of Eid in to a day of 'Wa'id' (warning), which may result in the sinner being punished.

Remember:

**لَيْسَ الْعَيْدُ لِمَنْ لَبَسَ الْجَدِيدَ    إِنَّمَا الْعَيْدُ لِمَنْ خَافَ الْوَعِيدَ**

Eid isn't for the one wearing new clothes;  
Instead, Eid is for the one fearing the divine retribution.

### The way in which Auliya **رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى** would celebrate Eid

Dear Islamic brothers! There is a world of difference between today's Muslim's way of celebrating Eid and that of Auliya. Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** forbid, these days, people regard that wearing new clothes and eating delicious foods is all about Eid whereas our respected Auliya **رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى** would avoid luxuries of the world and would always oppose their Nafs.

### Special food on Eid

Sayyidunā Zunnūn Miṣrī **رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ** had not eaten any delicious thing for ten years despite his Nafs' prolonged desire. He **رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ** would often turn down his Nafs' demand. Once, on the sacred night of Eid, his heart suggested that he eat something delicious on the day of Eid. Putting his heart to the test, he **رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ** replied, 'First I'll recite the entire Quran in two Rak'āt of Ṣalāh. O my heart! If you support me in doing so, then I'll eat something delicious tomorrow.'

Therefore, he رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ succeeded in reciting the whole Quran in two Rak'āt with concentration on Eid and brought delicious food afterwards. As he picked up a morsel and was about to eat it, he suddenly became anxious and put it down without eating. When he was asked about it, he رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ replied: 'As I was about to eat the food, my Nafs said to me triumphantly, 'At last, I've succeeded in satisfying my 10 year-long desire.' Listening to it, I became anxious and replied, 'If it's so, then I will never let you succeed and I will never eat the delicious food.'

Meanwhile, a man entered the house along with a tray of delicious food and said, 'I prepared this food last night for me. When I slept, my sleeping fate awoke. I was blessed with the vision of the Noble Rasūl صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ in my dream. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ ordered, 'If you want to see me on the Day of Judgement as well, take this food to Żunnūn رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ and say to him, 'Muhammad Bin 'Abdullāh Bin 'Abdul Muṭṭalib صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, 'Have reconciliation with your Nafs for a moment and eat a few morsels of this delicious food.' Listening to the order of the Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, Sayyidunā Żunnūn Mişrī رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ immediately started eating the food saying emotionally, 'I am obedient, I am obedient.' (Tazkīra-tul-Auliya, pp. 117)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Our Beloved Rasūl ﷺ feeds us

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see the pious people of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ did not follow their Nafs even on the day of Eid? They did not care about carnal desires and would always remain contented with the will of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. They would avoid the luxuries of this worldly life for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and His Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. These fortunate people are specially fed by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and His Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.

We have also learnt from this narration that the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ is aware of the state of his

Ummaḥ even today. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ was watching his beloved servant Sayyidunā Żunnūn Mişrī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْقَوِي, which is why he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ sent one of his servants along with food and message for Sayyidunā Żunnūn Mişrī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْقَوِي.

*Sarkār khilātay ḥayn Sarkār pilātay ḥayn  
Sultan-o-gadā sab ko Sarkār nibhātay ḥayn*

*The Prophet provides for us  
And is a great guide for us*

## Beautify your soul

Dear Islamic brothers! No doubt, having a bath, wearing new or washed clothes and applying 'It̄r (pure perfume) on Eid all are sacred Sunnaḥs whereby we get the purification of our external body. In addition to this external purification and beauty, we should purify and beautify our souls as well with love and obedience to the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and our Merciful Creator عَزَّوَجَلَّ who love us more than even our parents.

## Cover of silver foil on filth!

Dear Islamic brothers! Please ponder! If somebody disobeyed Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ in Ramadan instead of worshipping Him, missed all the fasts, spent the blessed nights partying, playing or watching games such as cricket, table football, video games, reading romantic novels instead of reciting the Holy Quran, listening to songs instead of Na'ats, and messing around the whole month, and then, he celebrates Eid by wearing English dress, it is just like covering impurity in silver paper and putting it on display.

## Who deserves Eid celebration?

O devotees of Rasūl! In fact, the fortunate Muslims spending the sacred month of Ramadan fasting, offering Ṣalāḥ and doing other worships deserve the celebration of Eid which is a day of reward for them from Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. As for us, we should fear Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ as we could not properly carry out worship even in this sacred month.

## Eid of Sayyidunā ‘Umar Fārūq A’zam رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهُ

On the day of Eid, some people came to the house of Sayyidunā ‘Umar Fārūq A’zam رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ to meet and greet him, but the door was closed and the sound of crying was emanating from the house. When the door opened, they asked surprisingly, ‘O Amīr-ul-Mūminīn رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ! Today is Eid and every one is delighted, why are you crying?’ He رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ replied wiping his tears:

هَذَا يَوْمُ الْعِيدِ وَ هَذَا يَوْمُ الْوَعِيدِ

O People! This is the day of Eid (celebration) as well as the day of Wa’id (warning).

Indeed, this is Eid for the one whose Ṣalāh and fasts have been accepted, but it is the day of Wa’id (warning) for the one whose Ṣalāh and fasts have been rejected and thrown onto his face, and I am crying because:

أَنَا لَا أَدْرِي أَمِنَ الْمَقْبُولِينَ أَمْ مِنَ الْمَطْرُودِينَ

I do not know whether my worship has been accepted or rejected.

*Eid kay din ‘Umar yeḥ raw raw kar*

*Baulay naykaun kī Eid ḥotī ḥay*

*‘The righteous deserve celebrating Eid’  
Was the saying of ‘Umar, on the day of Eid*

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

## Our wishful thinking

رَضِيَ اللهُ أَكْبَرَ! Ponder! Fārūq A’zam رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ is one of the only ten fortunate companions who were blessed, during their life, with the glad tidings of entering the Heaven by the owner of Heaven صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. He رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ was found crying on the day of Eid just for fear of his worships being rejected.

سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! The one who absolutely deserved the celebration of Eid cried fearfully, on the other hand, we talkative, inactive and heedless people who are unable to carry out any worship properly, leave no stone unturned to boast about our so-called ‘piety.’ Those who unnecessarily reveal their worships such as Ṣalāh, fasts, Hajj, services to the Masjid and people etc. should particularly take some lesson from this heart-rending parable. Such people get the news of their social work published in the newspaper along with even their photograph. It seems extremely difficult to change their self-liking frame of mind and make them realize that unnecessarily revealing one’s good deeds may, in some cases, result in the ruin of the good deeds, and in ostentation which may lead to damnation of Hell. Remember! Having photos willingly taken and published in the newspaper is Ḥarām.

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ protect all the Muslims from ostentation, boasting and showing off!

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Prince’s Eid

Once on the day of Eid, Sayyidunā ‘Umar Fārūq A’ẓam رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ saw his son in an old shirt. Saddened by his son’s apparent poor condition, he رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ began to cry. Seeing his father crying, his son asked, ‘Dear Father! Why are you crying?’ He رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ replied, ‘My son! I’m afraid, your heart will break when the other boys see you in old clothes today on the occasion of Eid.’ His son replied, ‘Dear father! The heart of the one who disobeys Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and one’s parents should break; I am hopeful that Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will also be pleased with me because you are pleased with me.’ When Sayyidunā ‘Umar رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ listened to it, he رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ embraced his son and prayed for him. (*Mukāshafa-tul-Qulūb*, pp. 308)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

## Eid of princesses

The daughters of Sayyidunā ‘Umar Bin ‘Abdul ‘Azīz رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ came to him a day before Eid and said, ‘Father! Which clothes are we going to wear tomorrow on Eid?’ He رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ



replied, ‘The same clothes you are wearing right now, wash them and wear them tomorrow again.’ ‘No dear father! Buy new clothes for us’ the girls insisted. He رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ said, ‘My dear daughters! Eid is the day when we are supposed to worship and thank Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ; wearing new clothes isn’t necessary.’ ‘You’re right father but our friends will taunt us saying that you are wearing the same old cloths even on Eid despite being the daughters of Amīr-ul-Mūminīn رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ!’

Saying so, the girls then began to cry. Compelled by his daughters’ feelings, Sayyidunā ‘Umar Bin ‘Abdul ‘Azīz رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ called and asked the treasurer to give him a month’s salary in advance, but he refused to do so saying ‘Sir! Are you sure that you will remain alive for another month?’ He رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ thanked and prayed for the treasurer who then left without giving money. Then, he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ said to his daughters, ‘My dear daughters! Sacrifice your desires for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and His Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.’  
(*Ma’dan-e-Akhlāq, part 1, pp. 257-258*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

## Wearing new clothes on Eid isn’t necessary

Dear Islamic brothers! It became obvious from the previous two parables that wearing fancy clothes on Eid is not necessary; Eid can be celebrated even without them.

اللَّهُ أَكْبَرُ! How poor Sayyidunā ‘Umar Bin ‘Abdul ‘Azīz رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ was! He didn’t save money at all despite being the ruler of such an enormous empire. Further, his treasurer was also an honest and far-sighted person who wisely refused to pay him a month’s salary in advance.

This parable contains a lesson for us as well. If we ever want to ask for our salary in advance, we should also consider as to whether or not we will remain alive till the particular period of time for which we are demanding our salary in advance. Even if we do remain alive, there is no guarantee that we will remain healthy and fit enough to work as it’s often observed that a person suddenly suffers from a lethal disease or becomes injured as a result of an accident. If we have a Madanī frame of mind, we will get cautious about such matters.

In order to develop a Madanī mindset, please travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥs of Dawat-e-Islami. There are great blessings of Madanī Qāfilaḥs! A Madanī blessing which took place during a Madanī Qāfilaḥs is now presented:

### Deceased father was blessed

An Islamic brother from Nishtar Basti (Bāb-ul-Madīnaḥ, Karachi) gave the following account: Once I had a dream in which I saw my deceased father in an extremely weak condition. He was wearing no clothes and walking with someone else's support. I got worried. Therefore, I intended to travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥs for three days every month with the intention of Iṣāl-e-Ṣawāb for my father. I began journeys regularly. Three months later, having returned from a Madanī Qāfilaḥ, when I went to sleep, I had a dream in which I saw my father again. This time, I found him smiling, dressed in a green garment. A light rain was also showering on him.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! The importance of travelling with Madanī Qāfilaḥs became even more evident to me and now I am determined to continue travelling for three days every month with Rasūl's devotees – اِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

صَلُّوْا عَلٰى الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰى عَلٰى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see how the fortunate son made an excellent decision to travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥs in sympathy of his deceased father and what a brilliant blessing of the Madanī Qāfilaḥ took place? According to the scholars who interpret dreams (Mu'abbirīn), 'No one can tell a lie in Barzakh (the period from death to resurrection). A deceased person cannot give a false news in dream. They have further said that seeing a deceased person in dream in the state of sickness, weakness or anger indicates punishment, whereas seeing him in a white or green garment indicates that he is happy.'

صَلُّوْا عَلٰى الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰى عَلٰى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Are all dreams believable?

Dear Islamic brothers! Good dreams are certainly good. Remember! A Prophet's dream is based on revelation (Waḥī) but the dream of a non-Prophet does not have such credibility and his dream is not regarded as proof. For example, if somebody dreamt that the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ gave him the glad tidings of entering the Heaven, we cannot still declare that the dreaming person will surely enter the Heaven just on the basis of his dream. No doubt, whoever sees the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ in a dream has definitely seen him because the devil cannot appear in the form of Rasūlullāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and whatever he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ says in the dream is doubtlessly true. However, there is a possibility of mishearing and misunderstanding as a person's senses are weak in dream.

Therefore, one must refer to the ruling of Sharī'ah before carrying out the order given in the dream. If the command given in the dream does not contradict Sharī'ah, it can be fulfilled, still it is not Wājib to do so. On the other hand, if it contradicts Sharī'ah, then it will not be carried out at all. This issue can further be elaborated with the help of the following account:

## Was he commanded to drink alcohol or abstain from it?

A'lā Ḥaḍrat Imām-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat, reviver of Sunnah, eradicator of Bid'ah, scholar of Sharī'ah, guide of Ṭarīqah, 'Allāmah Maulānā Al-Ḥāj Al-Ḥāfiẓ Al-Qārī Ash-Shāh Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمٰن has stated, 'Once a man dreamt that the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ ordered him to drink alcohol (Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forbid). The dreaming person consulted Sayyidunā Imām Ja'far Ṣādiq عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الرَّازِق about the interpretation of the dream. Imām Ja'far Ṣādiq عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الرَّازِق said, 'The Noble Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ prohibited you from drinking alcohol; you misheard.'

Remember! The sinners and the pious are equal in this matter. In other words, a pious person's dream will not necessarily be considered true just because of his piety. Similarly, a sinner's dream will not necessarily be considered unreliable because of his sins. The criterion for true and false dreams has already been explained. *(Derived from Fatāwā Razawiyyah (Jadīd), vol. 5, pp. 100)*

## Eid of Ghauš-e-A'zam رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ

There is a great lesson for us in each and every act of Auliya of Allah. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Our Ghauš-e-A'zam رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ is a great Wali of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, but still he expressed fear and humility on the occasion of Eid for our guidance. Therefore, he said in his Persian couplets:

*Khalq gawīd keh fardā Rauz-e-Eid ast  
Khūshī darrūh-e-ĥar Momin padīd ast  
Darān rauzay keh bā-Īmān bamīram  
Mirā dar mulk khud-ān Rauz-e-Eid ast*

*'People are saying 'Tomorrow is Eid! Tomorrow is Eid!' and everyone is happy, but the day when I leave this world with my faith will actually be the day of Eid for me.'*

سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Look at his piety and asceticism! He holds an extremely great status, and is the sovereign of all Auliya رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى yet so humble! There is a warning here for us, and we are being taught, 'Beware! Don't be heedless regarding your faith; always remain concerned about its safety lest you lose your faith due to your heedlessness and sins.'

*Razā kā khātimaḥ bil-khayr ḥogā  
Agar raḥmat tayrī shāmil ḥay Yā Ghauš*

*Razā will have a good end  
If the mercy of Ghauš, he gains*

*(Ḥadāiq-e-Bakhshish)*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Eid of a Wali

Sayyidunā Shaykh Najībuddīn رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ Mutawakkil is the brother and caliph of Sayyidunā Shaykh Farīduddīn Ganj Shakar رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ, his title is Mutawakkil (*the one trusting Allah* عَزَّوَجَلَّ). He رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ lived in the city for seventy years and his family led a very comfortable life despite having no apparent means of sustenance. He رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ

remained so engrossed in the remembrance of Allah ﷻ that he ﷺ didn't even know what day or month was, and he didn't even know what the worth of a coin was.

Once many guests came to his house on the day of Eid. Coincidentally, there was no food at his home to serve the guests. He ﷺ went to the upstairs where he ﷺ remembered Allah ﷻ and prayed in his heart in this way, 'Yā Allah ﷻ! Today is Eid and guests have come to my house.' Suddenly a man appeared and presented a tray full of food and said, 'O Najībuddīn ﷺ! You are famous for your trust (Tawakkul) even among angels, and you are asking for food!' He ﷺ said, 'Allah ﷻ knows that I didn't do so for myself, but for my guests.'

Despite possessing saintly miracle, Sayyidunā Najībuddīn Mutawakkil ﷺ was extremely humble. Once a man came to meet him travelling a long distance and asked 'Are you Najībuddīn Mutawakkil?' He ﷺ humbly replied, 'I'm Najībuddīn Mutāakkil (*the one eating a lot*).' (*Akhbār-ul-Akhyār, pp. 60*)

May Allah ﷻ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

## A form of saintly miracle (Karāmah)

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see how simply and humbly righteous people would celebrate Eid? We have also learnt from this parable that Allah ﷻ satisfies the needs of His friends from Ghayb. These are all manifestations of His mercy. The sudden availability of food, drink and other necessities of life without any apparent means are a type of saintly miracle. This form of saintly miracle has also been mentioned in the book 'Sharḥ 'Aqā'id-e-Nasafiyyah' which contains a thorough account about different types of saintly miracles. The Auliya ﷺ have divinely-given powers and saintly miracles. They are so great and pious people that Allah ﷻ fulfils whatever they say or desire.

## Eid of generous man

Sayyidunā 'Abdur Raḥmān Bin 'Amr Al-Awzā'i ﷺ has stated, 'On the night of Eid-ul-Fiṭr, one of my neighbours who was very poor came to my home and requested me to give him some money so that he may celebrate Eid happily with his family.'

Consulting my wife, I asked her, ‘Should I give him the only twenty five dirhams I have saved to meet the needs of our family on the occasion of Eid? Allah ﷺ will give us more.’ My pious wife suggested that I help the destitute neighbour, so I gave him the twenty five dirhams. Extremely delighted he went making Du’ā for us.

Shortly after his departure, another person came and held my feet, and told me crying that he was my father’s escaped slave. He further said that he had returned because his conscience pricked him. Offering me the twenty five dinars which he had earned, he requested me to accept them. Accepting the dinars, I freed him. I then said to my wife, ‘Look (the Mercy of Allah ﷺ)! He has given us dinars in exchange for dirham.’ (In the past, silver coins used to be called dirham while gold ones used to be called dinars).

May Allah ﷺ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Salām upon one who helped the needy

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see how Merciful and Beneficent Allah ﷺ is! Look! How He ﷺ instantly rewarded twenty five dinar to the one who gave twenty five dirham in His path. Further, we have also learnt that Auliya رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى were extremely self-sacrificing, they would make sacrifice wholeheartedly for other Muslims. They had extreme love for Allah ﷺ and His Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. They knew that Islam teaches us the message of mutual sympathy and cooperation. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ is mercy for the whole world, he صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ blesses everyone. He صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would take special care of the poor, needy and orphans.

سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ عَزَّ وَجَلَّ! He صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ is so great that he is the most respectable after Allah ﷺ and so humble that he صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would help even the one everyone had left alone.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Power of hearing regained

Dear Islamic brothers! In order to light the candle of love and reverence for the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ in your heart and gain the true happiness of Eid, if possible, please travel with Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilaḥ of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political religious movement of the Quran and Sunnah, on the night of Eid in the company of Rasūl's devotees.

There are countless blessings of Madanī Qāfilaḥs. Therefore, an Islamic brother from Bāb-ul-Madīnah Karachi gave the following account: A deaf Islamic brother attended the three day Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā' of Dawat-e-Islami held in Quetta and travelled with a three day Madanī Qāfilaḥ afterwards in the company of the Rasūl's devotees to learn the Sunnah. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! He regained his power of hearing during the blessed journey and he could now hear normally.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Ṣadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr is Wājib

The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ ordered a person to make the announcement in the whole city of Makkah that 'Ṣadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr is Wājib.' (Jāmi' Tirmizī, vol. 2, pp. 151, Ḥadīṣ 674)

## Ṣadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr is Kaffārah for useless speech

Sayyidunā Ibn 'Abbās رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, 'The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ declared Ṣadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr Wājib so that it would cleanse (our) fasts from useless and immoral speech and that it would provide the poor with food.' (Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 2, pp. 158, Ḥadīṣ 1609)

## Fasts remain suspended

Sayyidunā Anas Bin Mālik رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated that the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, 'Man's fast

remains suspended (i.e. hanging) between the earth and sky unless Şadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr is paid.’

*(Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl, vol. 8, pp. 253, Ḥadīṣ 24124)*

## Sixteen Madanī pearls of Fiṭrah

1. Paying Şadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr is Wājib for every such Muslim man and woman who is a Sahib-e-Niṣāb provided that the bare necessities of life (Ḥājāt-e-Aṣliyyāḥ) are excluded from their Niṣāb (wealth, possessions). *(Fatāwā ‘Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 191)*
2. A Sahib-e-Niṣāb is the one who possesses 7.5 Tolas of gold or 52.5 Tolas of silver or the money or goods equivalent to 52.5 Tolas of silver (excluding bare necessities). Note that one Tola is equivalent to 11.664 grams.
3. Sanity and puberty are not the conditions for Şadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr to become Wājib. If even a child or an insane person is Sahib-e-Niṣāb, their guardians should pay (the Şadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr) from their wealth on their behalf. *(Rad-dul-Muḥtār, vol. 3, pp. 312)*

Though there is the same amount of Niṣāb for Şadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr as for Zakāḥ (as stated above), there is no such condition for Şadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr as increase in wealth and the passing of a whole year. Likewise, if there are such things that are surplus to requirements (for example, such domestic things that are not used daily) and, if their value reaches the level of Niṣāb, Şadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr will be Wājib on account of these things. *(Waqār-ul-Fatāwā, vol. 2, pp. 385)* This difference between the Niṣāb of Zakāḥ and that of Şadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr depends upon the condition of a person.

4. In addition to paying his own Şadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr, it is also Wājib for a Sahib-e-Niṣāb man to pay Şadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr on behalf of his young children (who are minors). If he has any insane child, he has to pay on behalf of that child as well, even if the insane child has reached puberty. However, if the insane child or young children are Sahib-e-Niṣāb, the Şadaqaḥ may be paid from their own wealth. *(Fatāwā ‘Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 192)*
5. It is not Wājib for a Sahib-e-Niṣāb man to pay the Fiṭrah for his wife, parents, younger brothers and sisters and other relatives. *(Fatāwā ‘Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 193)*
6. In case of father’s demise, it is Wājib for the grandfather to pay the Şadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr for his poor and orphan grandsons and granddaughters. *(Durr-e-Mukhtār, Rad-dul-Muḥtār, vol. 2, pp. 315)*



7. It is not Wājib for a mother to pay Ṣadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr on behalf of her young children. *(Rad-dul-Muḥtār, vol. 3, pp. 315)*
8. It is not Wājib for a father to pay the Ṣadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr for his sane and adult offspring. *(Durr-e-Mukhtār, Rad-dul-Muḥtār, vol. 3, pp. 317)*
9. If somebody did not fast in Ramadan either due to any valid exemption or, Allah ﷻ forbid, without a valid reason, Ṣadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr will still be Wājib for him provided he is a Sahib-e-Niṣāb. *(Rad-dul-Muḥtār, vol. 3, pp. 315)*
10. Ṣadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr will be valid if a man pays it on behalf of his wife or adult offspring (whose necessities like food, clothing etc. he is responsible for) even without their permission. However, if he is not responsible for their necessities, for example, he has a married son who lives in his own home along with his family and affords his expenses himself (food, clothing etc.), then paying Fiṭraḥ on behalf of such offspring without his permission will not be valid.
11. If a wife pays her husband's Fiṭraḥ without his order, it will be invalid. *(Bahār-e-Sharī'at, pp. 69, part 5)*
12. Ṣadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr is Wājib for every such Muslim who is Sahib-e-Niṣāb at the time of Ṣubḥ-e-Ṣādiq (dawn) on the day of Eid-ul-Fiṭr. If someone becomes Sahib-e-Niṣāb after Ṣubḥ-e-Ṣādiq it is not Wājib for him to pay the Fiṭraḥ. *(Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 192)*
13. Though the preferable time for paying Ṣadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr is that it be paid on Eid after Ṣubḥ-e-Ṣādiq before offering Eid Ṣalāḥ, if it is paid on the night of Eid (before Ṣubḥ-e-Ṣādiq) or any day during Ramadan or even before Ramadan it will still be valid. All these cases are permissible. *(Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 192)*
14. If the day of Eid passed and somebody did not pay the Fiṭraḥ, the Fiṭraḥ will not lapse on this account. Fiṭraḥ will be considered valid whenever it is paid in the whole life. *(ibid)*
15. Ṣadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr can be spent only where Zakāḥ can be spent. In other words, Fiṭraḥ can be given to only those whom Zakāḥ can be given to. *(Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 194)*

16. It is not permissible to give Şadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr to the honourable descendants of the Holy Prophet ﷺ.

### Amount of Şadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr

1.920 Kilograms of wheat or its flour or the money equivalent to the value of this much wheat is the amount of one Şadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr.

### Thousand Nūr enter grave

According to a narration, whoever recites ‘سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ وَبِحَمْدِهِ’ 300 times on the day of Eid and then sends its reward to the souls of all the deceased Muslims, thousand Nūr will enter the grave of every Muslim. Further, when the reciter dies, a thousand Nūr will enter his grave as well. (This can be recited on both Eids). (*Mukāshafa-tul-Qulūb*, pp. 308)

### A Sunnaḥ before Eid Şalāḥ

Dear Islamic brothers! Now the acts that are Sunnaḥ on the occasion of both Eid (Eid-ul-Fiṭr and Eid-ul-Aḏḥā) are described.

Sayyidunā Buraydaḥ رضى الله تعالى عنه has stated, ‘On the day of Eid-ul-Fiṭr, the Holy Prophet ﷺ would go to offer Eid Şalāḥ after eating something, whereas on Eid-ul-Aḏḥā, he ﷺ would not eat anything unless he ﷺ had offered Eid-Şalāḥ.’ (*Jāmi’ Tirmizī*, vol. 2, pp. 70, Ḥadīṣ 542)

Similarly, in *Bukhārī*, there is another Ḥadīṣ narrated by Sayyidunā Anas رضى الله تعالى عنه, ‘On the day of Eid-ul-Fiṭr, the Beloved and Blessed Prophet ﷺ would not go until he ﷺ ate a few dates in odd numbers.’ (*Şaḥīḥ Bukhārī*, vol. 1, pp. 328, Ḥadīṣ 953)

It is narrated by Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رضى الله تعالى عنه that the Holy Prophet ﷺ would go to offer Eid Şalāḥ from one path and would return from the other one. (*Jāmi’ Tirmizī*, vol. 2, pp. 69, Ḥadīṣ 541)

## Method of offering Eid Ṣalāḥ (Ḥanafī)

First make the following intention: ‘I intend to offer two Rak’at Ṣalāḥ of Eid-ul-Fiṭr (or Eid-ul-Aḍḥā) with six additional Takbīrāt, for the sake of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ following this Imām.’

Having made the intention, raise the hands up to the ears, utter اللهُ أَكْبَرُ and then fold the hands below the navel and recite the Ṣanā. Then raise your hands to your ears, utter اللهُ أَكْبَرُ and leave them at sides; then raise hands to ears again, utter اللهُ أَكْبَرُ and leave them at sides; then raise hands to ears once again, utter اللهُ أَكْبَرُ and fold them. In short, hands will be folded after first and fourth Takbīr while they will be left at sides after second and third Takbīr. In other words, hands will be folded when something is to be recited in Qiyām after Takbīr, while they will be left at sides when nothing is to be recited.

*(Derived from Durr-e-Mukhtār, Rad-dul-Muḥtār, vol. 3, pp. 66)* Then, the Imām is to recite Ta’awwuz and Tasmīyyāḥ in low voice whereas Sūraḥ Al-Fātiḥāḥ and another Sūraḥ will be recited loudly. Thereafter, he will perform Rukū’. In the second Rak’at, the Imām is to first recite Sūraḥ Al-Fātiḥāḥ and another Sūraḥ aloud.

After the recitation, the Imām as well as all the Muqtaḍīs (followers) will utter three Takbīrāt (the Imām would utter loudly and the followers in low voice) raising their hands to the ears each time and leaving them at sides. Then Rukū’ will be performed with the fourth Takbīr without raising hands and the rest of the Ṣalāḥ will be completed as per usual method. To stand silent between every two Takbīrāt for the amount of time in which سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ can be uttered thrice is necessary.’ *(Fatāwā ‘Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 150)*

## What to do if somebody misses a part of Eid Jamā’at?

If someone joins the Jamā’at in the first Rak’at after the Imām had uttered the Takbīrāt, he should utter the three Takbīrāt (other than the Takbīr-e-Taḥrīmāḥ) instantly even if the Imām has commenced recitation. Utter only three Takbīrāt even though the Imām had uttered more than three Takbīrāt. If the Imām bent for Rukū’ before you uttered Takbīrāt, then don’t utter them in a standing posture. Instead, perform Rukū’ with the Imām and utter the Takbīrāt in the Rukū’. However, if the Imām is in Rukū’ and you think that you can utter the Takbīrāt and join the Imām in Rukū’, then utter them whilst

you are standing, otherwise, utter **اللَّهُ أَكْبَرُ**, perform Rukū' and then utter the Takbīrāt in Rukū'. If the Imām raises his head from Rukū' before you finish the Takbīrāt in Rukū' then do not utter the remaining Takbīrāt; they are no longer required.

If you joined the Jamā'at after the Imām had performed the Rukū' then do not utter the Takbīrāt, utter them when you offer the remaining part of your Ṣalāh (after the Imām has performed Salām). Do not raise your hands when uttering the missed Takbīrāt in Rukū.'

If you join the Jamā'at in the second Rak'at, then don't utter the missed Takbīrāt of the first Rak'at now, instead, utter them when you perform the remaining part of your Ṣalāh. Likewise, if you succeed in uttering the Takbīrāt of the second Rak'at with the Imām, its all right, otherwise, the same ruling as mentioned above with regard to the first Rak'at would apply. *(Derived from Durr-e-Mukhtār & Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 55, 56, 57)*

### What to do if someone misses whole Jamā'at?

If someone missed the whole Jamā'at of Eid-Ṣalāh, whether he couldn't join the Jamā'at at all or his Ṣalāh became invalid due to any reason after joining, then if possible, he should join Jamā'at elsewhere; otherwise he cannot offer it (without Jamā'at). However, it is preferable for him to offer four Rak'at of Chāsht Ṣalāh. *(Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 58, 59)*

### Rulings for Eid sermon

After the Eid Ṣalāh, the Imām should deliver two sermons. The acts that are Sunnah for the Jumu'aḥ sermon are also Sunnah for the Eid sermon. Likewise, the acts that are Makrūh for the Jumu'aḥ sermon are also Makrūh for the Eid sermon. There are only two differences between these two sermons. Firstly, it is a Sunnah for the Imām not to sit before the first sermon of Eid Ṣalāh whereas Imām's sitting before first sermon of Jumu'aḥ is a Sunnah. Secondly, in the Eid sermon, it is a Sunnah for the Imām to recite **اللَّهُ أَكْبَرُ** nine times before the first sermon, seven times before the second sermon and fourteen times before coming down from the pulpit while uttering these Takbīrāt is not Sunnah for Jumu'aḥ sermon. *(Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 57-58 - Bahār-e-Shar'at, part 4, pp. 109)*

## Twenty one Mustahabbāt of Eid

Following acts are Mustahab on the Eid day:

1. To get hair cut (get your hair cut according to Sunnah, not according to the English styles).
2. To cut nails.
3. To have a bath.
4. To use Miswāk (this is in addition to the one used during Wuḍū).
5. To wear nice clothes, either new or washed ones.
6. To apply perfume.
7. To wear a ring (Islamic brothers are allowed to wear only one silver ring which weighs less than 4.5 Masha. There must be only one gem in the ring; they shouldn't wear the ring without a gem either; there is no limit for the weight of the gem. They are not allowed to wear more than one ring. Men cannot wear the ring made of any other metal except silver with the afore-mentioned conditions).
8. To offer Ṣalāt-ul-Fajr in the Masjid of one's locality.
9. To eat some dates in odd numbers such as 3, 5, 7 etc. before going to offer Eid-ul-Fiṭr Ṣalāh. If dates are not available, then eat something sweet. If nothing is eaten before the Ṣalāh, there will be no sin, but if nothing is eaten till Ṣalāt-ul-'Ishā, he will be rebuked.
10. To offer the Eid Ṣalāh at a place that is designated for offering the Eid Ṣalāh.
11. To go to the designated place for Eid Ṣalāh on foot.
12. Although there is no harm in using conveyance, walking on foot is better for those who can do so; there is no harm at all in returning by conveyance.

13. To go to the designated place for Eid Ṣalāḥ from one path and returning from the other path.
14. To pay Ṣadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr before the Eid Ṣalāḥ (this is better, but if you couldn't pay it before the Eid Ṣalāḥ, pay it after the Ṣalāḥ).
15. To express happiness.
16. To donate Ṣadaqaḥ in abundance.
17. To head towards the designated place for Eid Ṣalāḥ calmly, in a dignified manner, with lowered gaze.
18. To congratulate each other.
19. To embrace and to shake hands with one another after the Eid Ṣalāḥ as Muslims usually do. It is a good act because it expresses happiness. (*Bahār-e-Sharī'at, part 4, pp. 71*) However, embracing a young attractive boy may lead to allegation.
20. In most cases, there are the same rulings for Eid-ul-Aḍḥā as for Eid-ul-Fiṭr. However, there are a few differences; for example, it is Mustahab not to eat anything before the Eid Ṣalāḥ on Eid-ul-Aḍḥā regardless of whether or not one is performing the sacrifice (of cattle), but if one eats something, still there is no harm.
21. To utter the following Takbīr in low voice while on your way to the designated place for Eid Ṣalāḥ to offer Eid-ul-Fiṭr Ṣalāḥ, and to utter it loudly while heading for the designated place for Eid Ṣalāḥ to offer Eid-ul-Aḍḥā Ṣalāḥ.

اللَّهُ أَكْبَرُ ط اللَّهُ أَكْبَرُ ط  
 لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَ اللَّهُ أَكْبَرُ ط اللَّهُ أَكْبَرُ ط وَلِلَّهِ الْحَمْدُ ط

**Translation:** Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is the greatest. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is the greatest. There is none worthy to worthy of worship except Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is the greatest. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is the Greatest and all the praise is for Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

## I did not use to offer even Eid Ṣalāḥ

Dear Islamic brothers! Gain the privilege of performing I'tikāf every year, and attain the blessings of Ramadan. Travel with a Madanī Qāfilāḥ in the company of the devotees of Rasūl to multiply the happiness of Eid and avoid different types of sins openly committed on the occasion of Eid these days.

An extremely pleasant blessing of a Madanī Qāfilāḥ is presented for your persuasion and motivation. An Islamic brother (about 25 years old) living near the main Korangi Road in Bāb-ul-Madīnaḥ, Karachi gave the following account:

I used to work in a garage. Even though repairing vehicles is basically a permissible occupation, it's extremely difficult to avoid sins these days. Those who have worked in garages would be well aware that the environment of garages is extremely filthy and earning Ḥalāl money for mechanics is like getting blood out of a stone nowadays. As a result of the filthy environment and unlawful earning, I did not offer even Jumu'aḥ and Eid Ṣalāḥ. I'd spend the whole night watching films and dramas; I would commit every minor and major sin.

Fortunately, once I listened to an audio-cassette of a Sunnaḥ-Inspiring speech namely 'Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ *kī Khufyāḥ Tadbīr*' released by Maktaba-tul-Madīnaḥ, which proved to be a turning point in my life. Thereafter, I was blessed with the privilege of performing I'tikāf in Ramadan and travelling with a three day Madanī Qāfilāḥ in the company of the Rasūl's devotees. Due to the blessing of I'tikāf and Madanī Qāfilāḥ, اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I have joined the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. I now offer all five Ṣalāḥ. Millions of thanks to Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ who has enabled a sinner like me, who did not use to offer even Jumu'aḥ and Eid Ṣalāḥ, to call and persuade others to offer Ṣalāḥ.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! (At the time of giving this statement) I am making my contribution to the Madanī working of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political religious movement of the Quran and Sunnaḥ as the head of the Žaylī Mushāwarat of a Masjid.

*Bhāi gar chāhtay ho Namāzayn paḥhūn,  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf  
Naykiyaun mayn tamannā ḥay āgay baḥhūn  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*

*If you desire steadfastness in offering Ṣalāh  
Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment  
If you aspire to perform good deeds  
Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Enable us to celebrate Eid according to the Sunnah, and grant us the Madanī Eid of Hajj and seeing the city of Madīnah as well as the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ again and again!

أَمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

## Drops of mercy showered on me

A 22-year-old Islamic brother of Korangi, Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi gave the following account: Unfortunately, I had indulged in many evils such as missing Ṣalāh, watching film and dramas, fashion and company of wicked friends. I was a spoilt youngster whose precious life was passing in sins.

The crescent of Ramadan (1426 A.H.) appeared and the rain of the mercy of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ began to shower. Some drops of mercy showered on me as well and I performed collective I'tikāf during the last ten days of Ramadan in the Karīmiyyah Qādiriyyah Masjid of Korangi, Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi.

The prolonged dark night of my life's autumn began to turn into the bright morning of the spring. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Participation in the collective I'tikāf changed my life-style altogether. I not only repented of all the sins, began to offer Ṣalāh, grew beard, began to wear the turban but I also travelled with a 30-day Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilah of



Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political religious movement of the Quran and Sunnah in the company of Rasūl's devotees.

اَللّٰهُمَّ صَلِّ لِيْهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! At present, I am carrying out the Madanī work of Dawat-e-Islami as a Żayli Qāfilah responsible in a Masjid. May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ grant me steadfastness in my dear and beloved Dawat-e-Islami until my last breath!

*Marz-e-'iṣyān say chuihkārā gar chāhiye,  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf  
Bandagī kī bhī laẓẓat agar chāhiye,  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*

*If you desire recovery from the disease of sins  
Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment  
If you aspire to have pleasure in worship  
Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*

صَلُّوْا عَلَيَّ الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ

### Announcement of Day

Sayyidunā Imām Bayḥaqī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْقَوِي has stated in *Shu'ab-ul-Īmān*: The Prophet of Raḥmaḥ, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: The day makes the announcement daily at the time of sunrise, 'If you want to perform any good deed today, then do it because I will never come back.'

*(Shu'ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 386, Ḥadīṣ 3840)*

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 أَمَا بَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ ط

## Excellence of Nafl Fasts

---

### Excellence of Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ

The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated: On the Day of Judgement, there would be no shade other than the ‘Arsh of Allah عَرْشُ اللَّهِ. Three types of people would be under the shade of the ‘Arsh. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ was asked, ‘Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! Who are the people that would be under the shade?’ He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ replied: ‘(1) The person removing the difficulty of any of my followers (2) The one reviving my Sunnah (3) The one reciting Ṣalāt upon me in abundance.’ (*Al-budur-us-Sāfirah fil-Umūr-il-Ākhirah*, pp. 131, Ḥadīṣ 366)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Religious and worldly benefits of Nafl fasts

Dear Islamic brothers! In addition to Farḍ fasts, we should also make a habit of having Nafl fasts as there are countless religious and worldly benefits for us in doing so.

There is so much reward in it that one feels like fasting abundantly. The religious benefits include protection of faith, protection from Hell and the attainment of Heaven. As for the worldly benefits, they include saving of time and money (the time and money spent on eating and drinking), a healthy digestive system, protection from many illnesses and, above all, the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

## Glad tidings of forgiveness for fasting people

Allah ﷻ says in the 35<sup>th</sup> verse of Sūrah Al-Aḥzāb:

وَالصَّائِمِينَ وَالصَّائِمَاتِ وَالْحَفِظِينَ فُرُوجَهُمْ وَالْحَفِظَاتِ  
وَالذَّاكِرِينَ اللَّهَ كَثِيرًا وَالذَّاكِرَاتِ أَعَدَّ اللَّهُ لَهُمْ مَغْفِرَةً وَأَجْرًا عَظِيمًا ﴿٣٥﴾

And fasting men and women, and men and women who guard their chastity and men and women who remember Allah ﷻ much, for all of them Allah ﷻ has prepared forgiveness and great reward.

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 22, Sūrah Al-Aḥzāb, verse 35)

Allah ﷻ says in the 24<sup>th</sup> verse of Sūrah Al-Ḥāqqah, part 29:

كُلُوا وَاشْرَبُوا هَنِيئًا بِمَا أَسْلَفْتُمْ فِي الْأَيَّامِ الْخَالِيَةِ ﴿٢٤﴾

Eat and drink with immense relish, recompense for that which you sent forth in the days gone by.

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 29, Sūrah Al-Ḥāqqah, verse 24)

Sayyidunā Wakī' رحمه الله تعالى عليه has stated, 'The words 'the days gone by' mentioned in this verse refer to the days of fasting in which people abstain from eating and drinking.'  
(Al-Mutajir-ul-Rābi' fī Ṣawāb-il-'Amal-iṣ-Ṣāliḥ, pp. 335)

## EIGHTEEN BENEFITS OF NAFL FASTS

### Unique tree in Paradise

1. Sayyidunā Qays Bin Zayd Juḥannī رضي الله تعالى عنه has narrated the following statement of the Noble Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم: Whoever keeps a Nafl fast, Allah ﷻ will create a tree in Heaven for him, the fruit of the tree will be smaller than a pomegranate and larger than an apple. It will be as sweet as honey (that has not been separated from

its comb) and as delicious as (pure) honey (that has been separated from its comb). On the Day of Judgement, Allah ﷺ will feed the fruits of this tree to the fasting person. (*Mu'jam Kabīr, vol. 18, pp. 366, Ḥadīṣ 935*)

### Forty years away from Hell

2. The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah ﷺ has stated, 'Whoever keeps a Nafl fast expecting reward, Allah ﷺ will move him as far away from Hell as is the distance of 40 years.' (*Kanz-ul-'Ummāl, vol. 8, pp. 255, Ḥadīṣ 24148*)

### Fifty years distance away from Hell

3. The Beloved and Blessed Prophet ﷺ has stated, 'Whoever keeps a Nafl fast for the pleasure of Allah ﷺ, Allah ﷺ will make the distance, between him and Hell, a fast (horse) rider covers in fifty years.' (*Kanz-ul-'Ummāl, vol. 8, pp. 255, Ḥadīṣ 24149*)

### More reward than earth full of gold

4. The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah ﷺ has stated: If someone keeps a Nafl fast and (even if he) is given the whole earth full of gold (as a reward) his reward will still remain incomplete, he will be given his reward on the Day of Judgement only. (*Musnad Abī Ya'lā, vol. 5, pp. 353, Ḥadīṣ 6104*)

### Far away from Hell

5. Sayyidunā 'Utbaḥ Bin 'Abd-e-Sulamī رضی اللہ تعالیٰ عنہ has narrated that the Beloved Rasūlullāh ﷺ has stated: 'Whoever keeps one Farḍ fast in the path of Allah ﷺ, Allah ﷺ will put him as far away from Hell as is the distance between the seven earths and the seven skies. Whoever keeps a Nafl fast, Allah ﷺ shall put him as far away from Hell as is the distance between the earth and the sky.' (*Mu'jam Kabīr, vol. 17, pp. 120, Ḥadīṣ 295*)

## Excellence of one fast

6. Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رضي الله تعالى عنه has narrated the following merciful statement of the Holy Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم: Whoever fasts a day for the pleasure of Allah عز وجل, Allah عز وجل puts him as far away from Hell as is the distance covered by a baby crow flying continuously till it grows old and dies. (*Musnad Imām Aḥmad, vol. 3, pp. 619, Ḥadīṣ 10810*)

## Best deed

7. Sayyidunā Abū Umāmah رضي الله تعالى عنه has stated that he asked, ‘Yā Rasūlallāh صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم! Tell me any act (that will benefit me).’ He صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم replied, ‘Keep fasts because no other deed is like it.’ He asked again, ‘Tell me any act.’ He صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم replied, ‘Keep fasts because no other deed is like it.’ He asked once again, ‘Tell me any act.’ He صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم replied, ‘Keep fasts because no other deed is like it.’ (*Sunan Nasāī, vol. 4, pp. 166*)
8. It is stated in another narration that he رضي الله تعالى عنه asked the Noble Rasūl صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم, ‘Yā Rasūlallāh صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم! Tell me such an act that benefits me.’ He صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم replied, ‘Make fast obligatory for you because there is nothing like it.’ (*ibid*)
9. It is stated in one more narration that he رضي الله تعالى عنه asked, ‘Yā Rasūlallāh صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم! Tell me such an act that leads me to the Heaven.’ He صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم replied, ‘Make fast obligatory for you because there is no other deed like it.’ (*Al-Iḥsān bittartīb Ṣaḥīḥ Ibn Hibbān, vol. 5, pp. 179, Ḥadīṣ 3416*)

The narrator has said, ‘Smoke was never seen at the house of Sayyidunā Abū Umāmah رضي الله تعالى عنه during the day except on the occasion of the arrival of guests. (In other words he didn’t eat during the day because he would always fast). (*Al-Mutajir-ul-Rābi’ fi Ṣawāb-il-‘Amal-iṣ-Ṣāliḥ, pp. 338*)

## Travel, you’ll become rich

10. Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رضي الله تعالى عنه has reported that the Holy Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم has said: ‘Do Jihad, you will become self-sufficient. Keep fast, you will become healthy. Travel, you will become rich.’ (*Mu’jam Awsaṭ, vol. 6, pp. 1460, Ḥadīṣ 8312*)

## Fasting people will be delighted on Judgement Day

11. Sayyidunā Anas رضي الله تعالى عنه has said, ‘On the day of resurrection, fasting people will rise from their graves and be recognised by the fragrance of fasts. There shall be jugs of water on which there will be seals of musk, and the fasting people shall be told, ‘Eat, you were hungry yesterday; drink, you were thirsty yesterday; rest, you were tired yesterday.’ So they shall eat and rest, whereas other people shall be facing the difficulties of accountability in the state of thirst. (*Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl*, vol. 8, pp. 313, *Ḥadīṣ 23639 / Al-Tadwīn fī Akhbāri Qazwīn*, vol. 2, pp. 326)

## Dining cloth of gold

12. Sayyidunā Abū Dardā رضي الله تعالى عنه has said: ‘Every hair of a fasting person makes Tasbīḥ for him. On the Day of Judgement, there shall be a mat of gold embroidered with pearls and gems and it will be as large as the earth. It will be full of Heavenly foods, drinks and fruits. The fasting people will eat and enjoy themselves whereas other people shall be facing the difficulties of accountability.’ (*Firdaus - bimā Ṣaur-ul-Khaṭṭāb*, vol. 5, pp. 490, *Ḥadīṣ 8853*)

## Fasting people will eat on Judgement Day

13. Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Bin Rubāḥ رضي الله تعالى عنه has said, ‘On the Day of Judgement, dining-mats shall be laid, and the fasting people will be eating from them before every one else.’ (*Muṣannaf Ibn Abī Shaybah*, vol. 2, pp. 424, *Ḥadīṣ 10*)

## Fasting people shall enter Heaven

14. Sayyidunā Ḥuḏayfah رضي الله تعالى عنه has narrated that the Holy Prophet صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم has said, ‘The one reciting the Kalimah for the pleasure of Allah عز وجل will enter Heaven, and will die with Kalimah (Īmān). The one fasting for the pleasure of Allah عز وجل will also die with it and will enter Heaven; and the one giving charity for the pleasure of Allah عز وجل will also die with it and will enter Heaven.’ (*Musnad Imām Aḥmad*, vol. 9, pp. 90, *Ḥadīṣ 23384*)

## Excellence of fasting on extremely hot day

15. Sayyidunā Ibn ‘Abbās رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has stated that the Prophet of Raḥmaḥ, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ sent Sayyidunā Abū Mūsā رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ for a sea-battle. One dark night, when the sails of the ship had been removed, a voice was heard from Ghayb, ‘O people of the ship! Stop! Shall I tell you what Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has decided for Himself?’ Sayyidunā Abū Mūsā رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ said, ‘If you can, do tell us?’ The voice said, ‘Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has decided that whoever bears thirst on an extremely hot day for His pleasure, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will give him water to drink on the day of extreme thirst (Judgement Day).’

Imām Abū Bakr ‘Abdullāh Al-Ma’rūf Ibn Abid-Dunyā has stated in *Kitāb-ul-Jū’* ‘Ever since the day Sayyidunā Abū Mūsā رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ heard the voice of Ghayb, he would fast even on such a hot day when other people would normally take off their extra clothes (due to extreme heat).’ (*Attarghib Wattarḥīb, vol. 2, pp. 51, Ḥadīṣ 18*)

## Reward for patient fasting person seeing others eating

16. Sayyidatunā Umm-e-Anṣāriyyah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has stated, ‘Once the Prophet of Raḥmaḥ, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ came to me, I presented some food to him. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, ‘You also eat.’ I replied, ‘I have kept fast.’ Rasūlullāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, ‘Angels keep making Du’ā for the fasting person’s forgiveness as long as someone eats before him.’ The following words are also stated in another narration, ‘Until the eater fills his stomach.’ (*Al-Iḥsān bittartīb Ṣaḥīḥ Ibn Hibbān, vol. 5, pp. 181, Ḥadīṣ 3421*)
17. Sayyidunā Buraydah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Prophet of Raḥmaḥ, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ, the Owner of Jannaḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said to (Sayyidunā) Bilāl رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ, ‘O Bilāl! Come and have breakfast.’ Sayyidunā Bilāl رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ replied, ‘I have kept fast.’ Rasūlullāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, ‘We are eating our sustenance while the sustenance of Bilāl رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ is increasing in Paradise.’ He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ then said, ‘O Bilāl! Do you know that angels keep making Du’ā for the fasting person’s forgiveness and his bones make Tasbīḥ as long as someone eats before him?’ (*Sunan Ibn Mājah, vol. 2, pp. 348, Ḥadīṣ 1749*)

## Excellence of dying whilst fasting

18. Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah Ṣiddīqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘Whoever dies in the state of fast, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will record (the reward of) fasts till the Day of Judgement in his book of deeds.’  
(*Firdaus - bimā Šaur-ul-Khaṭṭāb, vol. 3, pp. 504, Ḥadīṣ 5557*)

## Death during righteous deed

!سُبْحَانَ اللهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ Fortunate is the Muslim that meets his death in the state of fast. Death during any righteous deed is an extremely good omen. For instance, dying in the state of Wuḍū or whilst offering Ṣalāh, death during the journey to Madīnah or demise in Madīna-tul-Munawwarah, departing this life in Makka-tul-Mukarramah, Minā, Muzdalifah or ‘Arafāt during Hajj or dying during a Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilaḥ of Dawat-e-Islami for learning the Sunnah in the company of Rasūl’s devotees. These are all blessed privileges that are only gifted to fortunate ones. Describing the pious desires of the honourable companions رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ Sayyidunā Khayṣamah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ said: ‘The companions would like to meet their death during a good deed such as Hajj, ‘Umrah, fighting in the path of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, fast in Ramadan etc.’

## Faith-refreshing death of uncle Kālū

Death during a pious act is granted to the fortunate people only. In this respect, listen to one of the blessings of the collective I’tikāf organized by Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political religious movement of the Quran and Sunnah, and make a firm intention to remain associated with the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami throughout your life.

Sixty-year-old Uncle Kālū from Madīna-tul-Auliya, Ahmadabad, India, attended the collective I’tikāf organized by Dawat-e-Islami during the last ten days of Ramadan (2004, 1425 A.H.) in Shāhī Masjid, Ahmadabad. Even though he was already associated with the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami, but this was the first time that he attended the collective I’tikāf with Rasūl’s devotees. He learnt a lot during the I’tikāf and started offering Ṣalāh in the first row of the Masjid enthusiastically, which is the second Madanī In’ām out of 72 Madanī In’āmāt.

On the 2<sup>nd</sup> of Shawwāl, the second day of Eid-ul-Fiṭr, he travelled with a Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilaḥ for 3 days in the company of Rasūl’s devotees. On the 11<sup>th</sup> of



Shawwāl 1425 A.H./2004, just five or six days after he had returned from the Qāfilāh, he went to the market to purchase something. As there was the possibility of missing the first row of the Jamā'at in the Masjid in case of staying in the market any longer, he reached the Masjid before the uttering of the Azān leaving each and every sort of activity in the market. As soon as he stood up after performing his Wuḍū, he suddenly fell onto the ground, recited the Kalimah and Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī and his soul left his body.

### إِنَّا لِلَّهِ وَإِنَّا إِلَيْهِ رَاجِعُونَ

إِنَّا لِلَّهِ رَاجِعُونَ! Due to the blessings of the collective I'tikāf, the enthusiasm for acting upon the second Madanī In'ām of performing Ṣalāh in the first row took Uncle Kālū from the market's environment of heedlessness to the merciful atmosphere of the Masjid where he was blessed with the privilege of reciting the Kalimah and Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī at the time of his death.

سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! The one reciting Kalimah at the time of death will succeed in the grave as well as on the day of resurrection as the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, 'The one whose last words are لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ will enter Heaven.' (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 3, pp. 132, Hadīth 3116*)

Listen to further blessings of the Madanī atmosphere of Dawat-e-Islami: A few days after the death of uncle Kālū, his son had a dream in which he saw uncle Kālū dressed in white clothes and a green turban, he said with a smile, 'Son! Keep doing the Madanī work of Dawat-e-Islami as I have been blessed due to the blessings of this Madanī movement.'

*Maut fazl-e-Khudā say ho Īmān per,  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf  
Rab kī rahmat say pāo gey Jannat mayn ghār,  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*

*You will meet death with Īmān by Divine grace  
Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment  
By Divine mercy, you will find in heaven a place  
Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## VIRTUES OF FAST ON ‘ĀSHŪRĀ

### Twenty five virtues of ‘Āshūrā

1. The repentance of Sayyidunā Ādam عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ was accepted on the 10<sup>th</sup> of Muḥarram.
2. Ādam عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ was born on this day and
3. He عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ entered Heaven on this day.
4. On this day the ‘Arsh
5. Kursī
6. sky
7. earth
8. sun
9. moon
10. stars and
11. Heaven were created.
12. Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ was born on the day of ‘Āshūrā.
13. He عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ was saved from the fire on this day.
14. Sayyidunā Mūsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ and his Ummaḥ were saved and pharaoh was drowned along with his people on this day.
15. Sayyidunā ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ was born on this day.
16. He عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ was raised up to the skies on this day.
17. The ark of Sayyidunā Nūḥ عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ settled at Kauḥ-e-Jūdī (a hill) on this day.
18. A great kingdom was bestowed upon Sayyidunā Sulaymān عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ on this day.
19. Sayyidunā Yūnus عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ was brought out of the whale’s stomach on this day.

20. Sayyidunā Ya'qūb عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام gained his eyesight back on this day.
21. Sayyidunā Yūsuf عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام was taken out from the deep well on this day.
22. Sayyidunā Ayyūb عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام was relieved of his affliction on this day.
23. Rain descended from the sky for the first time on this day.
24. The fast on this day was common even among previous Ummaḥs. It is even said that the fast on this day was Farḍ before the blessed month of Ramadan but it was revoked later. (*Mukāshafa-tul-Qulūb*, pp. 311, *Bistān-ul-Wā'iẓīn lil Jauzī*, pp. 228)
25. On the day of 'Āshūrā, Sayyidunā Imām Ḥusayn رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ, his family and companions were all brutally martyred on the plains of Karbalā after facing three consecutive days of thirst and starvation.

### Six virtues of Muḥarram and fasts of 'Āshūrā

1. Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: 'After Ramadan, the fast of Muḥarram is the greatest, and after the obligatory [Ṣalāh] the night Ṣalāh (Ṣalāt-ul-Layl) is the greatest.' (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim*, pp. 891, *Ḥadīṣ 1163*)
2. The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: Every fast of Muḥarram is equivalent to a whole month of fasts. (*Mu'jam Ṣaghīr*, vol. 2, pp. 87, *Ḥadīṣ 1580*)

### Day of Mūsā

3. Sayyidunā 'Abdullāh Ibn 'Abbās رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ stated that when Rasūlullāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ arrived in Madīna-tul-Munawwarah رَاَوْهَا اللهُ شَرْقًا وَتَعْظِيمًا the Jews were in the state of fast on the day of 'Āshūrā, so he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ asked, 'Why have you kept fast this day?' They replied, 'This is a great day when Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ saved Mūsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام and his Ummaḥ, and drowned pharaoh and his people. Mūsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام kept fast this day to thank Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, so we also keep fast.' He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, 'We are more worthy to follow Mūsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام than you.' So the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ kept fast and ordered us to keep fast as well. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī*, vol. 1, pp. 656, *Ḥadīṣ 2004*)

Dear Islamic brothers! We have learnt from this sacred Ḥadīṣ that marking the day on which Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has blessed us with a special favour is absolutely permissible because this will make us remember the favour. This would also be a way of expressing our gratitude for it. This has been commanded in the Holy Quran:

وَذَكِّرْهُمْ بِأَيَّامِ اللَّهِ ط

And remind them of the days of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 13, Sūrah Ibrāhīm, verse 5)*

Commenting on the verse, ‘Allāmah Maulānā Muhammad Na’imuddīn Murādābādī رحمه الله تعالى عليه has stated that أَيَّامِ اللَّهِ (the days of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ) refer to the days when Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ graced His servants. For example, the day when ‘Mann-o-Salwā’ descended for the Banī Isrāīl (is one of such days). Similarly, the day the ocean gave way to Sayyidunā Mūsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام and, above all, days of birth and Mi’rāj (ascension) of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. To remember these days is in compliance with this verse. *(Derived from Khazāin-ul-‘Irfān, pp. 409)*

## Eid of Milād-un-Nabī ﷺ and Dawat-e-Islami

Dear Islamic brothers! The birthday of the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ, the Owner of Jannaḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ is doubtlessly the greatest ‘Day of Favour’ for the Muslims as they have been given all the favours for his sake. This day is better than even Eid as even Eid was bestowed upon us by his blessings. Therefore, describing the reason of fasting on Monday, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said: فِيهِ وُلِدْتُ, *this is the day I was born.* *(Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 591, Ḥadīṣ 1162)*

اللَّهُمَّ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Under the supervision of Dawat-e-Islami, Eid-e-Milād-un-Nabī صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ is celebrated in a glorious way in numerous parts of the world every year. On the 12<sup>th</sup> night of Rabī’-un-Nūr huge Milād-congregations are held at countless places including Bāb-ul-Madīnaḥ Karachi, where probably the largest Milād gathering of the world is held. On the day of Eid (12<sup>th</sup> Rabī’-un-Nūr), innumerable processions are also held in which

thousands of Rasūl's devotees enthusiastically take part chanting the slogans 'Marḥabā Yā Mustafa صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.'

*Eid-e-Milād-un-Nabī to Eid kī bhī Eid ḥay  
Bil-yaqīn ḥay Eid-e-Eidān Eid-e-Milād-un-Nabī*

*Eid-e-Milād-un-Nabī is the 'Eid' of Eid  
It is the day of great rejoicing indeed*

## Fast of 'Āshūrā

4. Sayyidunā 'Abdullāh Ibn 'Abbās رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has stated, 'I never saw the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ prefer the fast of a day to that of other days but it was the day of Āshūrā', and the month of Ramadan.' (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 1, pp. 657, Ḥadīṣ 2006*)

## Go against the Jews

5. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, 'Keep fast on the day of 'Āshūrā and go against the Jews; keep fast a day before or after it as well.' (*Musnad Imām Aḥmad, vol. 1, pp. 518, Ḥadīṣ 2154*) Whenever one keeps the fast of 'Āshūrā, it is better for him to keep fast on either the 9<sup>th</sup> or 11<sup>th</sup> of Muḥarram as well.
6. It is narrated by Sayyidunā Abū Qatādaḥ رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ that the Prophet of Raḥmaḥ, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, 'I have presumption from Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ that fast on 'Āshūrā removes the sins of the previous year.' (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 590, Ḥadīṣ 1162*)

## Protection from illness and eye pain for whole year

A renowned exegetist of the Quran, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَأَن has stated, 'If a person keeps fast on the 9<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> of Muḥarram he/she will gain immense reward. If someone cooks delicious foods for his family on the 10<sup>th</sup> of Muḥarram, there will be blessings in his home for the whole year, إِنَّ بِنَاءَ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. It is best to cook 'Khichrā' (a dish prepared by cooking grinded lentils, rice and meat together) and make Fātiḥah for Sayyidunā Imām Ḥusayn رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ. This is extremely tried and trusted. If someone takes

a bath on this date (the 10<sup>th</sup> of Muḥarram) **إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ** he will be protected from illnesses for the whole year because the water of Zamzam reaches all the waters on this day.’

*(Tafsīr Rūḥ-ul-Bayān, vol. 4, pp. 142 - Islāmī Zindagī, pp. 93)*

The Holy Prophet **صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ** has said, ‘Whoever applies ‘Išmad Surmah’ (kohl) to his eyes on the day of ‘Āshūrā, his eyes shall never hurt.’ *(Shu’ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 367, Hadīṣ 3797)*

**صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ**

## Fasts of Rajab

Dear Islamic brothers! There are four months that are especially sacred in the court of Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**. It is stated in Sūrah At-Taubaḥ:

**إِنَّ عِدَّةَ الشُّهُورِ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ اثْنَا عَشَرَ شَهْرًا فِي كِتَابِ اللَّهِ يَوْمَ خَلَقَ السَّمَوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ مِنْهَا أَرْبَعَةٌ حُرُمٌ ذَلِكَ الدِّينُ الْقَيِّمُ فَلَا تَظْلِمُوا فِيهِنَّ أَنْفُسَكُمْ وَقَاتِلُوا الْمُشْرِكِينَ كَافَّةً كَمَا يُقَاتِلُونَكُمْ كَافَّةً وَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ مَعَ الْمُتَّقِينَ**

Indeed the number of months before Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** is twelve; in the book of Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**; since the day He **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** created the heavens and the earth. Four of them are sacred; this is the straight religion; so do not wrong yourselves in those months; and constantly fight against the polytheists as they constantly fight against you; and know well that Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** is with the pious.

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 10, Sūrah At-Taubaḥ, verse 36)*

Dear Islamic brothers! The foregoing blessed verse refers to lunar months which are based on the appearance of the moon. The rulings of Shari’ah are also observed on the basis of the lunar months. For example, the fasts of Ramadan, Zakāḥ, Hajj-rites, Islamic festivals such as Eid-e-Milād-un-Nabī **صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ**, Eid-ul-Fiṭr, Eid-ul-Aḍḥā, Shab-e-Mi’rāj, Shab-e-Barā-at, Giyārḥwīn, annual ‘Urs of Auliya **رَحِمَهُمُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى** etc. are all observed according to lunar months.

Unfortunately, today’s Muslims have drifted away from religious teachings to such an extent that they don’t even know the exact Islamic dates. Probably, if a million Muslims are

asked a question as to what the exact Islamic date (with month and year) today is; there will hardly be only a hundred Muslims who will reply correctly.

Commenting on the aforementioned verse, Maulānā Sayyid Na’īmuddīn Murādābādī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَوْلَاهَاوِي has stated in ‘*Khazāin-ul-‘Irfān*’, ‘(Out of the four sacred months) three are consecutive: Żul-Qa’daḥ, Żul-Hijjāḥ and Muḥarrām and one is separate which is Rajab. Even in the era of ignorance, Arabs would consider killing each other Ḥarām in these months. Islam further enhanced the significance and sacredness of these months.’ (*Khazāin-ul-‘Irfān*, pp. 309)

### A faith-refreshing parable

In the time of Sayyidunā ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ, there was a person who was in love with a woman. One day, he got the opportunity to satisfy his lust, but suddenly he heard a commotion and had the inkling that people were talking about the appearance of the moon. He asked the woman as to which month’s moon the people were sighting. She replied, ‘The month of Rajab.’ Although this person was an unbeliever, as soon as he heard the word ‘Rajab’, he immediately left the woman refraining from adultery with the intention of honouring Rajab. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ commanded Sayyidunā ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ to go and meet that person, so Sayyidunā ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ went and informed him about the message of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and the purpose of arrival. Upon hearing this, his heart shone with the Nūr of Islam and he immediately became a Muslim. (*Anīs-ul-Wā’izīn*, pp. 177)

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see the ‘blessings of Rajab?’ An unbeliever was blessed with the treasure of Īmān due to respecting the sacred month of Rajab. So, if a Muslim respects ‘Rajab’, he will undoubtedly receive tremendous blessings and rewards. Muslims should do honour the month of Rajab. The Holy Quran also prohibits people from wronging themselves (committing sins) in the sacred months.

It is stated in ‘*Nūr-ul-‘Irfān*’ with regard to فَلَا تَظْلِمُوا فِيهِنَّ أَنْفُسَكُمْ (Translation from *Kanz-ul-Īmān*: *Do not wrong yourselves in those months*), ‘Do not commit sins, especially in these four sacred months; committing sins is tantamount to wronging oneself (or) do not oppress and harm each other.’ (*Nūr-ul-‘Irfān*, pp. 306)

## Reward of two years

Sayyidunā Anas رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘The one keeping fast on three days (Thursday, Friday and Saturday) in the sacred months will get the reward of two years’ worship.’ (*Majma’-uz-Zawāid, vol. 3, pp. 438, Ḥadīṣ 5151*)

## Blessings of Rajab

Ḥujjat-ul-Islam Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْوَإِلِي has stated in his book ‘*Mukāshafa-tul-Qulūb*’, ‘Rajab has actually been derived from the word ‘تَرْجِيبٌ’ (Tarjīb) which means ‘to honour.’ It is also known as ‘الْأَصَبُ’ (Al-Aṣab) (i.e. fastest flow), because the flow of mercy is increased for those who repent in this blessed month. Further, the light of acceptance descends upon the worshippers in this month. It is also called ‘الْأَصَمُ’ (Al-Aṣam) (i.e. the most deaf) because the sound of war and weapons isn’t heard at all during this month. Its another name is ‘رَجَبٌ’ which is the name of a Heavenly stream whose water is whiter than milk, sweeter than honey and cooler than snow. Only those who fast in the month of Rajab will drink from it.’ (*Mukāshafa-tul-Qulūb, pp. 301*)

It is stated in *Ghunya-tuṭ-Ṭālibīn* that this month is also called ‘شَهْرُ الرَّجْمِ’ because Satans are stoned in this month so that they may not harm the Muslims. This blessed month is also known as ‘الْأَصَمُ’ (very deaf) because nobody heard about any Ummah being punished by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ in this month, whereas previously divine retribution took place in all other months. (*Ghunya-tuṭ-Ṭālibīn, pp. 229*)

## Three letters of Rajab

سُبْحَانَ اللهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Dear Islamic brothers! Rajab is one of the blessed and sacred Islamic months. It is stated in ‘*Mukāshafa-tul-Qulūb*’ that our pious saints رَحِمَهُمُ اللهُ تَعَالَى said, ‘There are three letters in Rajab, ر, ج and ب. The ر stands for Raḥmat-e-Ilāhī (mercy of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ), the ج stands for Jurm (crime) of the person and the ب stands for Birr (kindness). In other words, it is as if Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ says, ‘Place my servant’s crime between My mercy and My kindness.’ (*Mukāshafa-tul-Qulūb, pp. 301*)



## Month of sowing seeds

Sayyidunā ‘Allāmah Ṣaffaurī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, ‘Rajab is the month of sowing seeds, Sha’bān is the month of watering them and Ramadan is the month of reaping the harvest. Therefore, if someone does not sow the seeds of worship in Rajab and does not water them with tears of remorse in Sha’bān, how will he be able to reap the harvest of mercy in Ramadan?’ He رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has further stated, ‘Rajab purifies the body, Sha’bān purifies the heart and Ramadan purifies the soul.’ (*Nuzḥa-tul-Majālis, vol. 1, pp. 155*)

## I learnt in ten days what I couldn’t learn in my whole life

Dear Islamic brothers! Join the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami in order to enhance the spirit of worshipping and fasting in Rajab. Travel with the Madanī Qāfilaḥ and attend the collective I’tikāf organized by Dawat-e-Islami, a Madanī transformation will take place in your life إِنَّ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. A blessing of the sacred environment of Dawat-e-Islami is presented in the form of an incident for your persuasion. Therefore, an Islamic brother of Saeedabad Baldiyah Town, Bāb-ul-Madīnah Karachi gave the following account:

I was a student of matriculation in those days. As a result of the individual effort of my landlord who was associated with Dawat-e-Islami, I took part in the collective I’tikāf organized by Dawat-e-Islami, in the last ten days of Ramadan in Ghausia Masjid, New Saeedabad Memon colony. I cannot express the blessings of the company of the Rasūl’s devotees in words. In short, during those ten days, I learnt what I could not learn in my whole life.

Participation in I’tikāf proved to be a turning point in my life. I began to wear a turban regularly and travelled with a Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilaḥ in the company of Rasūl’s devotees on the second day of Eid. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. My participation in the Madanī activities of Dawat-e-Islami further increased and I am currently serving Dawat-e-Islami as a responsible for Madanī In’āmāt.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Five blessed nights

Sayyidunā Abū Umāmah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘There are five nights in which Du’ā is not turned down:

1. The first night of Rajab
2. 15<sup>th</sup> Sha’bān
3. The night between Thursday and Friday
4. The night of Eid-ul-Fiṭr and
5. The night of Eid-ul-Aḍḥā.’

*(Al-Jāmi’-uṣ-Ṣaghīr, pp. 241, Ḥadīṣ 3952)*

Sayyidunā Khālid Bin Ma’dān رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has said, ‘There are five particular nights in a year. The one spending them in worship testifying them with the intention of gaining reward will enter Heaven:

1. The first night of Rajab (one should worship at the night and fast during the day).
2. The night of Eid-ul-Fiṭr &
3. That of Eid-ul-Aḍḥā (one should worship at these nights but fast is impermissible on both Eid days).
4. The 15<sup>th</sup> night of Sha’bān (one should worship at the night and fast the following day) and
5. The night of ‘Āshūrā (10<sup>th</sup> night of Muḥarram-ul-Ḥarām) (worship at the night and fast the following day).’ *(Ghunya-tuṭ-Ṭālibīn, pp. 236)*

## First fast is Kaffārah for three years’ sins

Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Abbās رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘The fast of the first day of Rajab is the expiation for three years, the fast of the second day is the expiation for two years and that of the third day is the expiation for one year and then the fast of each remaining day is the expiation for one month.’ *(Al-Jāmi’-uṣ-Ṣaghīr, pp. 311, Ḥadīṣ 5051)*

## Rajab is name of a heavenly river

Sayyidunā Anas Bin Mālik رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ, the Owner of Jannah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘In Heaven, there is a river called ‘Rajab’ whose water is whiter than milk and sweeter than honey. The one keeping a fast in the month of Rajab will be given its water to drink by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.’

(*Shu’ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 367, Ḥadīṣ 3800*)

## Shiny mountain

Once, Sayyidunā ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ وَعَلَيْهِ الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ passed by a luminous mountain that was sparkling with light. He عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ said to Almighty, ‘Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Give this mountain the power of speaking.’ The mountain spoke, ‘O Rūḥullāh (عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ)! What do you want to ask me?’ He عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ replied, ‘Tell me about your state.’ The mountain said, ‘A person lives inside me.’ Sayyidunā ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ humbly said to Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, ‘Allow me to see him.’

The mountain split open and a very beautiful pious man emerged from it. The man said, ‘I am a follower of Sayyidunā Mūsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ وَعَلَيْهِ الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ. I prayed Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ to keep me alive until the era of His Last Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ so that I behold him and get the privilege of becoming his follower. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I have been worshipping Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ in this mountain for six hundred years.’ Sayyidunā ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ asked, ‘Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Is there anyone dearer to You on the earth than this person?’ Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ answered ‘O ‘Īsā (عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ)! Whoever from the Ummaḥ of Muhammad صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ fasts a single day in the month of Rajab, is dearer to Me than this person.’ (*Nuzḥa-tul-Majālis, vol. 1, pp. 155*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

## Excellence of one fast

Sayyidunā Shaykh ‘Abdul Ḥaq Muḥaddiṣ Dihlvi رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has quoted a saying of our Holy Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, ‘Rajab is one of the sacred months and its days are inscribed on the portal of the sixth sky. If a person fasts a day in Rajab with piety, the portal and the day (he fasted) will seek repentance for that person in the court of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and will say, ‘Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, forgive him.’ If the person fasts without piety, the portal and day will not intercede for his forgiveness and they will say to him, ‘Your Nafs has betrayed you.’ (*Māṣabata-bis-Sunnaḥ, pp. 342*)

Dear Islamic brothers! We have learnt that staying hungry and thirsty is not the sole aim of fast; avoiding every type of sin is also necessary. Committing sins despite having fast can lead to intense deprivation.

### Blessing of Rajab's fast in ark of Prophet Nūḥ عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام

Sayyidunā Anas رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that Rasūlullāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: 'Whoever keeps one fast in Rajab it will be equivalent to one year's fasts. Whoever keeps seven fasts, the seven gates of Hell will be closed for him. Whoever keeps eight fasts, the eight portals of Heaven will be opened for him. Whoever keeps ten fasts, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ shall grant him whatever he asks for. If someone keeps fifteen fasts, an announcement is made for him from the sky, 'Your previous sins have been forgiven, so start your deeds again because your sins have been turned into virtues', and if anyone does more, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ shall give him more. Prophet Nūḥ عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام boarded the ark in Rajab. He عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام not only fasted himself but also ordered his companions to fast. His ark travelled continuously for six months until it stopped on 10<sup>th</sup> Muḥarram.' (*Shu'ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 368, Ḥadīṣ 3801*)

### Heavenly palace

Tabi'ī Sayyidunā Abū Qilābah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, 'There is a grand palace in Heaven for those who fast in Rajab.' (*Shu'ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 368, Ḥadīṣ 3802*)

### Excellence of removing difficulty

Sayyidunā 'Abdullāh Ibn Zubayr رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has said, 'Whoever relieves someone of difficulty in the month of Rajab, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will bestow upon him a Heavenly palace which will be as spacious as the limit of one's vision. Honour Rajab, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will honour you a thousand times more.' (*Ghunya-tuṭ-Ṭālibīn, pp. 234*)

### Reward for hundred years of fasting

The 27<sup>th</sup> of Rajab is such a sacred day when the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ received his first revelation and his glorious miracle in the form of Mi'rāj (ascension) also took place on the same day.

There is great excellence of fasting on the 27<sup>th</sup> of Rajab. Sayyidunā Salmān Fārsī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘There is a day and a night in the month of Rajab; if a person fasts during the day and stands (for worship) in the night, it will be as if he has fasted for one hundred years. This is the 27<sup>th</sup> of Rajab. This is the day on which the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ was given Prophethood.’ (Shu’ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 373, Ḥadīṣ 3811)

### One virtue is equivalent to hundred years of virtues

In Rajab, there is one such night at which the one performing good deed gets the reward of hundred years’ worship, (and) it is the 27<sup>th</sup> night of Rajab. The one who offers twelve Rak’at at this night reciting Sūrah Al-Fātiḥah and another Sūrah in every Rak’at and Tashahhud after every two Rak’at and performs Salām after all twelve Rak’at and then recites the following hundred times:

سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ وَالْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ وَلَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَاللَّهُ أَكْبَرُ

Istighfār hundred times, Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī hundred times and then makes Du’ā for anything of the world and the hereafter and then fasts in the morning; all of his prayers (Du’ās) will be answered except the one made for any sin. (Shu’ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 374, Ḥadīṣ 3812)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Fast of the 27<sup>th</sup> compensates for ten years’ sins

A’lā Ḥaḍrat Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمَنِ has stated with reference to ‘Fawāid-e-Ḥanād’ that Sayyidunā Anas رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘I was given Prophethood on the 27<sup>th</sup> of Rajab. Whoever fasts this day and makes Du’ā at the time of Ifṭār, it will be expiation for his ten years’ sins.’ (Fatāwā Razawīyah (Jadīd), vol. 10, pp. 648)

## Reward for sixty months of fasting

Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, ‘If someone keeps fast on the 27<sup>th</sup> of Rajab, he will be given the reward of fasting for sixty months (five years) and this is the day when Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام came down to give Prophethood to Beloved Rasūl Muhammad صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.’ (*Tanzī-ush-Sharī’ah*, vol. 2, pp. 161, Hadīṣ 41)

## Reward for hundred years of fasting

Sayyidunā Salmān Fārsī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘There is a day and a night in the month of Rajab. If a person fasts during the day and stands (for worship) in the night, it will be as if he fasted for one hundred years. This is the 27<sup>th</sup> of Rajab. This is the day on which the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ was given Prophethood.’ (*Shu’ab-ul-Īmān*, vol. 3, pp. 374, Hadīṣ 3811)

## Dawat-e-Islami and Mi’rāj-un-Nabī ﷺ

Dear Islamic brothers! Another speciality of Rajab lies in the miracle of Mi’rāj (ascension) which Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ granted to His Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ on the 27<sup>th</sup> night of Rajab. At this sacred night, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ travelled from Masjid-ul-Harām to Masjid-ul-Aqṣā (Bayt-ul-Muqaddas) and then to the skies. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ saw the wonders of Heaven and Hell as well. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ blessed the ‘Arsh with the privilege of kissing his blessed feet and saw his Creator عَزَّوَجَلَّ with his eyes in the state of complete wakefulness. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ completed this journey and returned within a few moments. The 27<sup>th</sup> night of Rajab is a very sacred night.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political, religious movement of Quran and Sunnah, organises Ijtimā’āt every year on the 27<sup>th</sup> night at numerous venues of different countries of the world in order to commemorate the Mi’rāj-un-Nabī صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. Hundreds of thousands of Rasūl’s devotees gain spiritual blessings from these Ijtimā’āt. In my opinion, اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, the biggest Ijtimā’ in the commemoration of Mi’rāj is held in Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi every year. This Ijtimā’ lasts almost the whole night.

صَلُّوْا عَلٰى الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Return of shroud

A pious lady used to live in Basra. At the time of her death, she made the will to her son that he shroud her in the clothes she used to wear to perform worship in Rajab. When the lady passed away, her son forgetfully shrouded her in any other cloth. After the burial, when he returned home from the cemetery, he was astonished to discover that the cloth in which he mistakenly shrouded his mother was at home and the clothes she made her will about had disappeared! Suddenly, a voice was heard saying, ‘Take back your shroud. We have shrouded her (in the cloth she willed). We do not leave the people who fast in Rajab unhappy in their graves.’ (*Nuzḥa-tul-Majālis*, vol. 1, pp. 208)

May Allah ﷺ have mercy on her and forgive us without accountability for her sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Too much love made me stubborn

Dear Islamic brothers! In order to break the habit of sins, to get the spiritual pleasure of worship, and to develop enthusiasm for keeping fasts in Rajab, please travel routinely with the Madanī Qāfilahs of Dawat-e-Islami along with Rasūl’s devotees.

A blessing of Madanī Qāfilah is presented for your encouragement and persuasion. An Islamic brother of Shahdarah (Markaz-ul-Auliya, Lahore) gave the following account: I was the only child of my parents; their excessive love had spoilt me and made me a disobedient son. I used to stay up late and waste my time and sleep till late in the day.

If my parents tried to advise me, I’d shout at them and tell them off. Sometimes they’d even cry. My mother’s eyes would fill with tears making Du’ā for my reform. May millions of salutations be to the moment when I was blessed with meeting an Islamic brother of Dawat-e-Islami. Making individual effort, he convinced me, a sinner and extremely wicked person, to travel in a Madanī Qāfilah. I took part in a three day Madanī Qāfilah with Rasūl’s devotees. The blessed company of Rasūl’s devotees transformed me so profoundly in those three days that my hard heart which did not get any effect even by my mother’s tears became soft.

A Madanī revolution took place in my heart and I started offering Ṣalāh regularly during Madanī Qāfilāh. When I returned, I said Salām, kissed my father’s hand and my mother’s feet. Everyone was shocked to see such a great positive change in my behaviour!

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! The company of Rasūl’s devotees during the Madanī Qāfilāh completely changed me and, at the time of making this statement, this sinner who did not use to offer Ṣalāh, has now got the responsibility of waking up Muslims for Fajr Ṣalāh by calling Ṣadā-e-Madīnāh. (In the Madanī atmosphere of Dawat-e-Islami the term ‘Ṣadā-e-Madīnāh’ refers to the act of waking Muslims up for Fajr Ṣalāh).

*Garchay a’ māl-e-bad, aur af’ āl-e-bad  
Nay hay ruswā kiyā, Qāfilay mayn chalo  
Kar safar āo gey, tum sudhar jāo gey  
Māngo chal kar Du’ā, Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*Even if misdeeds have caused disgrace, travel with Madanī Qāfilāh  
You will get reformed, come and make Du’ā in Madanī Qāfilāh*

صَلُّوْا عَلَی الْحَبِیْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَی مُحَمَّدٍ

### Three narrations about companionship

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see! The one who did not use to offer any Ṣalāh, started not only offering Ṣalāh himself but also waking up others for Ṣalāh due to the blessing of the company of Rasūl’s devotees. There is no doubt that company has its effects, good company makes you good and bad company makes you bad. Therefore, one must always adopt the company of the pious people. Here are three sacred Aḥādīṣ regarding company:

1. A good companion is the one that helps you (remember Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ) when you remember Him, and reminds you (of remembering Him) when you forget. (*Al-Jāmi’-uṣ-Ṣaghīr*, pp. 244, Ḥadīṣ 3999)
2. A good companion is the one whose sight makes you remember Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and whose actions make you remember the afterlife. (*ibid*, pp. 247, Ḥadīṣ 4063)
3. Sayyidunā ‘Umar Fārūq A’zam رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has said, ‘Do not get involved in something that doesn’t benefit you. Stay away from your enemy, and avoid your friend unless



he is trustworthy because no one is like a trustworthy man. A trustworthy man is the one who fears Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and stays away from sinners (who disobey Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and His Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ) because he will teach you sin. Don't tell him your secret and seek the advice of people who fear Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.' (*Kanz-ul-'Ummāl*, vol. 9, pp. 75, *Hadīṣ* 25565)

## Refrain from bad company

By Sharī'ah, it is forbidden to adopt the company of those who don't offer Ṣalāh, abuse, watch films and dramas, listen to music, lie, backbite, tell tales, break promises, steal, bribe and drink alcohol. Similarly, one must stay away from sinners, apostates and unbelievers. Anyone who deliberately joins their company without a Shar'ī exemption is a sinner.

It is stated on page 237 of the 22<sup>nd</sup> volume of *Fatāwā Razawiyyah* that A'lā Ḥaḍrat رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ was asked: 'To what extent should we avoid a fornicator and Dayyūš (someone who doesn't care about the immodesty of his wife or other Maḥram women and does not make all possible attempts to stop them)?' He رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ replied: 'The fornicator and the Dayyūš are sinners. One must stay away from them.' After saying this he رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ mentions the 68<sup>th</sup> verse of Sūrah Al-An'ām (part 7):

وَأَمَّا يُنْسِيَنَّكَ الشَّيْطَانُ فَلَا تَقْعُدْ بَعْدَ الذِّكْرِ مَعَ الْقَوْمِ الظَّالِمِينَ ﴿٦٨﴾

And when the devil (Satan) makes you forget then sit not you after recollection with the unjust people.

[*Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)*] (Part 7, Sūrah Al-An'ām, verse 68)

Commenting on the foregoing verse, a renowned exegetist of the Quran, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْكَرِيمِ has stated, 'This verse clearly states that avoiding bad company is extremely important. A bad companion is worse than even a snake because a snake will take your life but a bad companion may take your faith.' (*Nūr-ul-'Irfān*, pp. 215)

*Rajab kā wāsīṭah ḥam sab kī maghfirat farmā*

*Ilāhī Jannat-e-Firdaus marḥamat farmā*

*Forgive all of us for the sake of Rajab  
Bless us with Jannat-ul-Firdaus, Yā Rab*

## FASTS OF SHA'BĀN

### Month of the Holy Prophet ﷺ

Describing the importance of Sha'bān, the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ, the Owner of Jannah ﷺ has said: 'Sha'bān is the month of mine and Ramadan is the month of Allah ﷻ.' (*Al-Jāmi'-uṣ-Ṣaghīr*, pp. 301, Ḥadīṣ 4779)

### Blessings of Sha'bān

The Arabic word شَعْبَانَ (Sha'bān) contains five letters: ش, ع, ب, ا and ن. The ش stands for Sharaf (nobility), the ع for 'Ulūw (upliftment), the ب for Birr (piety), the ا for Ulfat (admiration) and the ن for Nūr (light). These are the gifts from Allah ﷻ to His servants in this month. It is the month in which the doors of good deeds are opened, blessings are sent down, faults are forgiven, sins are expiated and Ṣalāt is recited in huge numbers upon the Beloved and Blessed Prophet ﷺ. (*Ghunya-tuṭ-Ṭālibīn*, vol. 1, pp. 246)

### Enthusiasm of companions رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمْ

Sayyidunā Anas Bin Mālik رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, 'When the blessed companions رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ saw the crescent of Sha'bān, they would busy themselves in reciting the Holy Quran and pay Zakāḥ so that the weak and the poor may also make preparation for the fasting of the month of Ramadan. The governors would summon the prisoners to enforce sentence to those who were to be sentenced (by Sharī'ah) and set the rest free. Businessmen would pay their debts and collect their dues. (In this way, they would become free for worship before the appearance of the moon of Ramadan), and as soon as the moon of Ramadan appeared, they would perform Ghusl and (some) would take part in I'tikāf for the whole month.' (*Ghunya-tuṭ-Ṭālibīn*, vol. 1, pp. 246)

### Enthusiasm of today's Muslims

سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ ﷻ! The Muslims of earlier times loved worshipping, but today's Muslims are generally interested in accumulating wealth. They possessed Madanī mindset and worshipped Allah ﷻ in abundance in the sacred months and strived to gain the

nearness and closeness of Allah ﷺ, but unfortunately, today's Muslims often plan how to earn the despicable wealth of this world in the blessed months especially in Ramadan. Having mercy on the people, Allah ﷺ increases rewards but on the contrary, the unfortunate people increase the price on their items in the blessed month of Ramadan causing trouble for their own Muslim brothers.

## Fasting in Sha'bān to respect Ramadan

The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind ﷺ has said: 'After Ramadan, the best fasts for honouring Ramadan are the fasts of Sha'bān.' (*Shu'ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 377, Ḥadīṣ 3819*)

## Fasting in most days of Sha'bān is Sunnah

Sayyidatunā 'Āishah Ṣiddīqah رضى الله تعالى عنها has stated, 'I did not see the Beloved and Blessed Prophet ﷺ keep fasts more abundantly in any month than in Sha'bān. He ﷺ used to keep fasts the entire month except a few days.' (*Jāmi' Tirmizī, vol. 2, pp. 182, Ḥadīṣ 736*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## List of the dead is made

Sayyidatunā 'Āishah Ṣiddīqah رضى الله تعالى عنها has narrated, 'The Beloved and Blessed Prophet ﷺ would keep fasts throughout Sha'bān.' She رضى الله تعالى عنها once asked, 'Yā Rasūlallāh ﷺ! Do you like fasting in Sha'bān the most?' He ﷺ replied, 'Allah ﷺ records the name of every person who will die this year and I like to be in the state of fasting at the time of my demise.' (*Musnad Abī Ya'la, vol. 4, pp. 277, Ḥadīṣ 4890*)

## Favourite month

Sayyidunā 'Abdullāh Bin Abī Qays رضى الله تعالى عنه has narrated that he heard Sayyidatunā 'Āishah Ṣiddīqah رضى الله تعالى عنها say, 'Sha'bān was the favourite month of the Holy Prophet ﷺ. He ﷺ would fast during this month and join it with Ramadan.' (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 2, pp. 476, Ḥadīṣ 2431*)

## People are heedless of Sha'bān's significance

Sayyidunā Usāmah Bin Zayd رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, 'I asked the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, 'Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, 'I have seen you keep fasts in the month of Sha'bān so abundantly that I have never seen you keep fasts so abundantly in any other month.' The Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ replied, 'This month is between Rajab and Ramadan; people are heedless of it. It is the month in which people's deeds are presented before Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. I wish that my deeds be presented at a time when I am in the state of fast.' (*Sunan Nasāī, vol. 4, pp. 200*)

## Act according to your strength

Sayyidatunā 'Āishah Şiddīqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has narrated, 'The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would keep more fasts in Sha'bān than in any other month. He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would keep fasts throughout Sha'bān and say, 'Act according to your strength because Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ does not prevent His bounties until you get tired.' Indeed the most pleasing (Nafl) Ṣalāh to Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is the one that is offered steadfastly, though in less amount, so whenever he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ offered any (Nafl) Ṣalāh he used to offer steadfastly.' (*Şaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 1, pp. 648, Ḥadīṣ 1970*)

Ḥujjat-ul-Islam Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللهِ الْوَائِي has stated, 'In the previous sacred Ḥadīṣ, fasting for the whole of Sha'bān means fasting for the most days of the month. (*Mukāshafa-tul-Qulūb, pp. 303*) There is nothing wrong with fasting all the days of Sha'bān as well.'

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Many Islamic brothers and sisters of Dawat-e-Islami fast continuously for three months (Rajab and Sha'bān and Ramadan). In order to develop a habit of fasting and acting upon the Sunnah, please join the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. A Madanī blessing is presented to encourage you:

## I was fond of flying kites

An Islamic brother of Bāb-ul-Madīnah Karachi gave the following account: Unfortunately, I spent my past life in sins. I used to fly kites and play computer games. I would stick my nose into everyone's business, argue with people unnecessarily and start fights without any reason.

Luckily, I performed I'tikāf for the last ten days of Ramadan in my local Masjid as a result of the individual effort of an Islamic brother. I saw some extremely pleasant dreams and felt immense peace. I was blessed with performing I'tikāf for another two years. Making individual effort, once the Mūazzin of the Masjid convinced me to attend the weekly Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā' of Dawat-e-Islami in its global Madanī Markaz, Faizān-e-Madīnah. When we reached Faizān-e-Madīnah, a Muballigh was delivering a speech. He was dressed in white clothes with a brown shawl over his shoulders and a green turban on his head. He also had a fist-length beard on his face. I'd never seen such a refulgent face before. The attraction and refulgence of the Muballigh's face captured my heart and hence I joined the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. For the past two years I have been performing I'tikāf in the global Madanī Markaz, Faizān-e-Madīnah (Bāb-ul-Madīnah). **اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ** I have also grown my beard according to Sunnah.

صَلُّوْا عَلَيَّ الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ

### Which month is best after Ramadan?

Sayyidunā Anas **رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ** has stated, 'Someone asked the Beloved and Blessed Prophet **صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ** as to which fast is the best after Ramadan? He **صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ** replied, 'The fast of Sha'bān for honouring Ramadan.' He **صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ** was further asked what the best charity was, and he **صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ** replied, 'To give charity in the month of Ramadan.' (*Jāmi' Tirmizī, vol. 2, pp. 145, Ḥadīṣ 663*)

### Manifestation of specific attribute at 15<sup>th</sup> night

Sayyidatunā 'Āishah Ṣiddīqah **رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا** has reported that the Holy Prophet **صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ** has said: Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** reveals His specific attribute on the 15<sup>th</sup> night. (He **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**) forgives those who ask for forgiveness and showers mercy upon those who ask for mercy but leaves those who hold malice (in their hearts for each other). (*Shu'ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 382, Ḥadīṣ 3835*)

صَلُّوْا عَلَيَّ الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ

## Nuisance of people who hold grudges

Sayyidunā Mu'āz Bin Jabal رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has reported that the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: 'On the 15<sup>th</sup> night, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ reveals His specific attribute to the whole of creation and forgives everyone except the unbeliever and the one who has malice (in his heart for another Muslim).' (*Al-Iḥsān bittartīb Ṣaḥīḥ Ibn Hibbān, vol. 7, pp. 470, Ḥadīṣ 5636*)

Dear Islamic brothers! Any two Muslims that have enmity against each other due to any worldly matter should apologize to each others before the arrival of Shab-e-Barā-at so that they aren't deprived of the mercy of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

مُتَمَدِّدًا بِهَذِهِ الْأَحَادِيثِ، قَامَ بِرَأْسِهَا أَمِيرُ الْإِسْلَامِ الْهَادِيءِ عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَدَدٌ مِنْ عَدَدِ الْعَرَبِ! Motivated by these Aḥādīṣ, my leader A'lā Ḥaḍrat رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ had established a custom in Madīna-tul-Murshid Bareilly, inspiring the Muslims to apologize to each other prior to the arrival of Shab-e-Barā-at. It is my Madanī request that all Islamic brothers should do this, and Islamic sisters should also seek forgiveness from each other by phone etc.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Message of Imām-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat

Shab-e-Barā-at is approaching. At this night, the deeds of all the people are presented in the court of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. For the sake of the Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forgives the sins of the Muslims, however, He عَزَّوَجَلَّ says about those two Muslims who have malice due to worldly matter, 'Leave them as they are unless they reconcile.'

Everyone should fulfill others' rights or have them forgiven so that (by the grace of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ) the book of deeds is presented to Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ in such a state that there is no violation of others' rights in it. For the forgiveness of the rights of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, a sincere repentance is sufficient as a Ḥadīṣ says, 'الْتَّائِبُ مِنَ الذَّنْبِ كَمَنْ لَا ذَنْبَ لَهُ' (*The one repenting of his sin is like the one who has not committed the sin at all*). By the blessing of repenting in the aforementioned way, (by the grace of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ) there is a strong hope of complete forgiveness provided the beliefs are correct. وَهُوَ الْعَفْوُ الرَّحِيمُ.

In Bareilly, this is a long-standing practice that the Muslims are reconciled with each others and forgive each others' rights. Hopefully, by starting this trend among the Muslims of your city, you would also get deserving of the reward described in the narration that says:

مَنْ سَنَّ فِي الْإِسْلَامِ سُنَّةً حَسَنَةً فَلَهُ أَجْرُهَا  
وَأَجْرُ مَنْ عَمِلَ بِهَا إِلَى يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ لَا يَنْقُصُ مِنْ أَجُورِهِمْ شَيْءٌ

The one who promotes a good innovation in Islam will get its reward in addition to the reward of those practicing upon it till the Day of Judgement without any reduction in their reward.

Make supplication for this beggar's absolution and peace in the world as well as in the Hereafter. This beggar supplicates and will continue to supplicate for you (إِنَّ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ). All the Muslims should be made to realize that reconciliation and forgiveness should be made sincerely and wholeheartedly as neither lip-service is acknowledged nor hypocrisy is liked in the court of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

وَالسَّلَامُ

Aḥmad Razā Qādirī  
From: Bareilly

### Those who are deprived on Shab-e-Barā-at

Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah Ṣiddīqah رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has narrated that the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Jibrāīl عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ came to me and said, ‘This is the 15<sup>th</sup> night of Sha’ban. At this night, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ frees as many people from fire as the number of the hair growing on the sheep of the tribe of Banī Kalb; but He عَزَّوَجَلَّ does not have mercy on those associating partners with Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, having malice in their heart (against someone), breaking ties with relatives, wearing clothes dangling down the ankles (as a sign of pride), disobeying parents, and habitual drinker.’ (*Shu’ab-ul-Īmān*, vol. 3, pp. 383, Ḥadīṣ 3837)

The narration which Sayyidunā Imām Aḥmad رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has taken from Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Umar Ibn Zayd رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا mentions a murderer as well. (*Musnad Imām Aḥmad*, vol. 2, pp. 589, Ḥadīṣ 6653)

## Everyone is forgiven except...

Sayyidunā Kašīr Bin Murrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has reported that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: ‘On the 15<sup>th</sup> night of Sha’ban, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forgives everyone dwelling on the earth except the unbeliever and the one who holds grudge.’ (*Al-Muthā-rul-Rābi*, pp. 376, *Hadīš* 769)

## Ask for whatever you want in Shab-e-Barā-at

Amīr-ul-Mūminīn Sayyidunā ‘Alī كَرَّمَ اللهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيم has reported that the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ, the Owner of Jannah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: ‘When the 15<sup>th</sup> night of Sha’bān comes, stand (to offer Ṣalāḥ) in it and fast on the day because Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ reveals His specific attribute on the sky of the world from sunset and says, ‘Is there anyone who seeks forgiveness from Me so that I forgive him! Is there anyone who seeks sustenance so that I provide him with sustenance! Is there any troubled person so that I relieve him from his trouble! Is there anyone like this! Is there anyone like this!’ He عَزَّوَجَلَّ keeps saying this till Fajr.’ (*Sunan Ibn Mājah*, vol. 2, pp. 160, *Hadīš* 1388)

## Supplication of Sayyidunā Dāwūd عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام

Amīr-ul-Mūminīn Sayyidunā ‘Alī كَرَّمَ اللهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيم would often go outside on the 15<sup>th</sup> night of Sha’bān. Once, as usual, he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ came out, raised his gaze towards the sky and said, ‘Once, the Beloved Prophet of Allah, Sayyidunā Dāwūd عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام looked upwards on the 15<sup>th</sup> night of Sha’bān and said, ‘This is the time of (acceptance), whoever made Du’ā to Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ for anything, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has accepted his Du’ā. Whoever asked for forgiveness, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has forgiven him provided he is not an ‘Ushshār (the person who unjustly demands tax money), a magician, fortune teller, cruel policeman, one who tells tales to a ruler, singer and a musical instruments player.’ Then he عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام recited:

اللَّهُمَّ رَبَّ دَاوُدَ اغْفِرْ لِمَنْ دَعَاكَ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ أَوْ اسْتَغْفَرَكَ فِيهَا

**Translation:** ‘Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! O Rab of Dāwūd (عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام)! Whoever makes Du’ā to You or seeks forgiveness from You, forgive him.’

(*Māšabata-bis-Sunnah*, pp. 354)



## Revering Shab-e-Barā-at

The Syrian (Tabiʿin) saints رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ would honour Shab-e-Barā-at a lot and worship abundantly in it. Other Muslims also learnt to honour this night from them. Some Syrian scholars رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ have said: To worship collectively on Shab-e-Barā-at in the Masjid is desirable (Mustahab). To honour this night, Sayyidunā Khālīd and Luqmān رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا and other honourable Tabiʿin رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ used to wear nice clothes, apply kohl and perfume and offer (Nafl) Ṣalāh in the Masjid. (*Laṭāʾif-ul-Maʿārif*, pp. 263)

## Nights of goodness

Sayyidatunā ʿĀishah Ṣiddīqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has stated that I heard the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ say, ʿAllah عَزَّوَجَلَّ opens the portals of goodness at four nights:

1. Night of Eid-ul-Aḍḥā
2. Night of Eid-ul-Fiṭr
3. Night of the 15<sup>th</sup> of Shaʿbān as the names of those who would die and perform Hajj (this year) and sustenance are inscribed this night.
4. Night of Arafat (9<sup>th</sup> Ẓul-Ḥijjah) till the Azān of Fajr. (*Ad-Dur-rul-Manṣūr*, vol. 7, pp. 402)

## Groom's name amongst the dead

The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: The lives (of people) come to an end from the period of one Shaʿbān to the next Shaʿbān. A man gets married and is blessed with offspring but his name is written amongst those who are going to die. (*Kanz-ul-ʿUmmāl*, vol. 15, pp. 292, Ḥadīth 42773)

## Name of the one making house amongst the dead

Sayyidunā Imām Ibn Abid Dunyā رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has narrated from Sayyidunā ʿAṭā Bin Yasār رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ when the 15<sup>th</sup> night of Shaʿbān (Shab-e-Barā-at) comes, the angel of death is given a scripture and is told, ʿTake this scripture. There would be a man lying on bed and would marry a woman and make a house, yet his name will have been written amongst the dead.’ (*Ad-Dur-rul-Manṣūr*, vol. 7, pp. 402)

## Division of year's affairs

Sayyidunā Ibn ‘Abbās رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has stated, ‘(Sometimes) A man is walking, yet his name is amongst the dead.’ Then he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ recited the 3<sup>rd</sup> and 4<sup>th</sup> verses of Sūrah Ad-Dukhān (part 25):

إِنَّا أَنْزَلْنَاهُ فِي لَيْلَةٍ مُبَارَكَةٍ إِنَّا كُنَّا مُنذِرِينَ ﴿٣٥﴾ فِيهَا يُفْرَقُ كُلُّ أَمْرٍ حَكِيمٍ ﴿٣٦﴾

Undoubtedly, We sent it down in a blessed night; verily we are to warn.’ Therein every affair of wisdom is divided.

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)]

He رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ then said, ‘At this night, the worldly affairs from one year to the other are divided.’ (*Tafsīr Tabarī, vol. 11, pp. 223*) Commenting on this verse, a renowned exegetist of the Quran, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمَانِ has stated, ‘This night refers to either Layla-tul-Qadr (which is) the 27<sup>th</sup> night or Shab-e-Mi’rāj (the night of the Ascension) or the Shab-e-Barā-at (which is) the 15<sup>th</sup> night of Sha’bān. At this night, the entire Holy Quran descended from Lauḥ-e-Maḥfūz to the sky of the world and then from there was revealed to the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ gradually in the period of twenty three years.

This verse also clarifies that the night in which the Holy Quran was revealed is sacred, so likewise, the night in which the Sahib-e-Quran صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ (the one to whom the Quran was revealed) came into this world is also sacred. At this night, the year’s sustenance, death, life, honour, disgrace, and all other affairs are transferred from the Lauḥ-e-Maḥfūz to the scriptures of the angels and each scripture is given to the angel appointed for that task. For example, the angel of death is given the list of all people who would die that year.’ (*Nūr-ul-‘Irfān, pp. 790*)

## Crucial decisions

Dear Islamic brothers! How crucial the 15<sup>th</sup> night of Sha’bān-ul-Mu’azzam is! Who knows what will be predestined for him. Sometimes, a person is heedless but he is unaware of what is in store for him. It is stated in *Ghunya-tuṭ-Ṭālibīn*, ‘The shrouds of many people

are washed and ready but the people who are going to wear those shrouds are wandering around in the marketplaces. There are many people whose graves have been dug and are ready but those who are going to be buried in them are lost in happiness. Some people are laughing but the time of their ruin is close. The construction of many houses is going to be completed but the time of the death of their owners has also approached.’ (*Ghunya-tuṭ-Ṭālibīn*, vol. 1, pp. 251)

### Attention!

In Shab-e-Barā-at the deeds of people are raised. Therefore, if possible, fast on the 14<sup>th</sup> of Sha’bān and stay in the Masjid with the intention of Nafl I’tikāf after offering ‘Aṣr Ṣalāḥ so that the deeds of fasting, sitting in the Masjid and I’tikāf etc. would be written just before the arrival of the night in which books of deeds are raised, and Shab-e-Barā-at would begin in the merciful atmosphere of the Masjid.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Six Nawāfil after Maghrib Ṣalāḥ

To offer six Nafl after the Farḍ and Sunan of Maghrib is one of the practices of the pious saints رَحِمَهُمُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى. After offering the Farḍ and Sunan etc., offer six Rak’āt of Nafl in sets of two. Before offering the first two Rak’āt, make the intention: ‘Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! By the blessing of these two Rak’āt, grant me a well long life.’ Similarly, before offering the second two Rak’āt, make the intention: ‘Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! By the blessing of these two Rak’āt, save me from afflictions.’ Before offering the last two Rak’āt, make the intention: ‘Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! By the blessing of these two Rak’āt, do not make me dependent on anyone except You.’

After every two Rak’āt, recite Sūrah Al-Ikhlāṣ twenty one times or Sūrah Yāsīn once. If possible, recite them both. It is also possible that one Islamic brother recites Sūrah Yāsīn while the rest listen. Keep in mind that the other brothers do not have to recite Sūrah Yāsīn etc. individually while loud recitation is going on. اِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. You will attain huge rewards at the very beginning of the night. After each Sūrah Yāsīn, recite the Du’ā of Sha’bān:

## Du'ā for mid-Sha'bān

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ ط

With the name of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ the most Kind, the Most Merciful!

اللَّهُمَّ يَا ذَا الْمَنِّ وَلَا يَمُنُّ عَلَيْهِ ط يَا ذَا الْجَلَالِ وَالْإِكْرَامِ ط يَا ذَا الطَّوْلِ وَالْإِنْعَامِ ط لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا  
 أَنْتَ ظَهْرُ اللَّاجِينَ ط وَجَارُ الْمُسْتَجِيرِينَ وَآمَانُ الْخَائِفِينَ ط اللَّهُمَّ إِنْ كُنْتَ كَتَبْتَنِي عِنْدَكَ فِي  
 أَمْرِ الْكِتَابِ شَقِيًّا أَوْ مَحْرُومًا أَوْ مَطْرُودًا أَوْ مُقْتَدِرًا عَلَيَّ فِي الرِّزْقِ فَامْحُ اللَّهُمَّ بِفَضْلِكَ شَقَاوَتِي  
 وَحِرْمَانِي وَطَرْدِي وَاقْتِتَارِ رِزْقِي ط وَأَثْبِتْنِي عِنْدَكَ فِي أَمْرِ الْكِتَابِ سَعِيدًا مَرْزُوقًا مُوَفَّقًا  
 لِلْخَيْرَاتِ ط فَإِنَّكَ قُلْتَ وَقَوْلُكَ الْحَقُّ فِي كِتَابِكَ الْمُنْزَلِ ط عَلَى لِسَانِ نَبِيِّكَ الْمُرْسَلِ ط ﴿يَمْحُوا اللَّهُ  
 مَا يَشَاءُ وَيُثَبِّتُ ۖ وَعِنْدَهُ أُمُّ الْكِتَابِ﴾ ﴿إِلَهِي بِاللَّجْلِ الْأَعْظَمِ ط فِي لَيْلَةِ النَّصْفِ مِنْ شَهْرِ  
 شَعْبَانَ الْمَكْرَمِ ط الَّتِي يُفْرَقُ فِيهَا كُلُّ أَمْرٍ حَكِيمٍ وَيُبْرَمُ ط أَنْ تَكْشِفَ عَنَّا مِنَ الْبَلَاءِ وَالْبُلُوَاءِ  
 مَا نَعْلَمُ وَمَا لَانَعْلَمُ ط وَأَنْتَ بِهِ أَعْلَمُ ط إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْأَعَزُّ الْأَكْرَمُ ط وَصَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيَّ سَيِّدِنَا  
 مُحَمَّدٍ وَعَلَى آلِهِ وَأَصْحَابِهِ وَسَلَّمَ ط وَالْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ ﴿﴾

**Translation:** Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! You shower favours on everyone and no one can do You any favour! O Possessor of majesty and honour! O Distributor of bounty and rewards! There is none worthy of worship except You. You help the troubled and provide refuge to the refuge-seekers and give peace to those who are in fear. Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! In the mother of all books (i.e. Lauḥ-e-Maḥfūz) that is with You, if You have written my name among the unfortunate, the deprived, the rejected or those without enough sustenance, then Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, with Your grace, remove this misfortune, deprivation and lack of sustenance in the mother of all books that is with You, write my name among those who are blessed with good fortune, increased sustenance and

ability to perform good deeds. Indeed, You have truly mentioned in Your book (i.e. the Quran) as described by Your Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ: Translation from Kanz-ul-Īmān: ‘Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ blots out what He wills and establishes what He wills and with Him is the actual writing.’ (Part 13, Sūrah Ar-Ra’d, verse 39) O my Rab عَزَّوَجَلَّ! For the sake of the specific attribute on this fifteenth night of the blessed month of Sha’bān in which wise and irrevocable decrees are issued, remove from us all calamities and hardships, those that we know about as well as those that we don’t, while You know everything. Truly, You are the most powerful, most honourable. And may Allah Almighty عَزَّوَجَلَّ shower blessings and peace on Sayyidunā Muhammad, and on his family and his companions رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ and all praise is for Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Rab of the worlds.

## Request of Sag-e-Madīnah

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! It is my (the author’s) long standing practice to offer six Nafl and do Tilāwah at Shab-e-Barā-at. This form of worship after Maghrib is Nafl. It is neither Farḍ nor Wājib, and there is no prohibition in Shari’ah about Nafl and Tilāwah after Maghrib. Therefore, if possible, each Islamic brother should make proper arrangement for this worship in their local Masjid and gain reward in abundance. Islamic sisters should offer these Nafl at home.

## Protection from magic whole year

At the 15<sup>th</sup> night of Sha’bān, boil seven leaves of a berry tree in water and perform Ghushl with that water (unboiled water can also be added, if needed). اِنَّ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. You will remain safe from magic for the whole year. (Islāmī Zindagī, pp. 113)

## Shab-e-Barā-at and visiting graves

Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah Ṣiddīqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has narrated, ‘One night I did not find the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ but (then) I came across him in Baqī’. The Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said to me, ‘Were you afraid that Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and His Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would not fulfil your rights?’ I politely replied ‘Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, I thought that you had probably gone to one of your other chaste wives.’

The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, ‘Without doubt, on the 15<sup>th</sup> night of Sha’ban, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ reveals His specific attribute on the sky of the

world and forgives more people than even the number of hair growing on the goats of the tribe Banī Kalb.’ (*Jāmi’ Tirmidhī, vol. 2, pp. 183, Hadīth 739*)

## Lighting candles on graves

It is Sunnah for Islamic brothers to visit the graveyard on Shab-e-Barā-at (by Sharī’ah, Islamic sisters are not allowed). It is not allowed to burn candles on the graves. However, if there is darkness in the cemetery and one needs light for the recitation of the Quran etc., a candle may be lit in this case for light at some distance away from the grave.

Similarly, there is no harm in burning incenses at some distance away from the grave for spreading fragrance among the attendees. To lay shawl at the blessed graves of the Auliya and burning lamps beside them is permissible as these acts would attract people and they would develop the respect and reverence of saints in their hearts, gaining spiritual and worldly benefits. If the graves of Auliya and those of common people are kept in the same condition, many religious benefits would come to an end.

## Green paper

Once, at the 15<sup>th</sup> night of Sha’bān, Amīr-ul-Mūminīn, Sayyidunā ‘Umar Bin ‘Abdul ‘Azīz رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ was busy worshipping. When he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ raised his head, he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ discovered a green slip. Its light was spreading out towards the sky and it read, ‘هُدًى بَرَاءَةٌ مِّنَ النَّارِ مِنَ الْمَلِكِ الْعَزِيزِ لِعَبْدِهِ عُمَرَ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْعَزِيزِ’ (Translation): ‘This is a letter of forgiveness from Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ to His servant ‘Umar Bin ‘Abdul ‘Azīz رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ.’ (*Tafsīr Rūḥ-ul-Bayān, vol. 8, pp. 402*)

## Who invented fireworks?

Dear Islamic brothers! اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, Shab-e-Barā-at is a night to gain freedom and salvation from the fire of Hell but unfortunately, today’s Muslims are buying fire themselves wasting their hard-earned money in the form of fireworks instead of gaining freedom from the fire. In this manner, they violate the honour and sacredness of this night.

In the book entitled ‘Islāmī Zindagī’, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَأَن has stated, ‘The tyrant king Namrūd invented fireworks. When Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm عَلَيْهِ الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَام

was placed into fire, the fire cooled and turned into a garden of flowers, so Namrūd's people prepared portable firework which they set on fire and threw towards Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm عَلَى رُحْمَتِهِ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ. (Islāmī Zindagī, pp. 63)

## Fireworks are Ḥarām

Sadly, the futile tradition of fireworks is rapidly spreading amongst Muslims. Every year, Muslims waste millions of rupees buying fireworks. It's often reported that so many houses have been burnt and so many people have tragically lost their lives as a result of fireworks. It can result in the loss of life and property; it is a complete waste of money either. Above all, this act is disobedience to Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْمَلَكِ has stated, 'Making, purchasing, selling and setting off fireworks are all Ḥarām.' (Islāmī Zindagī, pp. 63)

*Tujh ko Sha'bān-e-Mu'aẓẓam kā Khudāyā wāsiṭah  
Bakhsh day Rab-e-Muhammad Tū mayrī ḥar aik khaṭā*

*Forgive every mistake of mine, O Rab of Mustafa  
For the sake of Sha'bān-ul-Mu'aẓẓam, Yā Allah*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## The Holy Prophet ﷺ and green turban

Dear Islamic brothers! In order to develop the mindset of worshipping, fasting and avoiding sins including fireworks in Sha'bān, please travel with the Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilahs of Dawat-e-Islami in the company of Rasūl's devotees, and gain the blessings of the collective I'tikāf of Dawat-e-Islami in Ramadan.

Now I am going to present such a heart-warming Madanī blessing that will delight you, making your heart leap with joy, إِنْ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. Therefore, an Islamic brother of Wah Cantt (Punjab, Pakistan) gave the following account: I was a college-student. Like my other fellows, I was also fond of fashion. I was crazy about watching and playing cricket, and I used to loaf about till late night. I did not use to offer any Ṣalāh except Eid ones.

In Ramadan (1422 A.H./2001) I went to a Masjid to offer Ṣalāh due to my parents' insistence. After 'Aṣr Ṣalāh a bearded Islamic brother dressed in white clothes with a green turban on his head gathered the people together and delivered Dars from *Faizān-e-Sunnat*. I also listened sitting at a distance. I left immediately after the Dars; this happened for about two or three days.

One day, I stayed in the Masjid. An Islamic brother met me very warmly. He asked my name and address and told me some of the benefits of I'tikāf inviting me to take part in the collective I'tikāf going to be held in the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. At first, I refused, but he was an enthusiastic Islamic brother. He didn't give up hope, he even came to my home and insisted that I perform I'tikāf. As a result of his constant individual efforts, I made up my mind to take part in the collective I'tikāf and handed in my contribution to the Saḥarī and Iftār expenses. During the last ten days of Ramadan I performed I'tikāf with Rasūl's devotees in the Jāmi' Masjid Na'imiyah (Lala Rukh, Wah Cantt).

The heart-warming atmosphere of the collective I'tikāf and the company of Rasūl's devotees completely changed my heart. During the I'tikāf, I offered Taḥajjud, Ishrāq, Chāsht and Awwābīn Ṣalāh. I felt extremely ashamed of missing my Ṣalāhs in my previous life. My eyes shed tears of shame and hence I made a firm intention to offer my Ṣalāh punctually in the future.

During the supplication, on the 25<sup>th</sup> night, I was so sad that I burst into tears. Suddenly, I dozed and had a dream in which I saw an extremely honourable and bright-faced personality. There was a crowd of people around him. When I asked about him, I was told that he was the Holy Prophet ﷺ. The crown of green turban was shining on his blessed head. I got such spiritual peace for the first time in my life by beholding the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind ﷺ. When I awoke everyone was reciting Ṣalāt-o-Salām. I was in an extremely strange state and my body was trembling. I cried uncontrollably and couldn't hold back my tears.

After the Ṣalāt-o-Salām Islamic brothers were lined up to have turbans tied around their heads (these were brothers who had made the intention to practice the Sunnah of wearing a turban). I could hardly manage to tell the following words to Islamic brothers standing



near me, ‘I also want to tie a turban.’ After a short while, I also wore the crown of the blessed turban. During the I’tikāf, I had made the intention of travelling with a Madanī Qāfilāh for thirty days.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I travelled with the Madanī Qāfilāh during which I not only learnt a lot of things including the method of delivering Dars and Bayān but started delivering Dars and Bayān as well. At the time of giving this statement, I am offering Ṣalāh punctually and making efforts for the Madanī work of Dawat-e-Islami as the Nigrān of a Żayli Mushāwarat.

صَلُّوْا عَلٰى الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالٰى عَلٰى مُحَمَّدٍ

## THREE VIRTUES OF SIX FASTS AFTER EID

### Pure like a new born baby

1. Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Bin ‘Umar رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has narrated that the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: ‘The one fasting in Ramadan and then fasting six days in Shawwal has been cleansed from sins as if he was born from his mother’s womb today.’ (*Majma’-uz-Zawāid, vol. 3, pp. 425, Ḥadīṣ 5102*)

### Fast of whole life

2. Sayyidunā Abū Ayyūb رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated the following statement of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ: ‘Whoever keeps fasts in Ramadan and then keeps six fasts in Shawwal, it is as if he has kept fasts for his entire life.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 592, Ḥadīṣ 1164*)

### Fast throughout year

3. Sayyidunā Ṣaubān رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated that the Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: ‘The one fasting six days after Eid-ul-Fiṭr (in Shawwal) has fasted the entire year because whoever brings one good deed will get ten rewards (for it).’ (*Sunan Ibn Mājah, vol. 2, pp. 333, Ḥadīṣ 1715*)

## Ten times more reward for a single virtue

Dear Islamic brothers! By the grace of Allah ﷺ and for the sake of His Beloved Prophet ﷺ how easy it is for us to earn the reward of the fast of the whole year. Every Muslim should seize this opportunity. The wisdom behind the reward of a year's fasts is that Allah ﷺ bestows ten time reward upon the Muslims for every single deed just because of His mercy. Thus, the Merciful Allah ﷺ has said:

مَنْ جَاءَ بِأَحْسَنَةٍ فَلَهُ عَشْرُ امْتِثَالِهَا

Whoever brings one good, then for him there are ten like thereof.

[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Part 8, Sūrah Al-An'ām, verse 160)

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ ﷻ! The foregoing verse makes it clear that the fasts of Ramadan are equivalent to those of ten months and then six more fasts are equivalent to sixty fasts (two months of fasting). In this way, one will earn the reward of the fast of the entire year. الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَلَى إِحْسَانِهِ

## When to keep six fasts after Eid?

Dear Islamic brothers! Şadr-ush-Sharī'ah Badr-uṭ-Ṭarīqah Shaykh 'Allāmah Maulānā Muftī Muhammad Amjad 'Alī A'zamī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْقَوِي has stated in a footnote to *Bahār-e-Sharī'at*: 'It is better to have these six fasts separately (on alternate days or after every two/three days), but there is still no harm if somebody fasts consecutively after Eid-ul-Fitr.' (*Bahār-e-Sharī'at*, part 5, pp. 140)

Khalīl-e-Millat Shaykh 'Allāmah Maulānā Muhammad Khalīl Khān Qādirī Barakātī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى has stated, 'Though there is no harm if somebody keeps these fasts consecutively after Eid-ul-Fitr, it is better to keep them separately, i.e. one after Eid-ul-Fitr, then two in every week. If it takes the whole month to have these six fasts, it seems even more appropriate.' (*Sunnī Bahāshī Zaywar*, pp. 347) In other words, one can keep six fasts whenever he wants in the whole month of Shawwāl except the day of Eid-ul-Fitr.

## Virtues of first ten days of Ẓul-Ḥijjah

According to some Aḥādīṣ, the first ten days of Ẓul-Ḥijjah are the best days after (the days of) Ramadan.

### FOUR NARRATIONS REGARDING ẒUL-ḤIJJAH

#### Best days for performing good deeds

1. The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated: ‘No deed, performed any other day, is liked by Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ more than the deed performed during these ten days.’ The sacred companions رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ asked, ‘Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! Not even Jihad?’ He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ replied, ‘And not even Jihad, except the person who leaves his home with his life and wealth and does not bring any thing back.’ (In other words, only the Mujāhid who succeeds in sacrificing his life and wealth in the path of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ can be better than the one who performs good deeds in the first ten days of Ẓul-Ḥijjah). (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 1, pp. 333, Ḥadīṣ 969*)

#### As excellent as Layla-tul-Qadr

2. A blessed Ḥadīṣ says that Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ likes to be worshipped during the (first) ten days of Ẓul-Ḥijjah more than any other day. The fast of any one of these days is equivalent to a year’s fasts and the night Ṣalāh during any one of these nights (is equivalent) to Layla-tul-Qadr. (*Jāmi’ Tirmizī, vol. 2, pp. 192, Ḥadīṣ 758*)

#### Fast of ‘Arafah

3. Sayyidunā Abū Qatādaḥ رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated the following fragrant statement of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ: ‘I have presumption from Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ that the fast of ‘Arafāt (9<sup>th</sup> Ẓul-Ḥijjah) removes the sins of the previous year and the next year.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 590, Ḥadīṣ 196*)

#### One fast is equivalent to a thousand fasts

4. Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah Ṣiddīqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has narrated that Rasūlullāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: ‘The fast on ‘Arafāt (9<sup>th</sup> Ẓul-Ḥijjah) is equivalent to a thousand fasts.’ (*Shu‘ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 357, Ḥadīṣ 3764*)

However, this fast is Makrūh for the one who is in the plains of ‘Arafāt to perform Hajj as Sayyidunā Ibn Khuzaymah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated from Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ that the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah, the Owner of Jannah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ forbade Ḥujjāj (Hajj-pilgrims) to keep fast on the day of ‘Arafāt (9<sup>th</sup> Ḥijjah) in ‘Arafāt (plains). (*Ṣaḥīḥ Ibn Khuzaymah, vol. 3, pp. 292, Ḥadīṣ 2101*)

### Fasts of 13<sup>th</sup>, 14<sup>th</sup> and 15<sup>th</sup> (Ayyām-ul-Bīḍ)

Every Islamic brother and sister should fast at least three days every Madanī (Islamic) month as there are many worldly and religious benefits and advantages of this righteous act. It is best to fast during the ‘Ayyām-ul-Bīḍ’, which are the 13<sup>th</sup>, 14<sup>th</sup> and 15<sup>th</sup> of (every) lunar month.

### Eight narrations regarding fasts of ‘Ayyām-ul-Bīḍ’

1. Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah Ṣiddīqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has narrated that there were four things the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ never missed: (1) The fast of ‘Āshūrā (2) The fast of (first) ten days of Ḥijjah (3) Three fasts in every month and (4) Two Rak’āt (Sunnah) before (the Farḍ of) Fajr. (*Sunan Nasāī, vol. 4, pp. 220*)
2. Sayyidunā Ibn ‘Abbās رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has narrated that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would always keep fasts during ‘Ayyām-ul-Bīḍ’ whether he was in the state of journey or in residence. (*Sunan Nasāī, vol. 4, pp. 198*)

### Three days of fasting

3. Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah Ṣiddīqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has narrated: The Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would keep fasts on Saturday, Sunday and Monday in one month, and he would keep fasts on Tuesday, Wednesday and Thursday in the next month. (*Jāmi’ Tirmizī, vol. 2, pp. 186, Ḥadīṣ 746*)

### Shield for protection from Hell

4. Sayyidunā ‘Uṣmān Bin Abū ‘Āṣ رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has said that he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ heard the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah, the Owner of Jannah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

say: ‘As any one of you have a shield for protection during war, likewise, fast is also your shield from Hell and three fasts every month are the best fasts.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Ibn Khuzaymah*, vol. 3, pp. 301, *Ḥadīṣ* 2125)

5. Fasting three days every month is like fasting for the entire life. (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī*, vol. 1, pp. 649, *Ḥadīṣ* 1975)
6. The fasts of Ramadan and three fasts every month remove the evil of chest. (*Musnad Imām Aḥmad*, vol. 9, pp. 36, *Ḥadīṣ* 23132)
7. Whoever can fast three days every month should do so because every fast removes ten sins and cleanses (the sinner) from sins as water washes clothes. (*Mu’jam Kabīr*, vol. 25, pp. 35, *Ḥadīṣ* 60)
8. If you want to fasts three days in a month, so fast on the 13<sup>th</sup>, 14<sup>th</sup> and 15<sup>th</sup>. (*Sunan Nasāī*, vol. 4, pp. 221)

## Prayer for death

Dear Islamic brothers! In order to make the habit of fasting in Ayyām-ul-Bīḍ, practicing Sunan and performing other good deeds, please join the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & religious non-political movement of the Quran and Sunnaḥ. Just watching the Madanī activities from the sidelines will not prove to be so effective, please travel with Sunnaḥ-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilah with the devotees of Rasūl, take part in the collective I’tikāf in Ramadan as well, you will experience so much spiritual peace that you will be amazed, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.

Listen! How even extremely wicked people become pious due to the blessing of joining the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. An Islamic brother of Thul, (Bāb-ul-Islam, Sindh) has stated: I was an extremely wicked and evil person. I used to quarrel with people over trivial matters. All the neighbours were distressed due to my misdeeds and my family was so fed up with me that they used to pray for my death.

Luckily, making individual effort, some Islamic brothers invited me to take part in the collective I’tikāf in Ramadan, I agreed due to considerateness. I wasn’t serious about it, but I performed I’tikāf with Rasūl’s devotees in Ramadan (1420 A.H. 1999) in Memon

Masjid ‘Aṭṭārābād with the intention of passing my time. During the I’tikāf, I learnt about the method of Wuḍū, Ghusl, Ṣalāh, the rights of Allah ﷺ, those of people and respect of Muslims. Sunnah-Inspiring speeches and heart-rending Du’ās had a great effect on me! With remorse, I repented of my previous sins and developed a desire to do good deeds.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I grew my beard, which is a symbol of love for the Beloved and Blessed Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, started wearing a green turban and calling people towards the right path, giving up fighting and arguing.

*Āo ā kar gunāḥaun say taubāh karo  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I’tikāf  
Raḥmat-e-Ḥaq say dāman tum ā kar bhāro  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I’tikāf*

*To repent of sins and immorality  
Do I’tikāf in the Madanī environment  
To be blessed by Divine bounty  
Do I’tikāf in the Madanī environment*

صَلُّوْا عَلَيَّ الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ

## Five sacred Aḥādīṣ about fasting on Mondays and Thursdays

1. Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has reported that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: Deeds are presented every Monday and Thursday (in the court of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ) so I want that my deeds be presented whilst I am fasting. (*Jāmi’ Tirmiḏī, vol. 2, pp. 747*)
2. The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would keep fasts on Monday and Thursday. When asked about the reason for this, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, ‘In these two days, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forgives every Muslim except such two Muslims who have ended relations with each other. He عَزَّوَجَلَّ orders the angels to leave them until they reconcile.’ (*Sunan Ibn Mājah, vol. 2, pp. 344, Ḥadīṣ 1740*)

3. Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah Şiddiqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has stated: The Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would particularly keep fasts on Monday and Thursday. (*Jāmi’ Tirmiẓī, vol. 2, pp. 186, Ḥadīṣ 745*)
4. Sayyidunā Abū Qatādaḥ رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated: The Prophet of Raḥmaḥ, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ, the Owner of Jannaḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ was asked about the reason for keeping fast on Monday, he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ replied: I was born on this day (i.e. Monday) and this is the day I received my first revelation. (*Şaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 591, Ḥadīṣ 1162*)

### Loving Sunnah

5. The slave of Sayyidunā Usāmaḥ Bin Zayd رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has stated: Sayyidunā Usāmaḥ Bin Zayd رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ would not miss the fasts of Monday and Thursday even in the state of journey. I asked him why he keeps fasts on Monday and Thursday despite his old age. He رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ replied: ‘Rasūlullāḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would also keep fasts on Monday and Thursday, I (Usāmaḥ Bin Zayd رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ) asked, ‘Yā Rasūlallāḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! Why do you keep fasts on Monday and Thursday?’ He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ replied, ‘The deeds of people are presented (in the court of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ) on Monday and Thursday.’ (*Shu’ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 392, Ḥadīṣ 3859*)

Dear Islamic brothers! We have learnt from these blessed Aḥādīṣ that the deeds of people are presented in the court of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ every Monday and Thursday, and Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forgives the Muslims out of His grace in both these days, but the people who have ended relations with each other are not forgiven. It is a matter of concern for all of us. These days, there would hardly be any person who does not have malice (in his heart for other Muslims).

Malice is the feeling of hatred and enmity in the heart. We should seriously ponder over this issue. If we have hatred for a Muslim we should remove that hatred from our heart. If we have any domestic quarrel, we should be the first to approach others and make attempts for reconciliation.

If all sincere efforts of reconciliation fail, then the person who made the first approach will be relieved of his responsibility, إِنَّ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. Anyhow, the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

used to fast on Mondays and Thursdays. One of the reasons for fasting on Mondays was his blessed birth, so it is as if the Holy Prophet ﷺ used to celebrate his birth by fasting every Monday.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Three virtues of fasting on Wednesday and Thursday

1. Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Abbās رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has reported the following blessed saying of the Beloved and Blessed Prophet ﷺ: If anyone keeps fasts on Wednesday and Thursday, protection from Hell is written for him. (*Musnad Abī Ya’lā, vol. 5, pp. 115, Ḥadīṣ 5610*)
2. Sayyidunā Muslim Bin ‘Ubaydullāh Qarashī رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated from his honourable father رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ that either he asked the Holy Prophet ﷺ himself or someone else asked, ‘Yā Rasūlallāh ﷺ! Shall I fast every day?’ He ﷺ remained silent. He asked again but the Beloved and Blessed Prophet ﷺ remained silent. When he asked for the third time, the Noble Prophet ﷺ asked, ‘Who asked about fast?’ He replied, ‘Me, Yā Rasūlallāh ﷺ.’ He ﷺ replied, ‘Verily, your family has a right over you; keep fast in Ramadan and in the following month (i.e. Shawwal) and every Wednesday and Thursday. If you do this it will be as if you have fasted forever.’ (*Shu’ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 395, Ḥadīṣ 3868*)
3. Whoever fasted in Ramadan, Shawwal, on Wednesday and Thursday shall enter Heaven. (*Sunan Kubrā, vol. 2, pp. 147, Ḥadīṣ 2778*)

### Three benefits of fasting on Thursday and Friday

1. Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Abbās رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has reported the following saying of the Holy Prophet ﷺ: ‘Whoever fasted on Wednesday, Thursday and Friday; Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ shall make (such) a house for him in Heaven that its exterior will be visible from the inside and its interior will be visible from the outside.’ (*Majma’-uz-Zawāid, vol. 3, pp. 452, Ḥadīṣ 5204*)



2. Sayyidunā Anas رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has reported that Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will make a palace of pearls, rubies and emeralds for him (the person who keeps fasts on Wednesday, Thursday and Friday) and freedom from Hell shall be written for him. (*Shu'ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 397, Ḥadīṣ 3873*)
3. Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn ‘Umar رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا has stated that whoever keeps fasts in these three days and then gives charity on Friday (whether it be) a little or a lot, he shall be forgiven for his sins and become as pure as he was the day his mother gave birth to him. (*Mu'jam Kabīr, vol. 12, pp. 266, Ḥadīṣ 13308*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Five virtues of fasting on Friday

1. The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: ‘Whoever keeps fast on Friday, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ shall grant him the reward of 10 days of the afterlife, and they are not like the days of this world.’ (*Shu'ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 393, Ḥadīṣ 3862*)

Dear Islamic brothers! One day in the afterlife is equivalent to a thousand years of this world. In other words, the one who fasts on Friday will be given the reward of fasting for ten thousand years, but one should not fast on Friday alone, instead, one should fast on Thursday or Saturday as well. (The narration that mentions the prohibition of fasting on Friday alone is stated on the next page).

2. Sayyidunā Abū Umāmah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has reported the following faith-refreshing saying of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ: ‘Whoever offered Ṣalāt-ul-Jumu’ah, kept fast, consoled a sick person, walked with a funeral and witnessed a Nikāḥ on Friday, Heaven has become Wājib for him.’ (*Mu'jam Kabīr, pp. 97, part 8, Ḥadīṣ 7484*)
3. Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has reported that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: ‘Whoever is in the state of fast on Friday morning, consoles a sick person, walks with a funeral and donates charity, he makes Heaven Wājib for himself.’ (*Shu'ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 394, Ḥadīṣ 3864*)

4. Sayyidunā Jābir Bin ‘Abdullāh رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has reported that Rasūlullāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: ‘Whoever kept fast, consoled a sick person, fed a beggar and walked with a funeral, would remain safe from sins for 40 years.’ (*Shu‘ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 394, Ḥadīṣ 3865*)
5. Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Bin Mas‘ūd رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has said that the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ very rarely missed the fast of Friday. (*Shu‘ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 3, pp. 394, Ḥadīṣ 3865*)

Dear Islamic brothers! As one should fast a day before or after the fast of ‘Āshūrā, one should do the same for Friday, because fasting on Friday or Saturday alone is Makrūh Tanzihī. However, if a particular date (such as 15<sup>th</sup> Sha‘bān, 27<sup>th</sup> Rajab etc.) falls on a Friday or Saturday there is no harm in fasting on Friday or Saturday alone in this case.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Prohibition on fasting on Friday alone

1. Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has reported that he رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ heard the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ say, ‘None of you should fast on Friday but when he joins a day before or after it.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 1, pp. 653, Ḥadīṣ 1985*)
2. Sayyidunā Abū Ḥurayrah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has reported that the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: ‘Do not specify Friday night amongst all nights for standing (in Ṣalāh), and do not specify Friday amongst all days for fasting, but when it is the fast you have to keep.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, pp. 576, Ḥadīṣ 1144*)
3. Sayyidunā ‘Āmir Bin Ludayn Ash‘arī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has said that he heard Rasūlullāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ say: ‘The day of Friday is Eid for you, do not keep fast on it unless you keep fast before or after it as well.’ (*Attarghib Wattarḥīb, vol. 2, pp. 81, Ḥadīṣ 11*)

It is obvious from the foregoing Aḥādīṣ that we should not keep fast on Friday alone. However, if there is any particular reason to do so, for example, if the 27<sup>th</sup> of Rajab falls on a Friday there is no harm in keeping fast on that Friday.

## Fasting on Saturday and Sunday

Sayyidatunā Umm-e-Salamah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has said that the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ would fast on Saturday and Sunday and he would say, ‘These two (Saturday and Sunday) are the days of Eid for the polytheists (Mushrikīn) and I want to oppose them.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Ibn Khuzaymah*, vol. 3, pp. 318, Ḥadīṣ 2167)

Fasting on Saturday alone is prohibited. Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Bin Busr رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has narrated from his sister that Rasūlullāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: ‘Do not fast on Saturday unless it is an obligatory (Farḍ) fast.’

Sayyidunā Imām Abū ‘Īsā Tirmizī رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated that this Ḥadīṣ is ‘Ḥasan’ and refers to the prohibition on fasting on Saturday alone because the Jews respect this day. (*Jāmi’ Tirmizī*, vol. 2, pp. 186, Ḥadīṣ 744)

## Twelve Madanī pearls about Nafl fasts

1. If parents prevent their son from Nafl fast for fear of illness, the son should obey them. (*Rad-dul-Muḥtār*, vol. 3, pp. 416)
2. A wife cannot keep a Nafl fast without her husband’s permission. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār*, *Rad-dul-Muḥtār*, vol. 3, pp. 415)
3. In case of having a Nafl fast deliberately, it becomes Wājib to complete it. If it is broken it will be Wājib to make up for it. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār*, vol. 3, pp. 411)
4. If a Nafl fast became invalid unintentionally, not deliberately, for example, if a woman’s menses begin during her fast, the fast will become invalid and it will be Wājib to make up for it. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār*, vol. 3, pp. 412)
5. It is not permissible to break a Nafl fast without a valid exemption. If a fasting host realizes that the guest will resent if the host does not eat with the guest, or if a fasting guest realizes that the host will resent in case of his not eating with the host, it is a valid exemption for breaking the fast provided the fast is broken before the Islamic

- midday (Ḍahwā Kubrā), and the one breaking the fast is certain to make up for it later. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 413*)
6. Due to the annoyance of parents, one can break a Nafl fast before ‘Aṣr (not after ‘Aṣr). (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, Rad-dul-Muhtār, vol. 3, pp. 414*)
  7. If a fasting person is invited to a meal by an Islamic brother, he can break Nafl fast before the Islamic midday, but it will be Wājib for him to make up for it later. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 414*)
  8. ‘If I’m invited to a meal then I’ll not fast but if I’m not then I will fast’, this type of intention and fast are invalid regardless of whether or not one is invited to a meal. (*Fatāwā ‘Ālamgīrī, vol. 1, pp. 195*)
  9. If an employee or labourer will not be able to carry out his work properly and completely due to Nafl fast, it is necessary for him to seek the permission of his employer. However, if he can do work completely he does not require his employer’s permission<sup>1</sup> in this case. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 416*)
  10. Sayyidunā Dāwūd عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام used to fast on alternate days. Fasting in this manner is called ‘Fasting of Dāwūd.’ This is a preferable manner of fasting for us, as Rasūlullāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said: ‘The preferable fast is the fast of my brother Dāwūd عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام. He عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام used to fast one day and not the next, and he never fled from the enemy.’ (*Jāmi’ Tirmizī, vol. 2, pp. 197, Ḥadīṣ 770*)
  11. Sayyidunā Sulaymān عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام used to fast the first three days, the middle three days, and the last three days of the month. Hence he used to be in the state of fasting in the beginning, middle and end of the month. (*Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl, vol. 8, pp. 304, Ḥadīṣ 24624*)
  12. Fasting the whole year is Makrūh Tanzīhī. (*Durr-e-Mukhtār, vol. 3, pp. 337*)

---

<sup>1</sup> For detailed information about the rulings of employment please study the booklet ‘21 Madanī Pearls for Employees’ published by Maktaba-tul-Madīnah.

O Rab عَزَّوَجَلَّ of Mustafa صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! Enable us to make the use of our lives, health and free time in worship by keeping Nafil fasts abundantly, accept them and forgive us!

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### A means of sustenance

During the visible life of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ there were two brothers. One of them used to come to him (to acquire knowledge). (One day) the other brother complained to the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ about his brother (that he had left all the work to me and he should also take some responsibilities). The Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said: لَعَلَّكَ تُرَزَّقُ بِهِ, 'Maybe it is because of him that you are being given your sustenance.' (Jāmi' Tirmizī, pp. 1887, Ḥadīṣ 2345 - Ashi'at-ul-Lam'āt, vol. 4, pp. 262)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Modesty is from Īmān

The Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, 'Modesty is from Īmān (faith).' (Musnad Abī Ya'lā, vol. 6, pp. 291, Ḥadīṣ 7463) As Īmān prevents a Muslim from committing Kufr (unbelief), modesty prevents a modest person from disobedience. This is further explained in the narration of Sayyidunā Ibn 'Umar رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا: 'Without doubt, modesty and Īmān are interlinked. When one (of them) ceases to exist, the other is also taken away.'

(Al-Mustadrak lil-Ḥākim, vol. 1, pp. 176, Ḥadīṣ 66)

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 أَمَا بَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ ط

## Twelve Parables about Fasting People

---

Allah ﷻ says in the Holy Quran:

لَقَدْ كَانَ فِي قَصَصِهِمْ عِبْرَةٌ لِأُولِي الْأَلْبَابِ ط

No doubt, the eyes of the wise men are opened by their tidings (stories).

*[Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)] (Sūrah Yūsuf, verse 111)*

The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind ﷺ has said: ‘Whoever recites Ṣalāt upon me three times during the day and three times at night with love and devotion, Allah ﷻ will forgive the sins he committed during that day and that night.’ (*Mu’jam Kabīr, vol. 18, pp. 361, Ḥadīṣ 928*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### 1. Fast in summer

Once, during the journey of Hajj, Ḥajjāj Bin Yūsuf stopped at a place between Makka-tul-Mukarramah and Madīna-tul-Munawwarah and had the lunch prepared. He then instructed his guard to bring a guest. The guard came out of the tent and saw a Bedouin lying on the ground. Wakening him up the guard said, ‘Come, Ḥajjāj Bin Yūsuf is calling you.’ When the Bedouin came, Ḥajjāj Bin Yūsuf said, ‘Accept my invitation, wash your hands and sit down to eat with me.’ The Bedouin replied, ‘I am sorry, I have already accepted the invitation of someone else who is more generous and gracious than you.’

Ḥajjāj Bin Yūsuf asked, ‘Whose invitation?’ The Bedouin replied, ‘The invitation of Allah ﷺ who has invited me to keep a fast and hence I have fasted today.’ Ḥajjāj asked, ‘You have fasted in such scorching heat!’ The Bedouin replied, ‘Yes, in order to save myself from the blazing heat of the Judgement Day.’ Ḥajjāj said, ‘Please eat now and make up for the fast tomorrow.’ The Bedouin immediately replied, ‘Can you guarantee me that I will remain alive till tomorrow?’ Ḥajjāj replied, ‘I’m afraid I can’t.’ The pious Bedouin said, ‘I’m afraid I can’t eat with you.’ Saying this, he then left Ḥajjāj behind. (*Rauḍ-ur-Riyāḥīn*, pp. 212)

May Allah ﷺ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! The pious servants of Allah ﷺ aren’t afraid of even kings and rulers. We have also learnt that those who observe fasts bearing heat will be protected from the intense and scorching heat of the Judgement Day, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.

## 2. Satan’s worry

A pious person *رَحِمَهُمُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ* saw Satan stand in worry by a Masjid door and asked, ‘What’s the matter with you?’ Satan replied, ‘Look inside.’ When the pious person looked inside he saw a person offer Ṣalāḥ, and another person sleeping by the Masjid door. Satan said, ‘I want to enter the Masjid to distract the person offering Ṣalāḥ by putting evil thoughts in his heart, but the man sleeping by the door is a fasting person. When he breathes out, his breath prevents me from entering like a flame of fire.’ (*Rauḍ-ul-Fāiq*, pp. 39)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! In order to be protected from the attacks of Satan ‘fasting’ is a strong protective shield. Even though the fasting person is asleep, his breath is a sword against Satan. We have learnt that Satan is extremely afraid of the fasting person. As Satan is captured, chained and imprisoned during Ramadan, he gets into trouble whenever he sees a fasting person.

### 3. A unique expiation

A blessed companion رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ presented himself before Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and said, ‘Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! In the state of fast in Ramadan, I purposely had intercourse with my wife. I am ruined, what should I do?’ The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ asked, ‘Can you free a slave?’ He رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ politely replied, ‘I’m afraid I can’t, O the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.’ He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ asked, ‘Can you fast consecutively for two months?’ The blessed companion replied, ‘O the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ I’m afraid I won’t be able to do so.’ He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ asked, ‘Can you feed sixty Miskīn people?’ Again he politely replied in the negative.

Meanwhile, someone gifted some dates in the court of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. Giving all those dates to that companion the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said, ‘Give it as charity, your expiation [Kaffārah] will be paid.’ He رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ replied, ‘Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ! I am the poorest person in Madīna-tul-Munawwarah.’ The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ smiled until his molars appeared and said: فَاطْعِمُهُ أَهْلَكَ ‘Feed it to your family.’ (Your expiation will be paid). (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 4, pp. 341, Ḥadīṣ 6822*)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

Dear Islamic brothers! If the blessed companions رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ ever made any mistake due to human nature, they would immediately compensate for it. Moreover, they would also present themselves before the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ for its forgiveness and expiation. They truly believed that the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ lies in the pleasure of His Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.

This narration also makes it clear that the blessed companions رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ firmly believed that the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ possesses immense divinely-given authority, and that Shari’ah is the other name of his sayings. This is why the Beloved and Blessed Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ offered different forms of expiations to that companion by asking him ‘If he could free a slave’, or ‘If he was able to fast consecutively for sixty days?’ or ‘If he was able to feed sixty Miskīn people?’ and the companion kept on replying ‘No, Yā Rasūlallāh صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.’



In other words, that companion firmly believed that if the Beloved and Blessed Prophet ﷺ had wanted he could have told any forth method of expiation other than the first three ones. The Noble Prophet ﷺ also affirmed to his authority saying that the expiation that I'll impose upon you is to give these dates. When the companion expressed his personal need saying that no one in Madīna-tul-Munawwarāh was poorer than him, the Noble Prophet ﷺ ordered him to take the dates and feed them to his family; his expiation will get paid.

The general ruling of expiation for deliberately breaking a fast of Ramadan is to free a slave (provided the conditions of expiation are met). If this is not possible, then to fast successively for sixty days', if this isn't possible either, then to feed sixty poor people, but the expiation that was imposed upon the blessed companion was not to give [and do all of those things] but to take and spend upon his own family instead of spending upon anybody else! This is the supreme court of refuge for the helpless and destitute.

#### 4. Generosity of Ṣiddīqah رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهَا

Mother of the believers, Sayyidatunā 'Āishah Ṣiddīqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا was immensely generous and benevolent. Sayyidunā 'Urwaḥ Bin Zubayr رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated he saw that the mother of the believers رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا donated and distributed seventy thousand dirhams for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, whereas there were patches on her clothes. Sayyidunā 'Abdullāh Bin Zubayr رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ sent one hundred thousand dirhams to her but she distributed the entire money in the path of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ in a day. She had fast that day. At evening, her maid said, 'Wouldn't it be better if you had kept just one dirham for bread.' She replied, 'This thought didn't cross my mind, if it had come into my mind I would have saved.' (*Madārij-un-Nubūwah*, vol. 2, pp. 473)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on her and forgive us without accountability for her sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! Despite possessing huge amount of wealth, the mother of believers Sayyidatunā 'Āishah Ṣiddīqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا led a very simple, pious and noble life. Whenever wealth or money was presented to her, she رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا donated and distributed all of it in

the path of Allah ﷺ. Even when she received a hundred thousand dirhams she رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا donated the entire amount for virtuous causes. She رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا did not keep money to buy food even for Iftār. On the other hand, if we observe a single Nafil fast, we want various types of foods such as fried items, cold drinks etc.

We should also follow in the footsteps of the mother of all believers Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah Ṣiddīqāh رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا. We should not love wealth and monetary possessions to the extent that we begin to hesitate spending it in the path of Allah ﷺ and for righteous causes.

To remain associated with the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami is extremely useful for getting rid of the love of the world and for having betterment in afterlife. Whenever any Madanī Qāfilāh of Dawat-e-Islami arrives in your area, do adopt their company because even just looking at the travellers of the path of Allah ﷺ with good intentions is a good deed and their companionship will lead you to Heaven. Let me tell you the story of a spoilt young man whose life was transformed just by looking at a devotee of Rasūl:

### **Blessings of meeting Rasūl’s devotee**

An Islamic brother from Qusoor city (Punjab, Pakistan) gave the following account: I was a matriculation student at that time. Due to evil company, I was wasting my life in sins, indecency and wrongdoings. I was temperamental, rude and ill-mannered to the extent that I misbehaved my parents and even my grandparents.

One day, a Madanī Qāfilāh of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political movement for the propagation of Quran & Sunnah, arrived at our local Masjid. I went to visit the devotees of Rasūl. Making individual effort, an Islamic brother dressed in white clothes with a green turban on his head politely invited me to attend the Dars. Hence, I sat down and began listening to the Dars. After the Dars, they told me that the three day Sunnah-Inspiring global Ijtimā’ of Dawat-e-Islami was going to be held in Madīna-tul-Auliya Multan, after a couple of days. They invited me to attend the global Ijtimā’. Impressed by their Dars which had a great positive effect on me, I couldn’t refuse. So I participated in the Ijtimā’.

I was surprised to see the blessings of the Ijtimā’. The last speech, ‘*The Perils of Music*’ had an overwhelming effect on me, causing tears to fall from my eyes. I repented of my sins and joined the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. My family took a sigh of

relief to see this positive change in me. With the blessings of Dawat-e-Islami, my elder brother also grew a beard and adorned his head with a turban because he was immensely impressed to see a sudden Madanī change in an extremely bad mannered person. I've a sister who has also started wearing a Madanī Burqa' (veil).

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! All of my family members have got the privilege of doing Bay'at in the Qādiriyyāh Razawiyyāh order, becoming the disciples of Ghauš-e-A'zam رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰی عَلَيْهِ. By the grace of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ I have learnt the Quran by heart and have enrolled on the Dars-e-Nizāmī course. At the time of writing this account, I'm in the second year of my course. I'm also making efforts as the responsible of Dawat-e-Islami's Madanī Qāfilaḥ in our area. I have intended to travel with a Madanī Qāfilaḥ for twelve months in Sha'bān, اِنْ شَاءَ اللّٰهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

*Dil pay gar zang ḥo, sārā ghar tang ḥo*

*Ḥogā sab kā bhālā, Qāfilay mayn chalo*

*If the heart is rusty with sins, and the family is disturbed by evildoings  
All will get good and blessings, travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥ*

صَلُّوْا عَلٰی الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰی عَلٰی مُحَمَّدٍ

## 5. Cold water

Once Sayyidunā Sarī Saqaṭī رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰی عَلَيْهِ had a fast. He placed a goblet of water inside the walls' recess so that the water would get cool. After the 'Aṣr Ṣalāḥ, while he رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰی عَلَيْهِ was engrossed in meditation, Heavenly maidens began to visit him. He رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰی عَلَيْهِ would ask each maiden as to who she was for and she would tell the name of a devoted servant of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. Then another one came, he رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰی عَلَيْهِ asked the same, she replied, 'I am for the one who, whilst fasting, doesn't place water to cool.' Listening to this, he رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰی عَلَيْهِ said, 'If you're right then drop this goblet.' So she dropped the goblet whose sound awoke the meditating saint. When he رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰی عَلَيْهِ saw the goblet it was broken into pieces.

*(Al-Malfūz, part 1, pp. 124)*

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

صَلُّوْا عَلٰی الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللّٰهُ تَعَالٰی عَلٰی مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! In order to attain the everlasting blessings & pleasures of the Hereafter, one has to subdue and control his Nafs staying away from worldly desires and pleasures. The Auliya of Allah ﷺ battled against their carnal desires. Once, in an extremely hot day, a pious person saw someone carry ice. He desired, 'If only I had money to buy ice and enjoy a cold drink.' Instantly, he felt ashamed and said to himself, 'Why did I listen to the trick of my Nafs?' He then promised never to drink cold water. Hence, even in hot summer days, he always heated the water before drinking it.

*Nihang-o-axdahā-o-shayr-e-nar mārā to kyā mārā  
Baṛay mūzī ko mārā Nafs-e-Ammārah ko gar mārā*

*Killing crocodile, serpent and lion is not a feat  
Suppressing one's Nafs is a great action indeed*

## 6. Reward from Beloved Rasūl ﷺ

Ramadan was approaching. The prominent historian Sayyidunā Wāqidi رحمه الله تعالى عليه had nothing to meet his needs. He رحمه الله تعالى عليه wrote a letter to his 'Alawī friend stating, 'Ramadan is approaching, and I have nothing to spend. Please send 1000 dirhams to me as debt.' So the 'Alawī sent a bag containing 1000 dirhams to him.

After a short while Sayyidunā Wāqidi رحمه الله تعالى عليه received a letter from his another friend with the following message, 'I need 1000 dirhams to spend in the month of Ramadan.' Sayyidunā Wāqidi رحمه الله تعالى عليه sent the bag of dirhams to him.' The next day, the 'Alawī friend who gave Sayyidunā Wāqidi رحمه الله تعالى عليه the dirhams and the friend who received the dirhams from Sayyidunā Wāqidi رحمه الله تعالى عليه both came to the house of Sayyidunā Wāqidi رحمه الله تعالى عليه. 'Alawī friend said, 'Ramadan is arriving and I had nothing except for those 1000 dirhams. When I received your letter I gave all of my 1000 dirhams to you. For my own need, I wrote a letter to this friend of mine to lend me 1000 dirhams. He sent me the same bag of dirhams I sent to you. I sent you the bag of dirhams which you sent to him, and he sent it to me again.' With mutual consent they agreed to distribute the money equally among themselves.

The following night Sayyidunā Wāqidi رحمه الله تعالى عليه was privileged to see the Holy Prophet ﷺ in his dream. He صلى الله تعالى عليه وآله وسلم said, 'إِنَّ هَذَا اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ' You'll get a lot

tomorrow.’ Hence, the following day, the chief Yaḥyā Barmakī called Sayyidunā Wāqidi رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ and said, ‘I saw you in trouble last night in my dream, what’s the matter?’ Sayyidunā Wāqidi رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ explained to him the entire story. Yaḥyā Barmakī responded, ‘I am unable to decide as to which of you is more generous. You are all generous and deserve to be respected. The chief then gave 30,000 dirhams to Sayyidunā Wāqidi رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ and 20,000 dirhams each to the other two. Further, he appointed Sayyidunā Wāqidi رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ as a Judge as well. (*Hujjatullāhī-‘alal-‘Ālamīn*, pp. 577)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Dear Islamic brothers! True Muslims are generous, courteous, self-sacrificing and considerate. In order to remove the difficulty and anguish of a Muslim brother, they would even tolerate their own difficulties and inconveniences. We also have learnt from this parable that generosity is a very beneficial deed which does not decrease but increases the wealth of a person.

Further, this parable also shows us that the Prophet of Raḥmāh, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ, the Owner of Jannaḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ is aware of the state of his Ummaḥ and he صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ blesses those who demonstrate generosity. Verily, there are many virtues of making sacrifice for others. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forgives the person who gives someone else the thing he needs for himself.’ (*Ithāf-us-Sādat-il-Muttaqīn*, vol. 9, pp. 779)

## 7. Fragrance of fast

Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Bin Ghālib Ḥaddānī قُدِّسَ سِرُّهُ الرَّبَّانِي the Ḥadīṣ teacher of Sayyidunā Imām Qatādaḥ رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ was martyred. After the burial, the soil of the blessed grave smelt of musk. Someone saw him in a dream and asked, ‘مَا صُنِعْتَ?’ How were you treated? He رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ replied, ‘Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forgave me.’ The dreaming person further asked where he was taken to? He رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ replied ‘Heaven.’ The dreaming person then enquired, ‘Due to which deed?’ He رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ replied, ‘Perfect Īmān, Taḥajjud and summer fasts.’ Finally he رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ was asked, ‘Why does fragrance emanate from your grave?’

He رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ replied, ‘This is the fragrance of my recitation and thirst I bore in fast.’  
(*Hilyat-ul-Auliya*, vol. 6, pp. 266, *Hadīṣ* 8553)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

Dear Islamic brothers! Similarly, the fragrance of musk used to emanate from the soil of the blessed grave of Sayyidunā Imām Bukhārī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ. Soil used to be added to his grave repeatedly but people would take it as relic due to fragrance. (*Muqaddamah Ṣaḥīḥi Bukhārī*, vol. 1, pp. 3)

Likewise, the fragrance of musk used to emanate from the grave of the author of *Dalāil-ul-Khayrāt*, Shaykh Sayyid Muhammad Bin Sulaymān Jazūlī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ who used to recite Ṣalāt upon the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ in abundance.

Seventy seven years after his demise, his body was transferred from ‘Sous’ to Morocco for some legitimate reason. When his blessed body was exhumed it was in an absolutely fine state, quite untouched. There was no sign of decay. Even his shroud did not get dirty at all. Prior to his demise, he had his beard lawfully trimmed. It looked as if the beard was trimmed just today. Someone put a finger onto his cheek and pressed; the cheeks became pale due to blood-circulation just like an alive person. (*Muḥāli’-ul-Masarrāt*, pp. 4)

## 8. Blessings of fasts of Ramadan and six fasts after Eid

Sayyidunā Sufyān Šaurī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has stated, ‘Once I stayed in Makka-tul-Mukarramah رَادَهَا اللهُ شَرَفًا وَتَعْظِيمًا. At around midday, a person from Makkaḥ would perform Ṭawāf of the Holy Ka’bah and two Rak’āt Ṣalāḥ daily. He would say Salām to me and then return to his home. I had developed a liking for that pious person. One day, he fell seriously ill. I went to visit him; he was on his deathbed. Handing his will over to me, he said, ‘When I die, give me Ghusl and lead my funeral Ṣalāḥ, and after burial, please don’t leave me alone, stay at my graveside the whole night and perform Talqīn<sup>1</sup> at the time of the arrival of the angels Munkar and Nakīr.’ I agreed to fulfil his will.

When he died, I acted upon his will. While I was sitting beside his grave I fell asleep. I heard a voice from Ghayb saying, ‘O Sufyān رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ! He doesn’t require your Talqīn

<sup>1</sup> See the details of Talqīn in the booklet ‘40 Madani Wills’ published by Maktaba-tul-Madinah.

and your closeness because we have ourselves comforted him and made Talqīn to him. I asked, ‘Due to which deed has he been granted this status?’ The voice spoke, ‘Due to the blessings of the fasts of Ramadan and the six fasts of Shawwal.’ Sayyidunā Sufyān Šaurī رحمته الله تعالى عليه stated, ‘I saw this dream three times in that night alone.’ I politely beseeched Allah عز وجل, ‘Yā Allah عز وجل! With your grace and benevolence, give me also the ability to observe these fasts.’ (*Qalyūbī, pp. 14*)

May Allah عز وجل have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 9. Moon of Ramadan

Once there was some controversy regarding the appearance of the moon of Ramadan. Some people said that the moon had appeared while some others denied. The respected and honourable mother of Sayyidunā Ghauš-e-A'zam رضي الله تعالى عنه spoke, ‘My son doesn’t drink milk during the days of Ramadan. As he has not drunk milk today, the moon of Ramadan may well have appeared last night.’ Hence, after further findings and observations it came out that the moon had appeared last night. (*Bahjat-ul-Asrār, pp. 172*)

May Allah عز وجل have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

*Ghauš-e-A'zam* رحمته الله تعالى عليه *muttaqī har ān mayn*

*Chaurā mā kā dūdḥ bhī Ramazān mayn*

*Ghauš-e-A'zam* رحمته الله تعالى عليه *is very pious and ascetic*

*In Ramadan he avoided even mother's milk*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Liver cancer was cured

Dear Islamic brothers! In order to develop the love of Ghauš-e-A'zam رضي الله تعالى عنه and other blessed saints رحمهم الله تعالى in your heart, always remain associated and attached with the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami and gain great blessings. Here is a faith-refreshing Madanī incident for your encouragement.

An Islamic brother from Gulistān-e-Mustafa (Bāb-ul-Madīnāh, Karachi) has stated: I invited a brother to attend the three day global Ijtimā' of Dawat-e-Islami being held in Multan. His daughter was a patient of liver cancer. With the intention of making Du'ā for his daughter, he participated in the Ijtimā'. He made Du'ā abundantly with intense humility in the Ijtimā'.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Having returned from the Ijtimā', he got his daughter's tests carried out. To the utter astonishment of doctors, the test results showed no cancer at all. The entire team of doctors was amazed as to how the cancer that is considered an incurable disease was cured. Prior to his participation in the Ijtimā', the condition of his daughter was so serious that pus used to be drawn from her body by a syringe on a daily basis, but by the blessings of participating in the Ijtimā', that girl has completely recovered from cancer, اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ. She has now been healthy and has got married as well.

*Agar dard-e-sar ho, kay ya cancer ho,  
Dilāye gā tum ko shifā Madanī Māḥaul  
Shifā-ayn milayn gī, balā-ayn talayn gī  
Yaqīnan ḥay barakat bḥarā Madanī Māḥaul*

*Even if one has cancer and his life is in danger  
He'll get cured by blessings of the Madanī environment  
Cures will be granted and adversities will be averted  
Very blessed is indeed the Madanī environment*

صَلُّوْا عَلَيَّ الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ

## 10. Three fasts of Ahl-e-Bayt رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهُمْ

Once in childhood, Sayyidunā Ḥasan and Sayyidunā Ḥusayn رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا became ill. Sayyidunā 'Alī كَرَّمَ اللهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيْمِ, Sayyidatunā Fāṭimah and their slave-girl Sayyidatunā Fiḍḍāḥ رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا vowed to fast for three days for the health of the two princes, Imām Ḥasan and Imām Ḥusayn رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ blessed both princes with health and hence three fasts were observed.

Sayyidunā 'Alī كَرَّمَ اللهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيْمِ brought three Ṣā' [almost three hundred grams] of barley. They used a hundred grams each day. Breads were served to them at the time of



Iftār. On the first day, a destitute person came and begged for bread. On the second and third day, an orphan and a captive came respectively and they also begged for bread. Therefore, all the breads were given to them each day, and Sayyidunā ‘Alī كَرَّمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى وَجْهَهُ الْكَرِيمَ, Sayyidatunā Fāṭimah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا and their slave girl did Iftār with mere water, and fasted the next day without eating any thing. (*Khazāin-ul-‘Irfān*, pp. 926)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on them and forgive us without accountability for their sake!

*Bhūkay reḥ kay khud auraun ko khilā daytay thāy  
Kaysay ṣābir thāy Muhammad kay ghārānay wālay*

*They fed others despite remaining hungry  
How patient was Muhammad’s family*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has mentioned the faith-refreshing sacrifice of His Beloved Rasūl’s daughter and her family in Sūrah Ad-Dahr, verse 8 and 9:

وَيُطْعَمُونَ الطَّعَامَ عَلَى حُبِّهِ مِسْكِينًا وَيَتِيمًا وَأَسِيرًا ﴿٨﴾ إِنَّمَا نَطْعُمُكُمْ لِيُوجِهَ اللهُ لَنَا نُرِيدُ  
مِنْكُمْ جَزَاءً وَلَا شُكُورًا ﴿٩﴾

And they feed, for love of Him, the poor, the orphan and the prisoner. They say to them, ‘We feed you only for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. We desire no recompense or thanks from you.’

[*Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)*] (Sūrah Ad-Dahr, verse 8, 9)

سُبْحَانَ اللهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! This faith-refreshing parable clearly shows the enthusiasm of Aḥl-e-Bayt رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ to make sacrifice for others. To keep three fasts with mere water isn’t easy. When we fast we are served with cold and sweet drinks, fried dishes, fresh fruits and other delicious foods at the time of Iftār. This type of great sacrifice in the state of poverty was indeed an extraordinarily righteous deed.

The excellence of sacrifice mentioned in the sixth parable is being presented again. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forgives the person who gives someone else the thing he needs for himself.’ (*Itḥāf-us-Sādat-il-Muttaqīn*, vol. 9, pp. 779)

Pay heed to the following part of the blessed Quranic verse which shows the greatness and grandeur of the Aḥl-e-Bayt. ‘We only feed you for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. We desire no recompense or thanks from you.’ These Quranic words express a high degree of sincerity. If only we too learn how to perform every deed merely for the pleasure of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ. If only we assist and benefit others expecting nothing from them, not even a word of appreciation and thank. When helping someone or giving food or money to a beggar, it is better not to even say to him, ‘Remember me in Du’ā’ as it also seems a type of reward in exchange for your good deed. Now, whether or not he makes Du’ā for us and whether or not his Du’ā is accepted in our favour, it is simply our fate!

*Mayrā ḥar ‘amal bas Tayray wāsiṭay ḥo*

*Kar ikhlāṣ aysā ‘aṭā Yā Ilāhī*

*My every deed be solely for You, Almighty  
Bless me with such a treasure of sincerity*

## 11. Fasting successively for forty years

Sayyidunā Dāwūd Ṭāī رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ observed fasts successively for forty years. He was so sincere in his worship that he would not let even his family know about his fasts. While going to work at noon, he would take along with him meal which he would give to someone on the way. After Maghrib, he would arrive home and eat food. (*Ma’dan-e-Akhlāq*, part 1, pp. 182)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Sayyidunā Dāwūd Ṭāī’s subduing his Nafs and desires

رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ! This is the superb level of sincerity! Sayyidunā Dāwūd Ṭāī رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ had great control over his Nafs. It is mentioned in ‘*Taḏkira-tul-Auliya*’ that once he was busy with worship on a hot summer day in the sunshine. His respected mother said, ‘Son! It would be better if you came under a shade.’ He رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ politely replied, ‘Dear mother!

I feel ashamed of following and satisfying my Nafs and its desire.’ Once, someone saw his water pot in the sunshine and said, ‘Sayyidī! It would be better if you placed it in the shade. He رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ replied, ‘When I had placed it there it was under the shade but now I feel ashamed of putting it in shade just to please my Nafs giving up the remembrance of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.’

On another occasion, while he رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ was reciting the Holy Quran, somebody requested him to come under a shade. He رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ replied, ‘I dislike obeying my Nafs’ i.e. the Nafs is also insisting me that I come in a shade but I cannot obey it. The following night, he رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ passed away. After his demise, a voice from Ghayb was heard, ‘Dāwūd Ṭāī has attained absolution because Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ is pleased with him.’ (*Taḏkira-tul-Auliya*, pp. 201-202, part 1)

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

## Revealing one’s good deeds

Dear Islamic brothers! Those who mention their good deeds to others without a valid Shar’ī reason just to show off committing the sin of ostentation and insincerity should take lesson from the foregoing parable. For example, someone says, ‘I observe the fasts of Rajab, Sha’bān and Ramadan every year’ (despite the fact that the fasts of Ramadan are already Farḍ, that ostentatious and insincere person will say that he fasted for three successive months just to make it seem more impressive).

Some say, ‘I have been fasting on Ayyām-ul-Biḍ every month from many years.’ ‘I recite Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī in abundance and have been reading *Dalāil-ul-Khayrāt* for a long time.’ ‘I’ve recited many parts of the Quran.’ ‘Every month I donate a lot of money to a Madrasah.’ Some brag about the number of Hajj and ‘Umrah they performed. In short, people reveal their Nafl Ṣalāh, Taḥajjud Ṣalāh, Nafl fasting and other forms of worships unnecessarily. Alas! Sincerity seems to have disappeared altogether. Remember! No one will be able to bear the punishment of ostentation.

The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, ‘Seek Allah’s refuge from Jab-bul-Ḥuzn.’ The blessed companions رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ humbly asked, ‘What is Jab-bul-Ḥuzn?’ He صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ replied, ‘In Hell, there is a well (called Jab-bul-Ḥuzn) from whose severity even Hell

itself seeks refuge 400 times a day. This well is the abode for the ostentatious Qāris of (the Quran).’ (*Sunan Ibn Mājah*, vol. 1, pp. 167, *Hadīṣ* 256)

## Ḥifẓ ceremony

Nowadays, when a child completes his/her Ḥifẓ a special ceremony is held. The child is congratulated and presented with bouquets of flowers, garlands and gifts. The family would perhaps be under the impression that they are encouraging the child by holding such ceremonies. Sorry to say, the child was already courageous; this is why he became the Ḥāfīẓ. No doubt, the child should be encouraged and appreciated when he starts the Ḥifẓ as it will develop passion in him but once he has completed the Ḥifẓ, he needs to be instructed to remember it throughout his life and act according to the Quranic teachings. Anyway, this type of ceremony can cause ostentation in the child instead of encouragement. Please do consider these issues before arranging this type of ceremony.

## I searched very hard for sincerity

I have searched very hard for sincerity in such ceremonies but failed to find it. I only saw ostentation. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forbid, sometimes even photographs are taken. Instead of gathering people for a ceremony, take the child to pious people and request them to make Du’ā for the child to remember the Quran throughout his life and spend his life following the teachings of the Holy Quran. إِنَّهُ سَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ there will be more blessings.

وَاللَّهُ وَرَسُولُهُ أَعْلَمُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ وَصَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

## Consider all aspects

One should consider all aspects. Will the proposed ceremony be beneficial to your afterlife? If you are certain that the purpose of the Ḥifẓ-e-Quran ceremony is not to show off, and you are also sure that your child will remain safe from ostentation and insincerity, i.e. you have already given him excellent training of sincerity and humility, then hold the ceremony. May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ accept it!

أَمِينٌ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

## It's easy to become Ḥāfiẓ but difficult to remain Ḥāfiẓ!

It is a matter of great concern that a large number of Ḥāfiẓah girls and Ḥāfiẓ boys whose parents hold ceremonies for learning the Holy Quran are made to forget the Quran later. In some families, it is customary to make children Ḥuffāẓ. This is indeed a very good act but remember that it is easy to become a Ḥāfiẓ but difficult to remain the Ḥāfiẓ. Therefore, it is a Madanī request to all those parents who want their child to become Ḥāfiẓ to keep an eye on the child and advise him repeatedly to recite at least one part a day so that he would not forget.

The Holy Prophet ﷺ has said, 'Always recite the Quran. I swear by the One in Whose omnipotence my life is, the Quran tends to be released more quickly than the camel tied with ropes.' (*Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī, vol. 3, pp. 412, Ḥadīṣ 5033*)

In other words, as tied camels want to be released and they will run away if proper attention and care is not given, likewise, if one does not keep remembering and revising the Quran, he will be made to forget it. (*Fatāwā Razawiyyah (Jadīd), vol. 23, pp. 745*)

## Punishment for forgetting Ḥifẓ

The Ḥuffāẓ that revise the Quran just a few days before the arrival of Ramadan in order to be able to recite it in Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāḥ but, Allah ﷻ forbid, forget numerous verses for the whole year due to heedlessness should repeatedly read the following narration and tremble with fear of Allah ﷻ. Anyone who has forgot even one verse must memorise it again and repent sincerely of forgetting it. 'One who forgets the Holy Quran after memorising it will be resurrected blind on the Day of Judgement.' (*Deduced from part 16, Sūrah Tāḥā, verses 125-126*)

## Three blessed sayings of the Beloved Prophet ﷺ

1. The good deeds of my Ummaḥ were presented to me. I even saw a splinter which a person took out from the Masjid. The sins of my Ummaḥ were also presented to me and I did not see any sin greater than forgetting a chapter or a verse of the Quran after memorising it. (*Jāmi' Tirmizī, vol. 4, pp. 420, Ḥadīṣ 2925*)

2. Whoever memorises the Quran and then forgets it will be raised as a leper on the Day of Judgement. (*Sunan Abī Dāwūd, vol. 2, pp. 107, Ḥadīṣ 1474*)
3. The sin for which my Ummaḥ will be given complete punishment on the Day of Judgement, is the forgetting of a memorized chapter of the Quran. (*Kanz-ul-'Ummāl, vol. 1, pp. 306, Ḥadīṣ 2843*)

### Saying of Imām Aḥmad Razā رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ

A'lā Ḥaḍrat Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمَنِ has stated, 'How unwise is the person whom Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ blesses with memorising the Quran but he forgets and loses it. If this person were aware of the great virtue and excellence promised for memorising the Holy Quran, he would hold it dearer more than anything else.'

Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمَنِ has further stated, 'Such a person should make every possible effort to teach and help others memorise the Quran, and he himself must do constant revision of the memorised Quran so that he may gain the virtues and excellences that have been promised and so that he is not resurrected blind and leper on the Day of Judgement.' (*Fatāwā Razawīyah (Jadīd), vol. 23, pp. 645, 647*)

### When is it permissible to reveal good deeds?

It is permissible to reveal good deeds if the intention is to express gratitude for a divine favour. Similarly, if a religious leader reveals his deeds intending that his followers and disciples will be encouraged by his deed, this will not be considered as ostentation.

However, every one should consider the condition of his heart before showing his good deeds and virtuous actions to others because Satan is very cunning. It is possible that he makes you indulge in ostentation by making you think that you are informing others of your good deeds to express gratitude but you would inwardly feel overjoyed and expect others to respect you due to showing your good deeds. This is, undoubtedly, ostentation. Then, telling others that it is just to express gratitude is an even bigger act of ostentation as well as a great lie. (For detailed information read the chapters 'Intention', 'Sincerity')

and ‘Show off’ in either *Iḥyā-ul-‘Ulūm* or *Kīmīyā-e-Sa’ādat* by Ḥujjat-ul-Islam Sayyidunā Imām Muhammad Ghazālī (عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ الْوَالِي). If only we are not deprived by Satan of studying these books because he will never want a Muslim’s deed to become sincere and thus be accepted.

O Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Give us the ability and privilege to perform worship and observe Nafl fasts abundantly with sincerity. Enable us to recognise the tricks of Satan by which he ruins our deeds.

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

*Riyā kāriyaun say bachā Yā Ilāhī*  
*Mujḥay ‘abd-e-mukhlīṣ banā Yā Ilāhī*

*Save me from ostentation, O Almighty*  
*Make me a sincere servant, O Almighty*

## 12. Neighbourhood of fasting people

Sayyidunā Mālik Bin Dīnār رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ has not eaten even a single piece of date for forty years. His desire of eating dates had intensified. To subdue his Nafs, he رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ fasted for eight successive days. Finally, he bought some dates and entered a Masjid situated in an area of Basra in day timing.

As he was about to eat the dates, all of a sudden, a child started to call out, ‘O father! A Jew has entered our Masjid!’ When his father heard this, he rushed towards the Masjid brandishing a stick. When he arrived, he recognised the eminent saint رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ. Apologising he politely said, ‘Your Eminence! The thing is, all the Muslims in this area keep fast. Other than the Jews no one eats during the day. This is the reason why my child assumed that you were a Jew; please forgive us for this misunderstanding.’ He رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ said, ‘The children’s tongue is a tongue from Ghayb.’ He رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ then swore never to eat dates. (*Taḥkīrāt-ul-Auliya, part 1, pp. 52*)

## Content with just aroma of meat

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see how our pious saints رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى fought their Nafs? Sayyidunā Mālik Bin Dīnār رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى did not satisfy the desire of his Nafs! He رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى did not eat delicious food for many years. Often he fasted during the day and did Iftār with just a dry piece of bread. Once, he رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى had a desire for meat. So he bought some meat. On the way back, he smelt it and said to himself, ‘O Nafs! You have attained pleasure by smelling the meat; this is the only benefit for you. Saying this, he gave the meat to a Faqīr (poor person) and then said, ‘O Nafs! I’m not hurting you due to enmity. I’m trying to make you patient so that you may attain the precious treasure of divine pleasure!’ (*Taẓkira-tul-Auliya, part 1, pp. 52*)

We have also learnt that the Muslims of earlier times would like to keep Nafl fasts as mentioned in the previous parable that all the Muslims of an area of Basra observed Nafl fast every day!

## Call to righteousness from children

The saying of Sayyidunā Mālik Bin Dīnār رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى that children’s words are ‘from Ghayb’ is also very important. Without doubt, there are often Madanī pearls of admonition for us in the talking and practices of young children.

Sag-e-Madīnah عَفَى عَنْهُ (i.e. the author) wrote the aforementioned 12<sup>th</sup> parable on the 9<sup>th</sup> Shawwal 1422 A.H. in an Islamic brother’s house in Karachi. During the meal, two children of the Islamic brother also sat down to eat. Their greed, quarrelsome attitude, disrespecting and devaluing one another, impatience, intolerance, tale-telling, jealousy, self-pride, self-importance, showing-off, unnecessary talking and needless complaining provided me with a great lesson to ponder over! You may probably be thinking as to how two children can deliver Dars on so many topics? In fact, the person possessing a Madanī mindset can learn many things from their behaviour and attitude. For example, they filled their plates with too much food; they ate some food, dropped some and then left some in their plates.

The lesson I learnt is that filling the plate with too much food is a sign of greed and a manner of silly people. A wise and sensible person refrains from this. Further, not picking



up the dropped food which will be thrown away is *Isrāf* (wasting). After eating, it is a *Sunnah* to clean the plate (with finger). The wise are not supposed to waste food but act upon the *Sunnah*. Unwise people waste food like children. The son of the Islamic brother filled his glass with cold drink, which annoyed his sister. She first placed the bottle beside me but still wasn't satisfied. Later she picked up the bottle and put it somewhere else outside the room. This fighting gave me the lesson of greed (shown by the son) and jealousy (shown by the daughter). As both were quarrelling and arguing, they began to show each others' faults.

In other words, they were saying, 'Look! We're naive and unwise, because of which we're talking unnecessarily, demonstrating impatience, disrespecting and quarrelling with one another and showing each others' faults & weaknesses. If a (so called) wise person does what we are doing, isn't he a fool? We are praising ourselves and bragging, we are revealing one another's mistakes, but as we are minors, we will not be held accountable for this in the afterlife but, if you disrespect and dishonour one another, show off, lie and commit sins such as jealousy etc. you may well be held accountable and then sentenced to Hell on the Day of Judgement. If this happens, it'll be the greatest tragedy for you.'

### **Madanī daughter shows her henna-coloured hands**

Dear Islamic brothers! To be honest, I have mentioned just a few habits of those children. They were not aware that they were preaching and providing us unknowingly with a great lesson. If we carefully examine a child's habits and behaviour from morning till night, we can obtain many *Madanī* pearls of admonition and wisdom from his every action and comment.

Once, on the eve of *Eid Milād-un-Nabī* صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, an Islamic brother brought his little *Madanī* daughter. She wanted to attract my attention by showing her henna-coloured hands. In other words, she gave the lesson that showing one's abilities without a religious necessity, either directly or indirectly, is indeed a sign of showing off. This desire for praise is the habit of unwise and naive people like us. Young girls show their henna-coloured hands and young boys show their attractive clothes etc. to other people expecting praise and admiration, it contains a lesson for the adults.

Nowadays, a large number of people seem to have indulged in the bad habit of showing off. The disease of desiring fame and praise is also common. Further, people desire and expect admiration by their virtuous activities like donating money for the construction of Masājid & Madāris etc. This is indeed a ‘deadly disease’ but people don’t pay any attention towards it.

The Prophet of mankind, the Peace of our heart and mind, the most Generous and Kind صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has warned, ‘Two hungry wolves let loose at a herd of sheep don’t cause as much harm as desire of respect and love of wealth cause harm to a person’s religion.’

*(Jāmi’ Tirmizī, vol. 4, pp. 166, Ḥadīṣ 2383)*

### **I did not offer even Ṣalāt-ul-Jumu’ah**

Dear Islamic brothers! In order to develop the spirit to get rid of showing off and love of wealth, always remain associated with Dawat-e-Islami. Make it your habit to travel with the Madanī Qāfilahs of Dawat-e-Islami. There are great blessings of the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami.

Therefore, an Islamic brother of Gujranwala (Punjab, Pakistan) sent me his letter in which he mentioned, ‘I was living my life in fashion, sins and indecent deeds. Due to bad company, I had even become an alcoholic. I had been so wicked that I did not offer even Jumu’ah Ṣalāh. Despite being a Ḥāfiẓ of the Quran, I didn’t even open the Quran for almost twelve years and, as a result, I had been made to forget almost all of it. I was living a life of ignorance. Luckily, the star of my fortune shone when I met an Islamic brother of Dawat-e-Islami. I was impressed by his good character and affectionate behaviour. He invited me to attend Dawat-e-Islami’s three day Sunnah-Inspiring global Ijtimā’ being held in Madīna-tul-Auliya, Multan. I politely excused telling him that I am jobless and cannot afford the expenses of journey. He encouraged me very politely and arranged my ticket.

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I was privileged to participate in the Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā’. The Sunnah-Inspiring speeches and the heart-rending Du’ā changed my life altogether. When I returned from the Ijtimā’, a Madanī transformation had taken place in my heart. Then, along with Rasūl’s devotees, I was privileged to travel with a Madanī Qāfilah in which I

adopted many Sunnah. **اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ** With the blessings of the Madanī environment I learnt the forgotten Quran by heart again. I also got the privilege of performing Imāmat for seven successive years. At present, I am serving Dawat-e-Islami as a responsible member of ‘Punjab Makkī Majlis’.

*Gunahgāraun āo, siyāh kāraun āo  
Gunāhāun ko day gā chūṛā Madanī Māḥaul  
Pilā kar ma-ay ‘ishq day gā banā yeh  
Tumḥayn ‘āshiq-e-Mustafa Madanī Māḥaul*

*Come O sinners, you also O transgressors  
You will give up sins in the Madanī environment  
You will have a drink of devotion and become  
A devotee of Mustafa in the Madanī environment*

صَلُّوْا عَلَيَّ الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ

O Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! Bestow steadfastness upon us in the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami! Make us eager to travel with Madanī Qāfilāhs. Bless us with the treasure of sincerity. Save us from showing off, ostentation and love of wealth. Give us the privilege and ability to observe Nafl fasts as well as the Farḍ fasts and also accept them from us. O Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! Forgive us and the entire Ummaḥ of Your Beloved Prophet **صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ**!

أَمِيْن بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِيْنِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

### True servant

There are three signs of a true servant: (1) To abide by the commandments of Shari’ah (2) To remain pleased with predestination, and distribution of favours as done by Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** (3) To sacrifice the desire of Nafs for the pleasure of Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**.

*(Bayat ko Wasīyat, pp. 37)*

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 أَمَا بَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

## 41 Inspiring Parables of Mu'takifin

Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political religious movement of the Quran and Sunnah, holds collective I'tikāf every year in the blessed month of Ramadan in numerous parts of the world. As a result of the religious and moral training provided to the Mu'takifin during the collective I'tikāf, thousands of sinners sincerely repent of their sins and turn over a new leaf according to the Madanī mission, 'I must strive to reform myself and the people of the entire world' and get busy reforming other people.

The following pages contain an account of those fortunate people who repented of their sins by the blessing of collective I'tikāf. The Islamic brothers wrote the following statements in their own words but Sag-e-Madinah عَفَى عَنْهُ (the author of this book) has made a humble effort to make these statements more interesting by making some slight changes.

### Excellence of Ṣalāt- 'Alan-Nabī ﷺ

The Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ, the Owner of Jannaḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has said, 'Whoever recites Ṣalāt upon me 100 times, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will write between his eyes that this person is free from hypocrisy and hellfire and Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will keep him with the martyrs on Day of Judgement.' (*Majma'-uz-Zawā'id, vol. 10, pp. 253, Ḥadīṣ 172998*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### 1. Hunter becomes prey!

An Islamic brother has stated, 'Ignorance prevailed in our home. I was brought up in such an environment in which speaking ill of the blessed and honourable companions رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمْ was considered an act of virtue. Unfortunately, I was also involved in this blasphemy, but something else was predestined for me.

In the last ten days of Ramadan, 1426 A.H., 2005 I'tikāf was held by Dawat-e-Islami in 'Aṭṭārābād. As some boys from my neighbourhood participated in the I'tikāf, I visited the Madanī Markaz Faizān-e-Madīnāh with the intention of teasing them. As I arrived, I noticed that people were sitting in groups, learning and teaching the Sunan. I also sat waiting for an opportunity to irritate them and cause any mischief. Meanwhile, an Islamic brother politely invited me to join those learning sessions. I couldn't refuse as he invited me in a very polite, humble and gentle manner. I sat down and began listening to the speech of the Muballigh attentively. There was a strange attraction in his speech. Slowly, the beautiful Madanī Pearls of the speech held me spellbound.

Some devotees of Rasūl invited me to participate in the I'tikāf for the remaining days. I agreed and attained the blessings of the I'tikāf. Everything even the concept of I'tikāf was new and unusual to me. During the I'tikāf, I realised that I had deviated from the straight path.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I repented of false and corrupt beliefs, recited the Kalimah and boarded the beautiful ship of the Ahl-e-Sunnat, spiritually sailing towards beautiful Madīnāh. I adorned my face with a beard and also my head with a beautiful green turban. I also completed a sixty three day Madanī Tarbiyyatī (training) course, and was given the responsibility of a Ḥalqah in our area. Now اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, as a totally different person, I am trying to reform other people as well as myself.

May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ bless me with steadfastness in the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami, and guide the people who have deviated from true Islamic teachings!

## 2. Several attempts to commit suicide

An Islamic brother from Shujabad division Multan (who is currently living in Bāb-ul-Madīnāh, Karachi) has stated: I was extremely rude to my parents. I wasted my days playing cricket and my nights watching films.

Once, in the blessed month of Ramadan, I had a severe quarrel with my parents and broke even the house furniture. I was myself fed up with my sinful life. I was very temperamental and, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forbid, had attempted to commit suicide many times but the attempt of

suicide failed each time, *اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. By the grace of Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* I became interested in attending I'tikāf in the last ten days of Ramadan. At first, I decided to perform I'tikāf in my local Masjid but then I luckily met an Islamic brother. As a result of the Islamic brother's individual effort, I joined the collective I'tikāf in the company of Rasūl's devotees in Faizān-e-Madīnāh, the global Madanī Markaz of Dawat-e-Islami.

*اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*! How great the blessings of the collective I'tikāf are! Before attending the I'tikāf, I was clean shaven, used to wear a shirt and trousers, but the learning sessions, the Sunnah-Inspiring speeches and the company of Rasūl's devotees had all an immense Madanī impact upon me. I started to grow a beard, began wearing the blessed turban on my head and, on the eve of Eid, repented of my sins crying immensely. Instead of returning home, I travelled with a three day Sunnah-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilāh with Rasūl's devotees. I spent all three days of Eid in the path of Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.

I swear by Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ*! This was my first ever Eid which I thoroughly enjoyed. When I came home, I clung onto my mother's feet and cried so much that I passed out. When I recovered about half an hour later, I saw that my family had surrounded me. They were amazed to see such a major positive change in my attitude. *اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ* The environment of our home has also been nice. At present, I am a responsible member of the local Majlis of Dawat-e-Islami. *اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ* After completing the Tarbiyyatī course in Faizān-e-Madīnāh, the global Madanī Markaz, I have joined 126 days Imāmat Course. I request you to pray for my steadfastness.

*Big'ray akhlāq sārāy sanwar jāyaīn gey  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf  
Bas mazaḥ kyā mazaḥ ko mazay āyaīn gey  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*

*Ill manners will turn into good manners  
Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment  
You will get great spiritual pleasure  
Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*

*صَلُّوْا عَلَيَّ الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ*

### 3. I never offered Ṣalāh except Eid Ṣalāh

An Islamic brother who lives in Mianwali colony, Manghupir Road Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi has stated: There would be only a few sinners like me. I had several girlfriends. I had such a filthy mind that I had the habit of watching obscene films every day. Believe me or not, I never offered any Ṣalāh in my entire life other than Eid Ṣalāh and I didn't even know how to offer Ṣalāh! Fortunately, the mercy of Allah ﷺ showered upon me, blessing with the privilege of taking part in the collective I'tikāf held in Faizān-e-Madīnah, the global Madanī Markaz of Dawat-e-Islami in the last ten days of Ramadan. How fantastic the Madanī atmosphere in Faizān-e-Madīnah is! My eyes opened; the veil of heedlessness was removed from my heart and a Madanī transformation took place.

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I learnt how to offer Ṣalāh and became punctual in my five daily Ṣalāh with the Jamā'at. I started to deliver Dars from Faizān-e-Sunnat in two Masjids. الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! The Islamic brothers gave me the responsibility of Žayli Nigrān of a Masjid Mushāwarat. To express my appreciation I would like to mention that by the blessings of the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami I was honoured with the privilege of seeing the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ in my dream.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### 4. Whole family embraced Islam

An Islamic brother has stated: A new Muslim (who embraced Islam as a result of the efforts of a Muballigh of Dawat-e-Islami) was blessed with the opportunity to take part in the collective I'tikāf that was held in the Memon Masjid of Kalyan (Maharashtra, India) by Dawat-e-Islami in Ramadan (1426 A.H./2005). The Sunnah-Inspiring speeches, cassette Ijtimā'āt and Sunnah-Inspiring learning sessions all had a deep Madanī impact upon him. Due to the blessings of I'tikāf, he developed a passion to preach his blessed religion. His other family members were still wandering in the dark valley of unbelief. After attending the I'tikāf, he began making attempts for the reform of his family. He even called Muballighīn of Dawat-e-Islami to his house to invite his family to embrace Islam.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! His parents, two sisters and a brother embraced Islam and were initiated in the spiritual Qādiriyyah Razawiyyah order and hence they became disciples of Ghauš-e-A'zam رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ.

*Walwalaḥ Dīn kī tablīgh kā pāo gey  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf  
Fazl-e-Rab say zamānay pay chā jāo gey  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*

*You will get inspired to Islamic-preaching  
Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment  
By Divine bounty you will be dominating  
Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 5. I was engulfed in a secular lifestyle

An Islamic brother of Sukkur city (Bāb-ul-Islam, Sindh) has stated: I was a hedonist and would lead my life enjoying worldly pleasures. The only aim of my life was to earn money. I had drifted away from religious teachings and was lost in the darkness of sins. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ In Ramadan, some sympathetic devotees of Rasūl met and invited me to join the collective I'tikāf, but I refused. The Rasūl's devotees were experts and experienced and it seemed they didn't even know how to give up hope. They weren't prepared to leave me to my own devices. They kept getting reward by constantly inviting me to righteousness. Due to their constant individual effort, the heart of this sinner, criminal and lover of the world eventually softened and I performed I'tikāf with them in the last ten days of Ramadan (Probably in 1410 A.H. 1990). I couldn't imagine that the world of these preachers would be so different from mine. The company of Rasūl's devotees had an immense effect on me.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I began to offer my Ṣalāḥ punctually, grew a beard and adorned my head with the crown of the blessed turban. In addition to many other important things which I learnt during the I'tikāf, I also learnt that it is strictly prohibited to relieve oneself whilst having one's face or back towards Qiblaḥ. During the I'tikāf, it came to my attention that



the toilets of the Masjid where we performed I'tikāf were facing the wrong direction. For the pleasure of Allah ﷺ I called in some labourers and got the direction of the toilets corrected. I paid them from my own pocket. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! After the I'tikāf I travelled with many Sunnah-Inspiring Madani Qāfilāhs with Rasūl's devotees.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 6. I want to be like you

An Islamic brother of Rawalpindi (Punjab, Pakistan) gave the following account: I was a student of matriculation at that time. In the last ten days of Ramadan (1421 A.H. 2000) I performed I'tikāf in the Bilāl Masjid of our area. There were about fourteen or fifteen Mu'takifīn including me. Probably, on the 28<sup>th</sup> of Ramadan, after Zuhr Ṣalāh, one of my ex-class fellows (whom we used to tease because of his naivety) came to meet us. He was wearing a green turban. After greeting us with Salām, he made individual effort and politely said: 'Can I ask any one of you to tell me the method of Eid Ṣalāh?' None of us knew so we started staring at each other sheepishly. Then he said, 'Can you explain the method of the funeral Ṣalāh?' Sadly, none of us knew this either. Then he showed us a demonstration of Ṣalāh. His practical demonstration made us realise the mistakes we used to make in our Ṣalāh. After that he explained to us the method of offering the Eid Ṣalāh and the funeral Ṣalāh in an excellent and easily-understandable way. We were immensely pleased.

Truly speaking, the only thing we learnt during the I'tikāf was the method of Ṣalāh that Muballigh of Dawat-e-Islami taught us. On the day of Eid, I offered Eid Ṣalāh on the roof of the Masjid. When the Imām uttered the second Takbīr, almost everyone bent for Rukū' except me. This wasn't the time to do Rukū', everyone was supposed to raise their hands to their ears and then lower them to their sides. If I hadn't learnt the method of the Eid Ṣalāh I would also have bent for the Rukū' like others. I felt intensely grateful to the Muballigh of Dawat-e-Islami who taught me the method of Eid Ṣalāh during I'tikāf. At that moment, I also realised the importance of Dawat-e-Islami. When I met the Muballigh on Eid, I said to him, 'I also want to be like you.' He encouraged me very compassionately. Due to his individual effort, I joined the Madani environment of

Dawat-e-Islami. At present, I am serving Sunnah as a member of the education Majlis of Dawat-e-Islami.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 7. Tears came into my eyes

An Islamic brother from Jinnahabad (Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi) has stated: In Ramadan (1420 A.H. 2004) I was blessed with the privilege of taking part in the collective I'tikāf in Faizān-e-Madīnah, the global Madanī Markaz of Dawat-e-Islami. I had many evil habits which I gave up and repented of many other sins due to the blessing of collective I'tikāf. I was unaware of the Sunnah method of eating, but in addition to many other Sunan, I learnt the Sunan of eating and drinking during the I'tikāf. I don't know why tears came to my eyes when I noticed an Islamic brother eating according to Sunnah.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! It has become my habit to eat according to Sunnah ever since I have learnt the Sunnah method of eating (almost three years back). By the grace of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, I have joined the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami.

*Sunnatayn khānā khānāy kī tum jān lo*

*Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*

*You will be learning the Sunnahs of eating*

*Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 8. Affection of Rasūl's devotees

A modern youngster of Indor Shehr (M.P. India) has stated that he was wasting his life in sins owing to the company of bad friends. In the last ten days of Ramadan (1425 A.H. 2004) he took part in the collective I'tikāf with some devotees of Rasūl. The company of the devotees of Rasūl changed him entirely and he was blessed with repentance. He grew his beard and began to wear a green turban on his head. He acquired a strong passion to serve the Sunnah and so he eventually became a Muballigh. At present, he is spreading the blessings of Sunnah as a member of a local Majlis.

*Laynay khayrāt tum raḥmataun kī chalo*  
*Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*  
*Lūīnay barakatayn Sunnataun kī chalo*  
*Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*

*To gain mercies of Allah*  
*Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*  
*To attain blessings of Sunnah*  
*Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 9. Repentance of communists

A responsible Islamic brother of Sukkur (Bāb-ul-Islam, Sindh) has stated: Although the message of Dawat-e-Islami had reached 'Aṭṭārābād (Jacobabad) which is situated near Sukkur, there was still a need to improve Madanī work. The Islamic brothers of 'Aṭṭārābād were very weak in organisational matters. They often used to demand that the Muballighīn from Sukkur be sent to 'Aṭṭārābād for the improvement of Madanī work. In view of their constant demand, we made a lot of individual effort in Ramadan (1410 A.H. 1990) and persuaded the Islamic brothers of 'Aṭṭārābād to take part in the collective I'tikāf that was going to be held in Sukkur. As a result of the concerted efforts, numerous Islamic brothers from 'Aṭṭārābād performed I'tikāf in Munawwarāḥ Masjid, Station Road, Sukkur.

Prior to the I'tikāf, not even a single Islamic brother knew how to deliver Dars from *Faizān-e-Sunnat* but seventeen Islamic brothers became Mu'allims (those who give Dars) and Muballighs (preachers) in that collective I'tikāf by the blessings of the company of the devotees of Rasūl, *اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. They adorned their faces with blessed beards and their heads with crowns of green turbans. They were given organisational responsibilities for the Madanī work of Dawat-e-Islami. Somehow, some communists (non-Muslims) also came close to the Madanī environment. *اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ* All of them repented of their unbelief, read the Kalimah and embraced Islam. Moreover, they made the intention to spend the rest of their lives in the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami.

*اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ!* At present, the Islamic brothers of 'Aṭṭārābād who were blessed with the privilege of taking part in the collective I'tikāf of Ramadan (1410 A.H.) and the newly

reverted Muslims who repented of communism are now excellent Muballighs, able enough to deliver Sunnah-Inspiring speeches in large gatherings even in the global Ijtimā'. They also hold important responsibilities in various provincial Majālis and are striving to reform themselves and the people of whole the world. May Allah ﷺ bless us and them with steadfastness in the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami!

أَمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 10. My head can be cut off but...

An Islamic brother who lives in Korangi number 6, Bāb-ul-Madīnah Karachi gave the following account: My younger brother was twenty six years old, he didn't offer his Ṣalāh, and was clean shaven. Making individual effort, I persuaded him to take part in the collective I'tikāf in the last ten days of Ramadan (1421 A.H. 2000) with Rasūl's devotees in Faizān-e-Madīnah, the global Madanī Markaz of Dawat-e-Islami. Due to the blessed company of Rasūl's devotees during the I'tikāf, my younger brother who neither offered any Ṣalāh nor acted upon any Sunnah, had completely changed.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ ﷻ! He began to offer his five daily Ṣalāh and grew beard. He developed such a strong passion that he was heard saying, 'Now my head can be cut off but my beard cannot be separated from my face.'

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 11. I was cured from epilepsy

An Islamic brother has stated: An Islamic brother took part in the collective I'tikāf that was held in Ramadan (1426 A.H.) in the Kurla district of Mumbai (India) under the supervision of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political movement of the Quran & Sunnah. This Islamic brother used to have epileptic fits every other day. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ ﷻ, During the entire I'tikāf, he didn't suffer even a single epileptic fit. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ ﷻ Since that day he never suffered from epilepsy again.

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see! Due to the blessings of I'tikāf in the company of Rasūl's devotees people are granted relief from problems and calamities. **اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! This Islamic brother was cured of epilepsy, and didn't suffer a single fit in the Masjid. Indeed this is due to the special grace of Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**. However, keep it in mind that such a patient who gets unconscious due to epileptic fits or any other reason shouldn't perform I'tikāf in the Masjid because he could have a fit anytime even during the Ṣalāh, which will cause severe problems for other people. Especially the one captured by a Jinn should not be allowed to do I'tikāf because his erratic jumping around, screaming and shouting will cause problems for other worshippers.

## 12. I was clean shaven

An Islamic brother of Naseerabad (Bāb-ul-Islam, Sindh) gave the following account: I was clean shaven and was wasting my days in heedlessness. Due to the encouragement and individual effort of various Islamic brothers I took part in the collective I'tikāf in Ramadan (1425 A.H. 2004) in the company of Rasūl's devotees in the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. **اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**, The I'tikāf changed my heart. I cried out of shame and made a firm intention to give up sins forever. I began to wear a green turban and adorned my face with beard. **اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! At present, I am the servant (i.e. responsible) of a Mushāwarat in the Naseerabad district of Dawat-e-Islami.

*Sīkhnay ko milayn gī tumḥayn Sunnatayn*

*Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*

*Lūi lo ā kar Allah kī raḥmatayn*

*Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*

*To gain mercies of Allah*

*Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*

*To attain blessings of Sunnaḥ*

*Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*

صَلُّوْا عَلَی الْحَبِیْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَی مُحَمَّدٍ

### 13. I had habit of singing songs

A 25-year-old Islamic brother from Drig Road (Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi) has stated: I performed I'tikāf in the last ten days of Ramadan in the company of Rasūl's devotees in Faizān-e-Madīnah, the global Madanī Markaz of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political movement of the Quran and Sunnah. I was blessed in that I'tikāf. One of the blessings was that I gave up my habit of singing songs walking in streets like loafers and I began to recite blessed Na'at instead, *اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. I also developed the mindset of observing the Madanī guard of the tongue (avoiding unnecessary and evil speech). Now, whenever I utter any useless and unimportant word, I instantly recite Ṣalāt-'Alan-Nabī to compensate for it.

*Gīt gānāy kī 'ādat nīkal jāye gī*

*Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*

*Bay-jā bak bak kī khaṣlat bhī ial jāye gī*

*Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*

*The habit of singing songs will go away*

*Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*

*The practice of useless talking will go away*

*Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*

صَلُّوْا عَلَی الْحَبِیْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَی مُحَمَّدٍ

### 14. Fashionable young man became Muballigh...

In Baikala (Mumbai, India) a modern youngster who was an electrical engineer by profession participated in the collective I'tikāf organised by Dawat-e-Islami in the last ten days of Ramadan (1419 A.H. 1998). He remained in the company of Rasūl's devotees for ten days. The refulgence of beard, which is a symbol of love for the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ began to shine on his face. He began to wear a green turban as well, and the blessings of I'tikāf transformed him into a great Muballigh of Sunnah. *اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*! He continued to take part in the Madanī activities of Dawat-e-Islami and is now busy spreading the blessings of the Sunnah as a member of India's Makkī Kābīnah.

صَلُّوْا عَلَی الْحَبِیْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَی مُحَمَّدٍ

## 15. How I gave up taking drugs

An Islamic brother who lives in Hyderabad (Bāb-ul-Islam, Sindh) has stated: I was a drug addict and did not use to offer Ṣalāh. My family was very worried and concerned about me. Luckily, I was blessed with the privilege of attending the three day Sunnah-Inspiring global Ijtimā' of Dawat-e-Islami held in the plains of Ṣaḥrā-e-Madīnaḥ, Madīna-tul-Auliya, Multan in 1426 A.H. 2005. During the Ijtimā', I made the intention to perform I'tikāf in Faizān-e-Madīnaḥ. So I came to Bāb-ul-Madīnaḥ and gained the privilege of doing I'tikāf for the last 10 days of Ramadan (1426 A.H. 2005). No doubt, the three day Ijtimā' of Multan had its affect on me but the blessings of collective I'tikāf cannot be expressed in words!

Truly speaking, it completely changed my heart. I repented sincerely of my sins, grew my beard and instantly started to wear a green turban. When I returned to Hyderabad after the I'tikāf my family and neighbours were surprised to see me with a beard and a green turban.

اَللّٰحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I stopped taking drugs. Now I make efforts to spread the Madanī work of Dawat-e-Islami. My daughter has enrolled on a Sharī'aḥ course in one of the branches of Jāmi'a-tul-Madīnaḥ of Dawat-e-Islami and my two Madanī sons are memorising the Holy Quran in Madrasah-tul-Madīnaḥ.

*Gar Madīnay kā gham chashm-e-nam chāḥiye*

*Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*

*Madanī Āqā ﷺ kī nazr-e-karam chāḥiye*

*Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*

*If you want devotion to Madīnaḥ with eyes shedding tears*

*Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*

*If you desire the merciful gaze of the Prophet Dear ﷺ*

*Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 16. What is I'tikāf?

An Islamic brother who resides in Dera Allah Yar (Baluchistan, Pakistan) has stated: I had neither the fear of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ nor love of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. The precious moments of my life were being wasted in sins. By the grace of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, the Madanī work of Dawat-e-Islami had started in our city. Dawat-e-Islami held a Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā' on Shab-e-Barā-at (1416 A.H. 1995) for the first time in our city; I also attended the Ijtimā'. Even though I got immensely impressed by Dawat-e-Islami when I saw a huge number of bearded, turbaned and well-mannered devotees of Rasūl, but I stayed away from them. I did not even attend the Sunnah-Inspiring weekly Ijtimā'.

However, when the 27<sup>th</sup> night of Ramadan (1416 A.H. 1995) arrived, I took part in the collective Du'ā in the Masjid where the Ijtimā' was held. At the end of the Ijtimā', I met some Islamic brothers one of whom told me that some Islamic brothers attended 'I'tikāf in the Masjid. The word 'I'tikāf was new to me. I curiously asked 'What does I'tikāf mean?' Explaining the meaning of 'I'tikāf, the Islamic brothers politely told me some of its blessings. After listening to some blessings of I'tikāf performed in the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami, I made a firm intention in my heart that I would also perform I'tikāf the following year إِنْ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

Time passed gradually. When the next Ramadan arrived I performed I'tikāf with devotees of Rasūl in the last 10 days. Words cannot express what I learnt in just ten days in the company of devotees of Rasūl. During I'tikāf, someone suggested that I enrol on the Dars-e-Nizāmī course. Responding positively to his sincere suggestion, I came to Bāb-ul-Madīnāh, Karachi where I joined Jāmi'a-tul-Madīnāh. After the completion of Daura-e-Ḥadiṣ, the degree of Dars-e-Nizāmī was conferred on me during the traditional degree-conferring ceremony held in 1425 A.H. 2004 in the Faizān-e-Madīnāh, Bāb-ul-Madīnāh, Karachi. At present, I am a teacher at a branch of Jāmi'a-tul-Madīnāh of Dawat-e-Islami in Hyderabad.

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see! A boy who didn't even know what I'tikāf meant not only became a scholar due to the blessings of I'tikāf with Rasūl's devotees but also became a teacher of Dars-e-Nizāmī students at a branch of Dawat-e-Islami's Jāmi'a-tul-Madīnāh and is making other Islamic brothers scholars.



*Sunnatayn sīkh lo raḥmatayn lūi lo,  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf  
'Ilm ḥāsil karo barakatayn lūi lo,  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*

*To gain mercy and learn Sunnah, do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment  
To acquire knowledge and gain blessings, do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 17. Which of my sins shall I mention!

An Islamic brother of Bāb-ul-Madīnaḥ, Karachi has stated: Which sins of mine should I mention! Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forbid, not offering Ṣalāḥ, playing computer games, watching obscene programmes on television every day, lying and even stealing were some of the sins I used to commit fearlessly.

Luckily, in the last ten days of Ramadan in 1421 A.H. 2000, I was blessed with the privilege of taking part in the collective I'tikāf with some Rasūl's devotees of Dawat-e-Islami in Jāmi' Masjid Āminah, situated in Shakeel Garden, Aukhai complex, Bāb-ul-Madīnaḥ, Karachi. After the collective I'tikāf, I joined the Madrasa-tul-Madīnaḥ that was held on the second floor of Āminah Masjid.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I began to attend the weekly Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā' of Dawat-e-Islami which was held in Faizān-e-Madīnaḥ. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! As a result of my efforts, a Madanī atmosphere has been created in my home. I play the cassettes of Sunnah-Inspiring speeches released by Maktaba-tul-Madīnaḥ at home. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I have memorised the entire Holy Quran and I'm currently doing Dars-e-Nizāmī in Jāmi'a-tul-Madīnaḥ. I also teach in Madrasa-tul-Madīnaḥ and I am trying to spread the Madanī work of Dawat-e-Islami under the guidance of the Nigrān of my Żaylī Mushāwarat.

## 18. Markaz by blessings of I'tikāf

A responsible Islamic brother from India has stated: The trustees and some local Muslims of 'Masjid-e-A'zam' in Chitra Durga, Karnataka, India, had some misconceptions about

Dawat-e-Islami. Due to their misconceptions, we had to face many difficulties in obtaining permission to perform I'tikāf collectively in Ramadan. The sons of two trustees also joined the collective I'tikāf. When the trustees observed the Sunnah-Inspiring learning sessions and speeches, Na'ats, heart-rending supplications, all according to the Madanī Markaz schedule, and the well organised behaviour of a large number of Mu'takifin, they became so impressed that they presented gifts and flowers to all the Mu'takifin on the last day of I'tikāf. All of their misconceptions were removed and they finally realized that Dawat-e-Islami is sincerely making religious efforts. They gave full authority to Dawat-e-Islami to carry out its Madanī work in the splendid 'Masjid-e-A'zam' under their trusteeship.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! 'Masjid-e-A'zam' has now become the Madanī Markaz of that city. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ!  
The sons of both trustees adorned their faces with blessed beards and joined the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami.

*Ẓikr karnā Khudā kā yahān subḥ-o-shām  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf  
Pāo gey Na'at-e-Maḥbūb kī dhūm dhām  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*

*You'll be making the Ẓikr of Allah all the while here  
Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment  
You'll be hearing the Na'ats of the Prophet Dear  
Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*

صَلُّوْا عَلٰی الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالٰى عَلٰى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 19. Blessing of I'tikāf reaches England

An Islamic brother of Sukkur (Bāb-ul-Islam, Sindh) gave the following account: In Ramadan (1410 A.H. 1990) my brother-in-law arrived in Sukkur (Bāb-ul-Islam, Sindh, Pakistan) from England. Encouraged by the persuasion of some Islamic brothers, I made individual effort on him and invited him to join the blessings of collective I'tikāf with Rasūl's devotees. Accepting my invitation, اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ he attended the I'tikāf. When my brother-in-law who was accustomed to living in a completely non-Islamic environment

performed I'tikāf, learnt the beautiful Sunan of the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ and other important religious rulings and heard about the affairs of the grave and afterlife, he felt intense impact on his heart.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Due to the blessings of the collective I'tikāf he received the gift of repentance of his sins and joined the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. He adorned his face with a beard and began to wear a green turban. After learning the method of giving Dars and Sunnaḥ-Inspiring speech, he began to deliver speeches even during the I'tikāf. He made a firm intention to enthusiastically participate in the Madanī activities of Dawat-e-Islami on his return to England.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! At present, he is a Muballigh of Dawat-e-Islami in England and is responsible for the twelve Madanī activities. The mother of his children (my sister), also joined the Madanī environment and wears a Madanī Burqa' (veil) despite living in the immodest environment of England. After learning the correct method of reciting the Holy Quran, she is currently teaching other Islamic sisters in Madrasa-tul-Madīnaḥ for adult women. Further, she is currently a member of Dawat-e-Islami's Majlis for Madanī activities of Islamic sisters.

صَلُّوْا عَلٰى الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلٰى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 20. I'm not going to leave Faizān-e-Madīnaḥ

An Islamic brother who lives in the division of Kamaliya, district Dār-us-Salām (Punjab) has stated: In those days, I was in grade 9. I had a group of friends in my class. We all used to play truant, roam around, play cricket till late night, waste lots of time in internet cafes and spend all day watching movies on cable. I loved listening to music so much that I would fall asleep whilst listening to songs and the very first thing I would do in the morning after waking up was listening to music. We all wore fashionable and trendy clothes and would go out to tease girls. I never obeyed my mother; whenever she tried to advise me, I would become furious and quarrel with her. My father also asked me to offer Ṣalāḥ, but I would turn a deaf ear. To be honest, there was no apparent hope of my reform.

May Allah ﷺ bless my elder brother who rescued me from drowning into the sea of sins. He asked me to perform I'tikāf in the last ten days of Ramadan. Believe me, I was so away from religion that I didn't even know what I'tikāf meant. As I was very rude, I blatantly refused but my brother did not give up hope. Somehow, he made up my mind and managed to persuade me to take part in the collective I'tikāf in Faizān-e-Madīnah in Sardarabad (Faisalabad, Pakistan). During the initial four or five days I didn't enjoy it at all and tried to run away but couldn't succeed. Then I slowly began to feel some peace. During the last days, I felt so much spiritual peace that on the eve of Eid I said, 'I don't want to go back home, I want to spend tonight in Faizān-e-Madīnah.'

*Tum ghar ko na khayncho nahin jatā nahin jatā  
Mayn chaur kay Faizān-e-Madīnah nahin jatā*

*Don't drag me home, I won't go  
Leaving Faizān-e-Madīnah, I won't go*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 21. Knee-pain disappeared due to blessing of I'tikāf

A student of Jāmi'a-tul-Madīnah, Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi has stated: In the last 10 days of Ramadan in 1426 A.H. 2005 I was blessed with the privilege of participating in the collective I'tikāf in Faizān-e-Madīnah, Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi. During the I'tikāf, I met an elderly person who told me that he had been suffering from knee-pain for several years, but when he came to Faizān-e-Madīnah, Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi, the global Madani Markaz to perform I'tikāf, his pain was relieved due to the blessings of I'tikāf, ﷺ.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 22. Face adorned with beard and head with green turban

An Islamic brother has stated: In the last ten days of Ramadan in 1423 A.H. 2002, a modern Islamic brother of Nosari Gujrat, India, attended the collective I'tikāf held by Dawat-e-Islami in Surat. He was deeply impressed by the Sunnah-Inspiring learning

sessions, heart-rending supplications and pleasant sounds of Žikr and Na'ats (all according to the training schedule of Madanī Markaz).

The blessings of the company of Rasūl's devotees were inexpressible. He not only grew his beard, began to wear a green turban but also kept serving his religion under the guidance of Dawat-e-Islami and, at present, he is spreading the Madanī work as the Nigrān of his city Mushāwarat.

*Sunnataun kī tum ā kar kay sawghāt lo,  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf  
Āo baitī ḥay rahmat kī khayrāt lo,  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*

*To attain blessings of Sunnah, do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment  
To gain mercies of Allah, do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### 23. There's none like my Beloved ﷺ

‘Abdur Razzāq ‘Aṭṭārī, an Islamic brother of Hyderabad (Bāb-ul-Islam, Sindh Pakistan) was in charge of a laboratory in the Tando Adam Agricultural University. His two sons were associated with the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami but he himself was far away from Ṣalāḥ and the Sunnah. He had a complete secular mindset.

In Ramadan, when he was invited through individual effort to take part in the collective I'tikāf, he said: ‘The mother of my children has fallen out with me and gone to her parental home; will she come back, if I do I'tikāf?’ He was told that she would come back, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*. Therefore, with Rasūl's devotees, he took part in the collective I'tikāf that was held in Faīzān-e-Madīnāḥ (Hyderabad) in the last ten days of Ramadan, in 1416 A.H., 1995. The learning sessions, Sunnah-Inspiring speeches, heart-rending supplications and pleasant Na'ats caused a Madanī transformation in his heart. He repented of his sins, made a firm intention to offer his Ṣalāḥ, adorned his face with a beard and head with a green turban and began to recite Na'ats. During the I'tikāf, the mother of his children also returned home and their domestic differences were settled. Due to the blessings of I'tikāf, he joined the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami, grew his hair, began to

wear a green turban and clothes all according to the Sunnah. He also travelled with Madanī Qāfilaḥs. Whilst remaining associated with the Madanī environment, he passed away the same year on Thursday the 27<sup>th</sup> of Rabī'-un-Nūr 1416 A.H. 1995. *إِنَّا لِلَّهِ وَإِنَّا إِلَيْهِ رَاجِعُونَ* He was so fortunate. At the time of his death, he was reciting the following line of a Na'at's couplet: 'There's no one like my Beloved Rasūl *صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ*.'

May Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* have mercy on him and forgive us without accountability for his sake!

أَمِينٌ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

*Gawr-e-tīrah ko tum jagmagānay chalo  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf  
Rāḥatayn rauz-e-maḥshar kī pānay chalo  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*

*To brighten the dark grave  
Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment  
To gain comforts of the Judgement Day  
Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### Admonitory narration

Dear Islamic brothers! This parable teaches us several Madanī lessons. The late 'Abdur Razzāq 'Aṭṭārī *رَحِمَهُ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ* was very lucky to have joined the Madanī environment just a few months before his death. Indeed the one who repents before his death and comes on the right track and begins to follow the Sunnah is very fortunate. On the contrary, the one who performs good deeds and practices the Sunnah but then, Allah *عَزَّوَجَلَّ* forbid, becomes heedless, falls into the abyss of sins and moves away from the Madanī environment a short while before his death, is very unfortunate.

Whenever Satan tries to make you drift away from the Madanī environment by making you fall out with a responsible Islamic brother or get lazy or busy with your worldly

business, ponder over the following blessed Ḥadīṣ because it is often observed that when someone joins the Madanī environment whole-heartedly but then moves away, Allah ﷻ forbid, it becomes very difficult for him to carry on performing virtuous deeds.

Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah Ṣiddiqah رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا has narrated: When Allah ﷻ intends somebody goodness, a year before his death, Allah ﷻ appoints an angel who persistently guides him to the straight path until he dies in a good state, and then people say: ‘So and so person has died in a good state.’ When such a person dies, his soul hastens to leave and, at that time, he likes to meet Allah ﷻ and Allah ﷻ likes to meet him. When Allah ﷻ intends anyone the harm (predestined for him), a year before his death, Allah ﷻ appoints a devil over him who misguides him until he dies in his worst state. When death comes to him, his soul hesitates to leave, and this person dislikes meeting Allah ﷻ and so does Allah ﷻ. *(Derived from Sharḥ-us-Ṣudūr, pp. 27)*

## 24. My family used to turn me out of home

An Islamic brother of Muzaffargarh (Punjab, Pakistan) has stated: I was extremely wicked. At night, I would listen to three or four music cassettes before going to sleep. I used to spend my entire nights loitering around and committing sins. I would quarrel with my family over trivial matters, my family used to turn me out of the house due to my misbehaviour. I would stay out of home for one or two days, then the situation settled down and I would come back. In short, the days of my life were being ruined.

My cousin was the Nigrān of the area Mushāwarat of Dawat-e-Islami. Making individual effort, he persuaded me to take part in the collective I’tikāf of Dawat-e-Islami in the last ten days of Ramadan (1425 A.H. 2004) in the ‘Aḍḍay Walī’ Masjid (Muzaffargarh). I got extremely impressed by the sincere and sound character of a Muballigh from Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi. I repented of my previous sins and adorned my head with a green turban.

On the 27<sup>th</sup> night, the Sunnah-Inspiring speech and the heart-rending Du’ā had an immense effect on me, making me cry all night. On the second day of Eid, at the time of Fajr, whilst still asleep, I dreamt of a Holy person who called me by my name and said, ‘It’s time for Fajr, and you’re still asleep!’ Whilst asleep, I instantly folded my hands as though I was offering Ṣalāh and then I woke up. My hands were folded in the same state.

I received deep inspiration from this dream, and I went to the Masjid without delay and offered Fajr Ṣalāḥ with the Jamā'at. I consistently attended the weekly Ijtimā' in my city. By the grace of Allah ﷺ, I am now doing Dars-e-Nizāmī in Jāmi'a-tul-Madīnah (Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi). I am responsible of Madanī In'āmāt in my class. To express my gratitude, I would like to say that Allah ﷺ has especially blessed me because I practise all the 92 Madanī In'āmāt of students. It is my Madanī request that all Islamic brothers make Du'ā for my steadfastness.

## 25. I was made Khaṭīb of Masjid

An Islamic brother of Saeedabad, Baldiya Town, Bāb-ul-Madīnah Karachi has stated: **اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ ﷺ** I learnt to recite the Holy Quran in a branch of Madrasa-tul-Madīnah of Dawat-e-Islami, but regretfully, I still didn't become punctual in my Ṣalāḥ. **اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ ﷺ** I was blessed with the privilege of performing I'tikāf with Dawat-e-Islami's devotees of Rasūl in the last ten days of Ramadan. Participation in I'tikāf inflicted a Madanī wound on my heart. It woke me up from the sleep of heedlessness and opened my eyes. I became punctual in my Ṣalāḥ. The I'tikāf inspired me to travel with a Madanī Qāfilaḥ. I was unemployed. When I expressed my intention of travelling with the Madanī Qāfilaḥ to my Mushāwarat Nigrān, he said to me, 'إِنْ شَاءَ اللهُ ﷺ your problem will soon be solved.'

**اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ ﷺ!** Due to the blessings of the Madanī Qāfilaḥ, the management of the Masjid where our Madanī Qāfilaḥ stayed liked the way of my speech and supplication, so they appointed me as the Khaṭīb of the Masjid and hence I got a means of livelihood. May Allah ﷺ grant me steadfastness in the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami!

أَمِينٌ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

## 26. I was spending my life in heedlessness

A modern Islamic brother of Modasa (Gujrat, India) was wasting his life in heedlessness and sins. Luckily, in the last 10 days of Ramadan (1423 A.H. 2002) he was blessed with the privilege of taking part in the collective I'tikāf of Dawat-e-Islami in the company of Rasūl's devotees. Due to the blessings of the Sunnah-Inspiring speeches, heart-rending Du'ās and pleasant Na'ats his life completely changed. He got such a passion that he



gained the privilege to deliver Dars and Bayān during the I'tikāf. He intended to grow his beard and wear a green turban. He also travelled with a thirty day Madanī Qāfilāh with Rasūl's devotees. As he was a talented man, the Islamic brothers were so impressed with him that they appointed him as the Amir of the Qāfilāh.

*'Āshiqān-e-Rasūl āo dayn gey bayān  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf  
Dūr ḥaun gī 'ibādāt kī khāmiyān  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*

*To listen to the speeches of devotees of Rasūl  
Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment  
To rectify faults in performing worship  
Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## 27. الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ I began to offer Tahajjud

An elderly Islamic brother of Sukkur (Bāb-ul-Islam, Sindh) has stated: I was blessed with the privilege of taking part in the collective I'tikāf in the last ten days of Ramadan (1425 A.H. 2004) organised by Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political movement of the Quran & Sunnah. There was a prearranged and organised schedule for the learning sessions. I learnt the rulings of Ṣalāh and many other Sunan relating to daily life. In those ten days, I learnt what I didn't learn in my entire life. The Sunnah-Inspiring speeches and the company of Rasūl's devotees made me reflect about the afterlife, causing a Madanī revolution in my heart. I developed enthusiasm to practice the Madanī In'āmāt. الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I especially practiced the 2<sup>nd</sup> Madanī In'ām, and with its blessings I have developed the habit of offering all five Ṣalāh in the first row of the Masjid, with Jamā'at and first Takbīr.

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I also became steadfast in offering Tahajjud Ṣalāh. I hand in my Madanī In'āmāt booklet to the relevant responsible Islamic brother every month. I am also blessed with the privilege of participating in the weekly Ijtimā' punctually from start to end.

## 28. Yā Rasūlallāh ﷺ bless me with your vision

An Islamic brother who lives in Mittiyan (Khariyan, Punjab, Pakistan) has stated: Like other modern young guys, I would also watch films and dramas. Luckily, in the last ten days of Ramadan, I was blessed with the privilege of taking part in the collective I'tikāf with Rasūl's devotees. How blessed the company of Rasūl's devotees is! It was the first time in my life that I saw such a Madanī atmosphere. I developed an overwhelming liking for Dawat-e-Islami in my heart. I always wished to behold the Prophet of Raḥmah, the Intercessor of Ummah, the Owner of Jannah ﷺ. During I'tikāf I used to make Du'ā every day to be blessed with the vision of the Beloved Rasūl ﷺ.

On the 27<sup>th</sup> night, an Ijtimā'-e-Ẓikr-o-Na'at was held. During the Ẓikr of Allah ﷻ I was overcome with passion. Then it was time for the heart-rending Du'ā. I closed my eyes and wept as I repeated the same words over and over again: 'O Beloved and Blessed Rasūl ﷺ, bless me with your vision.' Suddenly, there was a bright flash of light in my eyes, and then I saw a bright face. I was sure that this was the blessed face of the Holy Prophet ﷺ. This beautiful and blessed face then disappeared.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! A Madanī transformation took place in my heart. I repented of my sins, grew my beard and made the intention to adorn my head with a green turban. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, On Eid I travelled with a three day Madanī Qāfilaḥ with Rasūl's devotees. At present, I am doing Dars-e-Nizāmī in Jāmi'a-tul-Madīnaḥ (Bāb-ul-Madīnaḥ, Karachi). I have also completed the Ta'wizāt-e-'Aṭṭariyyah course and the Majlis-e-Maktūbāt-o-Ta'wizāt-e-'Aṭṭariyyah has given me the duty to give Ta'wizāt to people. Moreover, in Jāmi'a-tul-Madīnaḥ I'm responsible for Madanī Qāfilaḥs in my class.

صَلُّوْا عَلَيَّ الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ

## 29. It's amazing how I gave up playing snooker!

An Islamic brother of Liaqatabad (Bāb-ul-Madīnaḥ, Karachi) has stated: I used to watch films and dramas, and was so fond of playing billiards and snooker that I wouldn't stop even if someone told me off or even beat me. I was so immersed in sins that (Allah ﷻ forbid) I used to fear offering Ṣalāḥ. With the mercy of Allah ﷻ, in the last 10 days of

Ramadan, (1425 A.H. 2004) I was privileged to join the collective I'tikāf with Rasūl's devotees in our local Furqaniya Masjid (Liaqatabad, Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi) under the supervision of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political movement of the Quran and Sunnah.

اللّٰهُمَّ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Due to the blessings of the 'Madanī In'āmāt' I was encouraged to prepare for my afterlife and I refrained from sins to some extent. Then I became a disciple in the Qādiriyyah Razawiyyah spiritual order and became punctual in my Ṣalāh. I stopped playing snooker. I'm surprised as to how I managed to give up playing snooker.

Soon after, I was privileged to participate in the final day of Dawat-e-Islami's three day Sunnah-Inspiring global Ijtimā' held in Ṣaḥrā-e-Madīnah (Madīna-tul-Auliya) Multan. The speech '*The Perils of Television*' was delivered in the Ijtimā'. When I heard the speech I trembled with fear of punishment in the grave and the Judgement Day. I then vowed never to watch television again. I persuaded my mother to listen to the same speech on a cassette, she gave up watching television too. She also wanted to become a disciple of Ghauṣ-e-A'ẓam رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ so I made her do Bay'at as well. Due to the blessings of Bay'at, my mother started to offer Tahajjud, Ishraq and Chāsht punctually in addition to Farḍ Ṣalāh. May I be sacrificed for the magnificence and glory of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! After a few months, my mother was blessed to visit Madīnah. My mother stated: 'All this is the blessing of doing Bay'at.' اللّٰهُمَّ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ At present, I am trying to serve my beloved movement 'Dawat-e-Islami' as a responsible for Madanī Qāfilaḥ at division level.

### 30. Comedian became Muballigh

There was a young comedian in Balan Sinor (Gujrat, India). To entertain people with jokes and amusing stories was his pastime. People used to call him to weddings to entertain the guests with his impersonations. Fortunately, he was blessed with the privilege of taking part in the collective I'tikāf with Rasūl's devotees in the last ten days of Ramadan. Prior to I'tikāf, he had a mania for earning money but in the Madanī atmosphere of the I'tikāf he gained a passion to earn reward for his afterlife. He repented of his sins and began to preach the Sunnah. He devoted himself to Dawat-e-Islami and at present he is spreading the Madanī work of Dawat-e-Islami as the Nigrān of a divisional Mushāwarat.

He is so sincere, determined and self-sacrificing that he has devoted twenty five days every month to perform the Madanī work.

إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ *Bhāī sudhar jāo gey*

*Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*

*Marz-e-'iṣyān say chuiḥkārā tum pāo gey*

*Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*

إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, *You will get reformed*

*Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*

*Disease of sins will be cured*

*Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### 31. I kissed Ḥajar-e-Aswad

An Islamic brother of Tando Allah Yar (Bāb-ul-Islam, Sindh) has stated: I used to commit sins fearlessly due to the company of wicked friends. Going to pubs had become my daily routine. Quarrelling and provoking people, fighting and arguing without any reason were my habits. Even my family members hated me due to my spiteful and troublesome behaviour. I was wandering in the valley of sins.

The star of my fortune shone when, as a result of the individual effort of an Islamic brother, I was blessed with the privilege of taking part in the collective I'tikāf in the last ten days of Ramadan (1426 A.H. 2005) in the company of Rasūl's devotees in my local Nūrānī Masjid (Tando Allah Yar) under the supervision of Dawat-e-Islami. During the I'tikāf, the beards and blessed turbans of the Islamic brothers, their love and compassion impressed me very much. I cannot describe what I learnt in those ten days in the company of Rasūl's devotees. On the 25<sup>th</sup> night while I was doing the Ḍikr of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, I dozed off and saw myself standing before the Holy Ka'bah and I kissed Ḥajar-e-Aswad spontaneously. I was blessed on the 27<sup>th</sup> night as well. In a state of drowsiness, I saw myself in the blessed streets of Madīna-tul-Munawwarah watching the beautiful green dome. These faith-refreshing dreams completely transformed the state of my heart. I made a firm intention never to leave this Madanī environment. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Due to the

generosity and benevolence of my Merciful Allah ﷺ, at present, I am doing Dars-e-Nizāmī in a Jāmi'a-tul-Madīnah of Dawat-e-Islami in Hyderabad.

### 32. I gave up sin of bad company

An Islamic brother of Orangi Town (Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi) has stated: Due to the company of modern and dishonest friends I had also become modern and wicked. Fortunately, I joined the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political movement of the Quran and Sunnah by the blessings of taking part in the collective I'tikāf in the last ten days of Ramadan in my local Aqṣā Masjid, Orangi Town, Al-Fath Colony (Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi). I started not only offering Ṣalāh but also following the Sunnah. I developed a habit of attending the weekly Ijtimā'. I gave up my indecent habit of watching films and dramas. A great advantage was that I got rid of the bad company which was the root of many sins, اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ ﷺ.

*Ṣuḥbat-e-bad mayn rehṅay kī 'ādat chūṭay*

*Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*

*Khaṣlat-e-jurm-o-'iṣyān tumhārī mīṭay*

*Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*

*Habit of remaining in bad company will go away*

*Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*

*Habit of committing sins and transgression will go away*

*Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### 33. My passion got tremendous boost

An Islamic brother of Malaka (Ilahabad, U.P, India) gave the following account: He attended the Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā held in Madīna-tul-Auliya, Ahmadabad, India. By the blessing of attending the Ijtimā', he developed a passion to serve Islam. The same year, he took part in the collective I'tikāf held in the last ten days of Ramadan (1418 A.H., 1996) in the Nāgorī Ward Masjid (Ahmadabad) under the supervision of Dawat-e-Islami. He got extremely impressed by the company of Rasūl's devotees. His passion received a tremendous boost.

After the I'tikāf, when he returned to his ancestral village of Malaka (U.P.) he began to spread the Madanī work enthusiastically. The following year, as a representative of the Madanī Markaz, he visited many cities and inspired hundreds of Islamic brothers to perform I'tikāf. At the time of writing this account, he lives in Ahmadabad and is a responsible of Dawat-e-Islami's finance committee in his area.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### 34. Comments of seventy years old Islamic brother

A 70-year old Islamic brother of Garden West (Bāb-ul-Madīnah Karachi) has stated: Despite reaching old age, I didn't offer Ṣalāh. I used to enjoy watching films and dramas. I would shave my beard and wear latest fashionably-designed clothes. About ten years ago, when I was sixty years old, I experienced the blessings of I'tikāf for the first time in my life in the last 10 days of Ramadan in the company of Rasūl's devotees in Kausar Masjid, Musa lane, Liyari Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi. During the I'tikāf, an Islamic brother saw me recite the Holy Quran in Gujrati language. He informed me that it is necessary to recite the Quran in Arabic, otherwise it wouldn't be possible to recite the Arabic letters from their correct origin. I appreciated his advice. During the I'tikāf I received great blessings from Rasūl's devotees. I began to learn the Quran in Madrasa-tul-Madīnah (for adults) held by Dawat-e-Islami. After one and a half year struggle, I managed to correct my pronunciation to some extent.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I can now recite the Holy Quran in Arabic. I spend the entire night in the Sunnah-Inspiring weekly Ijtimā'. I am also blessed with the privilege of participating in the call towards righteousness once a week.

اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ! I adorned my face with a fist-length beard. Despite having no apparent means, I was granted the privilege to perform 'Umrah and visit the holy Madīnah city. اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, I travel with a three day Madanī Qāfilaḥ every month. Out of 72 Madanī In'āmāt, I am currently trying to practice more than 40 Madanī In'āmāt. I am working as an accountant in a private firm. For the previous four years I am being blessed with the opportunity to call people towards righteousness whilst commuting to and from work by bus in the morning and evening.

Once, I had a dream in which I saw myself calling the passengers towards righteousness; when I finished I saw a Muballigh, who I admire very much. He looked at me with a smile. When I saw this faith-refreshing scene, I began to cry and then I woke up. Inspired by this dream, I started calling people towards righteousness even more steadfastly.

*Sīkh lo āo Quran paṛhnā sabhī,  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*

*To learn recitation of Quran,  
Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### **Transliterating Quranic verses into any language other than Arabic is not permissible**

Dear Islamic brothers! Did you see! Sometimes, the character of a person does not improve until he joins a good company. Nowadays, many old people are seen committing various sins. Even on deathbed they don't grow their beard. Even in that crucial state, they keep a TV beside their bed to watch and are interested in getting busy with worldly activities after recovery from their disease. That elderly Islamic brother was very lucky indeed. He joined the Madanī environment during I'tikāf and then his heedless life was transformed into a Madanī life.

Did you see he used to recite the Holy Quran in Gujrati because he did not know how to recite the Holy Quran in Arabic. When a devotee of Rasūl kindly persuaded him, so he began to attend the Madrasa-tul-Madīnah (for adults) in the evening and eventually learnt reciting the Quran in Arabic to some degree.

Remember! Other than Arabic it is not permissible to transliterate (i.e. to write the words of) the Holy Quran into any language e.g. Gujrati, English or Hindi etc. The Quranic verses and supplications in monthly journals and other religious books/magazines should be written in their original Arabic form.

A renowned exegetist of the Quran, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الرَّحْمٰن has stated in a detailed Fatwā: 'To transliterate the Holy Quran into Hindi or English is an obvious distortion (and the distortion of the Holy Quran is Ḥarām) because it contradicts the

above mentioned restrictions. Furthermore, it will not be possible to differentiate between ظ and ذ, ز, ك and ق, ث and ص, س. For example, ظاهر means apparent, whereas زاهر means 'shiny' or 'fresh.' So if you write *Zahir* in English how will you know whether it implies ظاهر or زاهر. The same issue arises in many other words like قدير, طاهر and تاهر and قدير, طاهر and تاهر, قدير, طاهر and تاهر, قدير, طاهر and تاهر. So let alone the distortion of attributes and words, even actual letters will change making the words meaningless.' (*Fatāwā Na'īmiyyāh, pp. 116*)

### 35. Madanī environment at home

An Islamic brother has stated: The days of I'tikāf were approaching in the month of Ramadan (1426 A.H. 2005). I met a 40-year-old Islamic brother from Rajuri (Jammu Kashmir, India). I tried to persuade him to attend the collective I'tikāf. Responding positively to my invitation, he took part in the collective I'tikāf in the last ten days of Ramadan in the railway station Masjid, under the supervision of Dawat-e-Islami. He was surprised to see the Madanī atmosphere that Rasūl's devotees had created. He decided to grow his beard and began to wear a green turban. He even started to deliver Dars and speech and created a Madanī atmosphere at home. He made the Islamic sisters of his house veil themselves and at present he is the Mushāwarat Nigrān of his city, Rajuri.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### 36. How I became pious

An Islamic brother of District Bhalwal region Gulzār-e-Ṭayyibāh (Sargodha, Punjab, Pakistan) has stated: I didn't offer Ṣalāh and was fond of fashion. I loved watching films and dramas and enjoyed listening to music. Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ forbid, I used to keep only a few fasts in Ramadan. If someone advised me, I would turn a deaf ear.

One day, I was going somewhere, worried about something. I met a friend who was wearing a green turban. He was associated with the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. Making individual effort, he took me to Dawat-e-Islami's Sunnah-Inspiring weekly Ijtimā' in the Jāmi' Masjid, but I left after a short while due to satanic thoughts. Two days later a friend of mine took me to watch a film but we had an argument, so I returned.



Luckily, in Ramadan, my elder brother took part in the collective I'tikāf organized by Dawat-e-Islami. The star of my fortune shone when I went to meet him. I got very impressed to see Rasūl's devotees wearing green turbans. On the eve of Eid, an Islamic brother gave my elder brother a Na'at cassette and a copy of *Faizān-e-Sunnat*. I trembled with fear when I read the chapter 'Punishments of Missing Ṣalāh.' When I heard the following Munājāt (supplications) in a cassette, I felt its profound impact on my heart.

*Gunāḥaun kī 'ādat chuḥrā mayray Maulā  
Mujḥay nayk insān banā mayray Maulā*

*Enable me to give up sins, O Almighty  
Make me a pious person, O Almighty*

رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ! I gave up listening to music but couldn't manage to offer my Ṣalāh punctually. On the invitation of a devotee of Rasūl, I attended the Sunnah-Inspiring weekly Ijtimā' of Dawat-e-Islami once again, but this time I stayed till the end. After the Ijtimā', I became very impressed by the way in which the devotees of Rasūl met me, and eventually I joined Dawat-e-Islami. I adorned my face with beard and began to wear a green turban. I began to offer all five Ṣalāh with the Jamā'at. I also became a disciple in the honourable Qādiriyyah Razawiyyah spiritual order and became a follower of Ghauṣ-e-A'zam رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ.

At the time of writing this statement, I have a responsibility in a Żaylī Mushāwarat. In addition to delivering a Dars regularly I have also been blessed with the privilege of trying to memorise the Holy Quran in a Dawat-e-Islami Madrasa-tul-Madīnah.

*Āo Faizān-e-Sunnat ko pāo gey tum  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf  
إِنْ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ Jannat mayn jāo gey tum  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*

*Come and gain the blessings of Sunnah  
Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment  
إِنْ شَاءَ اللهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ, You will go to Jannah  
Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

### 37. Relief from spinal pain

A Muballigh of Dawat-e-Islami gave the following account: By the blessings of individual effort, my cousin, a mill owner from Defence-View (Bāb-ul-Madīnāh, Karachi), made the intention of taking part in the collective I'tikāf in Ramadan going to be held under the supervision of Dawat-e-Islami. He has stated: I had been suffering from intense spinal pain for a long time. I visited numerous doctors and specialists and tried their prescribed medicines but there was no relief. I was worried as to how I would be able to perform I'tikāf for 10 days. Anyway, during I'tikāf I tried to sit against a wall. I was used to sleeping on a comfortable mattress but we were encouraged in I'tikāf to sleep on a mat on the floor, according to the blessed Sunnah. This was extremely difficult for me but there was no other option. **اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ** After just a few days of sleeping according to the Sunnah, I felt my back pain reducing considerably. The pain was then relieved completely.

The pain of my back that was not relieved even by the use of the medicines prescribed by highly learned and experienced doctors was eventually relieved by the blessings of taking part in Dawat-e-Islami's Sunnah-Inspiring I'tikāf **اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**.

*Tum ko taṛpā kay rakḥ day gaw dard-e-kamar*

*Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*

*Pāo gey tum sukūn ḥogā thandā jigar*

*Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*

*Even if you have backache severe*

*Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*

*You will have relief, my brother*

*Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*

**صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ**

### 38. New year celebrations

A Muballigh of Dawat-e-Islami has stated: In Jodhpur Rajasthan (India), there was a 28-year-old photographer who had a crazy passion for attending shameless new year parties on the 31<sup>st</sup> of December. He would travel as far as Mumbai to attend such parties.

Fortunately, **اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**, in the last 10 days of Ramadan (1426 A.H. 2005) he was blessed with the privilege of taking part in the collective I'tikāf with Rasūl's devotees in a Masjid in Udaipur (Rajasthan, India) under the supervision of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political movement of the Quran and Sunnah. The Sunnah-Inspiring learning sessions, inspiring speeches and heart-rending supplications had an over-whelming effect on him. He repented of his previous sins, quit photography and began to perform Ṣadā-e-Madīnah regularly, i.e. he began to wake up Muslims for Fajr Ṣalāh.

*Rang raliyān manānay kā chaskā mitay  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf  
Raqs kī maḥfīlaun kī naḥūsāt chūṭay  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*

*Habit of indecent deeds will go away  
Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment  
Practice of attending dance parties will go away  
Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*

صَلُّوْا عَلَيَّ الْحَبِيْبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيَّ مُحَمَّدٍ

## Muslims' New Year

If only Muslims would enthusiastically welcome the new Madanī (Islamic) year instead of the non-Islamic new year. **اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! The Muslims' New Year begins on 1<sup>st</sup> Muḥarram. If possible, promote the tradition of congratulating each other in Muḥarram upon the arrival of the new Madanī year.

## 39. Blessings of company of Rasūl's devotees

An Islamic brother of Bhalwal, district Gulzār-e-Tayyibāh (Sargodha, Punjab Pakistan) has stated: I was clean shaven, and was wandering in the dark valley of heedlessness. I had drifted away from the path of Sunnah.

During the blessed month of Ramadan, one day, when I was sitting in my room, my father told my younger brother that collective I'tikāf is going to be held in 'Jāmi' Masjid

Khawājgān' in the last 10 days of Ramadan by Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political movement of the Quran and Sunnah, so come quickly otherwise you won't get a place in the first row. Listening to what my father said, I also became eager to go and see Rasūl's devotees (in the I'tikāf). That day I offered the 'Ishā Ṣalāh along with the Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāh in that Masjid. After the Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāh the following Na'at of Hājī Mushtāq رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ was played on a cassette player:

*Šānī na koī mayray sauḥnāray Nabī صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ Lajpāl dā*

*No one is like my Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ*

I liked it very much. The second day, I came again and as it was Thursday, the Sunnah-Inspiring weekly Ijtimā' had begun. This was my first Ijtimā' I ever attended. I felt intense peace and tranquillity during the Ijtimā'. The next day when I came, the cassette of the speech entitled 'The Perils of Music' was being played. The speech made me tremble with fear because it pointed out blasphemous songs that had become common. I had also committed the sin of singing blasphemous songs, so I repented and renewed my faith. As the activities of I'tikāf had won my heart, I decided to do I'tikāf for the remaining days.

During the I'tikāf, I read the Sunan and manners of wearing Islamic hair-style in *Faizān-e-Sunnat*. I also intended to grow my hair according to Sunnah. In the Ijtimā'-e-Ẓikr-o-Na'at on the 26<sup>th</sup> of Ramadan, I made the intention to grow my beard. I also became a disciple of Ghauš-e-A'ẓam رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ. I learnt the words of Ṣalāt-o-Salām during the I'tikāf. When I returned home I threw away TV from the house along with more than 100 song cassettes. Presently, اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ I have the responsibility of Madanī Qāfilaḥs at division level.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

#### 40. Closure of business of adulterated spices

An Islamic brother of Ranchorpuri Road, Beempura (Madanī Pūrah) Bāb-ul-Madīnah, Karachi has stated: I didn't offer even Ṣalāt-ul-Jumu'ah. Fortunately, in the last 10 days of Ramadan (1425 A.H. 2004) I was blessed with the privilege of joining the collective

I'tikāf with Rasūl's devotees in the Gulzār-e-Madīnah Masjid Agra Taj under the supervision of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political movement of the Quran & Sunnah. The blessed company of Rasūl's devotees changed me altogether within ten days. **اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ** I learnt Ṣalāh to some extent and began to offer all five Ṣalāh with Jamā'at. I also became the disciple of Ghauṣ-e-A'zam **رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ تَعَالٰى عَلَيْهِ**.

By the grace of Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** I developed such a strong Madanī mindset that I am at present trying to practice over 63 Madanī In'āmāt. I have developed a habit of regularly reading the booklets published by Maktaba-tul-Madīnah. Further, by the blessing of I'tikāf I left my sinful business of selling adulterated spices throughout Sindh. I had about 44 employees in my herbs and spices factory. I have closed the factory because it is a very crucial era. Running the business of pure herbs and spices honestly on a large scale is very difficult in today's competitive environment. Who cares about the health of Muslims these days! What people care about is money whether it comes from a Ḥalāl source or Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** forbid, Ḥarām. Anyhow, by the blessings of the company of Rasūl's devotees I started a lawful business.

**اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! By the blessings of the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami I have developed a habit of offering Ṣalāh in the first row of the Masjid as well as offering the Nafl Ṣalāh of Ishrāq, Chāsht, Awwābīn and Tahajjud.

*Chōř do chōř do bhāī rizq-e-Ḥarām  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf  
Āo karnay lago gey bahut nayk kām  
Madanī Māḥaul mayn kar lo tum I'tikāf*

*Give up unlawful earning  
Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment  
You will get its blessings  
Do I'tikāf in the Madanī environment*

**صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ**

#### 41. I saw Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام

An Islamic brother from an organisational district of Dawat-e-Islami called Jannat-ul-Baqi' (Bāb-ul-Madīnah, New Karachi) gave the following account: Like other youngsters, I was also wandering in the dark valleys of fashion. I was spending my days and nights in sins. **اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ** My star of fortune began to shine. In Ramadan (1426 A.H. 2005) I was blessed with the privilege of joining the collective I'tikāf in the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami, a global & non-political movement of the Quran and Sunnah, in the company of Rasūl's devotees. What I learnt in just ten days cannot be expressed in words. I made a firm intention to give up sins forever. I began to wear a blessed turban and grew my beard.

On the 29<sup>th</sup> of Ramadan, the Mu'takifin collectively cleaned the Masjid. After this, I continued to worship. While worshipping, I saw a pious person whose face was glowing. Approaching me he shook hands with me; I felt coolness in my heart. The thought occurred to me that he is Sayyidunā Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام and this is probably Layla-tul-Qadr because a blessed Ḥadīš states: 'Jibrāil comes to the earth on Layla-tul-Qadr and shakes hands with worshippers.'

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

O Rab **عَزَّوَجَلَّ** of Beloved Mustafa **صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ** Accept the I'tikāf of every Muslim!  
O Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! For the sake of the sincere Mu'takifin forgive us and grant us a place in Heaven without holding us accountable! O Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! Bestow upon us steadfastness in the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami! O Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! Make us true devotees of Your Beloved Rasūl **صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ**! O Allah **عَزَّوَجَلَّ**! Forgive the Ummah of the Holy Prophet **صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ**!

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 أَمَا بَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

## 40 Ahadis about Excellence of Salat-‘Alan-Nabi ﷺ

1. The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘The one who recites Ṣalāt one hundred times on me on Friday and the night of Friday, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will fulfil one hundred of his needs.’ (*Jāmi’-ul-Aḥādīṣ-lis-Suyūṭī, vol. 3, pp. 75, Ḥadīṣ 7377*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

2. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘O people! Without doubt, the one to attain salvation quickly on the Day of Judgement from its horrors and accountability will be the one amongst you who will have recited Ṣalāt upon me in abundance in the world.’ (*Firdaus-ul-Akḥbār, vol. 5, pp. 375, Ḥadīṣ 8210*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

3. The Noble Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Anyone who recites Ṣalāt upon me three times in the day and three times in the night due to love and devotion to me, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will forgive the sins he committed during that day and that night.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, vol. 2, pp. 328, Ḥadīṣ 23*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

4. The Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Recite Ṣalāt abundantly upon me; without doubt, it is purification for you.’ (*Musnad Abī Ya’lā, vol. 5, pp. 458, Ḥadīṣ 6383*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

5. The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Whoever recited the Holy Quran, praised Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, recited Ṣalāt upon the Prophet (صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ) and then asked forgiveness from Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, he has sought goodness from its source.’ (*Shu’ab-ul-Īmān, vol. 2, pp. 373, Ḥadīṣ 2084*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

6. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘To recite Ṣalāt upon me is Nūr on the bridge of Ṣirāt. The one reciting Ṣalāt upon me eighty times on Friday, his eighty years’ sins will be forgiven.’ (*Al-Jāmi’-uṣ-Ṣaghīr, pp. 320, Ḥadīṣ 5191*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

7. The Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘The one who recites Ṣalāt 200 times upon me on Friday, his 200 years’ sins will be forgiven.’ (*Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl, vol. 1, pp. 256, Ḥadīṣ 2238*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

8. The Noble Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Whoever recites Ṣalāt upon me hundred times on the day and night of Friday, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will fulfil his hundred needs out of which seventy will be of the Hereafter and thirty will be of the world.’ (*Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl, vol. 1, pp. 256, Ḥadīṣ 2239*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

9. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘When the day of Thursday comes, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ sends His angels who have papers made of silver and pens made of gold. They write the names of those who recite Ṣalāt on me in abundance on the day of Thursday and the night of Friday.’ (*Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl, vol. 1, pp. 250, Ḥadīṣ 2174*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ



10. The Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, 'The one who writes Ṣalāt [with my name] in a book, angels will continue to seek forgiveness for him as long as my name remains in it.' (*Mu'jam Awsaṭ, vol. 1, pp. 497, Ḥadīṣ 1835*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

11. The Noble Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, 'When the one who recites Ṣalāt upon me 100 times on Friday comes on the Judgement Day, he will be accompanied by such Nūr that will be sufficient for all the creation, if distributed.' (*Hilyat-ul-Auliya, vol. 8, pp. 49, Ḥadīṣ 11341*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

12. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, 'O people! Without doubt, the one to attain salvation quickly on the Day of Judgement from its horrors and accountability will be the one amongst you who will have recited Ṣalāt upon me in abundance in the world.' (*Firdaus-ul-Akhabār, vol. 5, pp. 375, Ḥadīṣ 8210*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

13. The Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, 'Recite Ṣalāt upon me wherever you are, as it reaches me.' (*Mu'jam Kabīr, vol. 3, pp. 82, Ḥadīṣ 2829*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

14. The Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, 'The one who recites Ṣalāt upon me ten times in the morning and ten times in the evening will be granted my intercession on the Day of Judgement.' (*Majma'-uz-Zawāid lil-Ĥayshamī, vol. 10, pp. 163, Ḥadīṣ 17022*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

15. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘The one who forgot to recite Ṣalāt upon me, forgot the way to Jannah.’ (*Mu’jam Kabīr, vol. 12, pp. 139, Ḥadīṣ 12819*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

16. The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Whoever recites Ṣalāt upon me on the day of Friday, I will intercede for him on the Day of Judgement.’ (*Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl, vol. 1, pp. 255, Ḥadīṣ 2236*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

17. The Noble Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Whoever recites Ṣalāt upon me three times during the day and three times at night with love and devotion, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will forgive the sins the person committed during that day and that night.’ (*Mu’jam Kabīr, vol. 18, pp. 361, Ḥadīṣ 928*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

18. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Whoever recites Ṣalāt upon me 100 times, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will write between his eyes that this person is free from hypocrisy and hellfire and Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will keep him with the martyrs on the Day of Judgement.’ (*Majma’-uz-Zawāid, vol. 10, pp. 253, Ḥadīṣ 172998*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

19. The Noble Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Whoever recites Ṣalāt upon me one time, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ sends ten mercies upon him.’ (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, vol. 1, pp. 166*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

20. The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, 'The person closest to me on the Day of Judgement will be the one who would have recited Ṣalāt upon me the most in the world.' (*Jāmi' Tirmiḏī, vol. 1, pp. 64*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

21. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, 'Whoever recites one Ṣalāt upon me, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ sends ten mercies upon him and writes ten virtues in his book of deeds.' (*Jāmi' Tirmiḏī, vol. 1, pp. 64*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

22. After Ṣalāh, a person glorified Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and then recited Ṣalāt-'Alan-Nabī. The Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said to him, 'Make Du'ā! It will be accepted. Ask! [What you ask] will be granted.' (*Sunan Nasāī, vol. 1, pp. 189*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

23. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, 'Whoever recites Ṣalāt upon me one time, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ sends ten mercies upon him, forgives his ten sins and raises his ten ranks.' (*Sunan Nasāī, vol. 1, pp. 191*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

24. The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, 'Whoever recites ten Ṣalāt upon me, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ sends one hundred mercies upon him.' (*Attarghīb Wattarhīb, vol. 2, pp. 322*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

25. The Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Recite Ṣalāt upon me wherever you are, as it reaches me.’ (*Mu’jam Kabīr*, vol. 3, pp. 82, Ḥadīṣ 2829)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

26. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Indeed your names are presented to me along with your identity; therefore, recite Ṣalāt upon me with eloquent words.’ (*Muṣannaf ‘Abdur Razzāq*, vol. 2, pp. 214, Ḥadīṣ 3111)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

27. The Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Recite Ṣalāt upon me in abundance; without doubt, this is forgiveness for your sins.’ (*Al-Jāmi’-uṣ-Ṣaḡhīr*, pp. 87, Ḥadīṣ 1406)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

28. The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Whoever recites Ṣalāt upon me on the day of Friday, I will intercede for him on the Day of Judgement.’ (*Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl*, vol. 1, pp. 255, Ḥadīṣ 2236)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

29. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘The one who forgot to recite Ṣalāt upon me, forgot the way to Jannah.’ (*Mu’jam Kabīr*, vol. 12, pp. 139, Ḥadīṣ 12819)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

30. The Beloved Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘The one who recites Ṣalāt upon me ten times in the morning and ten times in the evening will be granted my intercession on the Day of Judgement.’ (*Majma’-uz-Zawāid lil-Ḥayshamī*, vol. 10, pp. 163, Ḥadīṣ 17022)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

31. The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, 'Whoever recites Ṣalāt upon me ten times, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ sends one hundred mercies upon him.' (*Attarghīb Wattarhīb, vol. 2, pp. 322*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

32. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, 'Whoever recites Ṣalāt upon me 100 times, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will write between his eyes that this person is free from hypocrisy and hellfire and Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will keep him with the martyrs on the Day of Judgement.' (*Majma'-uz-Zawāid, vol. 10, pp. 253, Ḥadīṣ 172998*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

33. The Noble Rasūl صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, 'Whoever recites Ṣalāt upon me one time, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ sends ten mercies upon him.' (*Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim, vol. 1, pp. 166*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

34. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, 'To recite Ṣalāt upon me is Nūr on the bridge of Ṣirāṭ. The one reciting Ṣalāt upon me eighty times on Friday, his eighty years' sins will be forgiven.' (*Al-Jāmi'-uṣ-Ṣaghīr, pp. 320, Ḥadīṣ 5191*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

35. The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, 'The one who recites Ṣalāt upon me one hundred times on Friday and the night of Friday, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ will fulfil one hundred of his needs.' (*Jāmi'-ul-Aḥādīṣ-lis-Suyūṭī, vol. 3, pp. 75, Ḥadīṣ 7377*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

36. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘When the day of Thursday comes, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ sends His angels who have papers made of silver and pens made of gold. They write the names of those who recite Ṣalāt on me in abundance on the day of Thursday and the night of Friday.’ (*Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl, vol. 1, pp. 250, Ḥadīṣ 2174*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

37. The Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘The one who recites Ṣalāt 200 times upon me on Friday, his 200 years’ sins will be forgiven.’ (*Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl, vol. 1, pp. 256, Ḥadīṣ 2238*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

38. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘The one who forgot to recite Ṣalāt upon me, forgot the way to Jannah.’ (*Mu’jam Kabīr, vol. 12, pp. 139, Ḥadīṣ 12819*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

39. The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘The person closest to me on the Day of Judgement will be the one who would have recited Ṣalāt upon me the most in the world.’ (*Jāmi’ Tirmizī, vol. 1, pp. 64*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

40. After Ṣalāh, a person glorified Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and then recited Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī. The Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ said to him, ‘Make Du’ā! It will be accepted. Ask! [What you ask] will be granted.’ (*Sunan Nasāī, vol. 1, pp. 189*)

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 أَمَا بَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

## 22 Madanī Pearls of Giving Dars from Faizān-e-Sunnat

---

1. The Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘Whoever conveys an Islamic teaching to my Ummaḥ so that a Sunnaḥ would be established by it or corrupt beliefs would be removed by it, will enter Heaven.’ (*Hilyat-ul-Auliya*, vol. 1, pp. 45, *Hadīš 14466*)
2. The Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ has stated, ‘May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ keep the one fresh who listens to my Ḥadīš, memorises it and conveys it to others.’ (*Jāmi’ Tirmizī*, vol. 4, pp. 298, *Hadīš 2665*)
3. One of the wisdoms of the sacred name of Sayyidunā Idrīs عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ is that he would abundantly teach divinely-bestowed scriptures to people. Therefore, he was known as Idrīs (i.e. the one who teaches lessons). (*Tafsīr Kabīr*, vol. 7, pp. 550 – *Tafsīr-ul-Ḥasanāt*, vol. 4, pp. 148)
4. Sayyidunā Ghauš-e-A’ẓam رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ has stated, صِرْتُ حَتَّى صِرْتُ قُطْبًا ‘I kept disseminating knowledge until I became a Quṭb.’ (*Qaṣīdah-e-Ghaušiyah*)
5. To give Dars from *Faizān-e-Sunnat* is one of the Madanī activities of Dawat-e-Islami. Spread Sunnaḥs and earn a huge reward by giving Dars at house, Masjid, shop, school, college and other busy places at a predetermined time.
6. Everyone should try to get the privilege of either giving or listening to at least two Dars daily from *Faizān-e-Sunnat*.
7. In Sūrah At-Taḥrīm, part 28, verse 6, Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ has said:

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا قُوا أَنْفُسَكُمْ وَأَهْلِيكُمْ نَارًا وَقُودُهَا النَّاسُ وَالْحِجَارَةُ

O those who believe, save yourselves and your family from the fire whose fuel are men and stones. [*Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)*]

One of the ways of saving yourself and your family from Hell-fire is Dars from *Faizān-e-Sunnat*. Apart from giving Dars, persuade your family-members to listen to a Bayān or a Madanī Muḏākaraḥ daily through the cassettes released by Maktaba-tul-Madīnah.

8. The responsible Islamic brother should make arrangement for Dars at busy places at a predetermined time. For example, Dars should be given at 9:00 p.m. at a place, at 9:30 p.m. at another place and so on. Give more than one Dars at different places on holidays. (But make sure that public rights are not violated. For example, Muslims' way should not be blocked as it is a sin).
9. Give Dars after the Ṣalāḥ after which most people could attend Dars.
10. Offer the Ṣalāḥ, after which you have to give Dars, with Jamā'at with the first Takbīr in the first row of the Masjid where you will be giving Dars.
11. Give Dars at such a place (rather away from the arch) where others offering Ṣalāḥ or reciting the Quran should not be disturbed. Once a place has been chosen for Dars, there should be no unnecessary change of place.
12. The responsible Islamic brother of Ḍaylī Mushāwarat should assign two well-wishers (Islamic brothers) the responsibility of politely stopping those going out of the Masjid and requesting them to listen to Dars. The well-wishers should also make all the attendees of Dars (or Bayān) sit closer.
13. Give Dars whilst sitting in a folded-legs posture (as one sits in Qa'daḥ during Ṣalāḥ) observing veil within veil<sup>1</sup>. If there are a large number of listeners, there is no harm in giving the Dars standing and by using a mike, but others offering Ṣalāḥ or reciting the Quran should not be disturbed.
14. Your voice should not be very loud. Try to give Dars in moderate voice so that only the attendees listen, and other people offering their Ṣalāḥ are not disturbed.
15. Always give Dars slowly and calmly.

---

<sup>1</sup> Veil within veil is a term used in the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. It refers to the act of wrapping an extra shawl around dress from navel to knees.



16. Study in advance whatever you will be reading out. Do this at least once so that you would not make any mistake during Dars.
17. Ensure the correct pronunciation of the words of Faizān-e-Sunnat so that it becomes your habit.
18. Get checked your pronunciation of Ḥamd, Ṣalāt, the Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī read out at the commencement of Dars, the verse of Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī and the concluding verse etc. by some Sunnī scholar or Qārī. Likewise, do not recite Arabic Du’ās etc. individually unless you have had your pronunciation corrected with the help of a Sunnī scholar.
19. Besides *Faizān-e-Sunnat*, Dars may also be given from other Madanī booklets<sup>1</sup> published by Maktaba-tul-Madīnah.
20. Finish Dars including the concluding Du’ā within seven minutes.
21. Every Muballigh should memorise the method of giving Dars, the post-Dars persuasion and the concluding Du’ā.
22. Islamic sisters should amend the method of giving Dars as per their requirements.

<sup>1</sup> It is not allowed to give Dars from any book other than the booklets of Amīr-e-Aḥl-e-Sunnat دانش بزرگانیہ العالیہ.

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 أَمَا بَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ ط

## Method of Delivering Dars from Faizān-e-Sunnat

---

Say the following three times:

*'Please come closer.'*

Then, observing veil within veil, sit in the position you sit in for Ṣalāh (in Tashahhūd) and recite the following:

الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ  
 أَمَا بَعْدُ فَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ ط

Then recite the following Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī, making the participants of the Dars repeat after you:

وَعَلَىٰ إِلَيْكَ وَأَصْحَبِكَ يَا حَيِّبَ اللَّهِ	الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَيْكَ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ
وَعَلَىٰ إِلَيْكَ وَأَصْحَبِكَ يَا نُورَ اللَّهِ	الصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَيْكَ يَا نَبِيَّ اللَّهِ

If you are in a Masjid, say the following words, with the participants repeating after you, making the intention of I'tikāf:

نَوَيْتُ سُنَّتَ الْإِعْتِكَافِ

**Translation:** I have made the intention of Sunnah I'tikāf.

Then say the following:

*'Dear Islamic brothers! Come closer and, if possible, in respect of Dars, sit in the position you sit in for Ṣalāh (in Tashaḥḥud). If you get tired, then sit in any comfortable position. Lower your gaze and listen to the Dars from Faizān-e-Sunnat with full concentration for the pleasure of Allah with the intention of acquiring Islamic knowledge because listening to it inattentively, looking around, playing on the floor with your finger or messing around with your clothes, body or hair could result in its blessings being lost<sup>1</sup>.'*

After saying this, read out an excellence of reciting Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī from Faizān-e-Sunnat. Then say the following so that the attendees would also recite Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī.

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ      صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

Read out what is written in the book only. Read only the translation of Quranic verses and Arabic text. Do not explain any Quranic verse or Ḥadīṣ on the basis of your opinion.

**Make persuasion in the following words at the end of the Dars.**

(Each Muballigh should memorize the following paragraph by heart and make persuasion accordingly at the end of Dars and Bayān without any alteration).

*By the grace of Allah ﷺ, Sunnaḥs are abundantly learnt and taught in the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami, a global and non-political movement for the preaching of Qurān and Sunnaḥ.*

*It is a Madanī request that you spend the whole night in the weekly Sunnaḥ-Inspiring Ijtimā’, taking place after Ṣalāt-ul-Maghrib every Thursday in your city, for the pleasure of Allah ﷺ with good intentions. With the intention of gaining reward, make it a part of your routine to travel in Sunnaḥ-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilaḥs with the devotees of Rasūl, to fill out the Madanī In’āmāt booklet every day practicing Fikr-e-Madīnaḥ and to submit it to the relevant responsible Islamic brother of your locality within the first ten days of every*

<sup>1</sup> Also convey similar words of persuasion at the start of a Bayān, and have the participants make good intentions.

Islamic month. Through the blessings of this, you will develop a mindset and a yearning to adopt Sunnahs, to have hatred for sins and to protect your faith, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.

Every Islamic brother should develop the Madanī mindset that **‘I must strive to reform myself and people of the entire world, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.’** In order to reform ourselves, we must act upon Madanī In’āmāt and to strive to reform people of the entire world we must travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥs<sup>1</sup>, *إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ عَزَّوَجَلَّ*.

*Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ karam aysā karay tujh pay jahān mayn*

*Ay Dawat-e-Islami tayrī dhūm machī hō*

*May Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ bless Dawat-e-Islami with such a grace*

*That it becomes glorious at each and every place!*

Finally, with the humility of the body and the heart, and with absolute certainty of Du’ā being accepted, make the following Du’ā conforming to the manners of raising hands without adding and leaving out anything:

*الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ وَالصَّلَاةُ وَالسَّلَامُ عَلَى سَيِّدِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ*

*‘Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! For the sake of Muṣṭafā صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ forgive us, our parents, and the entire Ummah. Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Forgive the mistakes of Dars and all our sins, give us the passion to perform good deeds. Make us pious and obedient to our parents. Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Give us true love for You, and for Your Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ. Cure us from the disease of sins. Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Give us the ability to act upon the Madanī In’āmāt and travel with the Madanī Qāfilaḥs. Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Bless us with the enthusiasm of making individual effort to persuade others to carry out Madanī activities. Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Free Muslims from diseases, debt, unemployment, childlessness, wrongful court cases and all types of worries. Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! May Islam dominate and the enemies of Islam be disgraced! Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Bless us with steadfastness in the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami! Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Bless us with martyrdom under the green dome while*

<sup>1</sup> Here, Islamic sisters should say, ‘We have to make our male (Maḥram) relatives travel with Madanī Qāfilaḥs.’

being blessed with the vision of the Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ, with burial in Jannat-ul-Baqī, and with closeness to Your Beloved Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ in Jannat-ul-Firdaus! Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ for the sake of the fragrant breeze of Madīnah, accept all our lawful Du'ās.'

*Kehtay rehtay hāyn Du'ā kay wāsiṭay banday Tayray*

*Kar day pūrī ārzū hār baykas-o-majbūr kī*

*Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Your servants ask me to make supplications  
Fulfil their Du'ās and relieve them of all complications*

أَمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

Next, recite the following verse as part of the Du'ā:

إِنَّ اللَّهَ وَمَلَائِكَتَهُ يُصَلُّونَ عَلَى النَّبِيِّ  
يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا صَلُّوا عَلَيْهِ وَسَلِّمُوا تَسْلِيمًا ﴿٥٦﴾

*(Part 22, Sūrah Al-Aḥzāb, verse 56)*

After all the attendees have recited Ṣalāt-'Alan-Nabī, read out the following verse to finish Du'ā.

سُبْحَانَ رَبِّكَ رَبِّ الْعِزَّةِ عَمَّا يَصِفُونَ ﴿٧٨﴾  
وَسَلِّمْ عَلَى الْمُرْسَلِينَ ﴿٧٩﴾ وَالْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ ﴿٨٠﴾

*(Part 23, Sūrah Aṣ-Ṣāfāt)*

In order to achieve maximum benefit from Dars, sit down and warmly meet participants with the intention of gaining reward. Make some new Islamic brothers sit around you and, making individual effort with a smiling face, explain to them the blessings of acting upon Madanī In'amāt and travelling with Madanī Qāfilaḥs. (The wisdom in meeting

participants whilst you are sitting is that at least a few Islamic brothers may sit with you, otherwise, the participants greeting you whilst standing usually go, leaving you deprived of the privilege of making individual effort).

*Tumḥayn ay Muballigh yeh mayrī Du'ā ḥay*

*Kiye jāo ṭay tum taraqqī kā zīnaḥ*

*O Muballigh! For you, it is my prayer  
May you keep ascending success-stair!*

### Du'ā of 'Aṭṭār

Yā Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ! Forgive me and all those regularly giving and listening to at least two Dars everyday from *Faizān-e-Sunnat* (one at home and the other at school, Masjid or a busy place etc.) and make us an embodiment of good character.

آمِينَ بِجَاهِ النَّبِيِّ الْأَمِينِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ

*Mujḥay Dars-e-Faizān-e-Sunnat kī tawfiq*

*Milay dīn mayn dau martabaḥ Yā Ilāhī عَزَّوَجَلَّ*

*Bless me with this ability  
May I give two Dars daily, O Almighty عَزَّوَجَلَّ!*

صَلُّوا عَلَى الْحَبِيبِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ

## Glossary

---

**Note:** This glossary consists of only an introductory explanation to Islamic terms. For thorough understanding, please consult some Sunnī scholar.

‘**Arafah** [عَرَفَهُ]: 9<sup>th</sup> day of Żul-Hijjah (last Islamic month).

‘**Imamah** [عِمَامَه]: Turban

**Bid’at-e-Ḥasanah** [بِدْعَتِ حَسَنَه]: Good innovation

**Collective I’tikāf** [اِجْتِمَاعِي اِعتِكَاف]: The I’tikāf in which a group of Muslims take part in the same Masjid.

**Ḍahwā Kubrā** [ضَحْوَى كُبْرَى]: Islamic midday

**Du’ā** [دُعَا]: Supplication

**Exegetist** [مُفَسِّر]: An erudite scholar who gives a detailed explanation of scriptures.

**Farḍ** [فَرَض]: It is an obligation without performing which one cannot be freed from duty and if some act is Farḍ in worship, the worship will not be accomplished without performing that act. Not performing a Farḍ deliberately is a grave sin.

**Fikr-e-Madīnah** [فِكْر مَدِينَة]: Fikr-e-Madīnah is a term used in Dawat-e-Islami which refers to the act of holding oneself accountable for sins, pondering over grave and resurrection, and filling in Madanī In’āmāt booklet whilst reflecting upon virtuous and evil deeds.

**Fiqh** [فِقْه]: Islamic jurisprudence

**Ghusl** [غُسْل]: Ritual bath

**Ḥāfiẓ** [حَافِظ]: The one who has memorized the entire Quran by heart.

**Hājī** [حَاجِي]: One who has performed Hajj.

**Ḥalāl** [حَلَال]: Lawful (by Shari'ah)

**Ḥanafī** [حَنَفِي]: One out of four schools of Islamic jurisprudence.

**Ḥarām** [حَرَام]: It is opposite of Farḍ; committing it deliberately even once is a grave sin.

**Ḥifẓ** [حِفْظ]: Memorizing the Quran by heart.

**Ḥujjāj** [حُجَّاج]: Plural of Ḥājī, i.e. pilgrims of Hajj.

**I'tikāf** [اِغْتِكَاف]: Staying in Masjid etc. with sole intention of seeking Allah's عَزَّوَجَلَّ pleasure by worshipping Him.

**Iftār** [اِفْطَار]: To eat/drink something to break the fast lawfully at sunset.

**Ijtimā'** [اجْتِمَاع]: Religious congregation

**Imām** [إِمَام]: A Muslim who leads others in congregational Ṣalāh.

**Iqāmah** [اِقَامَة]: A set of fixed words uttered rather loudly just before the commencement of congregational Ṣalāh.

**Īṣāl-e-Ṣawāb** [اِصْطَالِ ثَوَاب]: Īṣāl-e-Ṣawāb refers to the act of spiritually donating the reward of virtuous deeds to the Muslims. Īṣāl-e-Ṣawāb may be made to all deceased and living male and female Muslims including even Muslim jinns. See its detailed method in the booklet '*Method of Fātiḥah*' published by Maktaba-tul-Madīnah.

**Jamā'at** [جَمَاعَت]: Congregational Ṣalāh

**Jāmi'a-tul-Madīnah** [جَامِعَةُ الْمَدِينَةِ]: An institution for learning Islamic sciences run by Dawat-e-Islami.

**Kaffārah** [كَفَّارَة]: Expiation or atonement

**Kanz-ul-Īmān** [كَانِزُ الْإِيمَان]: Name of the Urdu translation of the Holy Quran by Imām-e-Ahl-e-Sunnat, Al-Ḥāj, Al-Ḥāfiẓ, Al-Qāri Imām Aḥmad Razā Khan عَلِيُّوَن مُحَمَّدُ الرَّحْمٰنِ.



**Khilāl** [خِلَال]: Passing fingers of both hands into each other or passing fingers of right hand through beard (during Wuḍū) or cleaning teeth by toothpicks.

**Madanī Mashwarāh** [مَدَنِي مَشْوَرَه]: Madanī Mashwarāh is a meeting to discuss and review the righteous activities of Dawat-e-Islami.

**Madanī Qāfilāh** [مَدَنِي قَافِلَه]: Caravans of Dawat-e-Islami travelling near and far for the promotion of Islamic teachings.

**Makrūh** [مَكْرُوَه]: Disliked

**Makrūh Taḥrīmī** [مَكْرُوَه تَحْرِيْمِي]: It is in comparison with Wājib. If it occurs in worship, the worship gets defective and the committer of Makrūh Taḥrīmī is considered a sinner. Although its gravity is lesser than that of Ḥarām, committing it a few times is a grave sin.

**Makrūh Tanzīhī** [مَكْرُوَه تَنْزِيْهِِي]: It is in comparison with Sunan-e-Ghayr Muakkadaḥ. It is an act which Sharī'ah dislikes to be committed, although there is no punishment for the one who commits it.

**Maktaba-tul-Madīnah** [مَكْتَبَةُ الْمَدِيْنَةِ]: The publishing department of Dawat-e-Islami.

**Miskīn** [مِسْكِيْن]: A Miskīn is the one who possesses nothing and has to beg others for food to satisfy hunger and clothes to cover the body. Begging is Ḥalāl (allowed) for him.

**Miswāk** [مِسْوَاك]: Natural tooth-stick made from a twig of a tree. Typically made from peelu, olive or walnut tree.

**Mu'takif/Mu'takifīn** [مُعْتَكِف/مُعْتَكِفِيْن]: The one/those taking part in I'tikāf.

**Mūazzin** [مُوَظِّن]: One who has been appointed to utter Azān for Ṣalāh.

**Mubāḥ** [مُبَاح]: An act doing or not doing which is neither an act of Ṣawāb nor a sin.

**Muballigh** [مُبَلِّغ]: A preacher

**Muftī** [مُفْتِي]: An authorized scholar who is expert in Islamic jurisprudence to answer religious queries.

**Muḥaddiṣ** [مُحَدِّث]: A scholar of Ḥadīṣ.

**Murīd** [مُرِيد]: Disciple

**Mustaḥab** [مُسْتَحَب]: An act which Sharī'aḥ likes to be performed but its abandonment is not disliked.

**Na'at** [نَعْت]: Poetic eulogy in praise of the Prophet of Raḥmaḥ, the Intercessor of Ummaḥ, the Owner of Jannaḥ صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.

**Nafil** [نَفْل]: Supererogatory act/worship

**Nafs** [نَفْس]: Centre of sensual desires in human body, psyche.

**Naẓr-e-Ghayr Mu'ayyan** [نَذْرٌ غَيْرٌ مُعَيَّن]: Unspecified vow

**Naẓr-e-Mu'ayyan** [نَذْرٌ مُعَيَّن]: Specified vow

**Qaḍā** [قَضَا]: To make up or compensate for any missed worship.

**Qiblaḥ** [قِبْلَةٌ]: The direction which Muslims face during Ṣalāḥ etc.

**Rak'at** [رَكْعَةٌ]: Unit/cycle of Ṣalāḥ

**Ṣadā-e-Madīnaḥ** [صَدَائِعُ مَدِينَةٍ]: Calling (waking up) Muslims for Ṣalāt-ul-Fajr (one of the several Madanī activities of Dawat-e-Islami).

**Ṣadaqaḥ** [صَدَقَةٌ]: Charity or alms

**Ṣaḥarī** [سَحْرِي]: Pre-dawn food taken for day-fast.

**Ṣalāt/Ṣalāt-'Alan-Nabī** [صَلَاةٌ عَلَى النَّبِيِّ ﷺ]: Supplication for asking blessings for the Beloved and Blessed Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.

**Shar'i** [شَرْعِي]: According to Sharī'aḥ

**Sharī'at/Sharī'aḥ** [شَرِيعَةٌ]: Commandments of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ and His Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.

**Ṣubḥ-e-Ṣādiq** [صُبْحِ صَادِق]: The true dawn

**Sunan-e-Ghayr Muakkadah** [سُنَّتِ غَيْرِ مُؤَكَّدَه]: An act which the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ neither practised continually nor emphasized to practice it but Sharī'ah disliked its outright abandonment.

**Sunnat-ul-Muakkadah** [سُنَّتُهُ الْمُؤَكَّدَه]: An act which the Holy Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ practised continually but at times, also forsook it to show permissibility of its abandonment.

**Sūrah** [سُورَة]: Chapter of the Holy Quran

**Tahajjud** [تَهَجُّد]: A supererogatory Ṣalāh offered at night after awakening, having offered Ṣalāt-ul-'Ishā.

**Takbīr-e-Aūlā** [تَكْبِيرِ أُولَى]: The primary Takbīr (i.e. saying اللهُ أَكْبَرُ) for starting of Ṣalāh.

**Tarāwīḥ** [تَرَاوِيح]: Tarāwīḥ Ṣalāh is offered in Ramadan after Ṣalāt-ul-'Ishā with Jamā'at. It is Sunnah to complete the recitation of the whole Quran during this Ṣalāh.

**Tarīqah** [طَرِيقَة]: Methodology of Islamic mysticism.

**Tasbīḥ** [تَسْبِيح]: Glorification of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ.

**Tawāf** [طَوَاف]: Moving around the Holy Ka'bah.

**Ummah** [أُمَّة]: Believers of the Noble Prophet صَلَّى اللهُ تَعَالَى عَلَيْهِ وَآلِهِ وَسَلَّمَ as a whole.

**Umm-ul-Mūminīn** [أُمُّ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ]: Mother of believers

**Veil within veil** [پردے میں پردہ]: Veil within veil is the translation of the Urdu term 'Parday mayn Pardaḥ' used in the Madanī environment of Dawat-e-Islami. It refers to the act of wrapping an extra shawl around dress from navel to knees.

**Wājib** [وَاجِب]: It is an obligation without performing which one will not be freed from obligation and if a Wājib act is missed in worship, that worship will be considered defective; however the worship will be considered performed. Not performing a Wājib once deliberately is a minor sin and leaving it a few times is a grave sin.

## Transliteration Chart

Arabic/Urdu Letter	Latin Equivalent	Example	Transliteration
ء	A/a	أَمِير	Amīr
ا	A/a	اَللّٰه	Allāh
ب	B/b	بَيْتُ اللّٰه	Baytullāh
پ	P/p	پَنج تَن پَاک	Panj Tan Pāk
ت	T/t	تَسْبِيح	Tasbiḥ
ٹ	Ṭ/ṭ	تَمَاتَر	Ṭamāṭar
ث	Ṣ/ṣ	تَمَر	Ṣamar
ج	J/j	جَنَّت	Jannat
چ	Ch/ch	چَادَر	Chādar
ح	H/h	حَدِيث	Ḥadiṣ
خ	Kh/kh	خَالِق	Khāliq
د	D/d	دَاَتَا	Dātā
ڈ	Ḍ/ḍ	دُنْكَا	Ḍankā
ذ	Ẓ/ẓ	ذَخِيْرَه	Ẓakhīrah
ر	R/r	رَازِق	Rāziq
ڑ	Ṛ/ṛ	پَهَاڑ	Paḥāṛ
ز	Z/z	زَمَزَم	Zamzam
ژ	X/x	زَالَه	Xālāh
س	S/s	سَبز	Sabz
ش	Sh/sh	شَعْبَان	Sha'bān

Arabic/Urdu Letter	Latin Equivalent	Example	Transliteration
ص	Ṣ/ṣ	صَلَاة	Ṣalāh
ض	Ḍ/ḍ	رَمَضان	Ramaḍān
ط	Ṭ/ṭ	طَاهِر	Ṭāhir
ظ	Ẓ/ẓ	ظَلَمَت	Ẓulmat
ع	‘	عَادِل	‘Ādil
غ	Gh/gh	غَرِيب	Gharīb
ف	F/f	فَیْضَان	Faizān
ق	Q/q	قَافِلَه	Qāfilāh
ك	K/k	كَعْبَه	Ka’bah
گ	G/g	گُنْبَد	Gumbad
ل	L/l	مُسْلِمَان	Musalmān
م	M/m	مَدِیْنَه	Madīnāh
ن	N/n	نَصِیْحَت	Naṣīhat
و	V/v, W/w	وُضُو	Wuḍū
ه / و / ة	Ĥ/ĥ	بِهَائِي	Bĥāi
ی	Y/y	یَسِین	Yāsīn
َا	A/a	اَذْكَار	Aẓkār
ِ	I/i	اِمَام	Imām
ُ	U/u	قُرْآن	Qurān
ا مَدَّه	Ā/ā	سَیِّدُنَا	Sayyidunā
و مَدَّه	Ū/ū	سُورَه	Sūrah
ی مَدَّه	Ī/ī	اِسْلَامِي	Islāmī

## Bibliography

---

### Blessings of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ & Excellence of Hunger

*Ad-Dur-rul-Manşūr*, Imām Jalāluddīn Suyūṭī, Dār-ul-Fikr, Beirut.

*Aḥsan-ul-Wi'ā*, Maulānā Naqī 'Alī Khān, Maktaba-tul-Madīnah, Karachi.

*Al-Uṣābah fī Tamīz-iṣ-Ṣaḥābah*, Aḥmad Bin Ḥajar 'Asqalānī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.

*Al-Akḥbār-ul-Akhyār Ma' Maktūbāt*, 'Abdul Ḥaq Muḥaddiṣ Dīhlvī, Maktaba Nūriyāh Razawiyyah.

*Al-Baḥr-ur-Rāiq*, 'Allāmah Zāinuddīn Ibn Nujaym, Quetta.

*Al-budur-us-Sāfirah fil-Umūr-il-Ākhirah*, Imām Jalāluddīn Suyūṭī.

*Al-Iḥsān bittartīb Ṣaḥīḥ Ibn Ḥibbān*, 'Allāmah Amīr 'Alāuddīn 'Alī Bin Balbān, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.

*Al-Jāmi'-uṣ-Ṣaḡhīr*, Imām Jalāluddīn Suyūṭī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.

*Al-Khayrāt-ul-Ḥisān*, 'Allāmah Shaḥābuddīn Aḥmad Bin Ḥajar Makkī, Karachi.

*Al-Majālis-us-Saniyyah*, Aḥmad Bin Ḥijāzī, Maktabah Tajāriyyah.

*Al-Mawāhib-ul-Ladunniyyah*, Shaḥābuddīn Aḥmad Qaṣṣalānī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.

*Al-Munabbihāt*, Aḥmad Bin 'Alī Muhammad 'Asqalānī, Al-Jābir Islamic Publisher.

*Al-Mustadrak*, Muhammad Bin 'Abdullāh Ḥākim, Dār-ul-Ma'rifaḥ, Beirut.

*Anīs-ul-Wā'izīn*, Maulānā Abū Bakr Al-Qarshī.

*Asrār-ul-Fātiḥah*, 'Allāmah Mu'in Marwī, Naulakshaw, Lucknow.

*Attarḡhib Wattarḡhib*, Zakīuddīn 'Abdul 'Azīm Manzarī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.

*Baḥār-e-Sharī'at*, Muftī Muhammad Amjad 'Alī A'zamī, Maktabah Razawiyyah, Karachi.

*Baḥjat-ul-Asrār*, 'Allāmah Abul Ḥasan Shat'nufī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.

*Baḥr-ud-Dumū'*, 'Allāmah 'Abdur Raḥmān Ibn Jawzī, Dār-ul-Fajr lit Turāṣ-ul-Qāḥirah.

*Durr-e-Mukhtār*, 'Alāuddīn Ḥaṣkafī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.

*Fatāwā ‘Ālamgīrī*, Shaykh Nizāmuddīn and ‘Ulamā of Hind, Quetta.

*Fatāwā Razawīyyāh (Jadīd)*, Razā Foundation, Lahore.

*Firdaus-ul-Akhhār*, Shaḥardār Daylmī, Dār-ul-Kutub-ul-‘Arabī.

*Ḥalbī Kabīr*, ‘Allāmah Muhammad Ibrāhīm Bin Ḥalbī, Suḥail Academy.

*Ḥayāt-e-A’lā Ḥaḍrat*, ‘Allāmah Zafaruddīn Muḥaddīsh Bihārī.

*Ḥayāt-ul-Ḥaywān-ul-Kubrā*, ‘Allāmah Kamāluddīn Muhammad Bin Mūsā Damayrī, Dār-ul-Kutub ‘Ilmiyyāh, Beirut.

*Ḥilyat-ul-Auliya*, Abū Na’im Aḥmad Bin ‘Abdullāh Aṣḥāhānī, Dār-ul-Kutub ‘Ilmiyyāh, Beirut.

*Ḥujjatullāhi-‘alal-‘Ālamīn*, Yūsuf Bin Ismā’il Nabḥānī, Markaz Aḥl-e-Sunnat Barakat-e-Raza.

*Iḥyā-ul-‘Ulūm*, Imām Muhammad Bin Muhammad Ghazālī, Dār-uṣ-Ṣādir.

*Ithāf-us-Sādat-il-Muttaqīn*, Muhammad Murtaḍā Ḥusaynī, Dār-ul-Kutub ‘Ilmiyyāh, Beirut.

*Jāmi’ Tirmizī*, Imām Muhammad Bin ‘Īsā Tirmizī, Dār-ul-Fikr, Beirut.

*Kanz-ul-‘Ummāl*, ‘Allāmah ‘Alī Muttaqī Ḥīndī, Dār-ul-Kutub ‘Ilmiyyāh, Beirut.

*Kanz-ul-Īmān (Translation of Quran)*, A’lā Ḥaḍrat Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān.

*Kashf-ul-Khifā*, Imām Ismā’il Bin Muhammad ‘Ajlūnī, Dār-ul-Kutub ‘Ilmiyyāh, Beirut.

*Kashf-ul-Maḥjūb*, Dātā Ganj Bakhsh ‘Alī Ḥajwayrī, Farīd Book Stall, Lahore.

*Khazāin-ul-Irfān*, Sayyid Muhammad Na’imuddīn Murādābādī, Razā Academy, Mumbai.

*Kīmiyā-e-Sa’ādat*, Imām Muhammad Bin Muhammad Ghazālī, Intishārāt-e-Ganjīnāh.

*Luqṭ-ul-Marjān*, Imām Jalāluddīn Suyūṭī, Dār-ul-Kutub ‘Ilmiyyāh, Beirut.

*Majma’-uz-Zawāid*, Imām Nūriddīn Ḥayshamī, Dār-ul-Fikr, Beirut.

*Manāqib-e-Abī Ḥanīfāh*, Muhammad Al-Kardarī, Maktaba-tul-Islāmiyyāh, Quetta.

*Minḥāj-ul-‘Ābidīn*, Imām Muhammad Ghazālī, Dār-ul-Kutub ‘Ilmiyyāh, Beirut.

*Mirāt-ul-Manājīh*, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān Na’imī, Ziā-ul-Qurān Publishers.

*Mishkāt-ul-Maṣābīh*, Imām Muhammad Bin ‘Abdullāh Khaṭīb, Karachi.

*Mu’jam Kabīr*, Sulaymān Bin Aḥmad Ṭabarānī, Dār Iḥyā-ut-Turāsh-ul-‘Arabī, Beirut.

- Mukāshafa-tul-Qulūb*, Imām Muhammad Ghazālī, Dār-ul-Kutub ‘Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Muṣannaf ‘Abdur Razzāq*, Abū Bakr Bin Humām Ṣan’ānī, Dār-ul-Kutub ‘Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Musnad Abī Ya’lā*, Aḥmad Bin ‘Alī Mauṣilī, Dār-ul-Kutub ‘Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Musnad Imām Aḥmad*, Imām Aḥmad Bin Ḥanbal, Dār-ul-Fikr, Beirut.
- Nūr-ul-‘Irfān*, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān Na’īmī, Ziā-ul-Quran Publishers, Lahore.
- Nuzḥa-tul-Majālis*, ‘Abdur Raḥmān Bin ‘Abdus Salām Ṣaffūrī.
- Qalyūbī Hikāyat*, ‘Allāmah Aḥmad Shaḥābuddīn Qalyūbī, Karachi.
- Qūt-ul-Qulūb*, Abū Ṭālib Muhammad Bin ‘Alī Makkī, Markaz Aḥl-e-Sunnat Barakāt Razā.
- Rad-dul-Muḥtār*, ‘Allāmah Ibn ‘Ābidīn Amīn Shāmī, Dār-ul-Kutub ‘Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Raud-ur-Riyāḥīn*, ‘Abdullāh Bin As’ad Yāfi’ī, Al-Maṭbū’a-tul-Maīmniyah.
- Risāla-tul-Qushayriyyah*, Abul Qāsim ‘Abdul Karīm Qushayrī, Dār-ul-Kutub ‘Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Riyāḍ-uṣ-Ṣāliḥīn*, ‘Allāmah Yahyā Bin Sharaf Nawavī, Shabbīr Brothers, Lahore.
- Rūḥ-ul-Bayān*, ‘Allāmah Ismā’īl Ḥaqqī Barūsawī, Dār Iḥyā-ut-Turāṣ-ul-‘Arabī, Beirut.
- Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī*, Imām Muhammad Bin Ismā’īl Bukhārī, Dār-ul-Fikr, Beirut.
- Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim*, Imām Muslim Bin Ḥajjāj Nayshāpūrī, Dār Ibn Ḥazm, Beirut.
- Shamāil-e-Rasūl*, Shaykh Yūsuf Bin Ismā’īl Nabḥānī, Nūrī Kutub Kḥānā, Lahore.
- Shamāil-e-Tirmizī*, Muhammad Bin ‘Īsā Tirmizī, Dār-ul-Kutub ‘Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Shams-ul-Ma’ārif*, Imām Aḥmad Bin ‘Alī Al-Būnī.
- Sharḥ-uṣ-Ṣudūr*, Imām Jalāluddīn Suyūṭī, Dār-ul-Kutub ‘Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Sharḥ-us-Sunnah*, Abū Muhammad Ḥusayn Bin Mas’ūd Baghwī, Dār-ul-Kutub ‘Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Shu’ab-ul-Īmān*, Abū Bakr Aḥmad Bin Ḥusayn Bayḥāqī, Dār-ul-Kutub ‘Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Sunan Abī Dāwūd*, Imām Sulaymān Bin Ash’aṣ, Dār Iḥyā-ut-Turāṣ-ul-‘Arabī, Beirut.
- Sunan Ibn Mājah*, Imām Muhammad Bin Yazīd Ibn Mājah, Dār-ul-Ma’rifah, Beirut.
- Sunan Kubrā*, Imām Abū Bakr Aḥmad Bin Ḥusayn Bayḥāqī, Dār-ul-Kutub ‘Ilmiyyah, Beirut.



*Tabqāt-e-Hanābilāh*, Abun-Nūr Muhammad Bashīr, Dār-ul-Kutub ‘Ilmiyyah, Beirut.

*Tafhīm-ul-Bukhārī*, Shaykh-ul-Ḥadīṣ ‘Allāmah Ghulam Rasūl Razavī.

*Tafsīr Kabīr*, Imām Fakhrudīn Rāzī, Dār Ihyā-ut-Turāṣ-ul-‘Arabī, Beirut.

*Tafsīr Ṣāwī*, ‘Allāmah Aḥmad Bin Muhammad Ṣāwī Mālikī, Dār-ul-Fikr, Beirut.

*Tafsīr-e-Na’imī*, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān Na’imī, Ziā-ul-Qurān Publishers.

*Tanbīh-ul-Mughtarīn*, ‘Allāmah ‘Abdul Wahhāb Sha’rānī, Al-Maṭbū’a-tul-Maīmniyyah.

*Tazkira-tul-Auliyyā*, Shaykh Farīduddīn ‘Aṭṭār.

*Tazkira-tul-Wā’izīn*, ‘Allāmah Muhammad Bin Ja’far Qurayshī, Quetta.

## Islamic Manners of Eating & Blessings of Ramadan

*‘Umda-tul-Qārī*, Badruddīn Abū Muhammad Maḥmūd Bin Aḥmad ‘Aynī, Dār-ul-Fikr, Beirut.

*Ad-Dur-rul-Manṣūr*, Imām Jalāluddīn Suyūṭī, Dār-ul-Fikr, Beirut.

*Aḥsan-ul-Wi’ā*, Maulānā Naqī ‘Alī Khān, Maktaba-tul-Madīnah, Karachi.

*Akḥbār-ul-Akhyār*, Shaykh ‘Abdul Haq Muḥaddīṣ Dīhlvī, Maktaba Nūriyyah Razawiyyah.

*Akhlāq-uṣ-Ṣāliḥīn*, Muhammad Sharīf Muḥaddīṣ Kotlawī, Maktaba-tul-Madīnah, Karachi.

*Al-Ashbāh wan-Nazāir*, ‘Allāmah Zāinuddīn Bin Ibrāhīm Miṣrī, Karachi.

*Al-budur-us-Sāfirah Fil-Umūr-il-Ākhirah*, Imām Jalāluddīn Suyūṭī.

*Al-Iḥsān bittartīb Ṣaḥīḥ Ibn Hibbān*, ‘Allāmah Amīr ‘Alāuddīn ‘Alī Bin Balbān, Dār-ul-Kutub ‘Ilmiyyah, Beirut.

*Al-Jāmi’-uṣ-Ṣaghīr*, Imām Jalāluddīn Suyūṭī, Dār-ul-Kutub ‘Ilmiyyah, Beirut.

*Al-Jauhāra-tun-Nayyarah*, ‘Allāmah Abū Bakr Bin ‘Alī Ḥadād, Multan.

*Al-Kāmil fī Du’fā-ir-Rijāl*, Abū Aḥmad ‘Abdullāh Bin ‘Adī, Dār-ul-Kutub ‘Ilmiyyah, Beirut.

*Al-Kāmil fit-Tārīkh*, Abul Ḥasan ‘Alī Bin Abī Karam Shaybānī, Dār-ul-Kutub ‘Ilmiyyah, Beirut.

*Al-Khaṣāiṣ-ul-Kubrā*, Imām Jalāluddīn Suyūṭī, Markaz Aḥl-e-Sunnat Barkāt Razā, Hind.

*Al-Mustadrak*, Imām Muhammad Bin ‘Abdullāh Ḥākim, Dār-ul-Kutub ‘Ilmiyyah, Beirut.

- Al-Qaul-ul-Badī'*, Imām Ḥāfiẓ Muhammad Bin Sakhāwī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Anfās-ul-Ārifīn*, Shāh Walīyullāh Muḥaddīsh Dihlvi, Fazl Nūr Academy, Gujrat.
- Ar-Risāla-tul-Qushayriyyah*, Imām Abū Qāsim 'Abdul Karīm, Dār-ul-Khayr, Beirut.
- Ashī'at-ul-Lam'āt*, Shaykh 'Abdul Ḥaq Muḥaddīsh Dihlvi, Quetta.
- Attarghib Wattarhib*, Imām Zakīuddīn 'Abdul 'Azīm Manzarī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Bahār-e-Sharī'at*, Muftī Muhammad Amjad 'Alī A'zamī, Bareilly.
- Bahjat-ul-Asrār*, Abul Ḥassan Nūruddīn 'Alī Bin Jarīr Shaṭnūfī.
- Bināyah Sharḥ-ul-Ĥidāyah*, 'Allāmah Maḥmūd Bin Aḥmad 'Aynī, Quetta.
- Durr-e-Mukhtār*, 'Allāmah 'Alāuddīn Ḥaşkafī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Faiḍ-ul-Qadīr*, 'Allāmah Muhammad 'Abdur Raūf Manāwī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah.
- Fatāwā 'Ālamgīrī*, Shaykh Nizāmuddīn and 'Ulamā of Hind, Quetta.
- Fatāwā Razawiyyah (Jadīd)*, A'lā Ḥaḍrat Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān, Razā Foundation, Lahore.
- Fath-ul-Qadīr*, 'Allāmah Kamāluddīn Ibn Ḥumām Muhammad, Quetta.
- Fawā'id-ul-Fuwād*, Khuwājah Amīr Ḥasan Sajzī Dihlvi.
- Firdaus - bimā Šaur-ul-Khaṭṭāb*, Shaḥarwiya Bin Shaḥardār Bin Shaḥarwiya Daylmī.
- Ghunya-tuṭ-Ṭalībīn*, Shaykh 'Abdul Qādir Jilānī, Dār Iḥyā-ut-Turāsh-ul-'Arabī, Beirut.
- Ḥayāt-e-Muḥaddīsh-e-A'zam*, Razā Foundation, Lahore.
- Ḥayāt-ul-Ḥaywān-ul-Kubrā*, 'Allāmah Kamāluddīn Muhammad Bin Mūsā Damayrī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Ḥidāyah*, 'Allāmah 'Alī Bin Abī Bakr.
- Ḥilyat-ul-Auliya*, Imām Abū Nu'aym Aḥmad Aşfahānī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Hujjatullāhi-'alal-'Ālamīn*, 'Allāmah Yūsuf Bin Ismā'il Nabḥānī, Markaz Ahl-e-Sunnat Barkāt Razā, Hind.
- Iḥyā-ul-'Ulūm*, Imām Muhammad Bin Muhammad Ghazālī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Itḥāf-us-Sādat-il-Muttaqīn*, Muhammad Murtaḍā Ḥusaynī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.

- Jāmi' Karāmāt-e-Auliya*, Yūsuf Bin Ismā'il Nabhānī, Markaz Aḥl-e-Sunnat Barkāt Razā, Hind.
- Jāmi' Tirmizī*, Imām Muhammad Bin 'Īsā Tirmizī, Dār-ul-Fikr, Beirut.
- Jāmi'-ul-Bayān*, Imām Abū Ja'far Muhammad Bin Jarīr Ṭabarī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Kanz-ul-'Ummāl*, 'Allāmah 'Alī Muttaqī Ḥindī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Kashf-ul-Khifā*, Imām Ismā'il Bin Muhammad 'Ajlūnī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Kashf-ul-Mahjūb*, Dātā Ganj Bakhsh 'Alī Ḥajwayrī, Farīd Book Stall, Lahore.
- Khazāin-ul-'Irfān*, Sayyid Muhammad Na'imuddīn Murādābādī, Razā Academy, Mumbai.
- Kīmiyā-e-Sa'adat*, Imām Muhammad Bin Muhammad Ghazālī, Intishārāt-e-Ganjīnah.
- Kitāb-ul-Qalyūbī*, 'Allāmah Aḥmad Shāhābuddīn Qalyūbī, Karachi.
- Luqṭ-ul-Marjān*, Imām Jalāluddīn Suyūṭī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Ma'dan-e-Akhlāq*, Muhammad Ramzān 'Alī Qadirī, Dār-ul-Kutub Ḥanafīyyah, Karachi.
- Madārij-un-Nubūwwah*, 'Abdul Ḥaq Muḥaddīsh Dīhlvī, Maktaba Nūriyāh Razawīyyah, Sukkur.
- Majma'-uz-Zawāid*, Imām Nūruddīn Ḥayshamī, Dār-ul-Fikr, Beirut.
- Makārim-ul-Akhlāq*, Imām Sulaymān Bin Aḥmad Ṭabarānī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Maktūbāt*, Imām Rabbānī Mujaddid Alf Šānī, Quetta.
- Mawāhib-ul-Laduniyyah*, 'Allāmah Ibrāhīm Bājūrī, Multan.
- Mirāt-ul-Manājīh*, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān Na'imī, Lahore.
- Mirqāt-ul Mafātiḥ*, Mullā 'Alī Qārī.
- Mishkāt-ul-Maṣābiḥ*, Imām Muhammad Bin 'Abdullāh Khaṭīb.
- Mizān-ush-Sharī'at-ul-Kubrā*, 'Allāmah 'Abdul Wahhāb Sha'rānī, Egypt.
- Mu'jam Awsaṭ*, Imām Sulaymān Bin Aḥmad Ṭabarānī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Mu'jam Kabīr*, Imām Sulaymān Bin Aḥmad Ṭabarānī, Dār Ihyā-ut-Turāsh-ul-'Arabī, Beirut.
- Mu'jam Ṣaghīr*, Imām Sulaymān Bin Aḥmad Ṭabarānī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Mukāshafa-tul-Qulūb*, Imām Muhammad Ghazālī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Muṣannaf Ibn Abī Shaybah*, Imām Abū Bakr 'Abdullāh Bin Abī Shaybah, Dār-ul-Fikr, Beirut.

- Musnad Abī Ya'lā*, Imām Abū Ya'lā Aḥmad Mauṣilī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Musnad Imām Aḥmad*, Imām Aḥmad Bin Ḥanbal, Dār-ul-Fikr, Beirut.
- Muwaṭṭā Imām Mālik*, Imām Mālik Bin Anas, Dār-ul-Ma'rifaḥ, Beirut.
- Nawādir-ul-Uṣūl*, Imām Abū 'Abdullāh Muhammad Bin 'Ali Ḥakīm Tirmizī, Damascus.
- Nūr-ul-'Irfān*, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān Na'imī, Ziā-ul-Quran Publishers, Lahore.
- Nuzḥa-tul-Majālis*, 'Allāmah 'Abdur Raḥmān Ṣaffūrī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Qūt-ul-Qulūb*, Abū Ṭālib Muhammad Bin 'Alī Makkī, Markaz Aḥl-e-Sunnat Barkāt Razā, Hind.
- Rad-dul-Muḥtār*, Ibn 'Abidīn Muhammad Amīn Shāmī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Rauḍ-ul-Fāiq*, Shu'ayb Bin 'Abdul Kāfi, Dār Iḥyā-ut-Turāṣ-ul-'Arabī, Beirut.
- Rauḍ-ur-Riyāḥīn*, 'Abdullāh Bin As'ad Yāfa'i, Al-Maṭbu'a-tul-Ma'imniyyah.
- Rūḥānī Hikāyāt*, 'Allāmah 'Abdul Mustafa A'zamī, Lahore.
- Rūḥ-ul-Bayān*, 'Allāmah Ismā'il Ḥaqqī Barūsawī.
- Rūḥ-ul-Ma'ānī*, 'Allāmah Abul Fazal Sayyid Maḥmūd Ālūsī, Dār Iḥyā-ut-Turāṣ-ul-'Arabī, Beirut.
- Sachchī Hikāyāt*, Abun-Nūr Muhammad Bashīr, Maktabah Jām-e-Nūr, Delhi.
- Safīna-e-Nūḥ*, Muhammad Shafi' Okārvī, Ziā-ul-Quran Publishers, Lahore.
- Ṣaḥīḥ Bukhārī*, Imām Muhammad Bin Ismā'il Bukhārī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Ṣaḥīḥ Ibn Khuzaymah*, Muhammad Bin Ishāq Bin Khuzaymah, Al-Maktab-ul-Islāmī, Beirut.
- Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim*, Imām Muslim Bin Ḥajjāj Nayshāpūrī, Dār Ibn Ḥazm, Beirut.
- Ṣamarāt-ul-Awrāq*, Taqīuddīn Abī Bakr Bin 'Alī.
- Shamāil-ut-Tirmizī*, Imām Muhammad Bin 'Isā Tirmizī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Sharḥ-uz-Zurqānī 'Alal Muwaṭṭā*, 'Allāmah Muhammad Bin 'Abdul Bāqī Zurqānī, Dār Iḥyā-ut-Turāṣ-ul-'Arabī, Beirut.
- Sharḥ-uṣ-Ṣudūr*, Imām 'Abdur Raḥmān Jalāluddīn Suyūṭī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Sharḥ-us-Sunnah*, Ḥusayn Bin Mas'ūd Baghwī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Shawāhid-un-Nubūwwah*, 'Allāmah 'Abdur Raḥmān Jāmī, Maktaba-tul-Ḥaqqīqah, Turkey.

- Shu'ab-ul-Īmān*, Imām Abū Bakr Aḥmad Bin Ḥusayn Bayḥaqī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Siyar-ul-Auliya*, Sayyid Muhammad Bin Mubāarak Kirmānī.
- Sunan Abī Dāwūd*, Abū Dāwūd Sulaymān Bin Ash'aṣ, Dār Iḥyā-ut-Turāṣ-ul-'Arabī, Beirut.
- Sunan Dārimī*, Imām 'Abdullāh Bin 'Abdur Raḥmān Dārimī, Karachi.
- Sunan Ibn Mājāh*, Imām Muhammad Bin Yazīd Ibn Mājāh, Dār-ul-Ma'rifaḥ, Beirut.
- Sunan Kubrā*, Imām Abū Bakr Aḥmad Bin Ḥusayn Bayḥaqī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Sunan Nasāi*, Aḥmad Bin Shu'ayb Nasāi, Dār-ul-Jil, Beirut.
- Sunnī Bahāshṭī Zaywar*, Khalīl Khān Barakātī.
- Ta'līm-ul-Muta'allim*, Imām Burḥān-ul-Islam Zarnūjī, Karachi.
- Ṭabqāt-ul-Kubrā*, 'Allāmah 'Abdul Waḥḥāb Sha'rānī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Tafsīr Kabīr*, Imām Fakhruddīn Rāzī, Dār Iḥyā-ut-Turāṣ-ul-'Arabī, Beirut.
- Tafsīr Khāzin*, 'Allāmah 'Alāuddīn 'Alī Bin Muhammad Bin Ibrāhīm Baghdādī.
- Tafsīr Na'imī*, Ziā-ul-Quran, Lahore.
- Tafsīr Qurṭubī*, Imām Abū 'Abdullāh Muhammad Bin Qurṭubī Aḥmad Anṣārī, Dār-ul-Fikr.
- Tafsīr Ṣāwī*, Aḥmad Bin Muhammad Anṣārī, Rauza-tul-Quran, Peshawar.
- Tafsīr-e-Na'imī*, Muftī Aḥmad Yār Khān Na'imī, Ziā-ul-Quran Publishers, Lahore.
- Tanbīh-ul-Ghāfilīn*, 'Allāmah Abul Layṣ Naṣr Samarqandī, Dār Ibn Kaṣīr, Beirut.
- Tanbīh-ul-Mughṭarīn*, 'Allāmah 'Abdul Waḥḥāb Sha'rānī, Al-Maṭbū'a-tul-Ma'imniyah.
- Tārīkh Baghdad*, Abū Bakr Aḥmad Bin 'Alī Khaṭīb Baghdādī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Tārīkh-ul-Khulafā*, Imām Jalāluddīn Suyūṭī, Karachi.
- Tāzkira-tul-Auliya*, Shaykh Farīduddīn 'Aṭṭār.
- Tāzkira-tul-Ḥuffāz*, Shamsuddīn Muhammad Bin Aḥmad Ḍāḥbī, Dār-ul-Kutub 'Ilmiyyah, Beirut.
- Tāzkira-tul-Wā'izīn*, Muhammad Bin Ja'far Al-Quraysh, Al-Maktaba-tul-Quetta.
- Ḍayl-ul-Mudda'ā li Aḥsan-il-Wi'ā*, Maktaba-tul-Madīnah, Karachi.

## Index

---

‘Ahd Nāmah.....	53, 93
‘Ajāmīs.....	169
‘Ajwāh	
cure for poison.....	616
protection from leprosy.....	615
‘Ārif	
definition of.....	4
‘Arsh.....	325, 326, 339, 523, 537, 670
‘Asharāh-e-Mubashsharāh	
definition of.....	493
‘Āshūrā.....	88, 318
definition of.....	317
martyrdom at Karbalā.....	806
protection from illness of eyes.....	809
significance of.....	318
virtues of.....	805
‘Ayn-ul-Yaqīn.....	237
‘Illiyīn.....	75
‘Ilm-ul-Ghayb.....	311, 312
‘Umrah.....	72, 546, 547, 570, 614, 897
‘Uzzā.....	9

## A

Abdāl.....	281
acacia tree.....	493
Accountability	
for luxuries.....	472
Advice	
bitter.....	479
ineffective.....	445
Ahl-e-Bayt.....	366
sacrifice made by.....	859
Ahl-e-Şuffāh	
who were?.....	443
Ahl-e-Sunnat.....	872
Ahl-ul-Ĥaq.....	365
Alcohol.....	19, 561, 820
mother of evils.....	560
prohibition of drinking.....	782
punishment of one sip of.....	278
Allah	
bounties of.....	10
commandment of.....	443, 554, 622, 704
dearer to.....	613
displeasure of.....	452
fear of.....	124, 152, 420
forgiveness from.....	13, 16, 60, 66, 74, 119, 129, 563
glorification of.....	133
grace of.....	446, 482
great favour of.....	569
Hidden Plan of.....	438
likes three things.....	607
merciful sight of.....	536
mercy of.....	14, 37, 428, 437
path of.....	482, 487, 493
pleasure of.....	133, 416, 427, 429, 434, 457, 462, 530
punishment from.....	439
remembrance of.....	422
respite from.....	438
reward from.....	576
saints of.....	442
servants of.....	450
shy from.....	442
special mercy of.....	528
Sunnāh of.....	691
sweetness of the name of.....	51
thirst for the pleasure of.....	434
to meet.....	491
treasures of.....	427
wrath of.....	680
Amāliqāh	
a nation.....	368
Amānat.....	197
punishment for not returning.....	371
Amīn-ul-Ummaḥ.....	486
Anā La-Aḥaqq.....	276

Anal-Ḥaqq.....	276
Anṣār.....	427
anxiety.....	511
appendicitis.....	160
Appetite	
comparison of.....	461
eating more than.....	461
Arabia.....	8
Argue	
in hunger.....	419
Auliyyā.....	16, 36, 60, 152, 253, 366, 542, 833
Auliyyā and ‘Ulamā	
gatherings of.....	5
Awtād.....	77, 283
definition of.....	78
Awwabīn	
definition of.....	379
Azān.....	71, 250, 379, 590, 605, 608, 609

## B

Bāb Jibrāil.....	62
Backbiting.....	587, 588, 590, 592, 623, 635, 636, 721
Ḥarām.....	636
Bad suspicion.....	343
definition of.....	342
Baghdad.....	74, 95, 171
Baluchistan	
Naka Khari.....	31
Banī Isrāil.....	16, 368, 369
Banī Ṣaqīf	
a tribe.....	25
Banī Zubaydah.....	10
Bay’at.....	755, 762, 854, 894
Bayān.....	334
Bayḍāḥ.....	378
Bayt-ul-Māl.....	130
Bayt-ul-Muqaddas.....	368
Bayt-us-Sibā.....	43
Benefits	
of I’tikāf.....	705
Bid’ah (innovation in religion).....	423
Bid’ah Mubāḥah.....	423
Bid’at-e-Ḥasanah.....	665, 666, 667

Bid’at-e-Sayyi’ah.....	666
Biryānī.....	368, 401
Blessing	
in little food.....	233
in sweets.....	235
of congregations.....	542
of giving Dars.....	125
of hiding adversity.....	255
of Madanī Qāfilah.....	584
of Madanī Qāfilah course.....	595
of Maktaba-tul-Madinah's booklet.....	128
of Ramadan.....	529
Blood	
Dam Masfūḥ.....	377
sugar in.....	454
Body	
excellence of a lean body.....	453
healthy.....	456
perils of large.....	452
rebellion in.....	453
things necessary for human body.....	454
bounty.....	450, 472

## C

cabbage.....	404
Cancer.....	675, 724, 764
of gums.....	469
protection from.....	458
was cured.....	858
cardamom.....	374
cauliflower.....	404
Chāsht.....	250, 380
definition of.....	379
Chess.....	278
player.....	278
Chicken	
strengthens memory.....	389
trust of.....	505
Cholesterol	
increase in.....	456
test.....	402
cinnamon.....	374
cloth made of gold.....	425

Colombo	
Aero .....	170
Companions	
and a bowl of milk .....	443
and a little food .....	483
enthusiasm.....	486
hunger of.....	418, 449
of the Holy Prophet.....	430
spirit and passion of .....	482
Constipation	
cures for.....	459
medicine for.....	459
mother of diseases.....	460
coriander .....	374
Cough	
chronic.....	498
Cure	
for a sick heart.....	451
for bad breath .....	194
for bile problems & acidity.....	617
for chronic constipation .....	617
for cough.....	498
for headache.....	47
for indigestion .....	459
for many diseases.....	728
for obesity.....	457, 460
for sciatica pain .....	629
for stomach .....	129
for uric acid.....	404
in leftovers of Muslim .....	348

## D

Dahwā Kubrā .....	644, 847
obtaining the time of.....	597
Dam.....	45, 48, 49, 92
definition of .....	44
Danger	
of fake Katthā .....	469
of pizza.....	456
Dars .....	66, 128, 334, 367
blessing of.....	146, 339
excellence of delivering.....	127
Dars-e-Nizāmi..	407, 534, 667, 695, 854, 883, 884, 891, 893, 896
Dātā Sahib.....	134
Dates	
survival element.....	426
Day of Judgement .....	113, 116, 148, 152, 165, 177, 237, 316, 370
a banquet of.....	434
the blazing heat of .....	433
Definitions	
of morning & evening.....	611
Delhi .....	281
Deprivation	
causes of.....	172
diabetes.....	456, 458, 460, 573
Dinar	
definition of.....	135
dining-mat .....	132, 176, 218, 324, 394
diuretic medicines.....	403
Divine Hidden Plan.....	68, 438
Dream	
of A'la Hadrat.....	99
of mother of Imām Bukhārī.....	101
dry ginger .....	48
dry mint.....	48
Du'ā.....	75, 88
acceptance of.....	5
blessings of.....	621
for protection from the evil eye.....	309
for reading the book.....	iv
fulfillment of need .....	6
in prostration .....	501
in Ramadan .....	540
is accepted.....	463
of 'Atṭār .....	921
of fasting people.....	523
of Iftar.....	612
of Layla-tul-Qadr.....	699
of Sha'bān.....	831
of the Holy Prophet.....	439
on seeing a smiling person.....	119
prior to eating.....	201
reason for delay.....	624



rejected .....	429
three types .....	46
<b>E</b>	
Eating	
25 Sunnaḥs.....	197
43 intentions.....	117
92 Madani pearls.....	200
and veil within veil.....	144
dates & cucumber .....	300
desire of.....	423
doubtful food.....	514
excessive .....	445, 453, 460
fallen grains.....	206
five Sunnaḥs.....	157
for pleasure .....	448
from centre of plate .....	156
hot food .....	183
impairs wisdom.....	435
in marketplace.....	122
joy of .....	519
lentils.....	510
moderation in.....	434
Pān .....	469
pizza .....	456
precautions of eating less.....	465
proper manner of.....	159
purpose of .....	500
rotten meat.....	373
Sunnaḥ.....	424
twice a day.....	426
whilst standing .....	149
with five fingers.....	158
with others .....	129
with spoon .....	159
with three fingers .....	203
worship.....	114
Eid-e-Milād-un-Nabī .....	734, 807, 809
Eid-ul-Adḥā.....	88
Eid-ul-Fiṭr.....	146
Epidemic	
a disease.....	94

Excellence	
fallen piece of bread .....	174
of eating together.....	129
of Ḥalāl morsel.....	115
of patched up clothes .....	149
of Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī .....	217, 227, 407
of simple dress.....	147
of slim body.....	167
Wuḍū of eating .....	120

**F**

Faisalabad.....	262
Sardarabad.....	407
Faqīr	
definition of.....	60
Farḍ .....	189, 190, 228, 253, 333, 370, 379, 523, 530, 570
Fāsiq.....	325
Fast	
a hidden worship.....	523
excellence of .....	576
intercession of.....	538
torment for breaking.....	585
Wājib fast.....	597
Fasting	
better than one year's worship.....	467
excellence of .....	425
Muslims.....	426
with one meal .....	425
Fat	
increasing weight.....	454
mosquito .....	452
Fauṭāḥ .....	378
Fikr-e-Madīnāḥ.....	126, 127, 682
definition of.....	567
reward of.....	567
Fiqh .....	247
Fish	
airborne.....	376
eating a little .....	376
eating bones of .....	390
eating skin of .....	390
pomfret.....	390
Fiṭrah.....	228

## Food

delicious .....	469
doubtful .....	514
food-culture .....	448
from marketplace .....	123
Ḥarām .....	429
hot .....	473
impairs wisdom .....	435
in abundance .....	416
in hotels .....	456
intentions prior to consuming .....	200
of blessed family .....	417
of Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān .....	441
of Ṣiddīqīn .....	426
olive oil .....	458
remaining .....	496
Full stomach	
and sweetness of worship .....	431
cause of severe accountability .....	471
eating to full stomach and crying .....	420, 421
permissible .....	461
the way of Satan .....	436

## G

## Ghaddāḥ

lymph glands .....	378
Ghanta Ghar .....	263
Ghaus-e-A'zam .....	494, 497
Ghayb .....	10, 51, 66, 78, 85, 86, 106
Ghazwah .....	260
definition of .....	256
ghee .....	49
Ghusl .....	17, 53, 56, 71, 101, 189, 190, 333
for Islamic sisters .....	748
in I'tikāf .....	738
Glucose .....	402
glutton .....	489
Gold	
equal to earth .....	425
golden grilles .....	409
Gramex (metronidazole)	
tablet .....	459

Greece .....	376
green skin .....	431
Gum bleeding	
causes of .....	396

## H

Ḥadīsh .....	417, 425, 431
Ḥadīsh Qudsī .....	5
Ḥājāt-e-Aṣliyyah .....	787
Hajj .....	71, 253, 263, 361, 385, 407, 532, 546, 570
Tamattu' .....	101
Hajj Qāfilah	
Chal Madinah .....	386
Hajj-e-Tamattu'	
types of Hajj .....	600
Ḥalāl .....	91, 114, 116, 117, 137, 166, 220, 228, 242, 310, 326, 376, 377, 383, 387, 388, 415, 449, 499, 510, 524, 587, 606, 614, 727, 904
dead locust .....	215
pigeon .....	389
spleen & liver .....	375
Halvah .....	130, 210
Ṣābūnī .....	275
Hanābilites	
definition of .....	271
Ḥarām .....	19, 83, 99, 114, 116, 123, 142, 145, 166, 184, 185, 190, 191, 199, 208, 211, 214, 294, 325, 377
acts .....	587
alcohol .....	162
bad suspicion .....	98
begging in the Masjid .....	755
consuming Ḥarām food .....	415
consuming Ḥarām morsel .....	429
drinking alcohol .....	560
false promise .....	67
lying is .....	466
meat nurtured with .....	514
playing cards .....	565
Harmony	
in the household .....	28
Ḥayā .....	21, 38

Heart	
beneficial to.....	518
cure for sick.....	451
reason for the hardness of.....	435
Heaven	
adorned.....	559
entry into.....	569
glad tiding of.....	147
inheritors of.....	271
Hell.....	142, 208, 331
depth of.....	371, 550
deserving of.....	148
dive in.....	474
far away from.....	584
food in.....	471
freedom from the fire of.....	530
refuge from.....	181
the food and drink in.....	471
Hifz.....	42
Holy books	
Injil.....	3
Quran.....	3
Tawrāt.....	3
Zabūr.....	3
Holy Ka'bah.....	524, 704, 712, 857, 895
Holy Prophet	
advice from.....	330
an admirer of.....	243
authority.....	579
beholding.....	96, 323, 669
blessing of.....	234
company in Heaven.....	578
cured asthma.....	33
cured hand blisters.....	35
cured illness.....	33
cured leprosy.....	34
help from.....	285, 293
hunger of.....	316
knowledge of Ghayb.....	30, 151
liked Šarīd.....	211
meal from.....	86
neighbourhood of.....	416
restored eyesight.....	32
Sunnah of.....	437
the Du'ā of.....	439
the Nūr of.....	418
vision of.....	534
Holy Quran.....	117, 157, 162, 222, 223, 224, 246, 258, 284, 303, 311, 328, 333, 336, 363, 407
honey.....	210
Hunger	
advantages of.....	433
blessings of.....	451, 466
definition of.....	467
extreme.....	443, 446
intense.....	419
intensity of.....	433
intentional.....	416, 419, 427, 443, 482
of Prophets.....	420
of the Holy Prophet.....	417, 422
parts of.....	460
signs of.....	461
strength in.....	448
treasure of.....	427
treasures of Allah.....	427
Huqqah.....	90
<b>I</b>	
I'tikāf.....	349
acts for invalidation.....	739
benefits.....	705
definition of.....	710
Finā-e-Masjid.....	736
for Islamic sisters.....	748
for the entire month.....	707
intention.....	711
intentions for collective I'tikaf.....	714
Masjid-e-Bayt.....	711
permissible acts in.....	745
Qaḍā I'tikāf.....	750
seclusion in.....	742
Sunnah.....	705
Sunnat-ul-Muakkadah.....	711
traditional worship.....	704
types of.....	710

Ifṭār ..... 175, 320, 328, 349, 351  
     excellence .....606  
     excellence of serving someone with .....530  
     time for .....611  
     virtues of .....612  
 Iḥrām ..... 71, 72  
 Ikrāḥ  
     definition of .....642  
 Ilḥām .....80  
 Ilḥāmī .....84  
 Īmān ..... 17, 69, 126, 148, 186, 366  
 India  
     Ahmedabad .....42  
     Bombay ..... 276, 339  
     Gyaṣpur ..... 154  
     Jamshedpur, Jharkhand .....76  
     Kapadvanj ..... 11  
     Karnagar, U.P. ....168  
     Kolkata .....176  
 individual effort. 127, 139, 146, 153, 160, 182, 224, 233  
     blessing of ..... 170, 276  
 insulin .....160  
 Intention  
     before eating .....115  
     definition of .....116  
     significance of .....115  
 Invocation  
     for removing adversities .....55  
 Iqāmāḥ ..... 590, 714  
 Iran  
     Isfahan .....268  
 Iraq .....77  
     Basra .....40  
 Īṣāl-e-Ṣawāb .....177, 301, 661, 781  
     definition of ..... 256, 611  
     huge amount of .....411  
 Ishrāq .....250, 379, 380  
 Islam  
     truthfulness of .....21  
 Islamabad  
     Margalla Towers ..... 249, 250  
 Islampura .....24  
 Iṣmad Surmah .....809

Ism-e-A'zam ..... 107  
     excellence of ..... 4  
 Isrāf ..... 165, 167, 208, 214  
     meaning of .....166  
 Istinjā ..... 81

## J

Jalaybis ..... 49  
 Jālinūs  
     Claudius Galen .....376  
     saying of .....376  
     who was .....376  
 Jamā'at ..... 261, 288, 310, 320, 368, 370, 424, 449, 490  
 Jāmi'a-tul-Madīnah ..... 380, 381, 407  
     definition of .....258  
 Jannat-ul-Firdaus ..... 110, 366  
 Jhang .....41, 263  
 Jihad ..... 37  
 Jinns .....217, 219, 222, 308  
     at dining-mat ..... 218  
     dark .....219  
     fear white rooster .....220  
     foods of .....217  
     Muslim .....221  
     non-Muslim .....221  
     population of .....218  
     protection from .....221  
     protection of things from ..... 2  
     safety from wicked ..... 2  
     scared of lemons .....219  
 Jū'ul Kalb  
     definition of .....479  
 Judgement Day  
     proof on ..... 52  
 Junub  
     definition of .....635

## K

Ka'bah .....72  
 Kāfir ..... 35  
 Kalimāḥ .....661, 801, 804, 872

Kalimah Ṭayyibah .....	17, 18, 24, 25, 48
excellence of reciting .....	26
Karachi.....	20, 41, 62, 70, 104, 128, 139, 170, 224, 233, 243, 268, 290, 291, 292, 332, 333, 349, 367, 407, 408, 412, 413
Babri Chowk.....	407
Drig colony & Malir .....	320
Landhi.....	250
Nishtar park.....	410
Sabz Market .....	407
Ṣaḥrā-e-Madīnah.....	411
Kasbī.....	246
Kashf .....	690
Kashmir .....	249, 250, 319
Bagh .....	320
Mirpur .....	257
Nakar Bala.....	250
Nikyal.....	196
Katā-Kaṭ.....	378
Katthā	
harms.....	191
Kawṣar .....	530
Kaylu Khari .....	154
kebab .....	387
Khaṭīb.....	90
definition of .....	263
Kḥichrā .....	372
Khilāl.....	187, 189
Khinzīr .....	240
Khorasan .....	293
Khuṣyah.....	378
Khyber Pakhtunkhwa.....	85, 250, 319
Bannu.....	407
Haripur.....	185
Kirāman and Kātibin.....	19
Kohl	
Iṣmad .....	319
Kufr .....	14, 19, 106, 142, 276
Kunyah .....	8

## L

Laḥad.....	89
Lahore .....	99, 128, 134

Lāt.....	9
lavish lifestyle.....	419
Layla-tul-Qadr	
importance.....	678
in Ramadan .....	532
signs of .....	689
LDL	
bad cholesterol .....	403
leprosy .....	238, 254, 308
Leukoderma.....	238
cause of.....	200
definition of.....	197
Lipid Profile .....	402

## M

Madanī Burqa'	
definition of.....	258
Madanī cure	
for fever .....	44
Madanī guard	
advantages of.....	479
blessing of .....	442, 457
definition of.....	415
for the pleasure of Allah .....	457
Madanī In'āmāt. 126, 127, 161, 302, 334, 368, 380, 567	
blessings of.....	681
Madanī Markaz. 139, 170, 268, 290, 332, 335, 349, 408	
Madanī Muṣākaraḥ .....	128
Madanī pearls .....	531
about Nafl fasts .....	846
for babies.....	602
for Islamic sisters.....	748
for using bones.....	389
of Fiṭrah.....	787
of I'tikāf .....	753
of making Du'ā .....	141
of Tarāwīḥ.....	670
pertaining to healthy teeth .....	193
pertaining to Miswāk .....	192
preference of.....	441
regarding dates.....	615
regarding Du'ā.....	622

regarding intention of fast.....	598
regarding Layla-tul-Qadr.....	692
regarding Maşjid.....	721
Madanī Qāfilāh	
blessing of.....	483
traveller of.....	442, 494
Madīna-tul-Munawwarāh	64, 65, 67, 71, 589, 594, 618
Madrasāh.....	38, 51, 76, 361, 367, 379, 380, 393
Madrasa-tul-Madināh.....	42, 258
Maharashtra	
Akola.....	125
Chandrapur.....	273
Ratnagiri.....	146
Māidah.....	239
Majlis-e-Rābiṭāh bil ‘Ulamā wal Mashāikh.....	243
Makka-tul-Mukarramah.....	539, 589, 594, 803
birth city of the Holy Prophet.....	539
Makrūh.....	81, 122, 184, 218, 377
Makrūh Taḥrīmī.....	123, 213
Maktaba-tul-Madināh.....	125, 128, 146, 160, 176, 177, 221, 553, 557, 567, 714
Mālidāh.....	326
Mann.....	369
margosa.....	188
Markazī Majlis-e-Shūrā.....	355
Mashāikh.....	173
Maşīrah.....	537
Maşjid .	95, 134, 146, 154, 174, 257, 292, 344, 424, 430, 435, 483
Ghausiyyah.....	250
Gulzār-e-Ḥabīb.....	290
Kanz-ul-Īmān.....	407
Madīnah.....	407
Maşjid-e-Qubā.....	615
Maşjid-ul-Aqṣā.....	716, 817
Maşjid-ul-Ḥarām.....	72, 351, 506, 665, 713, 716, 817
Maşjid-un-Nabawī.....	8, 62, 63, 257, 410
Maslak	
Ahl-e-Sunnat.....	291
Masnūn Du’ā.....	119
Masūr Dāl.....	404
Medical harms	
of alcohol.....	279
of eating whilst standing.....	149

Mercy	
as divine treasure.....	427, 439
Migraine	
definition of.....	31
Minā.....	385
Miskīn	
definition of.....	646
Miswāk.....	121, 188, 189, 191, 396
cleans teeth.....	620
excellence.....	768
in the state of fast.....	636
Madanī pearls.....	192
not Makrūh in fast.....	637
remedy for dental diseases.....	192
Mu’takif.....	349
definition of.....	146
Mubāh.....	44, 116, 247, 248, 394, 719, 742
becomes worship.....	247
Muḥaddiṣīn.....	152, 285
Muḥarram	
significance of.....	318
Mujāba-tud-Du’ā	
mother of Imām Bukhārī.....	101
Mūminīn	
definition of.....	426
Munkar and Nakīr.....	66, 93
Mursal Ḥadīṣ	
definition of.....	436
Murshid.....	60
Muslim, Mūmin and Muḥājir	
definitions of.....	686
Mustaḥab.....	90, 222, 309
mustard oil.....	602, 732

## N

Na’at.....	1, 95, 124, 168, 367, 408
Nafl fasts	
benefits of.....	798
permission for.....	649
religious & worldly benefits of.....	797
time of making intention for.....	596

Nafs .....	55, 115, 131, 191, 245, 284, 301, 304, 305, 315, 322, 401, 533, 566
abandoning the desires of.....	449
address to .....	522
definition of .....	466
desire of .....	448
in physical form .....	467
induces towards evil .....	466
Nafs-e-Ammārah .....	687
obedience of.....	433
opposing.....	466
opposing Nafs for the pleasure of Allah .....	518
overpowering of .....	466
way of controlling .....	467
Nahr	
slaughtering camel by.....	385
nausea .....	279
Naẓr-e-Ghayr Mu'ayyan .....	597, 600
Naẓr-e-Mu'ayyan .....	596, 598, 600
Negro .....	385
Nihāri .....	382
Nikāh .....	90, 114, 328, 412, 413, 755, 844
non-Muslim	
embraced Islam .....	59, 170, 267, 317
Nūr .....	60

## O

Okara.....	128
Orangi town.....	407, 412, 413

## P

Pakistan	
earthquake in .....	249
Pān.....	188, 191, 307, 400
Paradise	
bounties in .....	518
doors of.....	434, 492
glad tidings of entering .....	26
Valīmāh in .....	518
patience.....	432, 433, 434, 495, 509, 511, 521
Pāyā	
definition of .....	374

Pearls	
of wisdom .....	429, 437
Pharaoh .....	106, 239, 368
pig.....	240
Pir	
spiritual guide .....	93
Poison	
bowl of.....	472
sweet .....	454
pomegranate .....	376
poultry farms .....	389
Precautions	
of eating less .....	465
Prophetic miracle	
meaning of.....	482
Protection	
from illness .....	121
from illness entire year .....	319
from jinns & magic.....	221
from Satan .....	121, 137
from unwisdom .....	171
Punishment	
saved from .....	53
Punjab.....	250, 319
Bahawalpur .....	128
Chakwal .....	153, 349
Khanpur .....	104
Lala Musa.....	24
Layyah .....	96
Multan .....	96
Muzaffarabad .....	153

## Q

Qāḍi.....	152
Qāḍi-ul-Quḍā .....	159
Qārī .....	93
Qarīn.....	138
Qiblaḥ .....	16, 53, 93
Qurbānī .....	383, 386
Quṭb	
definition of.....	78

## R

Radgha-tul-Khabāl.....	560
part of Hell.....	560
Rajab	
blessings .....	810
Heavenly river .....	814
Holy Prophet's ascension.....	817
honour .....	815
names.....	811
sacred month .....	809
Ramadan	
blessings in.....	528
captivity of Satan in .....	554
committing sin in.....	560
definition of .....	524
disrespect of.....	563
excellence of.....	525
forgiveness in.....	535
free in.....	536
hardships in .....	565
intention of fast of .....	598
month of Allah .....	524
Qada fast of.....	645
recitation of Quran in .....	657
reward of fast in .....	575
unfortunate people in.....	585
Zikr in.....	541
Remedy	
for bad breath .....	194
for destitution.....	171
for obesity.....	458
pulp of the raisin as a.....	498
to stay healthy.....	461
Reward	
of freeing slave.....	181
of giving charity .....	317
of respecting the pious .....	270
river Nile.....	368

## S

Ṣā' .....	260
Ṣadā-e-Madīnah .....	26, 161
definition of.....	25
Ṣadaqaḥ-e-Fitr	
Wājib for Sahib-e-Niṣāb.....	787
Sag-e-Madīnah	
definition of.....	62
Ṣaḥābī .....	577
status of .....	577
Ṣaḥarī .....	40
a Sunnah .....	603
blessed food .....	605
date and water .....	607
definition of.....	607
duration.....	608
Sahib-e-Niṣāb	
definition of.....	787
Ṣaḥrā-e-Madīnah.....	96
Saintly miracle	
meaning of.....	508
of a saint .....	23
of A'la Hadrat.....	6
of Imām Aḥmad Bin Hanbal.....	269
of Khālid Bin Walīd .....	22
of Na'imuddīn Murādābādī.....	261
of Sultan-ul-Auliya.....	6
Saints	
and recitation of the Holy Quran.....	658
practices of.....	830
Ṣalāḥ .....	25, 38, 56, 71, 72, 90, 121, 129, 141, 157, 164, 167, 168, 174, 177, 187, 188, 190, 201, 222, 224, 238, 243, 254, 310, 318, 328, 335
'Aṣr.....	317
compensates for sins .....	529
Eid.....	333
Farḍ.....	370
five times.....	491
funeral .....	333
is rejected for 40 days.....	428



Maghrib.....	320	Shab-e-Barā-at	
Nafil.....	370	honour.....	828
Tarāwīḥ.....	344	message of Imām Aḥmad Razā Khān.....	825
Zuḥr.....	317	Shajārah.....	53
Salām.....	28, 60, 84	Shar'ī.....	1, 26
Ṣalāt		Sharī'ah 7, 75, 98, 99, 114, 143, 240, 266, 294, 310, 333,	
blessing of.....	1	383, 393	
Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī.....	18, 44, 45	Harām by.....	347
excellence of..	415, 523, 569, 657, 677, 769, 797, 871	Ṣiddiqīn.....	78
Ṣalāt-ul-‘Aṣr.....	58	definition of.....	426
Ṣalāt-ul-‘Ishā.....	792	Sidra-tul-Muntaḥā.....	684
Ṣalāt-ul-Fajr.....	25, 33, 60	Sindh	
Ṣalāt-ul-Jumu‘ah.....	56, 529, 737, 738, 903	Hyderabad.....	14, 45, 85
Ṣalāt-ul-Maghrib.....	58	Pir Jo Goth.....	243
Ṣalāt-ut-Tarāwīḥ.....	90	Sins	
Ṣalāt-uz-Zuḥr.....	60	are erased.....	509, 510
Salwā.....	369	attack the glutton.....	453
samosa.....	387	result of.....	452
Ṣarīd.....	199, 211, 345	Ṣīr	
definition of.....	158	a mountain.....	611
Satan		sitar.....	123
and Sayyidunā Yahyā.....	488	spinach.....	404
circulates in blood.....	436	spiritual insight.....	418, 501
extremely annoyed.....	555	squash.....	119, 199, 210
food Ḥalāl for.....	29	Stomach	
offspring of.....	27	perils of filling.....	435, 436
Qarīn.....	30	tying stone on.....	418, 443
save food from.....	29	sugar bomb.....	395
strong & healthy.....	27	Summary	
threw up!.....	30	of Sūrah Al-Fātiḥah.....	3
weak & feeble.....	27	Sunnah.....	540
Ṣawāb.....	xvi	eating cucumber.....	300
Sayyid.....	71	of beginning & ending meal.....	424
definition of.....	350	of breaking bread.....	393
Serum Creatinine.....	402	of companions.....	100
Seven intestines		of eating.....	423
meaning of.....	440	of eating food & drinking water.....	149
Sha‘bān		of licking fingers clean.....	179
Du‘ā of.....	831	of making individual effort.....	20
fasting is Sunnah in.....	822	of picking teeth.....	187
gifts from Allah.....	821	of sitting.....	143
Heaven becomes Wājib.....	771	of taking siesta.....	211
Holy Prophet's month.....	821	of the Prophet.....	416, 437

of the Prophets .....	114
of washing hands .....	121
pre-Wuḍū.....	193
waking for Ṣalāt-ul-Fajr.....	25
Sunnāh-Inspiring Ijtimā' .....	20, 66, 125, 127, 128, 176, 195, 274, 303, 421, 446, 447, 494, 503, 527, 541, 542, 574, 594, 595, 699, 786, 824, 869, 883
blessing of.....	66, 96, 233
Sunnāh-Inspiring Madanī environment .....	457
Sunnāh-Inspiring Madanī Qāfilāh .....	16, 97, 157, 446
blessing of.....	4, 31, 56, 157, 160, 287, 327, 344, 361
Sunnāh-Inspiring speech	
blessings of.....	14
Sunnat-ul-Muakkadah .....	189, 193
Sunnī.....	5
Supplication	
after drinking milk.....	210
after eating .....	209, 210
Sūrah	
Aḍ-Ḍuḥā.....	7, 627
Al-A'raf.....	166
Al-Aḥqāf.....	316
Al-Aḥzāb .....	798
Al-An'am.....	336, 656
Al-Anbiyā.....	559
Al-Baqarah.....	58, 186, 524, 544, 569, 605, 627, 640, 654, 693, 704
Al-Bayyinaḥ .....	576
Āl-e-'Imrān .....	36
Al-Fātiḥah .....	3, 44, 95, 141, 700
Al-Furqān.....	305
Al-Ḥāqqah.....	518, 798
Al-Ḥujurāt.....	98, 343
Al-Ikhlās.....	28, 48, 69, 138
Al-Jinn .....	219
Al-Jumu'ah .....	362
Al-Kāhf.....	163
Al-Māidah.....	237
Al-Mujādalah .....	284
Al-Mulk.....	333, 337, 714, 774
Al-Mūmin .....	57, 622, 627
Al-Mursalāt.....	391

Al-Muzzammil.....	659
Al-Qadr .....	678
Al-Wāqī'ah .....	204
An-Nahl .....	285
An-Naml.....	252
An-Nās .....	49
An-Nisā.....	674
Ar-Ra'd.....	69
Ash-Shūrā.....	295, 641
Aṣ-Ṣāffāt .....	627
As-Sajdah.....	298
At-Tahrīm.....	127, 914
At-Takāsur.....	49, 246, 473
Aṭ-Ṭalāq .....	336
At-Taubah .....	37, 90, 809
Az-Zāriyat.....	21, 47, 656
Az-Zilzāl.....	326, 371
Az-Zumar .....	15
Banī Isrāil.....	159, 343
Ibrāhīm .....	315
Luqmān .....	312
Quraysh.....	610
Yāsīn .....	344, 588
Yūsuf.....	95
surgeon.....	162
swine.....	239, 240

## T

Ta'wīz.....	43, 47, 76
principle of writing.....	47
Tabūk	
battle .....	67
Taḥajjud .....	162, 379, 380
Takbīr-e-Aūlā.....	368, 380
Tarāwiḥ.....	490
Bid'at-e-Ḥasanah .....	663
definition of.....	344
recitation of Quran.....	659
Sunnah Ṣalāh.....	530
Tarbiyyatī course	
marvel of.....	41

Tayammum.....	71
Thirst	
extreme.....	497
Tih̄	
meaning of.....	369
Tilāwah̄.....	541, 832
Toothache	
cure for.....	389
Torah.....	121
turmeric.....	49, 458

## U

Ummah̄.....	xvi, 528, 529, 537, 538, 539, 552
Uric Acid.....	402
Uṣṭuwāna-tus-Sarīr.....	707

## V

vinegar.....	210
Virtues	
of fasting.....	576
of loving good people.....	669
of making sacrifice for others.....	856

## W

Wah̄bī.....	246
Wājib.....	7, 99, 123, 124, 141, 242, 354, 438, 490
Walī.....	72
respect of.....	74
Waqf.....	393
Water	
drinking less.....	442
survival on.....	426
to drink a lot of water.....	462
with honey.....	460
with husk.....	459
Zamzam.....	462, 463
Wilāyah̄.....	77
Witr.....	88

Worship	
causes of laziness in.....	434
for the whole night.....	427
no pleasure in.....	429
pleasure in.....	488
sweetness of.....	431
the best worship.....	478
without pleasure.....	445
Wuḍū.....	60, 61, 73, 117, 120, 121, 173, 187, 189, 190, 209, 238, 240, 269, 309, 442
and vomiting.....	632
before eating.....	120, 121, 200
death in the state of.....	803
in Masjid.....	722
recitation during.....	19, 222
satanic deception during.....	28

## Y

yogurt.....	374
Youth	
definition of.....	455

## Z

Ẓabḥ.....	377
Ẓabḥ-e-Idṭirāri.....	91
Ẓabḥ-e-Ikhtiyāri.....	91
Ẓabḥ-e-Shar'i.....	91
Ẓabiḥah̄	
definition of.....	184
Zakāh̄.....	228, 265, 266, 359, 399
Zamzam.....	309, 319, 360
Zaqum (cactus).....	471
Ẓawilarḥām.....	355
Ẓikr.....	17, 74, 95
Ẓikr of Allah.....	123, 162, 202, 541, 546, 547, 667, 684, 893, 895
on every morsel.....	133
Ẓimmī.....	384

## Table of Contents

---

### Faizan-e-Sunnat

Du'a for Reading the Book.....	iv
Contents at a Glance.....	v
A Brief Introduction to the Author.....	vi
Commendations from Honourable Muftis and Scholars.....	x
23 Intentions for Reading this Book.....	xv
Foreword.....	xvii
Gift from Attar.....	xix
Translator's Notes.....	xx

### Blessings of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ ..... 1

Endeavour remains unfinished.....	1
Keep on reciting بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ.....	1
Protection of things from jinns.....	2
Recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ correctly.....	2
Excitement prevailed.....	2
Comprehensiveness of the letter 'ب' in بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ.....	3
Ism-e-A'zam.....	3
Prayer made with Ism-e-A'zam is answered.....	4
Crooked nose.....	4
Saintly miracle of A'la Hadrat رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ عَلَيْهِ.....	6
Mysterious old man and black jinn.....	8
Virtuous intention leads to destination.....	11
Five Madani pearls.....	12
Charity analogous to status.....	12
Parable of mercy.....	13

Swing in garden .....	14
Murderer of 100 people was forgiven.....	16
Enviably demise.....	17
To say ‘do بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ’ is prohibited.....	18
When is it Kufr to recite اللّٰهُ بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ?.....	19
Angels keep on recording virtues.....	19
Virtue for every step.....	19
Virtues when sailing on ship.....	19
Individual effort inspired driver.....	20
Gift of speech-cassettes.....	20
Reward is certain even if others do not accept advice.....	21
Better than kingship of entire world.....	21
Lethal poison turned harmless .....	21
Lethal poison.....	22
Fire or garden?.....	23
Astonishing accident.....	24
Waking Muslims for Ṣalāt-ul-Fajr is Sunnah.....	25
Who can wake others with foot? .....	26
Excellence of reciting Kalimah at time of death.....	26
A strong & healthy Satan.....	27
Names of 9 Satans and their tasks.....	27
Solution to family discords .....	28
Do recite اللّٰهُ بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ before eating .....	29
Save food from Satan .....	29
If one forgets to recite اللّٰهُ بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ ... ..	29
Satan threw up!.....	30
Nothing is hidden from Blessed Eyes of Mustafa ﷺ.....	30
Ṣiddiq Akbar رَضِيَ اللّٰهُ عَنْهُ performed Madanī operation.....	31
1. Prophet ﷺ restored eyesight .....	32
2. Prophet ﷺ cured tumorous lumps.....	33

3. Prophet ﷺ cured asthma .....	33
4. Prophet ﷺ cured leprosy .....	34
5. Prophet ﷺ cured hand blisters.....	34
Satanic deception.....	35
Cure for satanic deception .....	35
76,000 Virtues .....	37
Wisdom in not reciting الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ at time of slaughter .....	37
Wisdom in 19 letters of بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ .....	38
Relief from torment of grave .....	38
Madanī upbringing of child.....	39
Marvel of Dawat-e-Islami's Tarbiyyatī course .....	41
Preventing others from Madanī Qāfilah causes harm .....	42
House of beasts .....	43
Cure for fever .....	43
5 Madanī cures for fever.....	44
Eyesight restored .....	45
Cure for headache .....	47
Method of treatment by بِسْمِ اللَّهِ .....	47
6 Cures for ache in half-head.....	48
Seven cures for headache.....	49
Treatment for nosebleed .....	50
Parable about medicine .....	50
Trust Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ, not medicine.....	51
Contentment of soul.....	51
Virtue of reciting بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ excellently.....	51
Sweetness of divine name leads to absolution.....	51
Proof on Judgement Day.....	52
Protection from torment.....	53
How to write on shroud?.....	53
Bestowment of forgiveness.....	54
Signs of sincere deed .....	55

Easy invocation for removal of adversities .....	55
Removal of difficulties .....	56
New life .....	56
Satanic deception.....	57
Cure for satanic deception .....	58
A devotee of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ .....	59
Excellence of writing بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ .....	60
Writing on ground.....	61
Respect alphabets of every language.....	61
Heart-rending recollection of Madīnah.....	62
Argument of sharp-witted .....	63
Reply by a devotee.....	64
Satanic deception.....	65
Cure for satanic deception .....	65
Drinker forgiven.....	65
Reward of forgiveness.....	66
Blessings of good intention.....	67
Divine Hidden Plan .....	68
A hair-raising parable.....	68
A pilgrim of Madīnah.....	70
A drinker became a Wali.....	72
Virtues of showing respect.....	73
Even animals pay respect to Wali .....	74
Forgiveness for the respectful.....	74
Excellence of picking up a sacred paper.....	75
Mufti A'zam Hind respects papers and alphabet.....	75
Mufti A'zam Hind رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ عَلَيْهِ comforts the troubled.....	76
Blessing of sacred paper .....	77
Parable of four Du'ās .....	78
Broken clay pot.....	80
Respect of blank paper.....	80

Do not kick papers whilst walking.....	80
Shavings of wooden pen.....	81
Respect for even dot of ink.....	82
Do not paste posters on walls.....	82
Do not sell newspapers as waste.....	83
Insanity of father.....	84
Bounty of the Prophet ﷺ for Madanī Qāfilah travellers.....	85
Meal from Prophet ﷺ.....	86
Respect alphabet of every language.....	86
Sacred links of numbers.....	87
Method of putting sacred papers into sea.....	88
Method of burying sacred papers.....	89
29 Madanī pearls of بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ.....	90
7 Parables.....	94
1. Wood cutter became wealthy.....	94
Vision of Prophet ﷺ during cassette Ijtimā'.....	96
Satanic deception.....	97
Cure for satanic deception.....	97
Punishment for relating fabricated dream.....	98
Speaking without weighing words!.....	99
Satanic deception.....	99
Cure for satanic deception.....	99
Dream of A'la Hadrat رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ عَلَيْهِ.....	99
Prophet ﷺ interprets dream.....	100
Glad tidings will continue.....	100
Reward for having favourable dream.....	100
Dream of mother of Imām Bukhārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ عَلَيْهِ.....	101
2. Interesting incident of two non-Muslims.....	102
A non-Muslim embraced Islam.....	104
3. Pious elderly wrestler.....	104
4. Recovery of pouch from well.....	105



5. Palace of Pharaoh.....	106
Protection of home.....	107
6. Human or jinn? .....	107
7. Poisonous food.....	108
Satanic deception.....	109
Cure for satanic deception .....	109
Graciousness of Prophet ﷺ to Maḥmūd Ghaznawī.....	111
Ten thousand times reward giving Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ .....	112

## ISLAMIC MANNERS OF EATING

### **Manners of Eating ..... 113**

Amazing angel.....	113
Eating is worship .....	114
Excellence of Ḥalāl morsel .....	115
How to make intention for eating? .....	115
How much food should be consumed? .....	115
Significance of intention.....	115
Why was kohl used? .....	116
43 Intentions of eating.....	117
More intentions whilst eating with others.....	119
Wuḍū of eating protects against destitution.....	120
Wuḍū of eating increases goodness in home .....	120
Excellence of doing Wuḍū of eating .....	120
Protection from Satan.....	121
Remedies for protection from illness.....	121
Mysterious death of truck driver.....	121
Eating in marketplace .....	122
Bread from marketplace.....	122
No blessing in food from marketplace .....	123
How is it to eat at restaurants?.....	123

It is Wājib to avoid listening to music.....	123
Inserting fingers into openings of ears.....	124
Move away, if sound of music reaches ears.....	124
Blessing of giving Dars at home.....	125
A means to protect Īmān.....	126
Light in grave.....	127
Graves will be radiant.....	127
Reforming one's family is necessary.....	127
Blessing of reading Maktaba-tul-Madīnah's booklet.....	128
Blessing in eating with others.....	129
A way of being satiated.....	129
Excellence of eating together.....	129
Cure for stomach in eating together.....	129
Food for one is sufficient for two.....	130
Lesson of contentment.....	130
Reduction in stipend.....	130
Caution regarding endowed things.....	131
Forgiveness for eater.....	131
It is not Sunnah to eat at dining table.....	132
Muftī Muhammad Amjad 'Alī A'ẓamī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْقَوِي states.....	132
Which type of dining-mat is Sunnah?.....	132
Ẓikr of Allah عَزَّوَجَلَّ on every morsel.....	133
Way of doing Ẓikr on every morsel.....	133
Hospitality of Madanī Qāfilah by Dātā Ganj Bakhsh رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ.....	134
Saint رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ helped from within tomb.....	134
Saints رَحْمَتُهُمُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى benefit others even after demise.....	136
Which food causes illness?.....	136
Food becomes Ḥalāl for Satan.....	137
Save food from Satan.....	137
Protection from Satan.....	137
Solution to family discords.....	137

What to do if one forgets to recite بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ? .....	138
Satan threw up!.....	138
Nothing is hidden from Blessed Eyes of Mustafa ﷺ .....	138
Bedridden mother recovers .....	139
17 Madanī pearls of making Du'ā.....	141
A Sunnah of sitting .....	143
Benefits of keeping knees upright whilst eating.....	144
Eating and veil within veil.....	144
To eat at table.....	144
Causes of broken marriage.....	145
How I joined Dawat-e-Islami! .....	146
Excellence of simple dress .....	147
Beware! The fashionable! .....	147
What is 'attire of fame?' .....	148
A matter of concern for the fashionable .....	148
Excellence of patched up clothes.....	149
How is it to eat whilst standing?.....	149
Medical harms of eating whilst standing .....	149
Eat and drink with right hand .....	149
Satan's practice .....	149
Give and take with right hand .....	150
Use of left hand in everything! .....	150
Right hand never raised.....	151
Face disfigured.....	151
Şabāhī becomes blind .....	152
Post-demise individual effort from saint رَحْمَةُ اللّٰهِ عَلَيْهِ.....	153
A mare gifted in dream.....	154
Eat only from your side .....	155
Don't eat from centre of plate.....	155
Avoid eating from centre of plate .....	156
Do not embarrass others .....	156

Explanation of descending of blessings in centre .....	156
Five Sunnahs pertaining to eating.....	157
Defence against nightmares.....	157
A platter of different dates .....	158
Eating with five fingers is a practice of the uncivilized .....	158
Satan's manner of eating.....	158
Proper manner of eating with three fingers.....	159
Eating with spoon.....	159
When can one eat with spoon?.....	160
Medical benefits of eating with hand.....	160
Appendicitis was cured.....	160
Surgery in consciousness.....	161
Martyrdom of son .....	163
Generosity of Sayyidunā 'Urwaḥ رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهُ.....	163
To eat while resting [one's back] against a support is not Sunnah.....	163
Do not eat while resting against a support.....	164
Four postures of 'resting against a support' .....	164
Medical harms of resting against a support whilst eating.....	164
Treat bread with respect.....	165
Repent of wasting food .....	165
What does Isrāf mean? .....	166
Excellence of slim body .....	167
A non-Muslim embraces Islam .....	168
Don't forgo Sunnah in shyness.....	169
Make individual effort .....	169
A non-Muslim embraces Islam .....	170
Protection of offspring from unwisdom .....	171
A remedy for destitution .....	171
Don't forgo any Sunnah due to shyness.....	171
44 Causes of deprivation .....	172
Excellence of eating fallen pieces of bread .....	174
Parable about piece of bread.....	175

Madani mindset.....	175
Extend dining-mat .....	176
Blessing of reading booklet ‘Dreadful Camel’ .....	176
Distribute booklets.....	177
Licking fingers clean is Sunnah.....	178
We do not know which part of food possesses blessings.....	178
How to reap blessings of food?.....	178
Order of licking fingers clean .....	179
Licking fingers clean thrice is Sunnah.....	179
Wiping plate clean is Sunnah .....	179
More blessings at end .....	180
Plate prays for forgiveness.....	180
Wisdom in wiping plate clean .....	180
A faith-refreshing statement.....	180
Reward of freeing slave.....	181
Drinking water from plate .....	181
Leftover drops of water.....	181
Medical benefits of drinking water used for rinsing dish .....	182
Kidney stones eliminated .....	182
Avoid eating hot food .....	183
How much cool should food be?.....	183
Harms of hot food.....	183
If fly falls into food, then... ..	184
Science also acknowledges .....	184
Bite meat.....	184
Remove black strands from chicken’s leg .....	184
Lost brother found after 12 years.....	185
Wisdom in Du’ā not being accepted .....	186
Picking one’s teeth .....	187
Kirāman Kātibīn & those who don’t pick their teeth.....	187
Pān eaters should pay heed.....	187
Weakness of teeth.....	188

Which toothpick be used? .....	188
Seven intentions for picking one's teeth .....	189
How to rinse mouth .....	190
Medical benefits of picking teeth .....	190
Gum cancer .....	191
Harms of fake Katthā .....	191
Causes of gum-bleeding .....	191
Miswāk is best remedy for dental diseases .....	192
14 Madanī pearls pertaining to Miswāk .....	192
4 Madanī pearls pertaining to healthy teeth .....	193
Remedy for bad breath .....	194
Spiritual cure for bad breath .....	194
How to recite in a single breath .....	194
5 Fragrant mouths .....	195
Heavy rain .....	195
Food stains on one's hand .....	196
Danger of snake .....	197
How is it to use others' utensils? .....	197
25 Sunnaḥs of eating .....	197
92 Madanī pearls of eating .....	200
Make intentions prior to consuming food .....	200
Accustom yourself to veil within veil .....	201
Continue to do Ḍikr of Allah ﷻ while eating .....	202
Make a habit of eating with three fingers .....	203
Breaking crust of bread .....	203
Intestines are not a substitute for teeth .....	204
Fruits be consumed first .....	204
Do not find fault with food .....	205
Finding fault with fruits is despicable .....	205
Converse virtuously while eating .....	205
Give good pieces of meat to others .....	206
Virtues of eating fallen grains .....	206

Blowing on food is prohibited .....	207
Learn how to sip water .....	207
Taste remains up to root of tongue only .....	207
Lick plate clean .....	208
Method of drinking water from licked plate .....	208
Passing hand over certain parts of body after eating is Sunnah .....	209
Previous sins are forgiven .....	209
How much should one eat?.....	211
Taking siesta is Sunnah .....	211
Acts causing deprivation of blessings.....	212
How is it to eat fruit from someone else's tree? .....	212
How is it to eat without permission? .....	213
Heart of chicken .....	213
Do not eat cooked blood vessels.....	213
Do not say 'do بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ' .....	214
It is Harām to eat rotten meat.....	214
Green chillies .....	214
What should one do with leftover bread? .....	214
How is it to eat crab or small shrimp? .....	214

## **Foods of Jinns .....** 217

Excellence of Ṣalāt- 'Alan-Nabī ﷺ .....	217
Delegation of jinns visited the Holy Prophet ﷺ .....	217
Population of jinns.....	218
Jinns at dining-mat of Muslims.....	218
Snake whispers to the Holy Prophet ﷺ .....	218
Dark jinns.....	219
Jinns are scared of lemons.....	219
Jinns fear white rooster.....	220
Fodder for animals of jinns.....	220
Jinns even kidnap people! .....	220

Protection from jinns and magic .....	221
Jinns can kill people .....	222
Spinal cord compression got cured.....	224
Staying blind is fine by me .....	225
<b>99 Parables .....</b>	<b>227</b>
Excellence of Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ .....	227
1. Three birds .....	227
Saving things for next day .....	228
2. Dead goat rose twitching its ear .....	228
3. Children rose from the dead.....	229
4. Seven dates .....	231
5. Two movies everyday! .....	233
6. Blessing in little food.....	233
7. Blessing in sweets for Milād celebration .....	235
8. Father is relieved from torment .....	235
9. 300 Men metamorphosed into swine.....	236
Does Wuḍū become invalid by uttering the word ‘swine?’ .....	239
10. Where is third piece of bread?.....	240
Sayings of saints in condemnation of wealth .....	242
11. An admirer of the Holy Prophet ﷺ.....	243
12. Blisters on hands .....	244
13. Softening heart .....	244
14. Mending shoes.....	245
15. Savoury Fālūdaḥ.....	245
Accountability in proportion to favour.....	245
Favours and questioning on Judgement Day .....	246
Mubāḥ becomes worship.....	247
Mubāḥ deeds for pleasure .....	247
Reduction by 100 parts in Hereafter.....	248
16. Dance party was underway when... ..	249
Earthquake occurs due to sins.....	249



17. Living baby girl boiled in pressure cooker! .....	249
18. A severed head.....	250
19. Blessings of writing ‘يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ’ .....	250
20. Difficult valley.....	251
We should not complain .....	252
21. Du’ā of the distressed.....	252
22. Welcome! O starvation! .....	253
Leave unnecessary worries aside .....	253
23. A strange patient .....	254
Blessing of hiding adversity .....	255
24. Narrative of donating reward to Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهَا .....	256
One should donate reward to all Muslims.....	256
25. Old lady’s faith-refreshing dream .....	257
Madanī revolution among Islamic sisters .....	258
26. Amazing handkerchief .....	259
27. Abū Ḥurayrah’s رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ provisions for journey .....	260
28. Sainly miracle of Sayyid Muhammad Na’imuddīn Murādābādī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْهَادِي .....	261
29. The disabled should get share .....	262
30. Name can also work wonders.....	263
31. Tube light obeyed.....	263
Weevils infestation and headaches are prevented .....	264
32. Dough was given to beggar .....	264
Ṣadaqaḥ does not decrease wealth .....	265
Well-water increases when drawn .....	265
Retribution of not giving Zakāḥ.....	266
33. A Korean comes into fold of Islam .....	267
34. Glowing faces led to embracing Islam.....	268
35. Judge’s dough.....	268
36. Sainly miracle of Imām Aḥmad Bin Ḥanbal عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْهَادِي .....	269
37. Reward of respecting the pious .....	270
38. Gold shoes .....	270

39. Forgiveness on every lash of whip .....	271
40. Thief instructed to be patient .....	272
Bounties of Allah ﷻ on His Auliya رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى .....	273
41. Brain tumour cured .....	273
42. Awareness of heart feelings.....	275
43. Did Ḥusayn Bin Manṣūr say ‘أَنَا الْحَقُّ’ [Anal-Ḥaqq]? .....	275
44. I was alcoholic and thief.....	276
Keep calling others to travel with Qāfilāh.....	277
Punishment of one sip of alcohol.....	278
45. Not being able to recite Kalimah .....	278
46. Nuisance of chess playing .....	278
Medical harms of alcohol .....	279
47. A blind drinker .....	280
48. Cloth was woven by itself.....	280
49. Watermelon seller .....	281
Spiritual rulers .....	282
Three hundred & fifty six saints of Allah .....	282
Abdāl.....	283
50. Pleas of hungry religious students .....	285
Pleas are heard by the Holy Prophet ﷺ .....	286
51. Hepatitis C cured .....	287
52. An enlightened baker .....	288
53. A saint رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ in rags.....	288
Three concealed in three .....	289
54. I got rid of wicked habits.....	290
First Madanī Markaz of Dawat-e-Islami.....	291
55. Parable of ‘the orator of Pakistan’ .....	292
56. Help from the Holy Prophet ﷺ .....	293
Avoid deciding until you have heard both sides of the story .....	294
Talebearer will not enter Paradise.....	295
Things that diminish one’s prestige.....	295
Signs of pious person .....	296

57. Shaykh assists from his tomb .....	297
Who causes death? .....	298
58. Saints are alive .....	298
59. Adherence of Imām Aḥmad Razā رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ to Sunnah .....	300
Eating dates and cucumber is Sunnah.....	300
60. I vow not to eat for fifteen days.....	301
Scholars should begin eating first .....	302
Atonement for putting on left shoe first .....	302
61. Travel to Madinah.....	302
62. Barley grits .....	304
Extravagance leads to deprivation of blessing.....	304
No solution to self-infliction.....	306
15 Examples of putting oneself in dangerous situations.....	307
63. Means of food .....	310
64. Roasted bird .....	310
65. Good news for birth of baby-girl .....	311
Two saintly miracles proved .....	312
Abū Bakr Ṣiddīq رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ had ‘Ilm-ul-Ghayb.....	312
66. Good news of birth of baby boy .....	313
67. A delicious drink.....	314
Better than 12 months’ worship .....	315
Hunger of Holy Prophet ﷺ .....	316
68. Reward of giving charity on ‘Āshūrā.....	317
Prominence of ‘Āshūrā.....	318
5 Aḥādīṣ on significance of Muḥarram .....	318
Protection from illness entire year .....	319
Devastating earthquake in Pakistan.....	319
619 Truckloads of provisions.....	320
69. Narrow escape from death.....	320
70. A piece of dry bread.....	321
Invitation from prime minister .....	321
Success in worldly life and afterlife.....	322

71. Imām Suyūṭī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ beheld the refulgent countenance.....	322
72. Why Na’at reciter was deprived .....	323
73. Nuisance of eating at royal dining-mat.....	324
Two third of Dīn goes away.....	325
Condemnation of flattery.....	325
74. Reward of Mālidāh.....	326
75. A single grape .....	326
76. Blessings of making <i>Dam</i> in dream .....	327
77. Unique princess.....	327
78. Imām Bukhārī’s رَحْمَةُ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ teacher.....	329
Dignity in contentment.....	329
Leave the world.....	330
Do not rely on wealth of others.....	330
It is better not to take financial gifts from others.....	330
One will not be dependent on others .....	331
Stomach is small .....	331
Only sand of grave fills stomach .....	331
79. 100 Pieces of bread.....	332
80. Allergy was cured.....	332
What is Tarbiyyatī course?.....	333
Virtues of teaching Quranic recitation to children .....	333
Character-building in Tarbiyyatī course.....	334
81. Ten for one.....	335
82. Favour returned.....	336
Serving saint رَحْمَةُ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ bears fruit .....	338
One morsel led three to heaven.....	338
83. Strange traveller of Madanī Qāfilaḥ.....	339
84. Trader of Baghdad .....	340
Bad suspicion from wicked heart.....	342
85. Punishment of bad suspicion .....	342
Bad suspicion is Ḥarām .....	343
86. Cry when you see someone cry .....	343

87. Nine unbelievers embraced Islam.....	344
88. Šarid and delicious stew .....	345
89. Stew and dessert .....	346
90. Disabled boy walks! .....	347
Cure in leftovers of Muslim .....	348
91. Paralysis was cured .....	349
Can one hire Sayyid as servant? .....	350
92. Who can harm one Allah ﷻ protects?.....	350
93. Means of sustenance.....	351
If you get without asking, then.....	352
Gift or bribe.....	353
94. A platter of apples .....	353
From whom one shouldn't take gifts? .....	354
To borrow a motorcycle .....	356
Two kinds of gatherings .....	357
Two parables of returning gifts .....	360
95. They were buried alive.....	361
Consequence of disobedience.....	362
96. Wise king.....	363
97. State of Ibn Ṭulūn in grave .....	363
98. Du'ā of forgiveness led to forgiveness .....	364
99. 70 Days old corpse .....	365

## **Madani Muzakarah ..... 367**

Virtues of Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ .....	367
Measure food when dishing out.....	368
Six hundred thousand prisoners .....	368
Mann and Salwā .....	369
Why food began to spoil?.....	369
Twelve springs gush forth .....	369
Is it permissible for an employee to offer Nafl Ṣalāh?.....	370

You are a trustee of every grain .....	370
Grave torments of breaching .....	371
Reasons for food wastage in Madāris .....	371
Proper method of freezing food .....	372
Preserve raw meat for several days .....	372
What to do if food rots?.....	373
Eating rotten meat is Ḥarām.....	373
Use of milk that has turned to curd .....	373
Margarine .....	373
For healthy life in old age .....	373
Cooking without oil .....	374
How to ensure proper working of sewer.....	374
Grit and weevils .....	374
Don't add whole kidney to food.....	375
Airborne fish.....	376
Eat little quantity of fish .....	376
Who was Jālinūs?.....	376
22 Parts of slaughtered animal forbidden to be consumed .....	377
Blood .....	377
Spinal cord.....	378
Tendons.....	378
Lymph glands.....	378
Testicles .....	378
Guts .....	379
How to identify forbidden things?.....	379
How is it to eat bread made by one not offering Ṣalāh? .....	379
Serving students is a privilege.....	380
Du'ā of forgiveness for sake of Islamic students .....	380
How to make complaint.....	381
Who is responsible for burnt food? .....	381
Oven bread and baking soda .....	382
How to tenderize hard meat .....	382

Meat that does not get tender .....	383
Signs of good meat .....	383
Animals abuse.....	383
How is it to slaughter camel from three places?.....	385
Camel was hit with an iron rod!.....	385
Ruling for forgetting Allah’s name at time of slaughter.....	388
Can we eat bones or not?.....	388
How is it to eat bones of chicken?.....	390
What to do if stew is burnt? .....	391
How to improve our digestion?.....	391
Two Madanī cures for indigestion.....	391
Medicinal cure for constipation .....	392
How to prevent students from dropping food? .....	393
Fallen food bits on dining-mat.....	394
How to make intention for eating? .....	394
Precautions of making tea.....	394
Art of making tea.....	395
Can honey be added to tea? .....	395
Dental hygiene.....	395
If you wish to stay healthy.....	397
Meal schedule for Dawat-e-Islami’s Jāmi’a-tul-Madīnah.....	397

## **Letter from Attar to his Beloved Son .....** 399

General advice regarding food .....	400
Eat twice a day .....	401
Get your blood tested.....	402
Those with high level of cholesterol should refrain from these things.....	403
Uric acid .....	403
Madanī advice.....	405

## Haji Mushtaq Attari ..... 407

Excellence of Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ .....	407
Ḥājī Mushtāq ‘Aṭṭārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْبَارِي joins Madanī environment.....	408
Ḥājī Mushtāq ‘Aṭṭārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْبَارِي became Nigrān of Shūrā.....	408
Holy Prophet ﷺ embraced his devotee Mushtāq.....	409
Awaiting arrival of Ḥājī Mushtāq ‘Aṭṭārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْبَارِي.....	409
Funeral of Ḥājī Mushtāq ‘Aṭṭārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْبَارِي .....	410
A huge amount of Īṣāl-e-Ṣawāb .....	411
Some aspects of character of Ḥājī Mushtāq ‘Aṭṭārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْبَارِي .....	412
Desires fulfilled at shrine of Ḥājī Mushtāq ‘Aṭṭārī عَلَيْهِ رَحْمَةُ الْبَارِي .....	413
Magic spell was cured .....	414

## Excellence of Hunger ..... 415

Excellence of reciting Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ .....	415
What does ‘Madanī guard’ of stomach mean? .....	415
Intentional hunger .....	416
Neighbourhood of the Holy Prophet ﷺ in Paradise.....	416
Blessed hunger of the Holy Prophet ﷺ.....	417
Hungry for many nights.....	417
Food of blessed family .....	417
Spiritual insight .....	418
Two stones tied to stomach .....	418
Attainment of respect .....	419
Affectionate sentiments.....	419
Hunger of Prophet Mūsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام .....	419
Hunger of Prophet Dāwūd عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام .....	420
Hunger of Prophet ‘Īsā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام .....	420
Hunger of Prophet Yahyā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام .....	420
Sayyidatunā ‘Āishah رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهَا would cry.....	420
True devotees should reflect .....	421



Story of an Islamic sister.....	421
Eating just once every two days.....	422
Eating once a day.....	423
How is it to eat three times a day?.....	423
Eating once and fasting .....	424
Fasting with one meal .....	425
Fast with enthusiasm .....	425
Gold equal to earth.....	425
A dining cloth made of gold .....	425
Condemnation of those who eat three times a day.....	426
Survival on dates and water .....	426
Better than whole night's worship .....	427
Treasure of hunger and gratification for it .....	427
Perils of a doubtful morsel.....	428
Ṣalāh rejected for 40 days.....	428
Punishment for consuming a Ḥarām morsel .....	429
Chest filled with Nūr.....	429
Four pearls of wisdom .....	429
Fear of bad end .....	430
Cover of religion.....	430
Sweetness of worship .....	431
Who will be hungry on Day of Judgement? .....	431
Saint with green skin.....	431
Distribution of almonds and sugar at a funeral .....	432
Key to world.....	432
Whose stomach will be full on the Judgement Day? .....	432
Blazing heat of Day of Judgement.....	433
His Nafs took him to Hell .....	433
Ten advantages of hunger .....	433
Banquet on the Day of Judgement.....	434
Doors of Paradise and Hell .....	434
Physical fitness.....	434

Six perils of filling the stomach .....	435
Dry bread and salt .....	435
Excessive eating impairs wisdom .....	435
Reason for hardness of heart .....	435
Seven morsels.....	435
Perils of filling stomach.....	436
Reason of nocturnal emission .....	436
Satan circulates in body like blood.....	436
Two rivers.....	436
Hungry for forty days .....	437
Six Madanī pearls .....	437
The one who fills his stomach is disgraced.....	437
Why emphasis on remaining hungry? .....	438
Fearlessness from Hidden Plan of Allah ﷻ is grave sin .....	438
Respite from Allah ﷻ .....	438
Regarding sin as a good act is Kufr .....	439
Du'a of the Holy Prophet ﷺ .....	439
Four from forty thousand .....	440
Seven intestines.....	440
Meaning of seven intestines.....	440
Difference between diet of Mūmin and that of hypocrite .....	441
Food of Imām Aḥmad Razā رَحْمَةُ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ .....	441
Seven Madanī pearls .....	441
Ritual ablution (Wuḍū) after twelve days.....	442
Traveller of Madanī Qāfilāh.....	442
Hungry for three days.....	442
Bowl of milk and seventy companions رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهُمْ.....	443
Independence from people .....	444
Ineffective advice.....	445
Smell at time of death .....	445
When you eat a lot, you also have to earn a lot.....	445
No pleasure in worship.....	445

Unconsciousness due to hunger.....	445
Mysterious pain.....	446
If only hunger could be purchased .....	447
Food is being purchased everywhere.....	447
To eat in excess is attribute of unbelievers.....	448
Strength in hunger .....	448
Attainment of Taşawwuf.....	449
I am worst person.....	449
Pitiable condition due to hunger.....	449
Hungry for many days.....	449
Remaining hungry for one year.....	450
How long can a person live without eating and drinking? .....	450
How much should common person eat? .....	451
Cure for sick heart.....	451
The bird that lives thousand years .....	451
Mosquito can kill camel .....	452
Fat mosquito .....	452
Perils of large body.....	452
Sins attack glutton.....	453
Excellence of lean body.....	453
Average weight for man and woman.....	453
Weight of Sayyidunā Prophet Yūsuf عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام .....	453
Causes of obesity .....	454
Definition of youth.....	455
Dangers of pizza .....	456
Story of consumer of pizza.....	456
Cure for obesity .....	457
Get your blood tested.....	458
Remedy for obesity.....	458
Four cures for constipation.....	459
Medication for narcolepsy .....	460
Best cure for obesity.....	460

Diseases caused by excessive eating.....	460
Remedy to stay healthy.....	461
Signs of hunger.....	461
Eating more than one's appetite.....	461
Not everyone's appetite is same.....	461
Hurting feelings of one who eats in excess is Ḥarām.....	462
To drink a lot of water.....	462
Walk a little.....	463
Overburden.....	464
I eat very little.....	464
Precautions of eating less.....	465
Eating less is preferable but lying is Ḥarām.....	465
What is Nafs?.....	466
Better than one year's worship.....	467
Baby fox.....	467
We live to eat.....	467
Patient became doctor.....	467
Cancer of gums.....	468
Danger of fake Katthā.....	469
Taste on tongue and throat only.....	469
Reality of delicious food.....	469
Thought-provoking story.....	470
Facts making us realize our reality.....	470
Do you want to eat less?.....	471
Food and drink of people of Hell.....	471
Bowl of poison.....	472
Severe accountability for luxuries.....	472
Three questions about every favour.....	473
Dive in Hell.....	474
How to develop habit of eating less?.....	474
Specify portion of your food.....	475
You can mix your food prior to eating.....	476

Method of eating less in presence of others.....	476
Sincerity is key to acceptance.....	477
Trial for those that eat less .....	477
Eat less for forty days consecutively.....	478
Steadfastness in less-eating .....	478
Bitter advice .....	479

## 52 Parables ..... 481

1. Feast at home of Sayyidunā Jābir رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهُ .....	481
2. Madanī Qāfilāh inhabited Masjid .....	483
3. Eighty companions رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهُمْ and a little food.....	483
4. Gigantic fish .....	485
5. Amīn-ul-Ummaḥ .....	486
6. Heart patient was cured.....	487
7. Prophet Yaḥyā عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام and Satan.....	488
Pleasure in worship .....	488
8. He spewed milk .....	489
9. Roasted meat.....	490
Roasted thigh .....	490
Fear of losing faith at time of death .....	490
10. Thought-provoking sermon .....	492
11. The first to shoot an arrow in path of Allah .....	493
12. Warts on hand .....	493
13. Ghusl for forty times in one night .....	494
14. Picking bits of food from floor and eating them .....	495
15. After difficulty, there is ease .....	496
16. Eating only ten raisins a day .....	497
Amazing benefits of raisins.....	497
To drink raisin soaked water is Sunnah.....	498
Cure for cough.....	498
Red raisins .....	498

17. Desire to eat egg plant .....	499
18. Eat and drink .....	499
19. Purpose of eating.....	500
20. Hiding to avoid eating.....	500
21. Blessing of a saint's company .....	501
22. Good company, faithful death.....	502
23. Bad company, bad death.....	503
24. Hungry lion.....	504
Trust of chicken.....	504
25. Trusting young man .....	505
26. Sustenance searches.....	506
27. An enthusiastic preacher.....	507
28. Eggs and bread.....	507
29. White cup.....	508
Trials equivalent to status .....	509
30. Happiness in fever.....	509
Excellence of fever.....	509
31. Fine of eating lentils.....	510
32. Fish bone .....	510
Reward of thorn-pricking .....	511
Wisdom of difficulties .....	511
33. Carrot and honey .....	512
34. He spat out fig.....	512
35. Confectioner fed them.....	512
36. Leftover bones .....	513
37. Fear before eating.....	513
We should weep after eating.....	514
38. Piece of dry bread.....	514
39. His vein would pulsate .....	515
40. Worshipper and pomegranate .....	515
41. Maḥmūd, Ayāz and slice of cucumber .....	516
42. Non-Muslim monk embraces Islam.....	517

43. Rice and fish.....	517
44. Beneficial to one's heart .....	518
45. Valīmah in Paradise.....	518
46. Dough that dried in sunlight .....	519
47. He did not drink milk for forty years.....	519
48. Meat and bread.....	519
49. Frightening thunderstorm .....	520
50. Green bowl.....	520
Leaving this world with Īmān!.....	521
51. He used to speak to his Nafs.....	522
52. He vowed not to eat vegetable.....	522

## BLESSINGS OF RAMADAN

### Excellence of Ramadan..... 523

Excellence of Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ .....	523
Door of worship .....	523
Revelation of the Quran .....	524
Definition of Ramadan .....	524
Reasons for names of months.....	525
Palace with portal of gold.....	525
I was a singer .....	526
Five special blessings.....	528
Compensation for minor sins.....	529
Method of repentance.....	529
Heart-warming saying of the Holy Prophet ﷺ.....	530
Four names of Ramadan .....	531
Thirteen Madanī pearls .....	531
Heaven is adorned.....	534
Neighbourhood of the Beloved Prophet ﷺ.....	534
Sixty thousand forgiven every night .....	535
One million sinners freed from Hell every day.....	536

Forgiveness of one million in every moment of Friday .....	536
Immense goodness.....	537
Spend more .....	537
Big eyed maidens.....	537
Two types of darkness removed .....	538
Fast and the Holy Quran will intercede .....	538
Reason for forgiveness.....	539
Reward of hundred thousand Ramadan .....	539
Eid in Madīnah!.....	539
The Holy Prophet ﷺ would worship devotedly .....	540
The Holy Prophet ﷺ would make Du'a abundantly.....	540
The Holy Prophet ﷺ would donate abundantly.....	540
Most generous.....	540
Thousand times more reward.....	541
Excellence of Żikr in Ramadan.....	541
Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtimā' and Żikr of Allah ﷻ .....	541
Birth of son after six daughters.....	542
Devotee of Ramadan.....	543
Allah ﷻ is Carefree.....	544
Three are concealed in three.....	544
Forgiveness for giving water to dog.....	545
Deeds leading to relief from torment .....	545
Excruating punishment for telling tales .....	547
Horrific punishment for accusing others of sins .....	547
Don't miss any good deed.....	547
4 Stories about sinners.....	548
1. Fire blazed up in grave.....	548
2. Unjust weighing led to divine wrath .....	548
3. Screams from grave.....	549
Where do Ḥarām earnings end up? .....	549
Two mountains of fire .....	550
4. Burden of a toothpick.....	550



After all a sin is a sin .....	550
Delay in paying debt without respite is sin.....	551
Burden of three paisas .....	551
Who will be destitute on Judgement Day?.....	552
Who is an oppressor?.....	552
Excellence of dying in Ramadan .....	553
Glad tidings of Heaven for three people .....	553
Reward for fasting until Judgement Day.....	553
Portals of Heaven are opened.....	554
Devils tied in chains .....	554
Why are sins committed despite Satan being in chains? .....	554
Sins are reduced to some extent .....	555
As soon as Satan is released .....	555
Mercy on fire worshipper.....	555
Penalty for eating publicly in Ramadan .....	556
Are you not going to die? .....	556
Blessings of Sunnah-Inspiring speeches.....	557
Whole year's deeds ruined .....	559
Blood and pus of Hell-dwellers .....	560
Sins in Ramadan!.....	560
Beware, ungrateful ones! .....	561
Black spot on heart.....	561
Cure for blackness of heart .....	562
Horrific scene of grave! .....	563
Conversation with the deceased .....	563
Amusement in nights of Ramadan .....	564
'Passing time' whilst fasting .....	565
What is best form of worship?.....	565
Oversleeping in fast.....	566
Reward of performing Fikr-e-Madīnah daily.....	567
What is Fikr-e-Madīnah? .....	567

<b>Rules of Fasting (Hanafi) .....</b>	<b>569</b>
Excellence of Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ .....	569
For whom fast is Fard?.....	570
Reason of fasts becoming Fard .....	570
Fasts of the Prophets عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَام .....	571
Fasting person possesses strong faith .....	571
Does man fall ill due to fast? .....	572
Fast improves health .....	572
Swollen stomach.....	572
Astonishing discoveries.....	573
Team of researchers .....	573
Excessive eating causes illnesses.....	573
Delivery without operation.....	574
Compensation for previous sins.....	575
Reward for fast.....	576
Special reward for fasting .....	576
Reward for virtuous deeds is Paradise.....	576
Saying ‘رَضِيَ اللهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ’ with name of non-Ṣaḥābī .....	577
I want owner of pearls .....	577
We belong to Rasūlullāh, Heaven belongs to Rasūlullāh ﷺ .....	578
Ask for anything you want!.....	579
Heavenly portal .....	579
Excellence of one day’s fast .....	580
Age of crow .....	580
Red rubies palace .....	580
Zakāh of body .....	580
Even sleeping is worship .....	580
Tasbīḥ of body parts.....	581
Heavenly fruits.....	581
Dining mat of gold .....	582
Seven types of deeds.....	582
Immeasurable reward .....	583

Recovery from jaundice.....	583
Far from Hell.....	584
Loss of missing one fast .....	584
People hanging upside down .....	584
Three unfortunate people .....	585
Disgrace .....	585
Three levels of fasting .....	586
1. Fast of common people .....	586
2. Fast of the pious.....	586
3. Fast of the ascetic.....	586
Saying of Dātā Sahib رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ.....	586
Sin even in fast!.....	587
Allah ﷻ does not need anything.....	587
I am fasting.....	588
I will eat you .....	588
Meaning of fasting of body parts .....	588
Fasting of eyes .....	589
Fasting of ears .....	590
Fast of tongue.....	591
Ill effects of tongue's misuse .....	591
Knowledge of Ghayb of the Holy Prophet ﷺ .....	592
Fast of hands .....	593
Fast of feet .....	594
Job in Karachi Electric Supply Company.....	595
Intention of fast .....	596
How to ascertain midday time (Ḍahwā Kubrā) .....	597
Twenty Madanī pearls regarding intention of fast .....	598
Girl with beard.....	601
Sixteen Madanī pearls for babies.....	602
Spiritual remedy for protection of mother and baby .....	603
Eating Ṣaḥarī is Sunnah .....	603
Better than a thousand years' worship .....	604

Saḥarī after sleeping was not allowed .....	604
Permission of Saḥarī .....	604
Nine sayings of Rasūlullāh ﷺ .....	605
Is Saḥarī a condition for fast?.....	606
Eating Saḥarī with dates and water is Sunnah.....	606
Dates, an excellent Saḥarī.....	607
Time for Saḥarī.....	607
What is meant by ‘delaying Saḥarī?’ .....	608
Fajr Azān is for Ṣalāh, not for fast.....	608
Stop eating and drinking.....	609
Intention to travel with Madanī Qāfilah eased difficulty.....	609
Relief from debts .....	610
Invocation for relief from debts .....	610
Iftār .....	611
Du’ā for Iftār .....	612
Azān is not condition for Iftār.....	612
Eleven virtues of Iftār.....	612
Excellent reward for serving someone with Iftār .....	614
Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام shakes hand with one serving Iftār .....	614
Excellence of serving fasting Muslim with water.....	614
Madanī pearls regarding dates.....	615
Du’ā is accepted at time of Iftār.....	618
All we worry about is eating! .....	619
Iftār precautions .....	619
Du’ā at Iftār .....	620
Three advantages of Du’ā.....	621
Five blessings in Du’ā.....	621
Five Madanī pearls .....	622
What sin have I committed?.....	622
Is missing Ṣalāh not sin!.....	623
If we don’t listen to our friend.....	623
A reason of delay in fulfilment of Du’ā .....	624

Parable .....	624
Prayers of impatient people are not answered .....	625
Visiting officers again and again but.....	625
Delay in fulfilment of Du'ā is blessing.....	627
Relief from sciatica pain .....	628
Two spiritual remedies for sciatica .....	629
Fourteen points regarding acts that invalidate fast.....	629
Vomiting whilst fasting .....	631
Seven rulings regarding vomiting.....	631
Definition of mouthful vomit.....	632
Five rulings regarding vomiting in state of Wuḍū.....	632
Important advice .....	632
Eating or drinking forgetfully will not invalidate fast .....	633
Twenty one points about acts that do not invalidate fast .....	633
Makrūh acts in fasting .....	636
Twelve points about Makrūh acts in fasts.....	636
What is meant by 'tasting?' .....	637
Piece of paper fell from sky.....	638
Desire not being fulfilled is also reward.....	639
Excellence of daughter.....	640
Valid exemptions for not observing fast .....	642
Definition of travelling .....	642
Slight illness is not a valid exemption.....	643
One has a choice to fast or not in journey .....	643
33 Points about exemptions for not having fast.....	644
Twelve points about Qaḍā.....	649
Rulings regarding expiation.....	650
Method of paying expiation for fasting.....	651
Eleven points about expiation .....	651
Save fasts from being ruined!.....	653
الحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ I have changed!.....	655
Company of those not offering Ṣalāh.....	655

## **Blessings of Tarawih..... 657**

Excellence of Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ .....	657
Excellence of Sunnah.....	657
Finishing the Quran 61 times in Ramadan.....	657
Recitation of Quran and Auliya .....	658
Mispronouncing letters .....	658
Lead Tarāwih Ṣalāh without salary.....	660
It is Ḥarām to take wage for Tilāwah, Ṣikr and Na’at .....	661
A permissible way of salary for Tarāwih.....	661
Finishing the Holy Quran with spiritual passion.....	663
Tarāwih Jama’at is a good innovation (Bid’at-e-Ḥasanah).....	663
Twelve good innovations .....	664
Every Bid’ah isn’t heterodoxy.....	666
We cannot do without good innovations .....	667
History of green dome.....	667
Beholding Holy Prophet ﷺ.....	668
Virtues of loving pious people.....	669
Thirty five Madani pearls of Tarāwih.....	670
Recovery from cancer .....	675

## **Blessings of Layla-tul-Qadr ..... 677**

Excellence of Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ .....	677
More reward than worship of 83 years and 4 months .....	678
Our Holy Prophet ﷺ got dejected.....	679
A faith-refreshing parable .....	679
Our lives are very short.....	680
We are ungrateful.....	681
Blessings of filling in Madani In’āmāt booklets .....	681
Glad tidings for those acting upon Madani In’āmāt .....	682
Who is deprived of all blessings?.....	682
Thousand sons.....	683

Kingship of thousand cities.....	683
Hoisting flags .....	684
Green flag .....	684
Unfortunate people.....	685
Repent!.....	685
Nuisance of quarrel.....	685
Our unmentionable state .....	685
Definition of Muslim, Mūmin and Muḥājir.....	686
Unbearable itch .....	687
Reward for removing difficulties.....	687
If you want to fight... fight your Nafs .....	687
The Holy Prophet ﷺ smile while seeing Madanī In'āmāt booklet .....	688
Magic fails.....	689
Signs of Layla-tul-Qadr .....	689
Ocean water becomes sweet.....	689
Parable .....	690
Parable .....	690
Why don't signs appear to us?.....	690
Look for it during odd nights .....	691
Look for it during last seven nights .....	691
Why was Layla-tul-Qadr kept secret?.....	691
Madanī pearls.....	692
Any night of year may be 'Layla-tul-Qadr' .....	694
The Noble Prophet ﷺ and the Shaykhayn رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهُمَا .....	694
Two sayings of Imām A'zam رَحْمَةُ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ.....	695
Layla-tul-Qadr changes .....	696
Abul Ḥasan Iraqī رَحْمَةُ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ and Layla-tul-Qadr.....	696
The 27 <sup>th</sup> night, Layla-tul-Qadr.....	696
An easy way to spend every night in worship .....	697
Value the 27 <sup>th</sup> night.....	698
Recite this in Layla-tul-Qadr .....	698
Du'ā to be recited at Layla-tul-Qadr.....	699

Nafl of Layla-tul-Qadr .....	699
Beholding the Holy Prophet ﷺ in wakefulness .....	700
Don't sit with half your body in shade .....	701
<b>Blessings of I'tikāf .....</b>	<b>703</b>
I'tikāf is an ancient form of worship.....	704
Keep Masājid clean.....	704
Ten days' I'tikāf .....	704
Eagerness of devotees.....	705
Wisdom behind walking around with camel .....	705
Do I'tikāf at least once .....	705
Benefit of one day's I'tikāf.....	706
Forgiveness for all previous sins.....	706
Place of I'tikāf of the Holy Prophet ﷺ .....	706
I'tikāf for entire month .....	707
I'tikāf in Turkish tent.....	707
Most important purpose .....	708
Prostrating directly on ground is preferable.....	708
Reward of performing Hajj and 'Umrah twice .....	709
Protection from sins.....	709
Reward without performing deeds .....	709
Reward for Hajj every day.....	709
Definition of I'tikāf .....	710
Literal meaning of I'tikāf.....	710
I've come to stay .....	710
Types of I'tikāf .....	710
Wājib I'tikāf .....	710
Sunnah I'tikāf.....	711
Make intention for I'tikāf in these words.....	711
Nafl I'tikāf.....	711
Eating and drinking in Masjid.....	713



Forty one intentions for collective I'tikāf.....	713
Which Masjid should one do I'tikāf in? .....	716
Mu'takifin and Masjid's honour .....	717
Nothing to do with Allah ﷻ .....	717
May you not find lost thing .....	718
Searching for shoes in Masjid.....	718
Honour of Masjid.....	718
Mubāh speech ruins good deeds .....	719
Darkness in grave.....	719
I'tikāf of Muftī of Dawat-e-Islami.....	719
Post-demise invitation of Qāfilāh from Muftī of Dawat-e-Islami.....	720
Nineteen Madanī pearls regarding Masjid .....	721
Keep Masājid fragrant .....	724
Air fresheners could cause cancer.....	724
Entering Masjid with bad breath is Harām.....	724
Having bad breath makes Ṣalāh Makrūh.....	725
Prohibition of entering Masjid after applying smelly ointment .....	725
Eating raw onions also causes bad breath.....	726
Avoid sliced onion & its paste .....	726
Prohibition on attending Muslim gatherings with bad smell .....	726
How is it to eat onion during Ṣalāh time? .....	727
Method of discovering bad breath.....	727
Cure for bad breath.....	728
Madanī cure for bad breath .....	728
How far should toilets be made from Masjid? .....	729
Develop habit of checking your clothing and so on.....	729
Prohibition on bringing children into Masjid.....	730
Butchers and fish mongers.....	731
Bad smelling sweat due to some foods .....	731
Method of cleaning mouth .....	731
Save beard from bad smell .....	731
An easy way to make fragrant oil.....	732

Bath daily, if possible .....	732
Method of protecting turban from bad smell.....	732
Which type of turban should be worn? .....	732
Forty seven intentions of using fragrance.....	733
Mu'takifin and Finā-e-Masjid .....	736
Mu'takif can enter Finā-e-Masjid .....	736
Fatwā of A'la Hadrat رَحْمَةُ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ.....	736
Walking on roof of Masjid.....	737
When can Mu'takif exit Masjid? .....	737
1. Shar'ī needs .....	737
Three points regarding Shar'ī needs.....	738
2. Physical needs .....	738
Six points about physical needs .....	738
Acts that invalidate I'tikāf .....	739
Sixteen points about acts that invalidate I'tikāf.....	739
Relief from back pain.....	741
Fast of silence .....	742
Committing sins in I'tikāf .....	743
Seven permissible cases for invalidating I'tikāf.....	743
Helping needy person and a day's I'tikāf .....	744
Eight Madanī pearls regarding acts permissible during I'tikāf .....	745
Mu'takif can take his head out of Masjid .....	746
If Mu'takif exits Masjid he can console a sick person whilst walking.....	746
I'tikāf of Islamic sisters .....	747
Islamic sisters should also do I'tikāf .....	747
Twelve Madanī pearls for Islamic sisters .....	748
Method of Qaḍā I'tikāf .....	750
Fidyah (expiation) for I'tikāf.....	750
Repentance of breaking I'tikāf.....	751
Boss of famous band repents .....	751
Necessary things for Mu'takif.....	751
Fifty Madanī pearls of I'tikāf.....	753

Devotees of Rasūl changed my life.....	759
Look after your belongings .....	760
Causes of illness during I'tikāf.....	760
Benefits of food precautions .....	761
I hold Muslims' health dear .....	761
Praying for long life of tyrant .....	762
Desiring well-being of Muslims is act of piety .....	762
Attention kebab and samosa eaters! .....	763
Doctors' views about kebabs and samosas.....	763
Nineteen illnesses caused by eating fried foods .....	764
Protection from dangerous poison .....	765
Reducing harm of fried foods.....	765
Reusing oil.....	765
Medical science is not infallible.....	765
Fashionable man becomes 'Muballigh of Sunnah' .....	766
Excellence of loving Masājid.....	767
Excellence of Looking at Masjid.....	767
Punishment for laughing in Masjid.....	767
Name on gate of Hell .....	767
Deprived of Heaven .....	768
Excellence of repentance .....	768
Excellence of using Miswāk .....	768

## **Blessings of Eid-ul-Fitr..... 769**

Excellence of Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ .....	769
Why shouldn't we celebrate Eid? .....	770
Announcement of forgiveness for everyone.....	770
Night of receiving Eid gift .....	771
Heart will remain alive .....	771
Entry into heaven becomes Wājib .....	771
No one is disappointed.....	772

Satan loses his senses .....	772
Has Satan succeeded?.....	772
Difference between human and animal .....	773
What is aim of life?.....	773
Delivery at home .....	774
Two spiritual cures for protection of pregnancy .....	774
Eid or Wa'id (warning).....	775
The way in which Auliya رَحْمَةُ اللهِ تَعَالَى would celebrate Eid .....	775
Special food on Eid.....	775
Our Beloved Rasūl ﷺ feeds us.....	776
Beautify your soul.....	777
Cover of silver foil on filth! .....	777
Who deserves Eid celebration?.....	777
Eid of Sayyidunā 'Umar Fārūq A'zam رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهُ .....	778
Our wishful thinking .....	778
Prince's Eid.....	779
Eid of princesses .....	779
Wearing new clothes on Eid isn't necessary.....	780
Deceased father was blessed.....	781
Are all dreams believable? .....	782
Was he commanded to drink alcohol or abstain from it? .....	782
Eid of Ghauš-e-A'zam رَحْمَةُ اللهِ عَلَيْهِ.....	783
Eid of a Walī.....	783
A form of saintly miracle (Karāmāh) .....	784
Eid of generous man .....	784
Salām upon one who helped the needy.....	785
Power of hearing regained .....	786
Şadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr is Wājib.....	786
Şadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr is Kaffārah for useless speech .....	786
Fasts remain suspended.....	786
Sixteen Madanī pearls of Fiṭrah.....	787
Amount of Şadaqaḥ-e-Fiṭr.....	789

Thousand Nūr enter grave.....	789
A Sunnah before Eid Ṣalāh .....	789
Method of offering Eid Ṣalāh (Hanafi).....	790
What to do if somebody misses a part of Eid Jamā'at? .....	790
What to do if someone misses whole Jamā'at?.....	791
Rulings for Eid sermon.....	791
Twenty one Mustahabbāt of Eid .....	792
I did not use to offer even Eid Ṣalāh.....	794
Drops of mercy showered on me .....	795

## **Excellence of Nafl Fasts..... 797**

Excellence of Ṣalāt-‘Alan-Nabī ﷺ .....	797
Religious and worldly benefits of Nafl fasts.....	797
Glad tidings of forgiveness for fasting people .....	798
Eighteen benefits of Nafl fasts .....	798
Unique tree in Paradise .....	798
Forty years away from Hell.....	799
Fifty years distance away from Hell .....	799
More reward than earth full of gold.....	799
Far away from Hell.....	799
Excellence of one fast.....	800
Best deed.....	800
Travel, you'll become rich.....	800
Fasting people will be delighted on Judgement Day .....	801
Dining cloth of gold .....	801
Fasting people will eat on Judgement Day.....	801
Fasting people shall enter Heaven.....	801
Excellence of fasting on extremely hot day.....	802
Reward for patient fasting person seeing others eating .....	802
Excellence of dying whilst fasting .....	803
Death during righteous deed .....	803
Faith-refreshing death of uncle Kālū.....	803

Virtues of fast on ‘Āshūrā .....	805
Twenty five virtues of ‘Āshūrā.....	805
Six virtues of Muḥarram and fasts of ‘Āshūrā.....	806
Day of Mūsā .....	806
Eid of Milād-un-Nabī ﷺ and Dawat-e-Islami .....	807
Fast of ‘Āshūrā.....	808
Go against the Jews .....	808
Protection from illness and eye pain for whole year .....	808
Fasts of Rajab .....	809
A faith-refreshing parable .....	810
Reward of two years .....	811
Blessings of Rajab .....	811
Three letters of Rajab .....	811
Month of sowing seeds .....	812
I learnt in ten days what I couldn’t learn in my whole life .....	812
Five blessed nights.....	813
First fast is Kaffārah for three years’ sins .....	813
Rajab is name of a heavenly river.....	814
Shiny mountain .....	814
Excellence of one fast.....	814
Blessing of Rajab’s fast in ark of Prophet Nūḥ عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام .....	815
Heavenly palace .....	815
Excellence of removing difficulty.....	815
Reward for hundred years of fasting.....	815
One virtue is equivalent to hundred years of virtues .....	816
Fast of the 27 <sup>th</sup> compensates for ten years’ sins.....	816
Reward for sixty months of fasting.....	817
Reward for hundred years of fasting.....	817
Dawat-e-Islami and Mi’raj-un-Nabī ﷺ .....	817
Return of shroud .....	818
Too much love made me stubborn.....	818
Three narrations about companionship .....	819

Refrain from bad company .....	820
Fasts of Sha'bān .....	821
Month of the Holy Prophet ﷺ .....	821
Blessings of Sha'bān .....	821
Enthusiasm of companions رضى الله عنهم .....	821
Enthusiasm of today's Muslims.....	821
Fasting in Sha'bān to respect Ramadan.....	822
Fasting in most days of Sha'bān is Sunnah .....	822
List of the dead is made .....	822
Favourite month.....	822
People are heedless of Sha'bān's significance .....	823
Act according to your strength.....	823
I was fond of flying kites.....	823
Which month is best after Ramadan? .....	824
Manifestation of specific attribute at 15 <sup>th</sup> night .....	824
Nuisance of people who hold grudges.....	825
Message of Imām-e-Ahl-e-Sunnat.....	825
Those who are deprived on Shab-e-Barā-at .....	826
Everyone is forgiven except... ..	827
Ask for whatever you want in Shab-e-Barā-at.....	827
Supplication of Sayyidunā Dāwūd عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام .....	827
Revering Shab-e-Barā-at .....	828
Nights of goodness .....	828
Groom's name amongst the dead .....	828
Name of the one making house amongst the dead.....	828
Division of year's affairs .....	829
Crucial decisions .....	829
Attention! .....	830
Six Nawāfil after Maghrib Ṣalāh.....	830
Du'ā for mid-Sha'bān .....	831
Request of Sag-e-Madīnah .....	832
Protection from magic whole year .....	832

Shab-e-Barā-at and visiting graves.....	832
Lighting candles on graves.....	833
Green paper.....	833
Who invented fireworks? .....	833
Fireworks are Ḥarām .....	834
The Holy Prophet ﷺ and green turban .....	834
Three virtues of six fasts after Eid .....	836
Pure like a new born baby.....	836
Fast of whole life.....	836
Fast throughout year.....	836
Ten times more reward for a single virtue.....	837
When to keep six fasts after Eid?.....	837
Virtues of first ten days of Żul-Ḥijjāḥ.....	838
Four narrations regarding Żul-Ḥijjāḥ .....	838
Best days for performing good deeds .....	838
As excellent as Layla-tul-Qadr.....	838
Fast of ‘Arafāḥ’.....	838
One fast is equivalent to a thousand fasts .....	838
Fasts of 13 <sup>th</sup> , 14 <sup>th</sup> and 15 <sup>th</sup> (Ayyām-ul-Bīd).....	839
Eight narrations regarding fasts of ‘Ayyām-ul-Bīd’ .....	839
Three days of fasting.....	839
Shield for protection from Hell.....	839
Prayer for death.....	840
Five sacred Aḥādīṣ about fasting on Mondays and Thursdays.....	841
Loving Sunnah.....	842
Three virtues of fasting on Wednesday and Thursday .....	843
Three benefits of fasting on Thursday and Friday.....	843
Five virtues of fasting on Friday.....	844
Prohibition on fasting on Friday alone .....	845
Fasting on Saturday and Sunday .....	846
Twelve Madanī pearls about Nafl fasts.....	846
A means of sustenance .....	848



<b>Twelve Parables about Fasting People.....</b>	<b>849</b>
1. Fast in summer .....	849
2. Satan’s worry.....	850
3. A unique expiation.....	851
4. Generosity of Ṣiddīqāh رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهَا .....	852
Blessings of meeting Rasūl’s devotee .....	853
5. Cold water .....	854
6. Reward from Beloved Rasūl ﷺ .....	855
7. Fragrance of fast .....	856
8. Blessings of fasts of Ramadan and six fasts after Eid.....	857
9. Moon of Ramadan .....	858
Liver cancer was cured.....	858
10. Three fasts of Aḥl-e-Bayt رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهُمْ .....	859
11. Fasting successively for forty years .....	861
Sayyidunā Dāwūd Ṭāī’s subduing his Nafs and desires .....	861
Revealing one’s good deeds.....	862
Ḥifẓ ceremony.....	863
I searched very hard for sincerity.....	863
Consider all aspects.....	863
It’s easy to become Ḥāfiẓ but difficult to remain Ḥāfiẓ!.....	864
Punishment for forgetting Ḥifẓ.....	864
Three blessed sayings of the Beloved Prophet ﷺ .....	864
Saying of Imām Aḥmad Razā رَحِمَهُ اللهُ عَلَيْهِ .....	865
When is it permissible to reveal good deeds? .....	865
12. Neighbourhood of fasting people .....	866
Content with just aroma of meat .....	867
Call to righteousness from children.....	867
Madanī daughter shows her henna-coloured hands .....	868
I did not offer even Ṣalāt-ul-Jumu’ah.....	869

<b>41 Inspiring Parables of Mu'takifin .....</b>	<b>871</b>
Excellence of Ṣalāt- 'Alan-Nabī ﷺ .....	871
1. Hunter becomes prey! .....	871
2. Several attempts to commit suicide .....	872
3. I never offered Ṣalāh except Eid Ṣalāh .....	874
4. Whole family embraced Islam.....	874
5. I was engulfed in a secular lifestyle .....	875
6. I want to be like you.....	876
7. Tears came into my eyes .....	877
8. Affection of Rasūl's devotees .....	877
9. Repentance of communists.....	878
10. My head can be cut off but.....	879
11. I was cured from epilepsy .....	879
12. I was clean shaven .....	880
13. I had habit of singing songs .....	881
14. Fashionable young man became Muballigh .....	881
15. How I gave up taking drugs.....	882
16. What is I'tikāf?.....	883
17. Which of my sins shall I mention!.....	884
18. Markaz by blessings of I'tikāf .....	884
19. Blessing of I'tikāf reaches England .....	885
20. I'm not going to leave Faizān-e-Madīnah.....	886
21. Knee-pain disappeared due to blessing of I'tikāf .....	887
22. Face adorned with beard and head with green turban.....	887
23. There's none like my Beloved ﷺ .....	888
Admonitory narration .....	889
24. My family used to turn me out of home .....	890
25. I was made Khaṭīb of Masjīd .....	891
26. I was spending my life in heedlessness.....	891
27. الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ I began to offer Tahajjud.....	892
28. Yā Rasūlallāh ﷺ bless me with your vision.....	893

29. It's amazing how I gave up playing snooker! .....	893
30. Comedian became Muballigh.....	894
31. I kissed Ḥajar-e-Aswad.....	895
32. I gave up sin of bad company.....	896
33. My passion got tremendous boost.....	896
34. Comments of seventy years old Islamic brother.....	897
Transliterating Quranic verses into any language other than Arabic is not permissible .....	898
35. Madanī environment at home.....	899
36. How I became pious .....	899
37. Relief from spinal pain .....	901
38. New year celebrations.....	901
Muslims' New Year .....	902
39. Blessings of company of Rasūl's devotees.....	902
40. Closure of business of adulterated spices.....	903
41. I saw Jibrāil عَلَيْهِ السَّلَام .....	905
◆	
40 Ahadis about Excellence of Salat-‘Alan-Nabi ﷺ .....	906
22 Madanī Pearls of Giving Dars from Faizān-e-Sunnat.....	914
<b>Method of Delivering Dars from Faizān-e-Sunnat .....</b>	<b>917</b>
Du'ā of ‘Aṭṭār.....	921
Glossary.....	922
Transliteration Chart.....	927
Bibliography .....	929
Index.....	937
◆	

## BLOSSOMING OF SUNNAH

By the grace of Allah ﷻ, Sunnahs are abundantly learnt and taught in the Madani environment of Dawat-e-Islami, a global and non-political movement for the preaching of Quran and Sunnah. It is a Madani request that you spend the whole night in the weekly Sunnah-Inspiring Ijtima', taking place after Salat-ul-Maghrib every Thursday in your city, for the pleasure of Allah ﷻ with good intentions. With the intention of gaining reward, make it a part of your routine to travel in Sunnah-Inspiring Madani Qafilahs with the devotees of Rasul, to fill out the Madani In'amat booklet every day practicing Fikr-e-Madinah and to submit it to the relevant responsible Islamic brother of your locality within the first ten days of every Islamic month. Through the blessings of this, you will develop a mindset and a yearning to adopt Sunnahs, to have hatred for sins and to protect your faith, **بِإِشْرَاقِ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**.

Every Islamic brother should develop the Madani mindset that **'I must strive to reform myself and people of the entire world, بِإِشْرَاقِ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ'**

In order to reform ourselves, we must act upon Madani In'amat and to strive to reform people of the entire world we must travel with Madani Qafilahs, **بِإِشْرَاقِ اللَّهِ عَزَّوَجَلَّ**.

